

**Adventurers
of Purse and Person
VIRGINIA
1607-1624/5**



Fourth Edition

Adventurers
of Purse and Person
VIRGINIA
1607-1624/5

Fourth Edition

Compiled and Edited by
John Frederick Dorman, F.A.S.G.

VOLUME TWO

Families G-P



GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

First edition (1956) compiled and edited by
Annie Lash Jester, F.A.S.G., in collaboration
with Martha Woodroof Hiden, F.A.S.G.

Second edition (1964) compiled and edited by
Annie Lash Jester, F.A.S.G., in collaboration
with Martha Woodroof Hiden, F.A.S.G.

Third edition (1987) compiled and edited by
Virginia M. Meyer (1974-1981) and
John Frederick Dorman, F.A.S.G. (1981-1987)

Fourth edition, Volume Two (2005)
Published by Genealogical Publishing Company
3600 Clipper Mill Rd., Suite 260
Baltimore, MD 21211-1953
in collaboration with the Order of First Families of Virginia
Second printing, 2007
Third printing, 2010

Copyright © 2005 by the
Order of First Families of Virginia
All Rights Reserved. No part of this publication
may be reproduced, in any form or by any means,
including electronic reproduction, without the
permission of the Publisher.

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number 2005931567
ISBN: 978-0-8063-1763-2
Made in the United States of America

*This FOURTH EDITION is published
to commemorate the FOUR HUNDREDTH Anniversary
of the
First Settlement at Jamestown
1607*

*This volume is dedicated
to the memory of
those intrepid Adventurers of their Person
who suffered hardship and gave their lives
that a civilization might be created in the New World
and to those
Adventurers of Purse who dared to invest
in support of the noble venture*

THE SEAL OF THE VIRGINIA COMPANY.



The seal of the Virginia Company of London was granted, April 1606, by King James I to the incorporators of the Company and despite the revocation of the Charter, 1624, the seal continued to be the emblem of State until the surrender of Virginia to the Commonwealth in 1652. The obverse of the seal shows the arms of England with the inscription: "For his Council of Virginia." The reverse of the seal shows King James I in royal robes with the inscription: "Seal of the King of Great Britain, France and Ireland."

FOREWORD

The Order of First Families of Virginia, 1607-1624/5 is proud to offer this publication—the second of three volumes of *Adventurers of Purse and Person*, Fourth Edition—as its gift to the celebration of the founding of Virginia and our nation. When the third and final volume is published in 2007, in time for the 400th anniversary of the founding of Jamestown, it will mark the culmination of a monumental work by our genealogist, Mr. John Frederick Dorman, who started collecting new and additional historical and genealogical material immediately following the publication of the third edition in 1987. Not only did Mr. Dorman make modifications and additions to the lineages in the third edition, including establishing new lines, but he also expanded the ancestral lines from four to six generations. This time-consuming task was obviously a labor of love on the part of Mr. Dorman.

Our thanks are again extended to genealogist John Frederick Dorman as well as to the chairman of our Publications Committee, Honorary President Kenneth Callaway King, Jr.

The Order of First Families of Virginia hopes that the reader will find much satisfaction and pleasure in discovering new and unique information concerning those earliest Virginia settlers and their descendants. It is in this spirit that this volume is offered on the eve of the commemoration of our nation's birth 400 years ago.

Carter Branham Snow Furr
President

CONTENTS

[Title Page](#)

[Copyright Page](#)

[Foreword: Carter Branham Snow Furr](#)

[Preface](#)

[Formation of the Counties \(Chart\)](#)

[Explanation of Arrangement](#)

[Key to Abbreviations](#)

[Adventurers of Purse and Person and their Families](#)

[Gaither](#)

[Gaskins](#)

[Gilbert](#)

[Gookin](#)

[Gosnold](#)

[Granger](#)

[Graves](#)

[Gray](#)

[Grendon](#)

[Gundry](#)

[Hallom](#)

[Hampton](#)

[Hansford](#)

[Harris \(John\)](#)

[Harris \(Thomas\)](#)

[Harwood](#)

[Holt](#)

[Hooe](#)

[Hopkins](#)
[Johnson-Travis](#)
[Jordan \(Samuel\)](#)
[Jordan \(Thomas\)](#)
[Kent](#)
[Kingsmill](#)
[Knott](#)
[Laydon](#)
[Lloyd](#)
[Lovelace-Gorsuch](#)
[Lukin](#)
[Lupo](#)
[Macock](#)
[Martiau](#)
[Mason](#)
[Mathews](#)
[Menefie](#)
[Montague](#)
[Moone](#)
[Moore](#)
[Offley](#)
[O'Neil-Robins](#)
[Osborne](#)
[Pace](#)
[Parramore](#)
[Pead](#)
[Peirce](#)
[Peirsey](#)
[Perry](#)
[Pierce-Bennett](#)
[Price](#)
[Price-Llewellyn](#)
[Purifoy](#)

[Index](#)

PREFACE

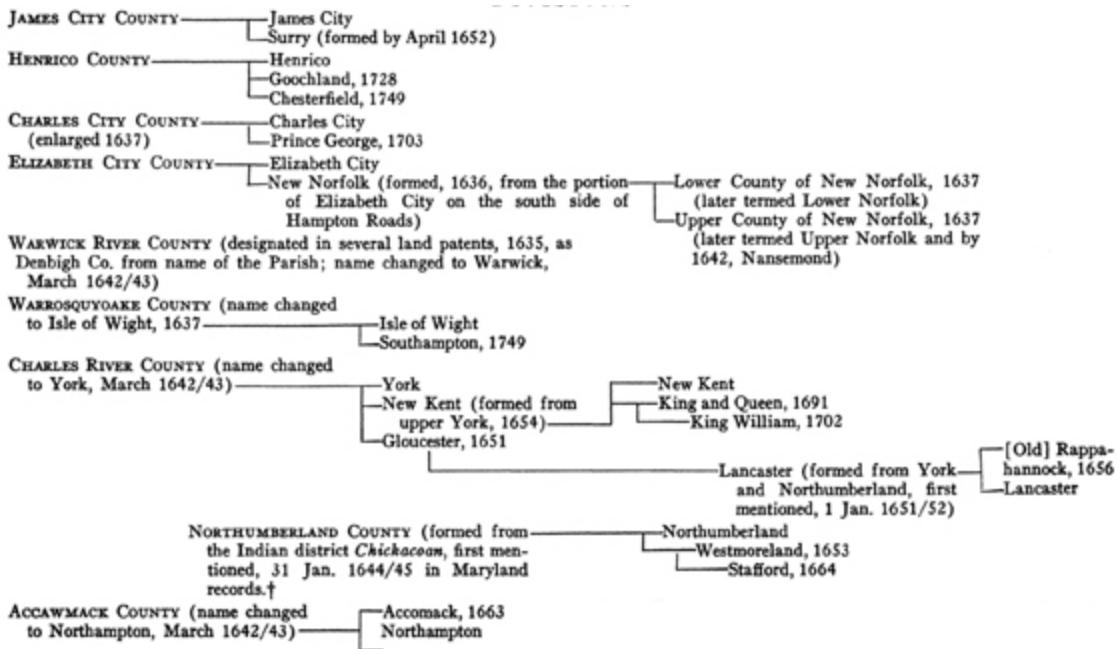
A brief history of earlier editions of *Adventurers of Purse and Person* and of the research carried out by the many individuals who have contributed to this compilation of data regarding the earliest settlers of Virginia and the English residents who as members of the Virginia Company financed the venture on new shores is set forth in the Preface to the first volume of this edition. The reader is referred to that volume for further information on this subject; the background leading to the 1607 settlement; the vicissitudes encountered by the earliest immigrants; the rationale for the initial publication set forth in Dr. Earl Gregg Swem's Introduction to the first edition; and the Explanatory Notes, which discuss terminology encountered in seventeenth-century records.

As research on this second of the projected three volumes progressed, additional connections among the families discussed in all three volumes have been noted and are reflected herein. Several families that had not been included in earlier editions are here discussed in detail for the first time.

The compiler wishes to express special thanks to John W. Pritchett of Dallas, Texas, who made many helpful suggestions and contributed additional information about a number of families while reading proofs of the entire text of this volume.

John Frederick Dorman

EIGHT ORIGINAL SHIRES (COUNTIES) CREATED 1634
D I V I S I O N S*



* See Morgan Poitaux Robinson, "Virginia Counties," *Bulletin #9 of the Virginia State Library*.

EXPLANATION OF ARRANGEMENT

In each of the family accounts that follows, the members of the family are numbered consecutively. In most instances the member of the Virginia Company or settler in Virginia prior to 1624/5 from whom the descent has been traced has been assigned the number one (1), his or her children numbers 2, 3, 4, etc., and the members of the succeeding generations, in order, succeeding numbers. However, in several families, such as Epes, Lupo and West, in which a number of brothers came to the colony, these brothers are numbered consecutively according to their ages and the children and succeeding generations are numbered in order thereafter.

For consistency and to ensure correct identification when intermarriages occurred among the several families, these numbers had to be assigned in all of the families to be discussed in all three volumes before volume one was published. Because further research has identified additional descendants of the families discussed in volumes two and three, those newly identified individuals have been inserted in their proper sequence with the letters A, B, C, etc., appended to the preceding number, as in the case of children of 48. Sarah⁴ (Gaither) Warfield Sedgwick Talbott and her sister 50. Ann⁴ (Gaither) Hammond (pages 13 and 14 of this volume).

Preceding the name of the original ancestor and of some members of the second generation or other persons connected by marriage, a plus sign (+) indicates membership in the Virginia Company and an asterisk (*) indicates settlement in Virginia prior to 1624/5.

A superscript number following a given name indicates the generation to which the individual belongs. For example, *1. William¹ Andrews is the original settler of 1617; 32. Jacob⁴ Andrews is his great-grandson, a member of the fourth generation of the Andrews family, and 116. Sarah⁶ (Parker) Ker is Jacob's granddaughter, a member of the sixth generation.

Each member of the first five generations who left descendants known to have lived in the American colonies has been assigned a separate section in the family account in which information about his or her life, wives or husbands, and children is given. In listing the issue of such individuals, a child whose life, marriage and descendants are discussed subsequently is shown in capital letters to indicate that further information appears later in the account. If the surname of the children is different from that of the original progenitor, the surname is indicated following the word Issue.

Intermarriages between members of the several families discussed herein occurred frequently. In such instances, the name of the husband or wife (or the parent or grandparent named herein) is shown in italics with the number assigned in the family to which he or she belongs and reference to that family.

Since superscript numbers are used to identify footnotes as well as the generations to which an individual belongs, the reader should note that generation numbers are limited almost entirely to the numbers 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6, although a few references to generations 7 and 8 may appear. These numbers are appended only to given names; if a footnote number of necessity must also follow a given name, it is invariably separated from the given name by some mark of punctuation.

KEY TO ABBREVIATIONS

Br. Gen.: Alexander Brown, *The Genesis of the United States* (New York, 1897), 2 v., paged continuously.

Bruce, Ec/Hist.: Philip Alexander Bruce, *Economic History of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century* (New York and London, 1907), 2 v.

C: *Calendar of Virginia State Papers* (Richmond, 1875-93), 11 v.

Co.: County.

CP: *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, v. 1-3, ed. by Nell Marion Nugent (Richmond, 1934-79), v. 4-7, ed. by Dennis Ray Hudgins (Richmond, 1994-99).

Cra. Rep.: Lyon Gardiner Tyler, *The Cradle of the Republic* (Richmond, 1906).

CVR: William Glover Stanard, *Colonial Virginia Register* (Albany, N.Y., 1902)

ES: Ralph T. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore* (Richmond, 1951), 2 v., ed. by George Carrington Mason.

Esqr.: Esquire.

Gent.: Gentleman.

H: William Waller Hening, *The Statutes at Large; Being a Collection of All the Laws of Virginia* (Richmond, etc., 1809-23), 13 v.
[References to v. I-IV are to the second edition used in the facsimile reprint, Charlottesville, 1969].

Hinshaw: William Wade Hinshaw, *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy*, I, *North Carolina* (Ann Arbor, Mich, 1936); II, *New Jersey and Pennsylvania* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1938); IV, *Ohio* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1946); VI, *Virginia* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1950).

Hotten: John Camden Hotten, *The Original Lists of Persons of Quality and Others Who Went from Great Britain to the American Plantations 1600-1700* (New York, 1874).

JHB: *Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, 1619-1776* (Richmond, 1905-15), 13 v., ed. by H. R. McIlwaine.

- Leonard: Cynthia Miller Leonard, comp., *The General Assembly of Virginia, July 30, 1619-January 11, 1978, A Bicentennial Register of Members* (Richmond, 1978).
- MCGC: *Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia*, 2nd ed. (Richmond, 1979), ed. by H. R. McIlwaine.
- MHM: *Maryland Historical Magazine* (Baltimore, 1906-), 100 v.
- Mrs.: Mistress (often a single woman).
- N: *Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, Antiquary* (Baltimore, 1895-1906), 5 v., ed. By Edward Wilson James.
- NEHGR: *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register* (Boston, 1847-), 159 v.
- NGSQ: *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (Washington, 1912-), 93 v.
- P.C.C.: Prerogative Court of Canterbury.
- P.R.O.: Public Record Office, London.
- R: *The Virginia Historical Register, and Literary Advertiser* (Richmond, 1848-53), 6 v., ed. by William Maxwell.
- R, Va. Co.: *The Records of the Virginia Company of London* (Washington, 1906-35), 4 v., ed. by Susan Myra Kingsbury.
- SCH&GM: *The South Carolina Historical & Genealogical Magazine* (Charleston, 1900-51), 52 v.
- Smith, Tra.: *Travels and Works of Captain John Smith* (Edinburgh, 1910), 2 v., ed. by Edward Arber and A. G. Bradley.
- T: *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine* (Richmond, 1919-52), 33 v.
- V: *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Richmond, 1893-), 113 v.
- Val. Papers: *The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers* (Richmond, 1927), 4 v., ed. by William Clayton Torrence.
- Va. Carolorum: Edward Duffield Neill, *Virginia Carolorum: The Colony Under the Rule of Charles the First and Second, A.D. 1625-A.D. 1685, Based upon Manuscripts and Documents of the Period* (Albany, N. Y., 1886).
- W(1): *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, 1st ser. (Williamsburg, 1892-1919), 27 v.

- W(2): *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, 2nd ser. (Williamsburg, 1921-43), 23 v.
- W{3}: *The William and Mary Quarterly: A Magazine of Early American History*, 3rd ser. (Williamsburg, 1944-), 62 v.
- Waters, *Gleanings*: Henry F. Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (Boston, 1901), 2 v., paged continuously.

GAITHER¹

*1. JOHN¹ GAITHER came to Virginia, 1620, in the *George* and was living at James City, 1623/4,² but by 25 Jan. 1624/5 was at Mulberry Island under Capt. William Pierce. The date of his return to England is unknown but by midsummer 1636 he again sailed for the colony and on his second trip was accompanied by his wife. On the list of those who took the oaths of "Allegiance and Supremacie," 24 July 1635, before sailing on the *Assurance* from Gravesend to Virginia were "Jo. Gater aged 36, Joan Gater aged 23."³

The following year three patents were issued to him for land in the area which in 1637 became the Lower County of New Norfolk. These were for 300 acres, 300 acres and 200 acres, all dated 21 Sept. 1636, all in Elizabeth City County and all on a neck of land in Elizabeth River. Two of the headrights in the first one were himself and his wife Joane Gater.⁴ On 26 July 1638 he repatented the first 300 acres as 800 acres in the Lower County of New Norfolk and again mentioned a creek called "dum out of the Mire." Again John Gater and Jane Gater were two of the headrights.⁵

John¹ Gaither was appointed by Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, one of the tobacco viewers for Lower Norfolk from "Daniel Taners Creeke to Eastern Branche," and on 25 May 1640 at a court held at William Shipps' "John Gatear" was one of three men appointed to collect a quota of £36 "for the inhabitants of Daniel Tanner's Creek over all the Eastward and Southward branches" in order to meet a yearly salary of £100 for a minister for Lynnhaven Parish.⁶

By Feb. 1645/6 he married (2) Mary ____⁷ and on 12 June 1649 they assigned to John Godfrey the 800 acres he had patented in 1638.⁸ They moved from Virginia to Maryland with the Puritans (or Dissenters), 1649 or 1650, and settled first at Providence Towne on the north shore of the Severn River opposite the present city of Annapolis.

He died intestate in Anne Arundel County and at the time had not applied for land rights due all persons coming into the province to live. Letters of administration were issued to "Mary Gaethar the widow and relict of John Gaether, late of the County of Annarundel deceased," at a court held at St. Mary's City 24 Nov. 1652.⁹

Issue: (by 2) 2. JOHN³.

2. JOHN² GAITHER (John¹) may have been born in Maryland for he did not apply for land upon attaining his majority. According to his son John³ he was "one of the first seaters in them parts (meaning the head of South River)." ¹⁰ In 1674 he was bequeathed personal property by Thomas Mears of Severn River, Md., a Quaker who had been a neighbor of John¹ Gaither in Lower Norfolk County.¹¹

John² Gaither took an active part in the public life of Anne Arundel County, serving on juries, April 1679, and was a private in the Nanticoke Indian War, 1678, for which service he received 80 pounds of tobacco.¹² In 1681 he was paid 585 pounds of tobacco for public services and in 1696 he signed a document declaring himself to be a military officer under the Lord Proprietary in Anne Arundel County.¹³ He was buried 12 Nov. 1702¹⁴ and on 20 May 1703 Mrs. Ruth Gather, administratrix, returned the inventory of his estate.¹⁵

He married Ruth ___,¹⁶ who married (2), 13 Jan. 1703/4, Francis Hardesty and was buried 5 Oct. 1719.¹⁷

Issue:¹⁸ 3. JOHN³; 4. RUTH³; 5. BENJAMIN³; 6. RACHEL³; 7. EDWARD³; 8. Mary³, born 13 April 1692, married (1), 9 Feb. 1709/10,¹⁹ Joseph White, on whose estate she gave bond as administratrix, 19 Sept. 1733,²⁰ and (2), by 5 March 1734/5, Edward Nichols;²¹ 9. REBECCA³; 10. Susan³, born 1697, died 1717.

3. JOHN³ GAITHER (John², John¹), born 16 Jan. 1677/8, of "Abingdon," Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 4 May 1739-20 June 1739,²² married (1), 21 Aug. 1701, Jane [Jean] Buck who was born 19 Dec. 1681²³ and died 11 March 1718/9, and (2), 20 Aug. 1719,²⁴ Elizabeth (.Duvall) Warfield.

Issue:²⁵ (by 1) 11. Charles⁴, born and died 1702; 12. ALEXANDER⁴; 12A. John⁴, born 19 Feb. 1705/6;²⁶ 13. Edward⁴, born 17 Jan. 1708/9,²⁷ baptized 2 March 1713/4; 14. Rebecca⁴, baptized 2 March 1713/4; 15. Benjamin⁴, of Prince George's Co., Md., baptized 2 March 1713/4, left will 20 June 1791-16 Dec. 1793;²⁸ 16. Joseph⁴, baptized 2 March 1713/4, died young; 17. RACHEL⁴; 18. RICHARD⁴; 19. Samuel⁴, baptized 7 April 1717, died young; 20. David⁴, baptized 20 March 1718, left will 20 Dec. 1750-13 April 1751,²⁹ married Ruth ____; (by 2) 21. AMOS⁴; 22. Ruth⁴, born 15 Nov. 1721, died young; 23. MARY⁴; 24. RUTH⁴; 25. JOSHUA⁴; 26. REZIN⁴; 27. JOHN⁴; 28. Edward⁴; 29. ELIZABETH⁴; 30. SAMUEL⁴.

4. RUTH³ GATTHER (John², John¹), born 6 Sept. 1679, married (1), 16 Feb. 1696/7, John Warfield of Middle Neck Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., who died before 28 Feb. 1718/9 when an additional inventory of his estate was returned,³⁰ and (2), 17 June 1719,³¹ Daniel Carter.

Issue: (by 1) [WARFIELD]³² 31. RICHARD⁴; 32. JOHN⁴; 33. RUTH⁴; 34. BENJAMIN⁴; 35. Elinor⁴, baptized 18 Feb. 1718/9, died young; 36. ALEXANDER⁴; 37. EDWARD⁴; 38. MARY⁴; 39. PHILIP⁴.

5. BENJAMIN³ GATTHER (John², John¹), born 26 Feb. 1681/2, left will 26 March 1741-31 Aug. 1741.³³ He married, 8 Sept. 1709,²⁹ Sarah⁴ Burgess (see CHEW), who died 14 Nov. 1769 in her 79th year.³⁴

Issue:³⁵ 40. Benjamin⁴, born 16 July 1710, left will 13 March 1783-7 Oct. 1784;³⁶ 41. ELIZABETH⁴; 42. JOHN⁴; 43. EDWARD⁴; 44. Samuel⁴, born 19 Jan. 1717/8, of Annapolis, Md., left will 23 Sept. 1762-8 Oct. 1762,³⁷ married Ann () Burman, perhaps the Ann Gaither of Annapolis, "aged and infirm," who by will 21 Dec. 1806-26 Dec. 1808³⁸ left her estate to 205. Col. Henry⁵ Gaither and died 12 Dec. 1808;³⁹ 45. Ruth⁴, born 23 Oct. 1719; 46. Joseph⁴, born 10 March 1722/3; 47. HENRY⁴; 48. SARAH⁴; 49. William⁴, born 11 July 1726, left will 2 Oct. 1777-7 Jan. 1782;⁴⁰ 50. ANN⁴; 51. MARY⁵; 52. CASSANDRA⁴.

6. RACHEL³ GAITHER (John², John¹), born 19 April 1687, married, 18 April 1706, Samuel White of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 19 May 1755-21 Aug. 1755.⁴¹

Issue: [WHITE]⁴² 53. SAMUEL⁴; 54. Joseph⁵, baptized 13 Jan. 1709/10; 55. John⁴;⁴³ 56. Susannah⁴; 57. Richard⁴, baptized 10 Oct. 1717; 57A. Ruth⁴, baptized 17 Aug. 1718; 58. Rachel⁴, baptized 10 July 1720.

7. Capt. EDWARD³ GAITHER (John², John¹), born 28 June 1689, left will 2 Jan. 1740/1-10 April 1741.⁴⁴ He married (1), 21 Feb. 1709/10, Mary Duvall, who was buried 25 Sept. 1710, (2) Rachel ___, and (3), 19 Aug. 1734, Margaret (Sellman) Williams, who left will 7 May 1762-9 June 1762.⁴⁵

Issue:⁴⁶ (by 1) 59. Mary⁴, died in infancy; (by 2) 60. Jane⁴; 61. LEAH⁴; 62. Diana⁴; 63. Moses⁴, died before 15 Aug. 1749 when the inventory of his estate was made;⁴⁷ 64. RACHEL⁴; 65. Sarah⁴, born 15 Feb. 1721/2; 66. EDWARD⁴.

9. REBECCA³ GAITHER (John², John¹), born 24 May 1695, died after 1742 when she signed the inventory of her brother Benjamin as next of kin.⁴⁸ She married Richard Stimson.⁴⁹

Issue: [STIMSON]⁵⁰ 67. Francis⁴, baptized 10 July 1720; 68. Ruth⁴, baptized 1 March 1721/2.

12. ALEXANDER⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹), born 1 Oct. 1703,⁵¹ died by 5 Sept. 1769 when the Vestry of St. Anne's Parish ordered £2 paid to his widow.⁵² He married, 23 Oct. 1729,⁵³ Sarah Wells.

Issue: 69. Elizabeth⁵, left will 10 April 1781-10 Aug. 1781.⁵⁴

17. RACHEL⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹), baptized 2 March 1713/4, married William Pickett.

Issue: [PICKETT] 70. RACHEL⁵.

18. RICHARD⁴ (Gaither (John³, John², John¹), born 25 Dec. 1714, died before 1814. He married Martha ___.

Issue: Undetermined.

21. AMOS⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹), baptized 10 July 1720, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 27 July 1790-4 Sept. 1790.⁵⁵ He married ___.

Issue: 71. MARY⁵; 72. Eleanor⁵, married, (license 18) Jan. 1791,⁵⁶ Thomas Bicknell.

23. MARY⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹), baptized 40ct. 1724, married 111. Seth⁵ Warfield, baptized 15 June 1723/4,⁵⁷ took oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 28 Feb. 1778, and left will 2 Aug. 1798-codicil 10 March 1805-14 May 1805.⁵⁸

Issue: [WARFIELD]⁵⁹ 73. Seth⁵, married Ruth ___, who joined him in selling 3 acres of "Warfield's Forrest" to Beni⁵, 2 Nov. 1809;⁶⁰ 74. Elizabeth⁵, died unmarried before 1805; 75. BENI⁵; 76. BELA [Beal]⁵; 78. AZEL⁵; 79. MARY⁵; 80. AMOS⁵; 81. ELI⁵; 82. Mary Ann⁵, married 165. Edmund⁵ Warfield.

24. RUTH⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹), born 4 Oct. 1724, married Robert Davis of "Ranter's Ridge," near Woodstock, Anne Arundel Co., Md., born 8 July 1719, left will 11 Jan. 1763-22 Dec. 1789.⁶¹

Issue: [DAVIS]⁶² 83. Nicholas⁵, died before Dec. 1799, perhaps moved to Roostown, Pa., married ___; 84. Thomas⁵, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., died about 1812, married ___; 85. ELY⁵; 86. Ichabod⁶, married, 22 Jan. 1785,⁶³ 380. *Delilah*⁶ Randall (see CHEW); 87. Robert⁵, of Roostown, Pa.; 88. Gaither⁵, daughter, of Baltimore Co., Md.; 89. MILCAH⁵; 90. Ruth⁵, married John Randall of Anne Arundel Co., Md.; 91. Elizabeth⁵, married John Brown of Anne Arundel Co., Md.; 92. Sarah⁵, married, Ralph Gaither of Frederick Co., Md.⁶⁴

25. JOSHUA⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹), deposed 28 April 1803 he was aged nearly 77,⁶⁵ took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., March 1778, and died after 2 July 1803 when he deeded all of his real and personal property to his son Jeremiah, provided he care of his sister Susanna.⁶⁶ He probably married his cousin Sarah Jacob, daughter of Jeremiah Jacob.

Issue: 93. Jeremiah⁵; 94. Susanna⁵.

26. REZIN⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., took the oath of allegiance, March 1778, and died before 11 Aug. 1807 when John Gaither gave bond as his administrator.⁶⁷ He married his housekeeper Sarah Yieldhill.

Issue:⁶⁸ 95. John⁵, probably the John, silversmith of Washington, D.C., who died 10 June 1819 at the house of his mother, Sarah Gaither, at Elk

Ridge, Anne Arundel Co., Md.;⁶⁹ 96. Sarah⁵; 97. Rebecca⁵, minor in 1812; 98. Ruth⁵, minor in 1812; 99. Rezin⁵; 100. JOSHUA⁵; 101. Elizabeth⁵.

27. JOHN⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 24 June 1751-15 Oct. 1751.⁷⁰ He married Anne Ruley.

Issue:⁷¹ 102. BENJAMIN⁵; 103. JOHN⁵; 104. Elizabeth⁵; 105. Anne⁵; 106. Seth⁵, took oath of allegiance in March 1778, married, (license 24) Jan. 1778,⁷² Rebecca Yieldhall.

29. ELIZABETH⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹) married ____ Ijams.

Issue: [IJAMS] 107. Henry⁵; [Other children, unidentified].

30. SAMUEL⁴ GAITHER (John³, John², John¹) took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., March 1778, and left will 18 April 1783-14 Aug. 1783.⁷³ He married Ruth ____.

Issue:⁷⁴ 108. REZIN⁵; 109. Actious [Nackey]⁵, married Bazil Ridgely who enlisted, 3 Feb. 1776, in the Flying Camp and later was ensign in the 1st Maryland Regiment but resigned 7 Dec. 1777.⁷⁵

31. RICHARD⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 1 March 1765-6 May 1765.⁷⁶ He married (1) Marian Caldwell and (2) Sarah (Gambrill?).

Issue: [WARFIELD] (by 1) 110. John⁵, born 15 Jan. 1722/3, married Elizabeth ____; 111. Seth⁵, married 23. Mary⁴ Gaither; 112. RICHARD⁵; 113. Luke⁵, left will 18 Oct. 1768-15 Nov. 1780;⁷⁷ (by 2) 114. Joseph⁵, died before 22 Aug. 1787 when Richard Warfield Turner gave bond as his administrator;⁷⁸ 115. RACHEL⁵.

32. JOHN⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) died 30 Jan 1776,⁷⁹ leaving will 8 Feb. 1773-13 March 1776.⁸⁰ He married Rachel Dorsey, daughter of Joshua and Ann (Ridgely) Dorsey, who was born 6 July 1717 and died 14 Dec. 1776.⁸¹

Issue: [WARFIELD]⁸² 116. Ann⁵, born 8 Dec. 1741, married John Wyman; 117. John⁵, born 29 April 1744, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 30 Nov. 1775-1 Jan. 1776;⁸³ 118. SARAH⁵; 119. Henry⁵, born 13 Jan. 1748/9; 120. CHARLES⁵; 121. Amelia⁵, born 3 April 1755, left will 1 May

1808-19 Sept. 1808;⁸⁴ 122. RACHEL⁵; 123. Joshua⁵, born 27 April 1761, left will 6 Nov. 1813-18 Jan. 1814,⁸⁵ married (1), 8 Oct. 1781, Elizabeth Dorsey and (2), (license 13) Jan. 1783,⁸⁶ Mary Ann Jones.

33. RUTH⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) died 1781. She married, 15 Sept. 1719, Richard Davis, born 16 Oct. 1697, died 4 Aug. 1743, left will 17 May 1743-18 Oct. 1743.⁸⁷

Issue: [DAVIS]⁸⁸ 124. Elizabeth⁵, baptized 16 July 1721; 125. Thomas⁵, born 2 Sept. 1722, tanner of Frederick Co., Md., married Anne Culver; 126. John⁵, baptized 1723, died young; 127. RICHARD⁵; 128. JOHN⁵; 129. Ruth⁵, born 13 Feb. 1728/9; 130. Caleb⁵, born 10 Sept. 1731, died before 8 June 1769, married, 15 Dec. 1759, Lucretia Griffith, born 5 Feb. 1739, who married (2) Azel Waters; 131. Mary⁵, born 20 April 1734; 132. JOSHUA⁵.

34. BENJAMIN⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) died before 20 Jan. 1753 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁸⁹ He married (1), 12 Oct. 1731 in Cecil Co., Md., Rebecca Ridgely, daughter of Nicholas and Sarah (Worthington) Ridgely, born 18 Oct. 1714,⁹⁰ and (2) Ann White.

Issue: [WARFIELD] (by 1) 133. Nicholas Ridgely⁵, left will 25 Oct. 1811-10 Dec. 1814;⁹¹ 133. BENJAMIN⁵; 134. VACHEL⁵; 135. ELISHA⁵; 136. MARY RIDGELY⁵; (by 2) 137. CALIFF⁵; 138. (Daughter)⁵, married Charles Banks; 139. Nancy⁵, married, (license 6) June 1797,⁹² John H. Lansdale.

36. ALEXANDER⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) left will 18 Nov. 1748-24 Jan. 1749/50.⁹³ He married Thomasine Worthington, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Ridgely) Worthington, born 9 June 1724, who married (2) Francis Simpson.⁹⁴

Issue: [WARFIELD]⁹⁵ 140. Thomas⁵, left will 4 Dec. 1766-23 Feb. 1767;⁹⁶ 141. JOHN WORTHINGTON⁵; 142. BRICE⁵; 143. Elizabeth⁵, married (1) 99. West⁵ Burgess (see CHEW) and (2), by 11 April 1780,⁹⁷ John Dickerson; 144. Ruth⁵, never married; 145. Deborah⁵, married 100. Caleb⁵ Burgess (see CHEW); 146. Alexander⁵, posthumous, died 2 Dec. 1812, aged 62 yrs. 8 mos. 19 days,⁹⁸ left will 3 July 1811-14 Dec. 1812.⁹⁹

37. EDWARD⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 11 Aug. 1710, died 31 Dec. 1786, leaving will 12 April 1782-13 Feb. 1787.¹⁰⁰ He was a planter of “Venison Park,” Anne Arundel Co., Md. He married, 6 Sept. 1741,¹⁰¹ Rachel Riggs, daughter of John and Mary (Davis) Riggs, who was born 11 June 1724 and died 16 April 1794.¹⁰²

Issue: [WARFIELD]¹⁰³ 147. Ephraim⁵, born 23 Aug. 1741, died 22 Oct. 1832, left will 21 June 1825-29 Nov. 1833,¹⁰⁴ of Anne Arundel Co., Md., served in the Revolutionary War; 148. Edward⁵, born 8 Jan. 1745/6, died 19 Dec. 1768; 149. Achsah⁵, born 4 June 1747, married Joseph Hall; 150. Robert⁵, born 1 May 1749, left will 27 April 1817-3 Aug. 1818;¹⁰⁵ 151. JAMES⁵; 152. LEVIN⁵; 153. Ruth⁵, born 6 Feb. 1756, died unmarried; 154. Catherine⁵, born 22 July 1758, died unmarried; 155. RACHEL⁵; 156. Sarah⁵, married (1) 183. Zachariah⁵ Gaither and (2) Helmer; 157. Elizabeth⁵, born 23 Aug. 1764, married James Ray; 158. EDWARD⁵.

38. MARY⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married, 1 Jan. 1729/30,¹⁰⁶ Augustine Marriott, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 3 Jan. 1771-17 June 1772.¹⁰⁷

Issue: [MARRIOTT]¹⁰⁸ 159. ACHSAH⁵; 160. Sarah⁵, married William Yieldhall, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 24 Nov. 1789-21 Dec. 1789;¹⁰⁹ 161. MARY⁵; 162. John⁵, married 326. Ann⁶ Warfield(see WILKINS).

39. PHILIP⁴ WARFIELD (Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), of “Venison Park,” Anne Arundel Co., Md., died after 2 March 1778 when he took the oath of allegiance. He married, by Dec. 1751, Ann Purdy, daughter of Edmund Purdy.

Issue: [WARFIELD]¹¹⁰ 163. Philip⁵, took oath of allegiance, 1778, married Susannah Hobbs; 164. Ephraim⁵, married, (license 1) March 1794,¹¹¹ Ariana Worthington Watkins; 165. EDMOND⁵; 166. Lydia⁵, married, (license 6) Oct. 1779,¹¹² William Hobbs; 167. John⁵, moved to Kentucky, married (1), (license 3) Dec. 1788,¹¹³ Asenath Hobbs, daughter of William Hobbs, and (2), Nancy Bosley; 168. Elizabeth⁵, married, (license 2) Jan. 1793,¹¹⁴ Jeremiah Duvall; 169. Ruth⁵, died unmarried; 170. SARAH⁵; 171. William⁵; 172. Richard⁵, married, (license 9) March

1803, ¹¹⁵ Sally Ann Watkins and moved west, possibly to Greene Co., Ohio; ¹¹⁶ 173. Mary⁵, died unmarried; 174. Amelia⁵, married, (license 18) Jan. 1792, ¹¹⁷ Joseph Higgins; 175. Rachel⁵, died unmarried; 176. Polly⁵, moved west with kinsmen.

41. ELIZABETH⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 14 Oct. 1711, ¹¹⁸ left will 26 Dec. 1773-22 Jan. 1774. ¹¹⁹ She married (1) Thomas Davis, born 24 Feb. 1704/5, died 19 April 1749, ¹²⁰ and (2) Mark Brown, Jr., who left will 21 Oct. 1752-30 April 1753. ¹²¹

Issue: (by 1) [DAVIS] ¹²² 177. Mary⁵, born 22 Dec. 1733, died 1784, married 97. *Edward⁵ Burgess* (see CHEW); 178. EPHRAIM⁵; 179. SARAH⁵; 180. Elizabeth [Betsey]⁵, born 20 Aug. 1741, died 21 Dec. 1795, left will dated 4 Dec. 1795, ¹²³ married, 1784, John Welch, natural son of John Welch; ¹²⁴ 181. AMOS⁵.

42. JOHN⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 24 April 1713, died 6 Sept. 1784, left will 3 Sept. 1783-6 Nov. 1784. ¹²⁵ He resided in Anne Arundel Co., Md. He married Agnes (Rogers) Williams, daughter of John Rogers and widow of John Williams, who was born 2 Oct. 1733 and died 3 Aug. 1802.

Issue: ¹²⁶ 182. JOHN ROGERS⁵; 183. ZACHARIAH⁵; 184. VACHEL⁵; 185. SAMUEL⁵; 186. Anne⁵, born 31 March 1755, died 19 Jan. 1835, unmarried; 187. Sarah⁵, born 19 Jan. 1757, left will 18 Dec. 1815-6 Feb. 1816; ¹²⁷ 188. Mary⁵, born 25 Dec. 1758, left will 14 Dec. 1815-6 Feb. 1816; ¹²⁸ 189. SUSANNAH⁵; 190. Agnes [Nancy]⁵, born 17 Jan. 1762, married 208. Gerrard⁵ Gaither; 191. Evan⁵, born 17 April 1765, died 23 Nov. 1793, left will 6 Oct. 1793-11 Feb. 1794. ¹²⁹

43. EDWARD⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 20 Dec. 1714, ¹³⁰ left will 26 March 1777-11 June 1777. ¹³¹ He married Eleanor (____) Whittle, who as his widow moved to Iredell Co., N.C., and lived until after 1790 when she was named in her daughter Sarah's will.

Issue: ¹³² 192. BASIL⁵; 193. BENJAMIN⁵; 194. ELEANOR⁵; 195. GREENBERRY⁵; 196. BURGESS⁶; 197. NICHOLAS⁵; 198. JOHNSEY; 199. Sarah⁵, left will 4 May 1790-24 Aug. 1792; ¹³³ 200. Cassandra⁵, married, 8 Nov. 1792, James Reid; 201. BRICE⁵; 202. Lyla⁵; 203. ELI⁵.

47. HENRY⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), of Montgomery Co., Md., born 24 May 1724, left will 24 Aug. 1780-21 Aug. 1783.¹³⁴ He married Martha Ridgely, who left will 2 Feb. 1795-7 Nov. 1797.¹³⁵

Issue: 204. WILLIAM⁵; 205. Henry Chew⁵, died 22 June 1811 at Georgetown, D.C., in his 61st year,¹³⁶ left undated will proved 27 Aug. 1811,¹³⁷ served as ensign to major in the Maryland Line, 1776-83, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, lieutenant colonel commandant of 3rd Infantry, U.S. Army, 1793-1802, later of "Carenot," Montgomery Co., Md.; 206. Beale⁵, left will 13 April 1835-26 March 1839;¹³⁸ 207. EPHRAIM⁵; 208. GERRARD⁵; 209. BENJAMIN⁵; 210. DANIEL⁵; 211. FREDERICK⁵; 212. ANN⁵; 213. ELIZABETH⁵; 214. Deborah⁵, left will 21 May 1828-10 June 1828,¹³⁹ married, (license 5) Feb. 1803,¹⁴⁰ James Ray; 215. MARY⁵; 216. AMELIA⁵.

48. SARAH⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 29 March 1725, married (1) Richard Warfield, son of Alexander and Sarah (Pierpont) Warfield, of "Brandy," Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 15 June 1752-9 Nov. 1752,¹⁴¹ (2) John Sedgwick, who left will 5 Sept. 1753-10 Aug. 1757,¹⁴² and (3), 27 March 1765,¹⁴³ Benjamin Talbott, who purchased 177V2 acres of "Gaither's Chance" from John Hammond, 12 Sept. 1765,¹⁴⁴ the same day, with Sarah, sold a different 177 acre portion of "Gaither's Chance" to Hammond,¹⁴⁵ and, 10 Aug. 1775, joined by Richard⁵ Warfield and his wife Ann, sold a further 74 acres of "Gaither's Chance" to Hammond.¹⁴⁶ He presumably married (2), (license 13) April 1785,¹⁴⁷ 244. Sarah⁵ Gaither and died before Feb. 1789 when she married William Merriken.

Issue: (by 1) [WARFIELD]¹⁴⁸ 217. LANCELOT⁵; 218. Mary⁵, married Elijah Robertson; 219. RICHARD⁵; 220. ELIZABETH⁵; (by 3) [TALBOTT] 220A. THOMAS⁵; 220B. Ann⁵, married Elijah Robertson.

50. ANN⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 25 Feb. 1729/30, died 29 May 1783 in Baltimore Co., Md., left will 29 May 1783-26 June 1784.¹⁴⁹ She married, 14 May 1748,¹⁵⁰ John Hammond, son of Thomas John and Ann (Cockey) Hammond, born 9 June 1729 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., left undated will proved 15 Dec. 1780.¹⁵¹

Issue: [HAMMOND]¹⁵² 221. VACHEL⁵; 221A. JOHN⁵; 221B. BEALE⁵; 221C. ANNE⁵; 221D. SARAH⁵; 221E. HENRIETTA⁵; 221F. Rebecca⁵.

51. MARY [MARIA]⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 17 March 1732/3, married (1) Edward Norwood and (2) ___ Long.

Issue: (by 1) [NORWOOD] 222. Mary⁵; 223. John⁵.

52. CASSANDRA⁴ GAITHER (Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 23 March 1734/5, married Thomas Linthicum, son of Francis and Eleanor (Williams) Linthicum, born 29 Aug. 1743. They moved to Dorchester Co., Md.

Issue: [LINTHICUM]¹⁵³ 224. ANN⁵; 225. Benjamin⁵, married ___; 226. Edward⁵.

53. SAMUEL⁴ WHITE (Rachel³ Gaither, John², John¹), baptized 13 Jan. 1709/10, died 9 March 1751 in his 45th year.¹⁵⁴ He married ___.

Issue: [WHITE] 227. Samuel⁵.

61. LEAH⁴ GAITHER (Edward³, John², John¹) probably married (1) Bazil Phelps, son of Walter and Rose (Bazil) Phelps, baptized 18 May 1719,¹⁵⁵ later of South River, Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 12 Aug. 1760-18 Oct. 1760,¹⁵⁶ and (2) ___ Kirkland.¹⁵⁷

Issue: (by 1) [PHELPS]¹⁵⁸ 228. Edward⁵; 229. BAZIL⁵; 230. Gaither⁵; 231. Absolute⁵, unborn 1760.

64. RACHEL⁴ GAITHER (Edward³, John², John¹), born 1 June 1718, married, 29 Nov. 1736,¹⁵⁹ Jeremiah Jacob, son of John and Mary (Swanson) Jacob, baptized 28 June 1713, died about 1781 in North Carolina. They resided in Sugarland Hundred, Frederick Co., Md.¹⁶⁰

Issue: [JACOB]¹⁶¹ 232. Joseph⁵, born about 1739, married Lucy ___; 233. Ann⁵, married 103. John⁵ Gaither; 234. JEREMIAH⁵; 235. Rachel⁵, married 102. Benjamin⁵ Gaither; 236. Sarah⁵, married ___ Gaither; 237. ZACHARIAH⁵; 238. REBECCA⁵; 239. Edward Gaither⁵, born 4 Jan. 1759, was drafted in 1777 in Montgomery Co., Md., under Capt. Briscoe and Lt. Basil Gaither for three months, after marriage moved to Iredell Co., N.C., and served in 1781 as a mounted gunman for about ten weeks and in 1782 against Tories on Pedee River for six weeks, moved to the Clinch River in

East Tennessee for about five years and then about 1803 to Wilson Co., Tenn.,¹⁶² married, 28 Oct. 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,¹⁶³ Mary Summers; 240. Ruth⁵, aged 13 in 1776; 241. John⁵, aged 12 in 1776.

66. EDWARD⁴ GAITHER (Edward³, John², John¹) died before 4 Jan. 1794 when Henry Gaither and William Merrikin were granted administration on his estate.¹⁶⁴ He took the oath of allegiance in March 1778. He married Sarah Howard, daughter of Joseph and Margeray (Keith) Howard.

Issue:¹⁶⁵ 242. Col. Edward⁵, born 28 Oct. 1745, died 24 Sept. 1787 at "The Woodyard," Prince George's Co., Md.,¹⁶⁶ left will 18 Sept. 1787-3 Oct. 1787,¹⁶⁷ captain and major of the Elk Ridge Battalion of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia, during the Revolutionary War, merchant of Anne Arundel County; 243. Joseph⁵, born 23 Feb. 1746/7, died young; 244. Sarah⁵, born 6 April 1749, presumably married (1), (license 13) April 1785,¹⁶⁸ Benjamin Talbott, widower of 48. Sarah⁴ Gaither, and (2), (license 17) Feb. 1789,¹⁶⁹ William Merriken of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 19 Feb. 1802-23 March 1802;¹⁷⁰ 245. HENRY⁵; 246. EPHRAIM⁵; 247. Beale⁵, born 14 Nov. 1755, of Berkeley Co., W.Va.; 248. John Howard⁵, born 8 Sept. 1757, died 24 April 1840 in Washington Co., Md.;¹⁷¹ 249. Elijah⁵, born 28 March 1759, of Hagerstown, Md., 1786, of Moorefield, Hardy Co., W.Va., by 1794, and of Hampshire Co., W.Va., by 9 Dec. 1799 when he and wife Harriet sold one acre in Romney to Andrew Wodrow;¹⁷² 250. MARGERY⁵.

70. RACHEL⁵ PICKETT (Rachel⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹) married James Disney, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Gwinn) Disney, who was born 28 May 1755 and died before 1828.

Issue: [DISNEY]¹⁷³ 251. Elizabeth⁶, born about 1774, married, (license 8) Feb. 1794,¹⁷⁴ Moses Deaver; 252. William I.⁶, born 1778, died 30 March 1842, Knox Co., Ohio, married Amelia Elliott; 253. James⁶, born about 1780, died 1850-60 in LaGrange, Ind., married (1) and (2) Eliza Leisure; 254. Richard⁶, died before 1840 in Knox Co., Ind., married (1), (license 31) July 1802,¹⁷⁵ Hannah White and (2) (license 19) April 1804,¹⁷⁶ Regina White; 255. Mordecai⁶, born 1770-80, married, (license 11) Oct. 1811,¹⁷⁷ Achsah White; 256. (possibly) (Child)⁶.

71. MARY⁵ GAITHER (Amos⁴, John³, John², John¹) died before 1790. She married, (license 31) Dec. 1777,¹⁷⁸ Rezin. Gambrill.

Issue: [GAMBRILL] 258. Amos⁶; 259. Eleanor⁶; 260. John⁶.

75. BENI⁵ WARFIELD (Mary⁴ Gaitherjohn³, John², John¹) left will 28 March 1827-7 Oct. 1829.¹⁷⁹ He took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 2 March 1778. He married, (license 28) April 1779,¹⁸⁰ Ariana Dorsey.

Issue: [WARFIELD]¹⁸¹ 261. Sarah⁶; 262. Margaret⁶, left will 13 April 1850-4 May 1850;¹⁸² 263. Marion⁶; 264. Daniel⁶, died 21 June 1867, aged 84, proprietor of Monumental Mills at Baltimore, Md., married (1), (license 20) Feb. 1807,¹⁸³ Eleanor Merriweather and (2), (license 9) Feb. 1819,¹⁸⁴ Ann Mactier; 265. Nicholas Dorsey⁶, married, (license 17) Feb. 1826,¹⁸⁵ Rebecca Burgess; 266. Charles Dorsey⁶, born about 1780, left will 13 May 1852-4 June 1852,¹⁸⁶ planter of Howard Co., Md.,¹⁸⁷ married, (license 16) Jan. 1823,¹⁸⁸ Ruth (Griffith) Dorsey, born about 1794, left will 17 July 1852-19 Sept. 1854;¹⁸⁹ 267. Alfred⁶.

76. BELA⁵ [Beal] WARFIELD (Mary⁴ Gaitherjohn³, John², John¹) left will 3 Nov. 1816-24 Nov. 1817.¹⁹⁰ He married, (license 25) July 1785,¹⁹¹ Achsah Dorsey.

Issue: [WARFIELD]¹⁹² 268. Lucretia⁶, left will 16 Feb. 1836-22 Dec. 1836;¹⁹³ 269. Mary Gaither⁶, born about 1791, left will 24 Oct. 1851-4 Sept. 1854;¹⁹⁴ 270. Sarah G.⁶, born 1796, left will 15 July 1855-4 Sept. 1856;¹⁹⁵ 271. Juliet [Julia]⁶, born about 1798, died 1851; 272. Rachel⁶; 273. Achsah Dorsey⁶; 274. Nicholas Dorsey⁶, married 581. Rebecca⁶ Gaither; 275. Mary Ann⁶, married, (license 19) Sept. 1807,¹⁹⁶ Rezin Welch; 276. Bela⁶, born about 1793;¹⁹⁷ 277. Joshua⁶.

78. AZEL⁵ WARFIELD (Mary⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹) died before Sept. 1822 when Elizabeth Warfield and Richard Warfield gave bond as his administrators.¹⁹⁸ He took the oath of allegiance 28 Feb. 1778. He married, (license 4) Dec. 1786,¹⁹⁹ Elizabeth Welling who left will 31 March 1843-9 May 1843.²⁰⁰

Issue: [WARFIELD]²⁰¹ 278. Richard⁶; 279. Azel⁶, born about 1790, of Howard Co., Md.,²⁰² perhaps married (1), (license 6) March 1812,²⁰³ Sarah WoodHincks and(2), (license 1)Dec. 1821,²⁰⁴ MaryDelawder; 280. Elizabeth⁶; 281. William W.⁶, born about 1793, planter of Howard Co., Md.,²⁰⁵ married ____; 282. Mary⁶, married, (license 12) March 1823,²⁰⁶ John Fisher; 283. Matilda⁶; 284. Henry⁶, born about 1796, left will 19 Dec. 1854-4 May 1858,²⁰⁷ of Howard Co., Md., married, (license 1) Nov. 1822,²⁰⁸ Juliet Dorsey, born about 1796; 285. Eliza⁶, married ____ Mercer; 286. Sarah Welling⁶, married, 29 Jan. 1824,²⁰⁹ Talbot Griffith Shipley, born 28 Jan. 1803;²¹⁰ 287. Ann⁶, married ____ Dorsey; 288. George W.⁶, born about 1807, planter of Howard Co., Md.,²¹¹ married Sarah ___, born about 1814; 289. Charles A.⁶, died before 11 March 1841 when William Owings gave bond as his administrator,²¹² married, (license 2) Dec. 1822,²¹³ Juliana (Owings) Dorsey, widow of Charles Boone Dorsey.

79. MARY⁵ WARFIELD (Mary⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹) died before 1805. She married, (license 12) Dec. 1791,²¹⁴ Joseph Owings.

Issue: [OWINGS] 289A. Anna⁶.

80. AMOS⁵ WARFIELD (Mary⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹) died by 24 Sept. 1822 when Sarah Warfield and Seth Washington Warfield gave bond as his administrators.²¹⁵ He married, (license 8) Nov. 1783,²¹⁶ 608. Sarah⁶ Warfield.

Issue: [WARFIELD]²¹⁷ 290. Mary⁶, married, (license 10) Nov. 1812,²¹⁸ John Holland Warfield; 291. Lydia⁶, married, (license 31) Jan. 1816,²¹⁹ Warner Welsh; 292. Catherine⁶, married, (license 27) Nov. 1823,²²⁰ Fielder Wilson; 293. Seth Washington.⁶

81. ELI⁵ WARFIELD (Mary⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹) died before 29 Aug. 1815 when George Warfield gave bond as administrator of his estate.²²¹ He married, (license 17) Feb. 1792,²²² Frances (Dorsey) Chapman who died before 23 July 1846 when Nicholas R. Warfield was granted administration on her estate.²²³

Issue: [WARFIELD]²²⁴ 294. George⁶; 295. Eli Gaither⁶, died before 10 Jan. 1842 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix,²²⁵ of Anne

Arundel Co., Md., married, (license 10) June 1831,²²⁶ Ellen Bowie Magruder, born about 1800, who resided as a widow in Montgomery Co., Md.;²²⁷ 296. Seth⁶, died before 26 Feb. 1837 when his widow renounced administration on his estate and it was granted to Charles D. Warfield,²²⁸ married Elizabeth ____; 297. Reuben⁶; 298. Rufus⁶; 299. Louisa⁶, married, (license 18) July 1826,²²⁹ James Henderson; 300. Eleanor⁶, married, (license 23) Nov. 1832,²³⁰ Nicholas R. Warfield of Joshua.

85. ELY⁵ DAVIS (Ruth⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1790, married Jane Sears.²³¹

Issue: [DAVIS] 301. Richard⁶, born 1786, died 28 April 1872 in Howard Co., Md., married, 7 Sept. 1820, Rebecca Black, born 1799, died 28 May 1866 in Howard Co., Md.;²³² 302. (Son)⁶; 303. (Son)⁶; 304. (Son)⁶; 305. (Son)⁶; 306. (Daughter)⁶.

89. MILCAH⁵ DAVIS (Ruth⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹) married Caleb Warfield, son of Joshua and Ruth (Davis) Warfield, who moved to Montgomery Co., Ky., and later to Hardin Co., Ky., where he married (2), (bond 11) June 1828,²³³ Leah (____) Barnett and left will 23 Dec. 1835-15 Feb. 1836.²³⁴

Issue: [WARFIELD]²³⁵ 307. Caleb⁶, born about 1799, died 29 May 1865 in Macon Co., 111., married (1) Nancy Livingston, who died 13 Aug. 1834, aged 34, (2), 21 May 1835 in Macon Co., 111., Nancy Rae, and (3), 27 Aug. 1849, Ann Wood; 308. Mary Betsy⁶, married 20 Oct. 1812,²³⁶ Henry Long; 309. Smith⁶; 310. John Wesley⁶.

100. JOSHUA⁵ GAITHER (Rezin⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 1780-90, was murdered about 1844. He married Elizabeth ___,²³⁷ who was born about 1810. They resided in Anne Arundel Co., Md.,²³⁸ and as a widow she lived in Prince George's Co., Md.,²³⁹ before moving to Youngstown, Ohio.

Issue: 311. Amos K.⁶, born Dec. 1826, machinist of Youngstown, Ohio, married, about 1848, Martha E. ___, born Jan. 1830;²⁴⁰ 312. (Child)⁶; 313. Thomas J.⁶, born July 1830, of Howard Co., Md., Trumbull Co., Ohio, and Youngstown, Ohio, married Algoe C. ___, born Dec. 1839;²⁴¹ 314. Andrew J.⁶, born about 1832; 315. Elizabeth A.⁶, born about 1834; 316. Richard

H.⁶, born about 1838; 317. (Child)⁶; 318. (Child)⁶; 319. (Child)⁶; 320. (Child)⁶.

102. BENJAMIN⁵ GAITHER (John⁴, John³ John², John¹) left will 21 May 1788-8 Aug. 1788.²⁴² He took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., March 1778, and later moved to Rowan Co., N.C. He married 235. Rachel⁵ Jacob.

Issue:²⁴³ 321. John⁶, left will 8 April 1833-8 July 1835,²⁴⁴ moved to Putnam Co., Ind.,²⁴⁵ married, (bond 17) Feb. 1795,²⁴⁶ Susan Johnson; 322. Jeremiah⁶, born 11 Sept. 1776, died 16 April 1848 in Iredell Co., N.C, married Eleanor (Greenfield) Gaither, widow of 197. Nicholas⁵ Gaither, who died 9 Oct. 1850; 323. Zachariah⁶, of Iredell Co., N.C; 324. Basil⁶, born 1771, died 30 June 1844, left will dated 1 Jan. 1842,²⁴⁷ of Iredell Co., N.C, married Augerena Gatton; 325. Edward⁶, married Mary Dyson; 326. Reason⁶, of Iredell Co., N.C., married Tabitha ____; 327. Ann⁶; 328. Rachel⁶, born 1774, died 1835.

103. JOHN⁵ GAITHER (John⁴, John³, John², John¹) left will 18 Sept. 1809-20 May 1811.²⁴⁸ He moved to Rowan Co., N.C. He married 233. Anne⁵ Jacob.

Issue:²⁴⁹ 329. Jeremiah⁶, born 19 [9?] Sept. 1762, died Aug. 1815, married (1) Eleanor Lovelace and (2) ___, who as a widow moved with their children to Woodford Co., Ky., and then to Grayson Co., Ky.; 330. John⁶, born 12 Sept. 1766; 331. Rachel⁶, born 12 Oct. 1768, died 13 May 1858 in Clark Co., Ind., married Thomas Prather, born 26 March 1756 in Prince George's Co., Md., died 25 March 1854 in Clark Co., Ind,²⁵⁰ who, living at the Mulberry Fields in North Carolina, volunteered Sept. 1776 on an expedition against the Cherokee Indians on Highwassee River, also was in the battle of King's Mountain, served until Oct. 1781, later lived in Henry County, moved to Fleming Co., Ky., 1805, and to Jackson Co., Ind., 1817;²⁵¹ 332. Ary⁶ [Ariana?], born 14 Dec. 1770, died 12 Feb. 1794, married, 17 Dec. 1792 in Iredell Co., N.C, as his (1) wife, William Prather, born 15 Aug. 1766, died 12 April 1858, of Iredell Co., N.C, and later of Jennings Co., Ind.;²⁵² 333. Eleanor⁶, born 26 Oct. 1773, married ___ Veach; 334. Mary Ann⁶, born June 1776; 335. Sarah⁶, born 17 Sept. 1778; 336.

Greenberry⁶, born 1 Nov. 1780; 337. Thomas Jacob⁶, born 26 Dec. 1783; 338. Elizabeth⁶, born 1784.

108. REZIN⁵ GAITHER (Samuel⁴, John³, John², John¹) took oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 28 Feb. 1778. He married, (license 28) June 1783,²⁵³ Sarah Ridgely.

Issue:²⁵⁴ 339. Elijah⁶; 340. Rezin⁶, born 1793, died 20 Dec. 1848, of Howard Co., Md., sold, 6 May 1820, a one-fifth interest in "Gaither's Enlargement" to Greenbury⁶,²⁵⁵ married, (license 10) June 1820,²⁵⁶ Mary Ann Ricketts; 341. William⁶; 342. Greenbury⁶, born about 1789,²⁵⁷ married, (license 17) Jan. 1816,²⁵⁸ Catherine Close, born about 1794; 342A. Eliza⁶, sold a one-fifth interest in "Gaither's Enlargement" to William⁶, 14 Feb. 1820.²⁵⁹

112. RICHARD⁵ WARFIELD (Richard⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married Hamutal Marriott, who married (2) ____ Fowler.

Issue: [WARFIELD]²⁶⁰ 343. Richard⁶, left will 21 Jan. 1788-6 May 1789;²⁶¹ 344. Luke⁶, left will 29 July 1789-5 Oct. 1789;²⁶² 345. John⁶, married ____; 346. Sylvanus⁶, married, (license 30) Jan. 1778,²⁶³ Patience Kirby.

115. RACHEL⁵ WARFIELD (Richard⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married Philip Turner, born 10 June 1728, of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 18 Nov. 1791-21 May 1796.²⁶⁴

Issue: [TURNER] 347. Richard Warfield⁶.

118. SARAH⁵ WARFIELD (John⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 12 Nov. 1746, died 21 Jan. 1776. She married, 13 Nov. 1766, as his (1) wife, Henry Griffith, born 16 March 1745, died 14 April 1809, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Dorsey) Griffith. He was lieutenant colonel of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, 1777, and married (2) 179. Sarah⁵ (Davis) Norwood.

Issue: [GRIFFITH]²⁶⁵ 348. Henry⁶, born 31 Dec. 1767, died 27 Oct. 1837 at "Retirement," Montgomery Co., Md., left will 5 June 1832-15 Nov. 1837,²⁶⁶ married, 1790, Mary Riggs, born 14 Aug. 1768 at "Pleasant Hill," Montgomery Co., Md., died 21 Jan. 1846 at "Retirement";²⁶⁷ 349. Allen⁶, born 8 May 1769, died 12 Aug. 1787; 350. Nicholas⁶, born 10 Nov. 1771,

married Anne Ridgely; 351. Elizabeth⁶, born 22 July 1773, married James Worthington; 352. Henrietta⁶, born 20 April 1775, died in infancy.

120. CHARLES⁵ WARFIELD (John⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 1 Feb. 1750/1, died before 16 April 1804 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix.²⁶⁸ He married Catherine Dorsey, who left will 20 March 1840-5 May 1840.²⁶⁹

Issue: [WARFIELD]²⁷⁰ 353. Fielder⁶, left will 27 Feb. 1848-17 March 1848;²⁷¹ 354. Eleanor⁶, born about 1801; 355. Kitty⁶, born about 1800; 356. Prestley⁶, born 5 March 1786; 357. Rachel⁶, born about 1778; 358. Amelia⁶, born about 1794, left will 30 May 1845-5 Jan. 1861;²⁷² 359. John⁶; 360. Singleton⁶; 361. Charles⁶; 362. Tilghman D.⁶, died before 31 Aug. 1842 when Cyrus Waters gave bond as his administrator;²⁷³ 363. Matilda⁶; 364. Sarah⁶.

123. RACHEL⁵ WARFIELD (John⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 1 Oct. 1757, died by 1779. She married, as his (1) wife, Capt. Samuel Griffith, who was born 7 May 1752 and died 12 May 1833 in Montgomery Co., Md. He was commissioned captain in the 3rd Maryland Regiment, 10 Dec. 1776, was wounded at Monmouth, N.J., 28 June 1778, and resigned 3 Aug. 1778.²⁷⁴

Issue: [GRIFFITH] 365. Lyde⁶, born 13 Jan. 1774, left will 1 June 1836-codicil 8 Dec. 1838-2 July 1839,²⁷⁵ married (1) Anne Poole and (2), (license 10) March 1809,²⁷⁶ Amelia Wayman.

127. RICHARD⁵ DAVIS (Ruth⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹), born 10 Jan. 1724/5, left will 20 March 1787-20 Feb. 1788.²⁷⁷ He was a justice of Frederick Co., Md. He married (1), 26 March 1746, Sophia Simpson and (2) Rachel ____.

Issue: [DAVIS] 366. Amos⁶, died before 1807, married ____; 367. Rezin⁶, left will 26 Sept. 1807-codicil 15 March 1809-23 March 1809,²⁷⁸ married Eleanor ____; 368. Dennis⁶; 369. Albinus⁶; 370. Isaac⁶, moved to Ohio Co., W.Va.; 371. Richard⁶, married ____.

128. JOHN⁵ DAVIS (Ruth⁴ Warfield, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 6 Oct. 1727, left will 13 March 1778-7 Nov. 1778.²⁷⁹ He married Ariana Worthington, born 20 Oct. 1737, died 15 May 1767.

Issue: [DAVIS] 372. William Worthington⁶; 373. Sarah⁶; 374. Ruth⁶; 375. Mary Ann⁶.

132. JOSHUA⁵ DAVIS (Ruth⁴ Gaither, John³, John², John¹), born 13 Sept. 1737, lived in Prince George's Co., Md. He married Elizabeth ____.

Issue: [DAVIS] 376. Joshua⁶; 377. Caleb⁶; 378. (probably) Ruth⁶.

133. BENJAMIN⁵ WARFIELD (Benjamin⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) left will 8 July 1806-19 Sept. 1806.²⁸⁰ He was captain of the Elk Ridge Battalion of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia, 1777. He married Catherine Dorsey, daughter of Capt. Philemon and Catherine (Ridgely) Dorsey, who was born 30 Nov. 1745.²⁸¹

Issue: [WARFIELD]²⁸² 379. Beale⁶, died before 19 April 1815 when Philemon Warfield gave bond as his administrator,²⁸³ married Amelia Ridgely; 380. Benjamin⁶, died young; 381. Philemon Dorsey⁶, born about 1777,²⁸⁴ died 3 April 1851, lieutenant of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia in the War of 1812, married, (license 15) Dec. 1815,²⁸⁵ Lucretia Welsh, born about 1801, who left will 12 Sept. 1857-25 March 1859;²⁸⁶ 382. Joshua⁶, born 8 Sept. 1781, left will 8 March 1846-21 March 1846,²⁸⁷ married(l) Rachel Welsh and (2), (license 27) Feb. 1816,²⁸⁸ Lydia Welsh, born 23 Oct. 1790.

134. VACHEL⁵ WARFIELD (Benjamin⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) left will 31 July 1815-codicil 27 Aug. 1815-17 Oct. 1815.²⁸⁹ He married Sarah Dorsey, daughter of Philemon and Catherine (Ridgely) Dorsey, who was born 9 Sept. 1747.²⁹⁰

Issue: [WARFIELD]²⁹¹ 383. Allen⁶; 384. Philemon Dorsey⁶, left will 5 May 1827-22 April 1828;²⁹² 385. Lloyd⁶; 386. Joshua⁶; 387. Greenbury Ridgely⁶; 388. Rebecca⁶, died 1815; 389. Catherine⁶, married, (license 16) April 1811,²⁹³ as his (1) wife, Lott Linthicum, born 3 March 1784, who lived at Nealsville, Montgomery Co., Md.;²⁹⁴ 390. Nicholas⁶, died young; 391. Larkin⁶, died young.

135. ELISHA⁵ WARFIELD (Benjamin⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) died 16 July 1818, in his 78th year.²⁹⁵ He was a justice and member of the Committee of Safety of Anne Arundel Co., Md., and later moved to Fayette Co., Ky. He married (1) Elizabeth Dorsey and (2), 22 Aug. 1778,

312. *Ruth⁶ Burgess* (see CHEW), born 10 May 1763, died 30 May 1835 at Lexington, Ky., aged 73.²⁹⁶

Issue: [WARFIELD]²⁹⁷ (by 1) 392. Polly⁶, born Dec. 1772, married, 31 July 1795, William Ford of Fayette Co., Ky.; 393. Sally⁶, died young; 394. Nicholas⁶, died young; (by 2) 395. Dr. Elisha⁶, married, 15 Jan. 1805, Maria Barr; 396. Nicholas⁶, married Susan Orr; 397. Capt. Benjamin⁶, born 8 Feb. 1790, died 27 Oct. 1856, graduate of Transylvania University, lieutenant in the War of 1812, lawyer of Mount Sterling, Cynthiana and Lexington, Ky., until his retirement in 1831 and afterward of Fayette Co., Ky., married Sarah Caldwell, born 1799 in Bourbon Co., Ky., died 1836 in Fayette Co., Ky.;²⁹⁸ 398. Henry⁶, married Eliza Miller; 399. Elizabeth⁶, married Gen. James Coleman; 400. Rebecca Ridgely⁶, died 1 June 1826,²⁹⁹ married William Pollock; 401. Harriet Burgess⁶, married Col. William Brown; 402. Ann [Nancy]⁶, married, 23 April 1816 in Fayette Co., Ky.,³⁰⁰ Samuel Theobalds; 403. Lloyd⁶, physician of Lexington, Ky., married (1) Mary Barr, who died 17 April 1848, aged 46,³⁰¹ and (2), 3 July 1850, Elmira Burbank of Bangor, Me.; 404. Ruth⁶, died 1824, married, 1822, as his (1) wife, Joel C. Frazer, born 1798, graduate in medicine of Transylvania University and physician at St. Charles, Mo., and Cynthiana, Ky., before settling in 1833 at Paris, Ky.³⁰²

136. MARY RIDGELY⁵ WARFIELD (Benjamin⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married Thomas Dorsey, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Worthington) Dorsey, born 15 March 1737/8.³⁰³

Issue: [DORSEY]³⁰⁴ 405. Benedict⁶, born 1768, died 1814, married, Margaret Watkins.

137. CALIFF⁵ WARFIELD (Benjamin⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married, (license 12) March 1788,³⁰⁵ Clara White.

Issue: [WARFIELD]³⁰⁶ 406. Eliza⁶, born about 1797, left will 23 Sept. 1851-21 June 1853;³⁰⁷ 407. Ann⁶, born about 1800; 408. Clarissa⁶, born about 1804; 409. (Son)⁶, married ____.

141. JOHN WORTHINGTON⁵ WARFIELD (Alexander⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 3 Feb. 1742,³⁰⁸ left will 14 Dec. 1802-11 March 1811.³⁰⁹ He married (1) Susanna Holland and (2) Mary ___,³¹⁰

Issue: [WARFIELD]³¹¹ 410. Arnold⁶, moved to Clifton Springs, Ontario Co., N.Y., married, (license 21) March 1798,³¹² Margaret Browning; 411. Alexander⁶, died before 29 Nov. 1825 when the inventory of his estate was made,³¹³ married, (license 8) Aug. 1807,³¹⁴ Mary Harwood, who left will 28 May 1839-11 July 1844;³¹⁵ 412. Araminta⁶, married (1) ____ Cooper and (2), (license 9) Nov. 1803,³¹⁶ Benjamin Fitzgerald; 413. Nancy⁶, married Thomas Stevens [Stephens]; 414. Sarah⁶, married James Day.

142. BRICE⁵ WARFIELD (Alexander⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 3 Feb. 1742/3, died 30 April 1817,³¹⁷ left will 14 March 1817-2 June 1817.³¹⁸ He signed the oath of fidelity in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 28 Feb. 1778, and settled first in Montgomery Co., Md., and later in Frederick Co., Md. He married (1) Susannah Dickerson and (2), 18 Feb. 1797,³¹⁹ Sarah Collins.

Issue: [WARFIELD]³²⁰ 415. Surratt Dickerson⁶. born 7 June 1787, died 6 Nov. 1851, married, (license 10) March 1812,³²¹ Matilda Spurrier, born 22 April 1785, died 7 June 1849;³²² 416. Zadock⁶, moved to Clifton Springs, Ontario Co., N.Y., married, (license 23) Dec. 1801,³²³ Rachel Chambers; 417. Deborah⁶, born 18 Feb. 1792,³²⁴ perhaps married, (license 29) March 1813,³²⁵ Benjamin Browning, born about 1785, of Montgomery Co., Md.;³²⁶ 418. Rachel⁶, married 345. West Burgess (see CHEW); 419. (perhaps) Sarah Ann⁶, born 1795, died 1820, married, 1817, John Carr, born 1793, died 1859.³²⁷

151. JAMES⁵ WARFIELD (Edward⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 21 Sept. 1751, left will 16 Nov. 1812-4 Jan. 1813.³²⁸ He married, (license 15) Feb. 1797,³²⁹ Ann Gassaway, daughter of Brice John and Dinah (Warfield) Gassaway, who married (2), (license 1) Aug. 1814,³³⁰ Nicholas Worthington and moved to Tennessee.

Issue: [WARFIELD]³³¹ 420. Laban⁶, born about 1798, moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn., married (1) Huldah Metcalf and (2) Anne Alensworth; 421. James Harvey⁶, major in the Mexican War, died in Texas; 422. Henry⁶; 423. George Hanson⁶, moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn., married (1), (license 7) May 1827,³³² Susan Waters, and (2) Elizabeth J.

Johnson; 424. Luther⁶; 425. Charles Milton⁶, moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn., married (1) Jane Trigg and (2) Mary C. Hutchings; 426. Elizabeth Ann⁶, married, (license 2) Jan. 1826, ³³³ Walter Warfield Waters.

152. LEVIN⁵ WARFIELD (Edward⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 11 Dec. 1753, left will 21 April 1812-29 June 1812. ³³⁴ He married, (license 6) Oct. 1779, ³³⁵ Anna Hobbs, daughter of William Hobbs.

Issue: [WARFIELD] ³³⁶ 427. Edward⁶, left will 9 June 1836-16 Oct. 1836, ³³⁷ married (1), (license 4) Dec. 1805, ³³⁸ Eunice Etchison and (2) Elizabeth ____; 428. Greenberry⁶, left will 4 June 1841-28 Nov. 1841, ³³⁹ married, (license 13) March 1812, ³⁴⁰ Elizabeth Alder; 429. Rachel⁶, married, (license 14) April 1812, ³⁴¹ William Etchison; 430. Achsah⁶, married, (license 7) Feb. 1801, ³⁴² Daniel Browning; 431. Anna⁶, married, (license 13) Dec. 1804, ³⁴³ John Etchison; 432. Mary⁶; 433. Sarah⁶, married ____ Duvall; ³⁴⁴ 434. Robert⁶, born 4 March 1790, died 23 May 1842, married (1), (license 3) Sept. 1812, ³⁴⁵ 454. Anna Warfield and (2), Feb. 1831 in Montgomery Co., Md., Sarah Griffith, born 28 April 1792, died 1 Oct. 1859, who married (2), (license 13) Jan. 1845, ³⁴⁶ Benjamin Lyon.

155. RACHEL⁵ WARFIELD (Edward⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 23 July 1760. She married, (license 15) Feb. 1780, ³⁴⁷ Noah Hobbs, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Higgins) Hobbs, who left will 13 Nov. 1822-28 Oct. 1833. ³⁴⁸

Issue: [HOBBS] ³⁴⁹ 435. Ephraim⁶; 436. Amos⁶; 437. Dennis⁶; 438. Warfield⁶, born 1794; 439. Rachel⁶, married ____ Leach; 440. Elizabeth⁶; 441. Ruth⁶, married Caleb Hobbs, who died 1837; 442. Anna⁶; 443. Hannah⁶.

158. EDWARD⁵ WARFIELD (Edward⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), born 5 June 1769, died March 1853. He resided in Howard Co., Md. He married, (license 7) Oct. 1794, ³⁵⁰ Mary Ann⁷ Warfield, daughter of 322. *Davidge*⁶ Warfield (see WILKINS).

Issue: [WARFIELD] ³⁵¹ 444. Anna⁶, born 8 Sept. 1795, died 18 July 1852; 445. Ephraim⁶, born 15 Feb. 1797, died 7 May 1860, clergyman of the Methodist Episcopal Church, married Catherine Browne, born 17 Feb.

1807, died 16 April 1853; 446. John Davidge⁶, born 4 March 1799, died 31 July 1865 near Poplar Springs, Howard Co., Md., married, 7 Dec. 1826 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., Corilla Elizabeth Hobbs, born 3 March 1806, died 23 July 1880 at Lisbon, Md.

159. ACHSAH⁵ MARRIOTT (Mary⁴ Warfield, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married John Hall of "White Hall," Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Issue: [HALL] 447. Sarah⁶, married (1) Francis Rawlings and (2) Capt. Henry Baldwin.

161. MARY⁵ MARRIOTT (Mary⁴ Warfield, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹), died 1800. She married John Sewell, son of John and Hannah (Carroll) Sewell, born 1725, died 1805.

Issue: [SEWELL]³⁵² 448. John⁶, born 1761, left will 20 Oct. 1817-17 March 1818,³⁵³ married, (license 27) Feb. 1804,³⁵⁴ Lydia Baldwin, daughter of James and Sally (Rawlings) Baldwin, born 1781, left will 12 June 1849-22 Jan. 1850;³⁵⁵ 449. Achsah⁶, born 1768, died 1859, married, (license 18) Jan. 1791,³⁵⁶ Leonard Mallonee, born 1763, left will 24 Nov. 1853-20 Sept. 1854;³⁵⁷ 450. Augustine⁶, left will 22 March 1816-21 May 1816,³⁵⁸ married, (1) (license 21) Feb. 1784,³⁵⁹ Mary Pitts and (2) Mary Twormstedt; 451. Sarah⁶, married, (license 13) June 1782,³⁶⁰ Thomas Pitts; 452. Mary⁶, married, (license 19) Dec. 1801,³⁶¹ as his (1) wife, Patrick Orme of Montgomery Co., Md.

165. EDMOND⁵ WARFIELD (Philip⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married, (license 21) Dec. 1792,³⁶² 82. Mary Ann⁵ Warfield.

Issue: [WARFIELD] 453. Mary⁶, married, (license 20) April 1815,³⁶³ Ephraim Hobbs; 454. Anna⁶, married 434. Robert⁶ Warfield.

170. SARAH⁵ WARFIELD (Philip⁴, Ruth³ Gaither, John², John¹) married Lancelot Dorsey, son of Michael and Ruth (Todd) Dorsey, who was born 17 July 1747 and died about 1 March 1829.³⁶⁴

Issue: [DORSEY]³⁶⁵ 455. Deal⁶, moved to Kentucky; 456. Dennis⁶; 457. Darius⁶, died 29 Feb. 1848 at Dover, Ohio, married, 30 Nov. 1795, Mary Talbot, who died in 1852; 458. Philemon⁶, died before 1829 in Kentucky, married ____; 459. Nathan⁶, died 1857 in Baltimore Co., Md., married, 22 Dec. 1809, Ann Johnson; 460. Ann⁶, married, 1 Sept. 1799,

Owen Elder, Jr., who was born 19 Feb. 1771; 461. Ruth⁶, married, 22 Aug. 1821, Nicholas Ridgely.

178. EPHRAIM⁵ DAVIS (Elizabeth⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 3 Jan. 1736/7, died 13 Aug. 1769. He resided in Frederick Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Howard, who married (2) 204. William⁶ Gaither and died 4 Jan. 1793, aged 48.[366](#)

Issue: [DAVIS] 462. Thomas⁶, born 10 Dec. 1768, died 8 Feb. 1833,[367](#) left will 11 Jan. 1833-19 Feb. 1833,[368](#) surveyor of Montgomery Co., Md., 1790, raised a company during the Whiskey Rebellion, 1794, judge of the Levy and Orphans' courts, member of the Maryland legislature and senate, trustee of Brookeville Academy,[369](#) married, 21 Jan. 1802, Elizabeth Bowie, born 11 Sept. 1772, "The Hermitage," Montgomery Co., Md., died 23 Nov. 1840, left will 24 Sept. 1839-15 Dec. 1840.[370](#)

179. SARAH⁵ DAVIS (Elizabeth⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 21 Sept. 1739, died 25 June 1805. She married (1) Samuel Norwood and (2) Col. Henry Griffith, born 16 March 1745, died 14 April 1809, widower of 118. Sarah⁵ Warfield.

Issue: (by 2) [GRIFFITH] 463. Thomas⁶, married Harriet Simpson.

181. AMOS⁵ DAVIS (Elizabeth⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 14 [or 17] Jan. 1743/4, died 7 Dec. 1793. He married Mary Gaither.[371](#)

Issue: [DAVIS][372](#) 463A. Amos⁶, probably the Amos, born 15 July 1784, who was apprenticed by his mother to a house joiner and cabinetmaker;[373](#) 463B. Ephraim⁶; 463C. Thomas⁶; 463D. Frances⁶.

182. JOHN ROGERS⁵ GAITHER (John⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 14 Sept. 1745, was a lieutenant in the Flying Camp and captain of Montgomery Co., Md., militia during the Revolutionary War but moved to the part of Nelson Co., Ky., which became Bullitt County, where he was granted 400 acres, 24 Feb. 1780, and perhaps later to Harrison Co., Ind. If so, he married Mary Perry, daughter of Joseph Perry, died there 1825,[374](#) and had as follows:

Issue: 464. James Wilson⁶, born 1784, died 1860, married, 1804, Mary W. Hunter, born 1795, died 1857.

183. ZACHARIAH⁵ GAITHER (John⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) died before 13 Dec. 1802 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.³⁷⁵ He was commissioned ensign in Capt. Basil Burgess' company, Elk Ridge Battalion of Anne Arundel County militia, 30 March 1779. He married, 29 Aug. 1781,³⁷⁶ 156. Sarah⁶ Warfield, born 15 May 1762, who as a widow moved to Hagerstown, Md., married (2) ____ Helmer, a Hessian officer, and went with him to Hesse-Darmstadt, where she was buried.³⁷⁷

Issue:³⁷⁸ 466. Rachel⁶, left will 16 Jan. 1843-17 Jan. 1860;³⁷⁹ 467. Zachariah⁶, born about 1783, died 28 Dec. 1834 in Fayette Co., Pa., of Washington Co., Md., and after about 1824 of Fayette Co., Pa., married (1), 11 Jan. 1805 in Washington County, Elizabeth Garver, born 7 March 1786 at Hagerstown, Md., buried 12 Feb. 1827 at Clear Springs, Md., and (2) ____; 468. Greenbury⁶, born 5 Dec. 1792,³⁸⁰ married ____; 469. James⁶, moved to Cincinnati, Ohio, married ____; 470. Lucy⁶; 471. Edward⁶, left will 10 March 1838-31 March 1838;³⁸¹ 472. Evan⁶, born 26 July 1795, died 2 Dec. 1860, of Cincinnati, Ohio, married, 1832, Mary Ann (Hinkle) Gibson, born 18 May 1803 at Hinkletown, Bucks Co., Pa., died 27 March 1892;³⁸² 473. John⁶, of Washington Co., D.C., 8 March 1819, when he sold to Edward Gaither his interest in his father's estate,³⁸³ married Margaret ____.

184. VACHEL⁵ GAITHER (John⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 14 Nov. 1749, died before 29 May 1804 when Ruth and Benjamin Gaither gave bond as his administrators.³⁸⁴ He was a lieutenant and later captain in the Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia 1776-81, and was commissioned captain of an extra Maryland regiment of the Continental Line, 27 July 1780. He married, (license 25) Oct. 1782,³⁸⁵ Ruth Marriott, daughter of John and Elizabeth () Marriott.

Issue:³⁸⁶ 474. Julie [Juliette]⁶, married (1), (license 29) July 1800,³⁸⁷ William T. Clark and (2), (license 19) Jan. 1805,³⁸⁸ Thomas Bicknell; 475. Benjamin⁶; 476. Elizabeth⁶, married, (license 28) Feb. 1805,³⁸⁹ Osborn W. Mullikin; 477. Anne R.⁶; 478. John Marriott⁶, born 16 April 1790, died 27 Nov. 1850, farmer of Anne Arundel Co., Md.,³⁹⁰ married, (license 12) Nov. 1818,³⁹¹ Henrietta Lusby, born 19 Aug. 1800, died 5 Aug. 1873; 479.

Agnes⁶, married, (license 26) Dec. 1814,³⁹² Thomas Owens; 480. Ruth⁶, died 1811 in Anne Arundel Co., Md.; **481.** Evan⁶; 482. Vachel Marriott⁶; 483. Rachel⁶.

185. Maj. SAMUEL⁵ GAITHER (John⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born about 1763,³⁹³ left will 28 March 1853-30 Aug. 1853.³⁹⁴ He married, (license 11) Nov. 1799,³⁹⁵ Ruth Shipley, born about 1783.

Issue:³⁹⁶ 484. Evan⁶, born about 1801,³⁹⁷ of Howard Co., Md., married, (license 7) Oct. 1831,³⁹⁸ Sarah Ann Shipley Sellman, born about 1812; 485. Washington⁶, died 1866 in Howard Co., Md., in his 61st year,³⁹⁹ farmer of Howard County,⁴⁰⁰ register of wills of Howard District, 1840-45, married, 16 Dec. 1828,⁴⁰¹ Henrietta M. Linthicum; 486. Sarah Ann⁶, married, (license 17) Dec. 1829,⁴⁰² Cornelius Mercer.

189. SUSANNAH⁵ GAITHER (John⁴, Benjamin³ John², John¹), born 17

July 1769, married Nathan Waters, probably the Nathan who died 19 April 1828.⁴⁰³ and left

Issue: [WATERS] 487. David⁶, born 12 Oct. 1796, married Rebecca Lawrence.

192. BASIL⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) died Aug. 1803.⁴⁰⁴ left will 8 Nov. 1802-7 Nov. 1803.⁴⁰⁵ He was commissioned lieutenant in Capt. Briscoe's company, 30 Aug. 1777, and moved to Rowan Co., N.C., which he represented in the House of Commons, 1790-95, and Senate, 1796-1802. He married, 20 Dec. 1766,⁴⁰⁶ Margaret Watkins, daughter of Nicholas and Arianna (Worthington) Watkins, born 1 Feb. 1756 [*sic!*], died 14 Jan. 1812.

Issue:⁴⁰⁷ 488. Eleanor⁶, born 7 July 1769, died 2 Oct. 1825,⁴⁰⁸ married, (bond 2) April 1787,⁴⁰⁹ Maj. Isaac Jones; 489. (traditionally) Nicholas Watkins⁶, died 27 Dec. 1823 in Rowan Co., N.C.,⁴¹⁰ married, (bond 18) Sept. 1792,⁴¹¹ Tabitha () Bailey; 490. Walter⁶, died before 17 Nov. 1830,⁴¹² married, (bond 5) May 1807,⁴¹³ Elizabeth Smoot; 491. Basil⁶, born 21 Dec. 1774, died 1832 in Tennessee, married, (bond 8) March 1803,⁴¹⁴ Tabitha Smart; 492. Gassaway⁶, born 3 July 1778, married Mary Smoot; 493. Nathan⁶, born 15 Sept. 1786, died 12 Aug. 1862 at Columbia, Ky., attended

college at Bardstown, studied medicine under Edward B. Gaither and at Jefferson Medical College, practiced at Columbia, was assistant surgeon in the War of 1812, served in the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1815-18, 1855-57, and United States House of Representatives, 1829-33, and the Kentucky Constitutional Convention, 1849,⁴¹⁵ married, 1817, Martha Morrison; 494. Betsy⁶, born 26 Nov. 1788, married, (bond 18) Jan. 1810,⁴¹⁶ John March, Jr.

193. BENJAMIN⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin John², John¹), born about 1755, left will 21 May 1802-28 Feb. 1803.⁴¹⁷ He was a lieutenant in Maj. Beall's Battalion and toward the end of the Revolutionary War moved to Rowan Co., N.C., where he also served. He married Elizabeth Watkins, daughter of Nicholas and Arianna (Worthington) Watkins.

Issue:⁴¹⁸ 495. Thomas⁶, married, (bond 22) Jan. 1797,⁴¹⁹ Harriet; 496. Johnsey⁶, married, (bond 19) March 1810,⁴²⁰ Sarah Conn; 497. Beale⁶, married, (bond 24) Aug. 1811,⁴²¹ Polly Rogers; 498. Brice⁶; 499. Basil⁶; 500. Margaret⁶, married, (bond 26) Jan. 1795,⁴²² John Howard; 501. Eleanor⁶, married Parker; 502. Aria⁶, married Parker; 503. Harriet⁶, married, (bond 29) Oct. 1799,⁴²³ Thomas Howard; 504. Sally⁶.

194. ELEANOR⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) married Thomas Prather, who married (2), (bond 12) Jan. 1783,⁴²⁴ Verlinda Robey and died 1820 in North Carolina.

Issue: [PRATHER]⁴²⁵ 505. Rachel Odell⁶, born about 1769, died after 28 May 1848, married, 30 Sept. 1791 in Stokes Co., N.C., Benjamin Beasley, born Feb. 1760 in Caroline County, died 24 April 1841 in Patrick County, served three tours in the King and Queen County militia in the Revolutionary War, moved about 1785 to Stokes Co., N.C., and in 1831 to Surry Co., N.C., in 1832 to Grayson County, and by 1833 to Patrick County;⁴²⁶ 506. Amelia⁶; 507. John⁶, of Iredell Co., N.C., married, (bond 19) Aug. 1816,⁴²⁷ Mary Franklin; 508. Sarah⁶, born 17 Feb. 1774, died 12 Sept. 1845, married William Howard.

195. GREENBERRY⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 4 Dec. 1751, died 9 June 1823. He was lieutenant and quartermaster in Capt. Briscoe's company of Montgomery Co., Md., militia

in the Revolutionary War.⁴²⁸ He moved to Nelson Co., Ky., 1802. He married, 14 April 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,⁴²⁹ Anne Anderson, daughter of Richard and Priscilla (Briscoe) Anderson, who was born 27 July 1762 and died after 1840.

Issue:⁴³⁰ 509. Ann⁶, born 27 Dec. 1779, died 17 March []; 510. Edward Briscoe⁶, born 3 March 1781, died 1854, studied at the Medical College of Pennsylvania, married, 21 Sept. 1815,⁴³¹ Jane⁷ Lacy, daughter of 313. *Batte Cocke*⁶ *Lacy* (see BALEY-COCKE); 511. Elizabeth⁶, born 26 Jan. 1783, died 11 April 1842, unmarried; 512. Catherine⁶, born 5 June 1785, died April 1838, unmarried; 513. Richard⁶, born 21 July 1787, died 11 March 1789; 514. Greenberry Anderson⁶, born 3 Sept. 1784, attorney of Elizabethtown, Ky., trustee of Hardin Academy, married, 25 Nov. 1822 in Hardin Co., Ky., Caroline Perciful; 515. Horatio⁶, born 22 April 1792, of Henderson Co., Ky., served in the War of 1812; 516. Priscilla⁶, born 17 Aug. 1794, died 10 Feb. 1796; 517. Eleanor⁶, born 5 Jan. 1797, married, 31 Jan. 1837 in Nelson Co., Ky., Richard Perciful; 518. Brice Forrest⁶, born 29 June 1799, died 17 Aug. 1823; 519. James A.⁶, born 21 Nov. 1801, died 13 July 1829; 520. Lucy Ann⁶, born 23 March 1804, married, (bond 3) June 1828,⁴³² as his (2) wife, Judge Henry Ormsby Brown, born 10 Dec. 1787 in Bourbon Co., Ky.;⁴³³ 521. George Washington⁶, born 17 July 1806, died 1839.

196. BURGESS⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 16 July 1757, died 9 Dec. 1819 in his 63rd year.⁴³⁴ He was commissioned ensign in the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, 12 Sept. 1777, and afterward moved to Iredell Co., N.C., which he represented in the House of Commons, 1792, 1795, 1797-1801. He married Amelia Martin.

Issue:⁴³⁵ 522. Alfred⁶, born 23 April 1793, married Catherine Erwin; 523. Martin⁶, born 20 Dec. 1794; 524. Sarah⁶, born 19 Oct. 1796, married Robert Foster; 525. Elvira⁶, born 1 Aug. 1798, married Reid; 526. Forrest⁶, born 26 May 1800, married Caldwell; 527. Lemira⁶, born 15 Nov. 1802, married William Foster; 528. Milly Maria⁶, born 20 Dec. 1803, married Philip Pierson; 529. Burgess⁶, born 16 March 1807, of Lincoln Co.,

Tenn.,⁴³⁶ married Elizabeth Erwin; 530. Eleanora Emmeline⁶, born 6 April 1810, married Abraham McRee; 531 Charles Cotes worth Pinkney⁶, born 31 May 1812, of Marengo Co., Ala.

197. NICHOLAS⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) left will 4 Jan. 1793-24 May 1793.⁴³⁷ He was a private in the Flying Camp and in the Montgomery Co., Md., militia during the Revolutionary War. He married. 26 Oct. 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,⁴³⁸ Eleanor Greenfield, who married (2) 322. Jeremiah⁶ Gaither and died 9 Oct. 1850.

Issue:⁴³⁹ 532. Edward Burgess⁶, moved to South Carolina; 533. Lebetious⁶, died after 1806; 534. Horatio⁶; 535. Walter⁶.

198. JOHNSEY⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), of Montgomery Co., Md., left will 12 Dec. 1797-1 Jan. 1798.⁴⁴⁰ He was a private in the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia. He married Mary Threlkeld.

Issue: 536. James O.⁶, of Georgetown, D.C., Oct. 1817, and Allegany Co., Md., March 1818; 537. Harriot⁶, married William Pearce; 538. Matilda⁶; 539. John⁶, posthumous, born 1798, of Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., married, June 1820,⁴⁴¹ Rebecca Bell, born 1804.

202. BRICE⁵ GAJTHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) left will 18 Aug. 1821-2 Nov. 1823.⁴⁴² He settled in Putnam Co., Ga. He married Elizabeth Reid.

Issue: 540. Maj. Greenbury⁶, married Ann; 541. Mary⁶, married Dr. Thomas Hoxie; 542. Henry⁶, perhaps physician of Newton Co., Ga., married Sarah; 543. Sarah D.⁶, married Dr. Andrew Park; 544. Nancy⁶, married John Hudson; 545. Elizabeth⁶, perhaps married, 3 June 1834,⁴⁴³ Horatio McLester, of Greenville, Ga.; 546. Margaret⁶, perhaps married, 22 May 1828 at Eatonton, Ga.,⁴⁴⁴ John H. McMath; 547. Eli⁶; 548. Brice B. H.⁶

203. ELI⁵ GATTHER (Edward⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) left will 7 March 1809-31 May 1809.⁴⁴⁵ He married Elizabeth Newman, daughter of Anthony Newman.

Issue:⁴⁴⁶ 549. Edward [Edwin] Newman⁶; 550. Brice Hamilton⁶; 551. William Warren⁶.

204. WILLIAM⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 15 Feb. 1745, died 1 May 1804, left will 5 May 1802-12 June 1804.⁴⁴⁷ He was an ensign of the Lower District of Frederick Co., Md., 1776, and second lieutenant of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, 1776. He married Elizabeth (Howard) Davis, daughter of Cornelius and Rachel (Worthington) Howard and widow of 178. Ephraim⁵ Davis, who was born 21 Nov. 1743.

Issue:⁴⁴⁸ 552. Henry Chew⁶, married, 28 June 1811, Elizabeth Worthington, who was born 20 March 1793 and died 19 June 1851 at West Point, N.Y.;⁴⁴⁹ 553. Ephraim⁶, born 24 April 1780, died 2 May 1857,⁴⁵⁰ left will 19 Jan. 1855-6 May 1857,⁴⁵¹ member of the Maryland legislature, married, 16 May 1820,⁴⁵² Sarah Elizabeth Goldsborough, born 19 April 1799,⁴⁵³ died 23 March 1872 at Brookeville, Md.;⁴⁵⁴ 554. George W.⁶; 555. Henrietta⁶, left will 25 April 1840-5 Dec. 1842,⁴⁵⁵ married, (license 25) Jan. 1794,⁴⁵⁶ Dennis Poole, who left will 6 Jan. 1825-2 Feb. 1832;⁴⁵⁷ 556. Martha⁶, left will 30 March 1849-15 Oct. 1849;⁴⁵⁸ 557. Ann⁶; 558. William⁶, born 12 Oct. 1789, died 10 April 1834,⁴⁵⁹ of "Pleasant Fields," Frederick Co., Md., married, 31 Dec. 1813,⁴⁶⁰ Margaret Ann Dorsey, born 22 April 1796, died 29 April 1844.

207. EPHRAIM⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) served as a private in the 4th Company of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, during the Revolutionary War. He married, (license 10) Dec. 1792,⁴⁶¹ Nancy Simpson, who left will 1 Oct. 1817-28 Oct. 1817.⁴⁶²

Issue:⁴⁶³ 559. Ephraim Simpson⁶, died before 24 April 1824 when Surratt D. Warfield qualified as his administrator,⁴⁶⁴ married, (license 6) June 1819,⁴⁶⁵ Aria Musgrove.

208. GERRARD⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), of Montgomery Co., Md., died 9 Jan. 1816, left will 9 Jan. 1816-15 Feb. 1816.⁴⁶⁶ He married, 16 May 1787 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 190. Agnes⁵ Gaither, who died 25 Sept. 1843 in her 82nd year.

Issue:⁴⁶⁷ 560. Beale⁶, died 5 May 1833.

209. BENJAMIN⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) married Margaret.

Issue:⁴⁶⁸ 561. Bushrod Washington⁶, born 17 March 1800, died 11 Dec. 1824; 562. Martha⁶, born about 1803, died 26 Feb. 1876 at Gaithersburg, Md.;⁴⁶⁹ 563. Eveline⁶, born about 1804, died 13 May 1887 at Gaithersburg, Md.,⁴⁷⁰ married, (license 16) Jan. 1837,⁴⁷¹ Moses P. Hughes; 564. Beal⁶, born 1 April 1812; 565. James Brook⁶, born 8 Jan. 1815, died 21 March 1885,⁴⁷² farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.,⁴⁷³ and first mayor of Gaithersburg, Md., married (1), 16 March 1861,⁴⁷⁴ Virginia () Cissell, who left will 19 Aug. 1871-26 Nov. 1875,⁴⁷⁵ (2), who died 16 Nov. 1878 in her 64th year,⁴⁷⁶ and (3), 19 June 1879 in Washington, D.C.,⁴⁷⁷ Susan V. () Brookes.

210. DANIEL⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 25 Dec. 1766, died 16 Sept. 1818,⁴⁷⁸ left will 12 Sept. 1818-7 Oct. 1818.⁴⁷⁹ He married Henrietta Riggs, born 22 Dec. 1769 at "Pleasant Hill," Prince George's Co., Md., died 3 April 1854,⁴⁸⁰ left will 26 March 1850-11 April 1854.⁴⁸¹

Issue:⁴⁸² 566. Henry Chew⁶, born 17 July 1792, merchant of Georgetown, D.C, later of Montgomery Co., Md., moved to Cincinnati, Ohio, married, 25 Dec. 1816 in Washington, D.C.,⁴⁸³ Arianna Hughes, born 1800; 567. Paulina⁶, born 3 May 1794, died 11 March 1876 at Baltimore, Md., married, 27 Dec. 1814,⁴⁸⁴ Robert Ould, born 11 March 1788 at London, England, died 22 July 1840 at Georgetown, D.C., and as a widow resided in Baltimore, Md.; 568. William Henry⁶, died young; 569. Ann Riggs⁶, born about 1796, died 1 Oct. 1824, married, 2 Sept. 1817,⁴⁸⁵ as his (1) wife, Horatio Wilcoxon, born 22 Nov. 1795, died 22 March 1844;⁴⁸⁶ 570. George Riggs⁶, born 15 April 1797, died 18 Sept. 1875 at Baltimore, Md.,⁴⁸⁷ served in the War of 1812, merchant of Georgetown, D.C, and after about 1826 of Baltimore, Md., and later of "Oakland Manor," Howard Co., Md., married, 12 March 1822 at Georgetown, D.C.,⁴⁸⁸ Hannah Bradley, born 1 May 1800 at Georgetown, died 20 June 1873; 571. Samuel Riggs⁶, born 2 Jan. 1800, died 8 Aug. 1860 near Unity, Md.,⁴⁸⁹ left will 6 Aug.

1860-14 Aug. 1860,⁴⁹⁰ farmer of Montgomery Co., Md., married, 27 Nov. 1823, 575. Maria⁶ Gaither, born 27 Feb. 1801;⁴⁹¹ 572. Elisha Riggs⁶, born about 1804, merchant of Montgomery Co., Md.,⁴⁹² left will 22 Aug. 1856-10 Nov. 1857;⁴⁹³ 573. William Beale⁶, born about 1806, miller of Montgomery Co., Md.,⁴⁹⁴ died 1866; 573A. Albert⁶, died 7 Sept. 1818;⁴⁹⁵ 574. Hanson Thomas⁶, born 1 March 1814, died before 1818.

211. FREDERICK⁵ GAITHER. (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) left will 26 April 1842-1 Aug. 1843.⁴⁹⁶ He married, (license 17) Jan. 1800,⁴⁹⁷ Jane Gartrell, who left will 9 Sept. 1844-24 Sept. 1844.⁴⁹⁸

Issue: 575. Maria⁶, married 571. Samuel Riggs⁶ Gaither; 576. Perry⁵, of Howard Co., Md., left nuncupative will 2 March 1854-20 March 1854,⁴⁹⁹ married, (license 23) Sept. 1833,⁵⁰⁰ Henrietta Hanson Poole, who left will 20 June 1857-3 May 1859;⁵⁰¹ 577. Frederick O.⁶, died 17 Sept. 1885 at Unity, Md., aged 84,⁵⁰² married, 10 Dec. 1850,⁵⁰³ Anne F.⁷ Gaither, daughter of 566. Henry Chew⁶ Gaither; 578. Beale⁶; 579. Greenberry⁶, died before 1850, married, (license 26) Jan. 1847,⁵⁰⁴ Martha⁷ Gaither, daughter of 553. Ephraim⁶ Gaither; 580. Daniel Henry⁶, died 22 March 1899 at Baltimore, Md., in his 70th year,⁵⁰⁵ of Montgomery Co., Md., and later of Baltimore, married Martha⁷ (Gaither) Gaither, widow of his brother Greenberry⁶ Gaither; 581. Rebecca⁶, married 274. Nicholas Dorsey⁶ Warfield; 582. Martha⁶, married, (license 6) Nov. 1826,⁵⁰⁶ John Griffith and moved to Missouri; 583. Elizabeth⁶, born 18 March 1805, married Elisha Riggs Griffith, born about 1805, farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.;⁵⁰⁷ 584. Juliet⁶, born about 1808, died 10 April 1863, aged 56, married, (license 17) June 1844,⁵⁰⁸ Bushrod Gartrell, born about 1807, farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.;⁵⁰⁹ 585. Deborah Jane⁶; 586. Sarah Amelia⁶, born about 1820, married, (license 31) May 1847,⁵¹⁰ Col. Thomas Davis⁷ Gaither, son of 553. Ephraim⁶ Gaither, born about 1823, died 29 July 1881 at "Cover Hill," near Mt. Zion, Md.,⁵¹¹ farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.⁵¹²

212. ANN⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) married Henry Ayton who left will 6 Jan. 1803-15 Feb. 1803.⁵¹³

Issue: [AYTON] 587. Samuel⁶, married, (license 26) Feb. 1802,⁵¹⁴ Anne Howard, who left will 7 Nov. 1835-13 Nov. 1835;⁵¹⁵ 588. Beall⁶, married, (license 20) June 1803,⁵¹⁶ Eleanor Redman; 589. Deborah⁶, married Prather; 590. Jane⁶, married, (license 23) July 1803,⁵¹⁷ Gabriel G. Vanhorn.

213. ELIZABETH⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 9 July 1746,⁵¹⁸ married, as his (3) wife, John Hood, Jr., son of John and Elizabeth (Shipley) Hood, who was born about 1740 and died 15 Dec. 1791 at "Bowling Green," Howard Co., Md.⁵¹⁹ He was a member of the Committee of Observation of Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1775.

Issue: [HOOD] 591. Henry Gaither⁶, died aged 9; 592. Hannah⁶, born 6 March 1786, died 28 Jan. 1838, married (1), 10 Dec. 1801, Jesse Owings, who was born 14 Sept. 1779 and died 19 Sept. 1812, and (2) Dr. Samuel Kennedy Jennings, born 1771, died 1874, physician, author and Methodist minister of Baltimore, Md.⁵²⁰

215. MARY⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) married Orlando Griffith Dorsey, who died before 14 Dec. 1816 when administration on his estate was granted to his sons Beale and Nicholas.⁵²¹

Issue: [DORSEY] 593. Deborah⁶, married Nicholas D. Warfield of Baltimore, Md.; 593A. Beale⁶; 593B. Nicholas⁶; 593C. Henry Chew⁶, left will 27 Aug. 1845-2 Nov. 1845,⁵²² married (1) 621H. Corilla⁶ Dorsey, died 18 Sept. 1822, and (2).

216. AMELIA⁵ GAITHER (Henry⁴, Benjamin³, John², John¹) left will 26 Dec. 1829-22 May 1844.⁵²³ She married Holland.

Issue: [HOLLAND] 594. Isaac⁶, born about 1785, left will 20 March 1859-5 April 1859,⁵²⁴ stone mason of Montgomery Co., Md.,⁵²⁵ married, (license 31) March 1821,⁵²⁶ Lydia B. Matthews, born about 1793 in Pennsylvania; 595. John⁶; 596. Martha⁶, born about 1790,⁵²⁷ left will 15 March 1848-24 Oct. 1854;⁵²⁸ 597. Rachel H.⁶, born about 1794; 598. Deborah⁶, born about 1796; 599. Ann Amelia⁶, born about 1798.

217. LANCELOT⁵ WARFIELD (Sarah⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹) left will 11 Feb. 1804-8 May 1804.⁵²⁹ He served as a second lieutenant of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia, 1776-81. He married (1) Polly

Robertson and (2), (license 1) Jan. 1783,⁵³⁰ Rachel Marriott, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Davis) Marriott.

Issue: [WARFIELD]⁵³¹ (by 1) 600. Charles⁶, married Sewell, who married (2) the Rev. Gambrill; 601. Lancelot⁶, died 3 Nov. 1841, aged 68,⁵³² left will 27 Aug. 1841-23 Nov. 1841,⁵³³ married, (license 29) Sept. 1795,⁵³⁴ Polly Warfield, who died 23 Sept. 1828, aged 56; 602. Lemuel⁶, died 1820, settled at St. Bartholomew, B.W.I., and became a British citizen; 603. Sarah⁶; (by 2) 604. Evan⁶, died 15 Oct. 1803 at Havana, Cuba, in his 19th year;⁵³⁵ 605. John⁶; 606. Allen⁶; 607. Rachel⁶.

219. RICHARD⁵ WARFIELD (Sarah⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹) left will 30 April 1788-1 April 1791.⁵³⁶ He married (1) Nancy Gassaway, daughter of Nicholas and Catherine (Worthington) Gassaway, and (2), (license 7) July 1780,⁵³⁷ Anne Delashmutt.

Issue: [WARFIELD]⁵³⁸ (by 1) 608. Sarah⁶, married 80. Amos⁵ Warfield; (by 2) 609. Lindsey⁶, settled in the Genesee Valley near Rushville, Yates Co., N.Y., married Elizabeth L'Amoreaux; 610. Elizabeth⁶.

220. ELIZABETH⁵ WARFIELD (Sarah⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹) married, 15 April 1762, 317. Col. *Charles⁶ Warfield* (see WILKINS) of Frederick, later Carroll, Co., Md. She resided there as a widow, 1790.

Issue: [WARFIELD]⁵³⁹ 611. Alexander⁶, died 6 Jan. 1835 in his 71st year,⁵⁴⁰ left will 21 Feb. 1833-2 Feb. 1835,⁵⁴¹ married (1), (license 5) 1788,⁵⁴² Elizabeth Woodward and (2), (license 14) March 1797,⁵⁴³ Jemima Dorsey, who died 20 Nov. 1847 in her 72nd year; 612. Mary⁶, married, (license 13) Jan. 1791,⁵⁴⁴ Elisha Bennett; 512A. Sarah⁶, married James Pearce; 613. Elizabeth⁶, married Samuel Johnson; 614. Rezin⁶; 615. Anne⁶, born 17 March 1779, married, 15 Dec. 1796, Rev. Dr. Joshua Jones; 616. Elijah⁶, left will 22 Dec. 1812-4 May 1814/25 April 1818;⁵⁴⁵ 617. Launcelot⁶, married; 618. David⁶, left will 31 Aug. 1821-4 Sept. 1821;⁵⁴⁶ 618A. Dennis⁶, died 9 Oct. 1806 at Havana, Cuba, in his 22nd year,⁵⁴⁷ left will 29 Oct. 1805-14 Nov. 1806,⁵⁴⁸ merchant of Baltimore, Md.; 618B. Rev. Charles⁶, died 30 June 1848 in his 62nd year,⁵⁴⁹ merchant of Baltimore, Md.

220A. THOMAS⁵ TALBOTT (Sarah⁵ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 30 Dec. 1795-20 Feb. 1796.⁵⁵⁰
He married, (license 17) Nov. 1788,⁵⁵¹ Elizabeth Green.

Issue: [TALBOTT] 619. Sarah⁶; 619A. Mary⁶, married, (license 17) Jan. 1809,⁵⁵² Jacob Green; 619B. Benjamin⁶.

221. VACHEL⁵ HAMMOND (Ann⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born March 1751, died 18 Dec. 1821 in Frederick Co., Md. He married (1), 20 Aug. 1776 in Frederick Co., Md., 409. *Mary⁶ Hammond* (see WILKINS), who was born 15 Dec. 1749 and died 22 Jan. 1814 near Liberty Town, Frederick Co., Md., aged 64,⁵⁵³ and (2), 14 Nov. 1819,⁵⁵⁴ Priscilla (Hauer) Haff, who was born about 1777.⁵⁵⁵

Issue: [HAMMOND]⁵⁵⁶ (by 1) 620A. Lloyd⁶, born 1778, died 22 Jan. 1798; 620B. Mary⁶, died 10 April 1839, aged 58, married, (license 29) Dec. 1798,⁵⁵⁷ Benjamin Johnson; 620C. Nathan⁶, died 16 July 1852, aged 69, farmer of Frederick Co., Md.,⁵⁵⁸ married (1), (license 11) Nov. 1812,⁵⁵⁹ Charlotte⁷ Burgess, daughter of 303. *John⁶ Burgess* (see CHEW), and (2), (license 30) Jan. 1836,⁵⁶⁰ Margaret () Burgess, widow of his brother-in-law John H.⁷ Burgess, who was born about 1781 and left will 3 April 1855-22 April 1858;⁵⁶¹ 620D. Carroll⁶, died 7 Sept. 1856, aged 71, farmer of Frederick Co., Md.; 620E. Rezin⁶, born 15 April 1788, married Anne P. M. Williams; 620F. Col. Thomas⁶, born 22 Jan. 1790, died 24 June 1874, left will 28 May 1874-26 June 1874,⁵⁶² married, 11 March 1814,⁵⁶³ Mary Cumming, who died 23 March 1818;⁵⁶⁴ 620G. John⁶, married, 20 Nov. 1817 at Fountain Rock, Frederick Co., Md.,⁵⁶⁵ Mary Govane Owings, who died 2 March 1823;⁵⁶⁶ 620H. Julianna⁶, died 22 July 1879, aged 84, married, 24 Dec. 1818,⁵⁶⁷ Jacob Angel, Jr., born about 1795, a merchant of Liberty Town, Md., and later farmer of Frederick Co., Md.;⁵⁶⁸ 620I. Upton⁶, died 12 April 1822, aged 43,⁵⁶⁹ married, (license 20) April 1799,⁵⁷⁰ Arianna Hammond; 620J. Elizabeth⁶, married (1), (license 2) Oct. 1795,⁵⁷¹ Philip Hammond, who left will 20 July 1802-27 Sept. 1802,⁵⁷² (2), (license 6) Oct. 1803,⁵⁷³ Charles Hammond, who died 5 April 1819 in his 39th year,⁵⁷⁴ and (3), (license 17) May 1820,⁵⁷⁵ the Rev. Frederick Stier, a Methodist minister, who died 17 Oct. 1851 in Ohio;⁵⁷⁶ (by 2) 620K.

Dawson V.⁶, born about 1821, married (1), (2), (license 25) Feb. 1846,⁵⁷⁷ Lydia Hodgekiss and (3), (license 5) Jan. 1852,⁵⁷⁸ Ann M. Hammond.

221A. JOHN⁵ HAMMOND (Ann⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 21 April 1754, of Frederick Co., Md., left will 28 Feb. 1811-30 Sept. 1811.⁵⁷⁹ He married (1) Tomsey Simpson, daughter of Francis and Tomasis (Worthington) Simpson, who was born 11 March 1754 and died 11 Dec. 1800, and (2), (license 16) June 1801,⁵⁸⁰ Rachel Roberts, who died 23 July 1846, aged 82 yrs. 5 mos. 6 days.⁵⁸¹

Issue: [HAMMOND]⁵⁸² (by 1) 620L. Thomas John⁶, born 13 April 1777, died 21 Dec. 1844, married (1), (license 26) Jan. 1797,⁵⁸³ Rachael Gaither and (2), (license 11) July 1805,⁵⁸⁴ Mary Crumbacker, born 1788, died 1847; 620M. Lot⁶, born 22 June 1779, married, (license 4) March 1797,⁵⁸⁵ Elizabeth Davis; 620N. Allen⁶, born 10 Aug. 1781; 620O. Dennis⁶, born 21 July 178., left will 29 Nov. 1817-25 Jan. 1837;⁵⁸⁶ 620P. Tomsey⁶, born 21 July 1788, married, (license 8) Feb. 1806,⁵⁸⁷ William Poole; 620Q. Francis Simpson⁶, born 20 Dec. 1790, died 1867, sergeant in War of 1812, moved to Ross Co., Ohio, about 1856, to Muscatine Co., Iowa, by 1859, and then planning to move to Kansas,⁵⁸⁸ married, 1815, Mary Berier, born 1797, died 1874; 620R. Johnsey⁶, of New Windsor, Md., married, 24 Nov. 1818,⁵⁸⁹ Elizabeth Schroeder; 620S. Denton⁶, born 5 June 1796, private in War of 1812, farmer of Frederick Co., Md.,⁵⁹⁰ married (1), (license 9) Sept. 1817,⁵⁹¹ Hannah Stoner, (2), (license 3) March 1821,⁵⁹² Eliza M. Hammond and (3), (license 3) May 1847,⁵⁹³ Rebecca Fox, who was born about 1797; 620T. Nicholas⁶, born 5 Nov. 1800, died 1830, married (license 11) Feb. 1822,⁵⁹⁴ Elizabeth Miller; (by 2) 620U. Eleanor⁶, born 14 Feb. 1806; 620V. Elizabeth⁶, born 9 Dec. 1807, died 31 July 1822 at Liberty Town, Md., in her 15th year.⁵⁹⁵

221B. BEALE⁵ HAMMOND (Ann⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), of Baltimore Co., Md., left will 17 June 1797-13 Dec. 1797.⁵⁹⁶ He married.

Issue: [HAMMOND] 620W. Caleb Dorsey⁶.

221C. ANNE⁵ HAMMOND (Ann⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹) married, (license 12) Sept. 1778,⁵⁹⁷ John Lebecious.

Issue: [LEBECIOUS] 620X. Anne⁶.

221D. SARAH⁵ HAMMOND (Ann⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹) married, (license 5) March 1788, Johnse Dorsey, son of Vachel and Ruth (Dorsey) Dorsey, and moved to Jefferson Co., Ky., where he left will 6 Dec. 1820-14 May 1821.⁵⁹⁸

Issue: [DORSEY]⁵⁹⁹ 621. Nimrod⁶, born 1789, married Matilda Dorsey; 621 A. Henrietta⁶, born 1793, married Abraham Hite; 621B. Rezin Hammond⁶, left will 9 Aug. 1826-4 Sept. 1826;⁶⁰⁰ 621C. Ruth Maria⁶, married Miller; 621D. Vachel⁶, died before 1820, married; 621E. Sarah Anne⁶; 621F. Matilda⁶; 621G. Julianna⁶, married Edmond Talbott; 621H. Corilla⁶, married 593C. Henry Chew⁶ Dorsey; 621I. Elizabeth Chew⁶, married Richard Booker; 621 J. Columbus⁶, married Permelia.

221E. HENRIETTA⁵ HAMMOND (Ann⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 28 March 1770, died 5 Sept. 1848, left will 14 Oct. 1844-13 Sept. 1848.⁶⁰¹ She married, 16 Feb. 1789, Joshua Dorsey, son of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Worthington) Dorsey, who was born 15 March 1768, died 12 July 1843.⁶⁰² left will 31 Dec. 1815-codicil 21 Jan. 1841-1 Aug. 1843.⁶⁰³

Issue: [DORSEY]⁶⁰⁴ 621K. Lloyd⁶, left will 23 June 1860-17 July 1860;⁶⁰⁵ 621L. Remus⁶, born 29 Sept. 1801, died 22 June 1860, left will 3 Jan. 1860-17 July 1860,⁶⁰⁶ married, 9 Feb. 1826,⁶⁰⁷ Jane Thomas Riggs, born 20 Feb. 1807, died 15 April 1887;⁶⁰⁸ 621M. Anne Hammond⁶, married, (license 1) March 1815,⁶⁰⁹ John Henry Worthington; 621N. Achsah⁶, died young; 621O. Henrietta⁶, died young; 621P. Sarah⁶, died 28 July 1871, aged 68 yrs. 1 mo. 2 days, married Noah Egbert Dorsey, born 14 Feb. 1799, died 17 Oct. 1871, of Anne Arundel Co., Md.; 621Q. Catherine⁶, born 9 Jan. 1810, married, 4 Dec. 1832,⁶¹⁰ Upton Worthington; 621R. Elizabeth⁶, born 30 Jan. 1797, died 29 Jan. 1848, left will 20 May 1846-codicil 2 Aug. 1847-filed 2 May 1848,⁶¹¹ married, 6 Feb. 1826, as his (2) wife, Basil Macgill, born 18 Dec. 1794 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., died 12 Feb. 1850, served in War of 1812 in Asquith's Company of Sharp Shooters,

merchant of Baltimore and after 1840 merchant and farmer at Goshen, Montgomery Co., Md.⁶¹²

224. ANN⁵ LINTHICUM (Cassandra⁴ Gaither, Benjamin³, John², John¹), born 3 Sept. 1770, died 4 Nov. 1833.⁶¹³ She married (1), 8 Oct. 1794,⁶¹⁴ Impy Spedden and (2), (license 23) Dec. 1797, Levin Keene, born 7 Oct. 1755,⁶¹⁵ left will 13 Sept. 1833-7 Dec. 1837.⁶¹⁶

Issue: (by 2) [KEENE] 621S. Benjamin Gaither⁶, born 1800 at "Mount Pleasant," Dorchester Co., Md., buried 24 Aug. 1874, member of the Maryland House of Delegates, 1830, and Senate, 1852-54, colonel of the 48th Regiment of Maryland militia, married, 23 Nov. 1835, Susan Tubman McMullan, who was buried 23 Nov. 1865;⁶¹⁷ 622. Mary Gaither⁶, born 22 Jan. 1814, died 17 March 1876, married, as his (2) wife, Dr. Robert Francis Tubman, who was born 7 May 1791 and died 24 Dec. 1864, of "Glasgow," Dorchester Co., Md., graduate of the University of Pennsylvania; 623. Levin Lingan⁶, born 18 Sept. 1810, died 5 Nov. 1884, of "Cedar Grove," Dorchester Co., Md., and Register of Wills of that county, married, 20 Nov. 1833, Elizabeth Chew Ford, who died 2 Aug. 1848, aged 34; 624. Susan Ann⁶, married, as his (2) wife, Dr. Charles Tubman, who died 3 June 1845 at Baltimore, Md., in his 47th year; 625. Ann⁶, married, 28 March 1817, Dr. Robert Wyvill; 626. Sarah Burgess⁶, born 1813, died 1892, married, 1 Oct. 1837, Dr. William Byus LeCompte, who was born 3 Nov. 1810 and died 19 Sept. 1863, graduate of the University of Maryland, 1833, physician at Cambridge, Md.; 627. Cassandra⁶, died young; 628. Margaret⁶, died young; 629. Amelia⁶, died at Baltimore, Md.

229. BAZIL⁵ PHELPS (Leah⁴ Gaither, Edward³, John², John¹) married, (license 21) April 1791,⁶¹⁸ Barbara Davis. He may have died by March 1799 when Barbara Phelps married William Ward.⁶¹⁹

Issue: [PHELPS]⁶²⁰ 630. Edward Gaither⁶, born 25 Dec. 1791, died 31 Jan. 1794; 631. Sarah⁶, born 12 Dec. 1793; 632. Anne⁵, born 16 Jan. 1796.

234. JEREMIAH⁵ JACOB (Rachel⁴ Gaither, Edward³, John², John¹), born 1745, died 9 Sept. 1813, moved to Clark Co., Ind.⁶²¹ He married Rebecca Dowden.

Issue: [JACOB] 632A. Martha⁶, born 1777, died 1851, married Walter Prather, who was born 2 Feb. 1768 and died 2 Oct. 1841.[622](#)

237. ZACHARIAH⁵ JACOB (Rachel⁴ Gaither, Edward³, John², John¹), aged 23 in 1776, left will 8 May 1827-1843.[623](#) He moved to Iredell Co., N.C. He married, 5 Aug. 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,[624](#) Dorcas Summers.

Issue: [JACOB][625](#) 633. Amos⁶, married Liza Summers; 634. Tabitha⁶; 635. Mary⁶; 636. Levi⁶.

238. REBECCA⁵ JACOB (Rachel⁴ Gaither, Edward³. John², John¹), aged 20 in 1776, married, 1 Oct. 1778 in Montgomery Co., Md.,[626](#) as his (2) wife, William Summers, father of her sisters-in-law.

Issue: [SUMMERS][627](#) 637. William Ing⁶, born 1779, married Anne Lovelace.

245. HENRY⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Edward³, John², John¹), born 23 Feb. 1752, died before 9 Nov. 1812 when Stewart and Edward Gaither gave bond as his administrators.[628](#) He settled in Washington Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Stewart, sister of Gen. Daniel Stewart of Georgia, who died 30 June 1845, aged 83.[629](#)

Issue:[630](#) 638. Susan⁶, died 11 Jan. 1846, unmarried; 639. Stewart [Stuart]⁶, born 14 Aug. 1786, died 28 Oct. 1834,[631](#) left will 18 May 1833-codicil 11 Oct. 1834-31 Oct. 1834,[632](#) merchant of Frederick, Md., vestryman of All Saints Church, married, 6 Jan. 1821,[633](#) Margaret de la Plaud Schell; 640. Edward⁶, ensign in the 24th Maryland militia in the War of 1812, perhaps the Edward buried 29 March 1856, aged 68; 641. Sarah Howard⁶, buried 9 April 1872, aged 70, unmarried; 642. Rebecca⁶, died 5 June 1841, unmarried; 643. Catherine Elizabeth⁶, born 17 July 1793, died 8 March 1857; 644. Louisa⁶; 645. Martha⁶, born 13 Feb. 1799, died 4 March 1885,[634](#) married, 27 Jan. 1834, as his (2) wife, Daniel Huyett, born 10 June 1796, died 14 May 1869;[635](#) 646. Matilda⁶, died 18 May 1853, unmarried; 647. Henry⁶, born 11 March 1795, died 22 April 1856, educated at Harvard College, lawyer of Hagerstown, Md., married, 4 Aug. 1824,[636](#) Catherine Holland Williams, born 17 Jan. 1793, died 8 March 1857; 648. Henrietta⁶,

died 9 Aug. 1850, aged 50, unmarried; 649. Juliana⁶, buried 7 Nov. 1873, aged 64, unmarried.

246. EPHRAIM⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Edward³, John², John¹), born 25 Jan. 1754, settled in Berkeley Co., W.Va., where he operated a tavern at one time. He married, 2 Feb. 1792,⁶³⁷ Catherine Taylor.

Issue: 650. (perhaps) Sally⁶, married, 6 May 1812,⁶³⁸ Thomas McPherrin; 651. (perhaps) Elias⁶, married, (bond 6) April 1815,⁶³⁹ Margaret Catlett.

250. MARGERY⁵ GAITHER (Edward⁴, Edward³, John², John¹) married (1), (license 12) Dec. 1787,⁶⁴⁰ Philemon Brown, who left will 1 July 1801-24 July 1801.⁶⁴¹ She married (2), (license 30) March 1803,⁶⁴² Thomas Warfield of Caleb.⁶⁴³

Issue: (by 1) [BROWN] 652. Joseph Gaither⁶; 653. Keeth⁶, daughter.

¹ Harry Wright Newman, *Anne Arundel Gentry* (Annapolis, 1971), I, pp. 59-66, 90-94, 138-40; Donna Valley Russell, *First Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, 1649-1658*, I (New Market, Md., 1999), pp. 52-54. The name is variously spelled Gatter, Gater, Gather, Gayther, Geather, Gatear and Gathur.

² Hotten, p. 173.

³ *Ibid.*, pp. 111-12. Also appearing on the list, although not in proximity to them, was "Jo. Gater, age 15." It was previously assumed he was the son of an earlier marriage of John¹ Gaither and was the John who moved to Maryland, but the Lower Norfolk County records in the years after he would have reached his majority do not indicate there was more than one John there. This John may have died or have returned to England. No land is known to have been claimed by him or others for his adventure to Virginia.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 389. Elizabeth City County originally embraced land on both sides of Hampton Roads. In 1636 New Norfolk County was formed from the portion of Elizabeth City County that lay on the south side of

present Hampton Roads; the Lower County of New Norfolk was cut from Norfolk, 1637.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 578.

⁶ W(2) IV, p. 25; N I, p. 84. Among those named with Gaither was Thomas Mears, who later migrated to Maryland.

⁷ Mary may have been the sister of Henry Waters (Wate, Walters). On 16 Feb. 1645/6 John Geather “as Brother in law to the said deceased” was granted administration on the estate of “Henry Wate late of this Collony deceased dyeing intestate” (Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. B, pp. 2a-3). John Geather, administrator of Henry Waters, having paid beyond assets, was granted *quietus est*, 15 June 1647 (*ibid.*, p. 40) and the same day exhibited the inventory of Henry Walters (*ibid.*, pp. 43-43a).

⁸ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. C, p. 73, deed of John Godfrey to Thomas Dedford, 16 Jan. 1653/4, indicating the deed from Gaither to Godfrey had been recorded in Nansemond County. No further mention of John¹ Gaither appears in the Lower Norfolk County records except for a patent issued, 1666, to William Porteen lying “along marked trees separating this from the land of Jno. Gater” (Patent Bk. 5, p. 496 [607]). Land descriptions frequently were copied from earlier records and did not reflect the names of current adjoining landholders.

⁹ William Hand Browne, ed., *Judicial and Testamentary Business of the Provincial Court, 1649/50-1657* (Archives of Maryland, X; Baltimore, 1891), pp. 194-95.

¹⁰ Maryland Chancery Record 3 [PL], 1712-24, p. 306, deposition of John Gaiter of Anne Arundel County, aged about 37, 11 Sept. 1716.

¹¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 2, p. 3, will of Thomas Mears, 16 May 1674-9 Sept. 1674.

¹² William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings and Acts of the General Assembly of Maryland, October 1678-November 1683* (Archives of Maryland, VII; Baltimore, 1889), p. 96.

¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 248; Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1693-1696/7* (Archives of Maryland, XX; Baltimore, 1900), p. 541, as Gaitheso.

¹⁴ John Gaither Account Book, photocopy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society. He was buried 12 Nov. 1702 (All Hallows Parish, South River, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register).

¹⁵ Maryland Inventories and Accounts 1, pp. 634-36, which listed items in the Lower room, in the Chamber and in the Mill house.

¹⁶ She is identified as daughter of Richard and Rachel (Robbins) Beard (Russell, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 3-6) but Fredric Z. Saunders points out that Richard Beard in his will, 24 June 1675-10 Aug. 1681 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 2, p. 143), left "Timber Neck" to his daughter Ruth and her sons, while John² and Ruth Gaither had no sons in 1675 and no record of Gaither ownership of "Timber Neck" is known.

¹⁷ All Hallows Parish Register.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, for all exact dates unless otherwise identified as to source.

¹⁹ St. Ann's Parish Register.

²⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary Papers, Box 38, folder 36, Maryland State Archives.

²¹ *Ibid.*

²² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 60.

²³ John Gaither Account Book, *loc. cit.*

²⁴ St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

²⁵ Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 64-65.

²⁶ John Gaither Account Book, *loc. cit.*

²⁷ *Ibid.*

²⁸ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 340.

²⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 110.

³⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 2, p. 22.

³¹ St. Ann's Parish Register.

³² Maryland Administration Accounts 2, pp. 52, 145.

³³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 380.

³⁴ *Maryland Gazette*, Annapolis, 30 Nov. 1769.

³⁵ Newman, *op. cit.*, p. 90; All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

³⁶ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 201-05.

³⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 733.

³⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 451-52.

³⁹ *Maryland Gazette*, Annapolis, 15 Dec. 1808.

⁴⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 116-17.

⁴¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, pp. 1-3. [Also named granddaughter Rachel Waddle.]

⁴² All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

⁴³ He may be the John White who married Mary and had daughter Rachel, born 22 Dec. 1748 (St. James Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register).

⁴⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 409.

⁴⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, pp. 680-81.

⁴⁶ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 138.

⁴⁷ Maryland Inventories 40, p. 141. His brother Edward Gaither was executor; Richard Clark (relationship undetermined) and Leah Phelps signed as next of kin.

⁴⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 27, p. 1, as Stimp son

⁴⁹ Donna Valley Russell, "Who is Richard Simpson of Frederick County?," *Western Maryland Genealogy*, XIV, pp. 3-9, 50-55, suggested he may be the Richard Simpson, Sr., planter of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who conveyed part of his crop of tobacco, corn and wheat to Richard Simpson, Jr., carpenter, in exchange for the payment of a debt of #7.6.0 (Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. 2, pp. 459-60) and may have been the father of Gaither Simpson (of Anne Arundel Co., Md., and later of Fayette Co., Pa., died before 15 Dec. 1794 when Sally Simpson and John Dean gave bond as his administrators) and of Richard Simpson who married 324. Sophia⁶ Warfield (see WILKINS).

⁵⁰ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

⁵¹ John Gaither Account Book, *loc. cit.*

⁵² St. Anne's Parish, Vestry Minutes # Accounts 1767-1818, p. 46.

⁵³ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁵⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. TG #1, pp. 30-31. She left her estate to Joshua Hall, the young man who lived with her, and to Elie Gaither, son of Rachel Gaither, deceased.

⁵⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 170-74.

⁵⁶ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁵⁷ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

⁵⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 322-26.

⁵⁹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 363.

⁶⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. NH #15, pp. 475-77.

⁶¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 121-23.

⁶² Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 468; David A. Avant, *Florida Pioneers* (Tallahassee, Fla., 1974), pp. 225-26.

⁶³ Register of the Rev. John Allen, St. John's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md.

⁶⁴ His identity is undetermined. One Ralph Gaither married, (license 9) Oct. 1788 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., Sarah Rowles (Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records*, II [Lancaster, Pa., 1928], p. 436) and was living there 1790, with three males under 16 and three females in his household (*Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790, Maryland* [Washington, 1907], p. 13). Ralph Gaiter, aged 89, born in Maryland, was enumerated in the household of Joshua Gaiter, aged 53, born in Maryland, in the 1850 census of Morgan Co., Ohio (Malta Twp., p. 257 or 129, family 293-293).

⁶⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. NH 12, p. 7.

⁶⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 70-71,

⁶⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardians' bonds 1807-14, pp. 23-24.

⁶⁸ Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 72-73.

⁶⁹ *Alexandria Herald*, 16 June 1819.

⁷⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 218.

⁷¹ Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 73, 74, 78.

⁷² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁷³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 124-25.

⁷⁴ Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 74-75.

⁷⁵ Newman, *op. cit.*, III, p. 112.

⁷⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 33, p. 159.

⁷⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 39, p. 5.

⁷⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1785-87, pp. 224-25.

⁷⁹ Queen Charlotte's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

⁸⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 702.

⁸¹ Queen Caroline's Parish Register.

⁸² *Ibid.*; Maxwell J. Dorsey, Jean Muir Dorsey and Nannie Ball Nimmo, *The Dorsey Family* (Baltimore, 1947), pp. 43-44; Newman, *op. dr.*, I, pp. 352-54, 365-70.

⁸³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 704.

⁸⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 37, p. 439.

⁸⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 22.

⁸⁶ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁸⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 23, pp. 266-68.

⁸⁸ Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 223; David A. Avant, *Some Southern Colonial Families*, III (Tallahassee, 1989), pp. 253-59.

⁸⁹ Maryland Inventories 54, p. 259.

⁹⁰ Ridgely Bible, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVI, p. 480.

⁹¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Original will, Box W, folder 28, Maryland State Archives.

⁹² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁹³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 265.

⁹⁴ Sharon J. Doliante, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), p. 358.

⁹⁵ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 356-59.

⁹⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 35, p. 245.

⁹⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary Papers, Box 2, folder 46, Maryland State Archives.

⁹⁸ Gravestone, Warfield Cemetery, Johnsille, Md., in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, VII, p. 69.

⁹⁹ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. RB #1, pp. 338-43.

¹⁰⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. THH #2, pp. 4-7.

¹⁰¹ Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹⁰² John Beverley Riggs, *The Riggs Family of Maryland* (Baltimore, 1939), pp. 65-66.

¹⁰³ *Ibid.*, pp. 65-89; Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 359.

¹⁰⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 40, p. 177.

¹⁰⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 223-24.

¹⁰⁶ St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹⁰⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 835.

¹⁰⁸ J. D. Warfield, *The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties, Maryland* (Baltimore, 1915), pp. 84-85, 132.

¹⁰⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 118-21.

¹¹⁰ Edward Warfield Ms., 1847, cited in Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 360-62, 380-81.

¹¹¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

¹¹² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

¹¹³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

¹¹⁴ *Ibid.*

¹¹⁵ *Ibid.*

¹¹⁶ Greene Co., Ohio, 1820 census, p. 141, with wife aged 26-45, son 10-16, two daughters 10-16, two sons under 10, three daughters under 10.

¹¹⁷ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

¹¹⁸ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹¹⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 841.

¹²⁰ Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 223.

¹²¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 487.

¹²² Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 224.

¹²³ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 144, without probate date.

¹²⁴ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 4, pp. 165-66, will of John Welch, 5 July 1786-21 Aug. 1786.

¹²⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 213-16.

¹²⁶ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 95, citing family Bible.

¹²⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 142-43.

¹²⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 141-42.

¹²⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 390-93.

¹³⁰ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹³¹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 1.

¹³² Newman, *op. cit.*, p. 48.

¹³³ Iredell Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 106.

¹³⁴ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. B, p. 143.

¹³⁵ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 8.

¹³⁶ *National Intelligencer*, 29 June 1811; *Maryland Gazette*, 3 July 1811.

¹³⁷ Montgomery Co. Md., Will Bk. G, p. 389.

¹³⁸ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. W, p. 154.

¹³⁹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. O, p. 462.

¹⁴⁰ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 51.

¹⁴¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 388.

¹⁴² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 511.

¹⁴³ All Hallows Parish, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVJJI, p. 484.

¹⁴⁴ Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. DD #3, pp. 693-96.

¹⁴⁵ *Ibid.*, pp. 690-93. On 13 Sept. 1765 they also sold Hammond 80 acres of “Gaither’s Choice” [corrected from “Gaither’s Chance”] (*ibid.*, pp. 696-99).

¹⁴⁶ Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. DD #6, pp. 126-28.

¹⁴⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, n, p. 473.

¹⁴⁸ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 447.

¹⁴⁹ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 4, pp. 14-15.

¹⁵⁰ St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹⁵¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 3, p. 393.

¹⁵² Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 212, which adds (bracketed) daughter Elizabeth, (1) wife of Elijah Robertson.

¹⁵³ Elise Greenup Jourdan, *Early Families of Southern Maryland*, VII (Westminster, Md., 1999), pp. 107-08.

¹⁵⁴ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹⁵⁵ *Ibid.*

¹⁵⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 87.

¹⁵⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 89, p. 201.

¹⁵⁸ Robert W. Barnes, "The Phelps Family," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXIV, pp. 364-78; Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1996), pp. 199-200.

¹⁵⁹ All Hallows Parish, Ane Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹⁶⁰ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I (Baltimore, 1915), p. 218, Census of 1776.

¹⁶¹ Sharon J. Doliante, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), pp. 388-89

¹⁶² Revolutionary War pension application, Edward G. Jacobs, S. 1540, National Archives.

¹⁶³ Doliante, *op. cit.*, p. 519.

¹⁶⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardian Bonds JG, 1792-96, pp. 206-07.

¹⁶⁵ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 140-46.

¹⁶⁶ *Maryland Gazette*, 27 Sept. 1787.

¹⁶⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. THH #2, pp. 34-35.

¹⁶⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 475.

¹⁶⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 456.

¹⁷⁰ Anne Arundel co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 209-10.

¹⁷¹ *Sun*, Baltimore, 5 May 1840.

¹⁷² Clara McCormick Sage and Laura Sage Jones, *Early Records, Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia* (Delaven, Wis., 1939), p. 21.

¹⁷³ Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland*, p. 110.

¹⁷⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *loc. cit.*, II, p. 430.

¹⁷⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

¹⁷⁶ *Ibid.*

¹⁷⁷ *Ibid.*

¹⁷⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 479.

¹⁷⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 40, p. 59.

¹⁸⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 479.

¹⁸¹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 382, 402-03.

¹⁸² Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 229-30.

¹⁸³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

¹⁸⁴ *Ibid.* They were great-grandparents of Wallis (Warfield) Spencer Simpson who married (3) the Duke of Windsor, formerly King Edward VII

¹⁸⁵ *Ibid.*

¹⁸⁶ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 282.

¹⁸⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 997 or498R, family 1246-1258.

¹⁸⁸ Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840* (Westminster, Md., 1994), p. 254.

¹⁸⁹ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 322.

¹⁹⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 206-08.

¹⁹¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, n, p. 479.

¹⁹² Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 384.

¹⁹³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, p. 285.

¹⁹⁴ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 362-63.

¹⁹⁵ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 360-62.

¹⁹⁶ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 65.

¹⁹⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1021 or 511, family 1425-1442.

¹⁹⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardians' Bonds TTS, p. 82.

¹⁹⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *loc. cit.*, II, p. 479.

²⁰⁰ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 56.

²⁰¹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 386. 404-06.

²⁰² Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1010 or 505R, family 1347-1364, with Mary G., Sarah G. and Juliet.

²⁰³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁰⁴ *Ibid.*

²⁰⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., 1025 or 513, family 1455-1474.

²⁰⁶ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁰⁷ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 417.

²⁰⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁰⁹ *Ibid.*, license 15 Jan. 1824

²¹⁰ *The Shipleys of Maryland 1968* (Baltimore, 1971), p. 422.

²¹¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., pp. 1010-11 or 505R-506, family 1348-1365. Also in the household was Nicholas D. Warfield, aged 70.

²¹² Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 7.

²¹³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²¹⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 460, as Owens.

²¹⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardians' Bonds TTS, pp. 84-85.

²¹⁶ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 479.

²¹⁷ Bewman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 387-88.

²¹⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²¹⁹ *Ibid.*

²²⁰ *Ibid.*

²²¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary Papers, Box 117, folder 85, Maryland Archives. His widow, Frances Warfield, requested that her eldest son, George, be administrator.

²²² Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²²³ Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 50.

²²⁴ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 385.

²²⁵ Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 12.

²²⁶ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²²⁷ Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 658 or 329R, family 233-236.

²²⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, p. 289.

²²⁹ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²³⁰ *Ibid.*

²³¹ *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXVI, p. 307.

²³² *Ibid.*, p. 306.

²³³ Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

²³⁴ Hardin Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 279-81.

²³⁵ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 468-70. Montgomery Co., Ky., 1810 census, p. 365, indicates one son and one daughter aged 16-26, two sons and one daughter aged 10-16, and four sons aged under 10.

²³⁶ Bath Co., Ky., Marriage bonds and returns.

²³⁷ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 75, states, without reference, he married, 22 Jan. 1805, Elizabeth Fairall and had ten children.

²³⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1840 census, p. 190R.

²³⁹ Prince George's Co., Md., 1850 census, Vansville Dist., p. 23, family 46-46.

²⁴⁰ Mahoning Co., Ohio, 1880 census, Youngstown, Ward 3, p. 421D, family 225-285; 1900 census, Youngstown, Pet. B, p. 179A, family 380-398.

²⁴¹ Howard Co., Md., 1860 census, Elysville, 2nd Dist., p. 260 or 6, family 40-40; Trumbull Co., Ohio, 1880 census, Warren Twp., p. 366C, family 59-59; Mahoning Co., Ohio, 1900 census, Youngstown, Pet., p. 161 A, family 20-22.

²⁴² Rowan Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, p. 101; Minute Bk. 5, p. 167.

²⁴³ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 76.

²⁴⁴ Putnam Co., Ind., Deed Bk. D, p. 146. Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 76, states he left will 31 Aug. 1844-1844 (Iredell Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, pp. 302-04) and married (2) Drucilla Beall.

²⁴⁵ Eva Emery Doty, “Descendants of John and Susanna (Johnson) Gaither” (typewritten; Indiana DAR Genealogical Records Committee; n.p., 1986).

²⁴⁶ Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

²⁴⁷ Iredell Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, pp. 286-87.

²⁴⁸ Iredell Co., N.C, Will Bk. 1, p. 274; Minute Bk. 1807-14, no pagination.

²⁴⁹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 77.

²⁵⁰ Tombstone, New Chapel Methodist Churchyard, Jeffersonvilie, Ind., which gives birth as 23 July 1769; Doliante, *op. cit.*, p. 698.

²⁵¹ Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Prather, S. 17030.

²⁵² Doliante, *op. cit.*, p. 697. Anna M. Cartledge, *Marriage Records of People Names Prather, Prater, Prator, Praytor* (Baltimore, 1976), p. 79, gives marriage as 20 Dec. 1792.

²⁵³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁵⁴ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 78, 84-85.

²⁵⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. WSG #7, pp. 262-63.

²⁵⁶ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁵⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. pp. 990-91 or 495R-496, family 1209-1221.

²⁵⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁵⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. WSG #7, pp. 261-62.

²⁶⁰ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 364-65, 388.

²⁶¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 71-73.

²⁶² *Ibid.*, p. 88-90.

²⁶³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁶⁴ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 385.

²⁶⁵ Riggs, *op. cit.*, p. 164.

²⁶⁶ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. II, p. 321.

²⁶⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 163-65.

²⁶⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1801-09, pp. 231-32.

²⁶⁹ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 3.

²⁷⁰ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 365-67.

²⁷¹ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 153-54.

²⁷² Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. I, pp. 474-75

²⁷³ Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 19. Kitty Warfield gave bond 27 Sept. 1842 (*ibid.*, p. 29).

²⁷⁴ Rieman Steuart, *A History of the Maryland Line in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783* (n.p., 1969), p. 88.

²⁷⁵ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. W, p. 212.

²⁷⁶ Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810* (2nd ed, Westminster, Md., 1994), p. 58.

²⁷⁷ Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. TS #1, pp. 293-96.

²⁷⁸ Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. B, pp. 268-71.

²⁷⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. EV #1, pp. 75-76.

²⁸⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, p. 370.

²⁸¹ Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 42, which gives her death as 1769.

²⁸² Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 370-71, 392-93.

²⁸³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1814-19, pp. 108-09.

²⁸⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1011 or 506, family 1353-1370.

²⁸⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁸⁶ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 424-25.

²⁸⁷ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 119.

²⁸⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁸⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 12.

²⁹⁰ Queen Caroline Parish Register; Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 42.

²⁹¹ Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 371-72.

²⁹² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. EV & JG, pp. 360-62.

²⁹³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

²⁹⁴ Matilda P. Badger, *Genealogy of the Linthicum and Allied Families* (Baltimore, 1934), p. 57.

²⁹⁵ *Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 29 July 1818; *American*, Baltimore, 10 Aug. 1818, as 15 July.

²⁹⁶ *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 17 June 1835.

²⁹⁷ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 373-74, 395-96.

²⁹⁸ *Biographical Cyclopedias of the Commonwealth of Kentucky* (Chicago and Philadelphia, 1896), p. 525.

²⁹⁹ *Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 5 June 1826.

³⁰⁰ *The Georgetown Patriot*, 27 April 1816, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, XIV, p. 3, as daughter of Nicholas Warfield [sic].

³⁰¹ *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 22 April 1848.

³⁰² William Henry Perrin, *History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky* (Chicago, 1882), pp. 308-09.

³⁰³ Queen Caroline Parish Register

³⁰⁴ Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 337.

³⁰⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

³⁰⁶ Assumed from Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 968 or 484R, family 1050-1060.

³⁰⁷ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 301-03.

³⁰⁸ Queen Caroline Parish Register.

³⁰⁹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 233.

³¹⁰ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. B, p. 14, will of William Holland, 23 Sept. 1769-22 Jan. 1781, naming daughter Susanna, wife of John Warfield; *ibid.*, p. 232, will of Susanna Holland, 5 April 1781-9 Aug. 1787, naming daughter Susanna Warfel. Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 375, says he married (1) Susanna Ridgely and (2) Mary Holland.

³¹¹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 375, 396.

³¹² Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

³¹³ Frederick Co., Md., Administration Accounts GME #1, p. 470.

³¹⁴ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

³¹⁵ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #11, p. 290.

³¹⁶ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 25.

³¹⁷ Gravestone, Warfield cemetery, Johnsville, Md., *loc. cit.*

³¹⁸ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. HS #2, p. 79.

³¹⁹ Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., Register.

³²⁰ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 376-77, 298, naming only Zadock, Surrat and Rachel.

³²¹ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 255.

³²² Gravestones, Warfield cemetery, Johnsville, Md., *loc. cit.*

³²³ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

³²⁴ Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., Register.

³²⁵ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 254.

³²⁶ Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Clarksburg Dist., p. 877 or 439, family 173-178.

³²⁷ Queries, *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVII, p. 117; XXXVIII, p. 366.

³²⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 37, p. 598.

³²⁹ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

³³⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II", p. 487.

³³¹ Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 67-68; Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 376-77, 398-99.

³³² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

³³³ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

³³⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, p. 578.

³³⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 480.

³³⁶ Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 73-74.

³³⁷ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. II, p. 399.

³³⁸ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

³³⁹ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 68.

³⁴⁰ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

³⁴¹ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

³⁴² *Ibid.*, p. 12, as Azel Warfield.

³⁴³ *Ibid.*,? 24.

³⁴⁴ Newman, *op.cit.*, I, p. 378, says married, (license 4) March 1816 in the District of Columbia, Lamack Duvall.

³⁴⁵ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

³⁴⁶ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 41.

³⁴⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 444.

³⁴⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, pp. 176-77.

³⁴⁹ Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 79-80.

³⁵⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, R, p. 480.

³⁵¹ Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 89-91.

³⁵² Warfield, *op. cit.*, pp. 138-42.

³⁵³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 216-18.

³⁵⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 469.

³⁵⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. BEG #1, pp. 102-04.

³⁵⁶ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 454.

³⁵⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. BEG #1, pp. 231-33.

³⁵⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 159-61.

³⁵⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 469.

³⁶⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 463, as Pitt.

³⁶¹ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 48.

³⁶² Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

³⁶³ *Ibid.*

³⁶⁴ Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 89,

³⁶⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 90.

³⁶⁶ Monument, “Greenwood,” Montgomery Co., Md., in Helen W. Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (New York, 1908), p. 178

³⁶⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 179.

³⁶⁸ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. S, p. 477.

³⁶⁹ T. H. S. Boyd, *The History of Montgomery County, Maryland* (Clarksburg, Md., 1879), pp. 68, 96.

³⁷⁰ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. X, p. 124.

³⁷¹ Her parentage has not been identified.

³⁷² Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 224.

³⁷³ Frederick Co., Md., Indenture, in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, V, p. 130.

³⁷⁴ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 102-03. The Daughters of the American Revolution has questioned this identification and the identity of John Gaither of Harrison Co., Ind., is presently unresolved.

³⁷⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary papers, Box 54, folder 36, Maryland State Archives.

³⁷⁶ Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

³⁷⁷ Family account, quoted in Wilfred Jordan, ed., *Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Philadelphia* (New York, 1933), I, p. 147.

³⁷⁸ Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 80-82; Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 103-04, 125-26.

³⁷⁹ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 439-40.

³⁸⁰ Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish, Montgomery Co., Md.

³⁸¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, p. 342.

³⁸² William Sumner Junkin and Minnie Wyatt Junkin, *The Henckel Genealogy. 1500-1960* (n.p., 1964), p. 927.

³⁸³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. WSG #6, pp. 369-70.

³⁸⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1801-09, pp. 242-43.

³⁸⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 436.

³⁸⁶ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 106, 126.

³⁸⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 426.

³⁸⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 419.

³⁸⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, R, p. 458.

³⁹⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, 2nd Dist., p. 656 or 325R, family 118-118.

³⁹¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

³⁹² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 460.

³⁹³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1021 or 511, family 1428-1445.

³⁹⁴ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 307-10.

³⁹⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

³⁹⁶ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 107, 127.

³⁹⁷ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 958 or 479R, family 978-988.

³⁹⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

³⁹⁹ *Sun*, Baltimore, 7 Feb. 1866.

⁴⁰⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 103 lor 511, family 1429-1446.

⁴⁰¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 25 Dec. 1828; Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license, 25 Nov.

⁴⁰² *Frederick Herald*, 19 Dec. 1824.

⁴⁰³ Newman, *op. cit.*, II, p. 488.

⁴⁰⁴ *Raleigh Register*, 10 Oct. 1803.

⁴⁰⁵ Rowan Co., N.C, Will Bk. G, pp 61-63; Minute Bk. 7, p. 237.

⁴⁰⁶ Marriages of the Rev. Richard Love, All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVm, p. 484.

⁴⁰⁷ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 111, 128-29.

⁴⁰⁸ Gravestone, Joppa Cemetery, Davie Co., N.C. *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C, 29 Nov. 1825, says died 13 Oct. 1825 near Mocksville, N.C, aged about 56.

⁴⁰⁹ Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

⁴¹⁰ *Raleigh Register*, 20 Feb. 1824.

⁴¹¹ Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

⁴¹² Rowan Co., N.C, Minute Bk. 11, no pagination.

⁴¹³ Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

⁴¹⁴ *Ibid.*

⁴¹⁵ W. H. Perrin and others, *Kentucky, A History of the State* (4th ed.; Louisville and Chicago, 1887), pp. 860-61; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1069; Adair Co., Ky., 1850 census, First Dist., p. 61 or 31, family 432-432; 1860 census, Columbia in Division 2, p. 91 or 90, family 613-613. Although both published sources say he was born in 1788, the censuses show his age as 64 in 1850 and 74 in 1860.

⁴¹⁶ Brent H. Holcomb, *Marriages of Rowan County, North Carolina, 1753-1868* (Baltimore, 1986), p. 267.

⁴¹⁷ Rowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. G, pp. 55-57; Minute Bk. 7, p. 208.

⁴¹⁸ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 115.

⁴¹⁹ *Ibid.*, I, p. 114. Holcomb, *op. cit.*, p. 146, does not list such a marriage but shows a marriage, (bond 8 [] 1800), to Edy Busey.

⁴²⁰ Holcomb, *op. cit.*, p. 146.

⁴²¹ *Ibid.*, p. 145.

⁴²² *Ibid.*, p. 198.

⁴²³ *Ibid.*, p. 199.

⁴²⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 327.

⁴²⁵ Sharon J. Doliante, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), p. 676.

⁴²⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Beasley, widow Rachel, W.3757, National Archives.

⁴²⁷ Stokes Co., N.C., Marriage bond.

⁴²⁸ Revolutionary War pension application, Greenberry Gaither, widow Anna, W.8840.

⁴²⁹ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 518, as Andison.

⁴³⁰ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 108-09; Family record in Revolutionary War pension application, Greenberry Gaither, *loc. cit.*

⁴³¹ Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, no pagination, in *The Nelson County Pioneer*, TV, p. 31; Mary Harrel Stancliff, *Nelson County, Kentucky, Marriage Bonds, 1785-1832* (Houston, Tex., 1962), I, p. 115.

⁴³² Stancliff, *op. cit.*, I, p. 39.

⁴³³ Daniel E. McClure, *Two Centuries in Elizabethtown and Hardin County, Kentucky* (n.p., 1979), p. 298.

⁴³⁴ *Raleigh Minerva*, 4 Feb. 1820.

⁴³⁵ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 112-13, 130.

⁴³⁶ Lincoln Co., Tenn., 1850 census, Subdivision 1, p. 288 or 144R, family 534-534.

⁴³⁷ Iredell Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 105; Minute Bk. 1789-1803, no pagination.

⁴³⁸ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 518.

⁴³⁹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 118, 131.

⁴⁴⁰ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 13.

⁴⁴¹ Letter of Lurenne W. Watkins, 2 July 1825, in *History of Daviess County, Kentucky...* (Chicago, 1883), p. 325; Daviess Co., Ky., Marriage bond, 15 June, in Julia Spencer Ardery, *Kentucky Court and Other Records*, II (Lexington, Ky., 1926), p. 106.

⁴⁴² Putnam Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, pp. 11-15.

⁴⁴³ *The Southern Recorder*, Milledgeville, Ga., 11 June 1834.

⁴⁴⁴ *The Southern Recorder*, Milledgeville, Ga., 7 June 1828.

⁴⁴⁵ Rowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. G, pp. 126-27; Minute Bk. 8, p. 112.

⁴⁴⁶ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 117.

⁴⁴⁷ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GM & RB #1, pp. 28-30.

⁴⁴⁸ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 114, 132-33.

⁴⁴⁹ *American*, Baltimore, 24 June 1851.

⁴⁵⁰ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 22 May 1857.

⁴⁵¹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R 2, p. 326.

⁴⁵² *Maryland Gazette*, 18 May 1820; *National Intelligencer*, 1 June 1820; Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁴⁵³ Eleanora Goldsborough Winter Goldsborough, "The House of Goldsborough" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), IV, Sec. 143, p. 1, citing her father's Bible.

⁴⁵⁴ *Sun*, Baltimore, 6 April 1872.

⁴⁵⁵ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #2, pp. 714-15.

⁴⁵⁶ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 52.

⁴⁵⁷ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #1, p. 330.

⁴⁵⁸ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. TS #1, pp. 36-37.

⁴⁵⁹ *Frederick Herald*, 3 May 1834.

⁴⁶⁰ *Ibid*, 9 Jan. 1813.

⁴⁶¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁴⁶² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. EV& JG#1, pp. 15-16, 97-98. The second recording shows the will as proved 8 Jan. 1822.

⁴⁶³ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 120.

⁴⁶⁴ Montgomery Co., Md., Executors, Administrators & Guardians 2, p. 65.

⁴⁶⁵ Tressie Nash Bowman, *Montgomery County, Maryland, Marriages 1796-1850* (Rockville, Md., 1966), p. 26.

⁴⁶⁶ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. I, p. 442.

⁴⁶⁷ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 121.

⁴⁶⁸ Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., Register; Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 635 or 318, family 48-48.

⁴⁶⁹ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 3 March 1876.

⁴⁷⁰ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 20 May 1887.

⁴⁷¹ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 34.

⁴⁷² *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 27 Feb. 1885, as James Bowie Gaither.

⁴⁷³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1870 census, 1st Dist., p. 260 or 77, family 503-487.

⁴⁷⁴ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 29 March 1861

⁴⁷⁵ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. L, p. 205.

⁴⁷⁶ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 29 Nov. 1878.

⁴⁷⁷ *Ibid.*, 27 June 1879.

⁴⁷⁸ Daniel Wilcoxon Bible (Philadelphia, 1811), in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVI, pp. 495-96; *Alexandria Herald*, 23 Sept. 1818.

⁴⁷⁹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. L, p. 91.

⁴⁸⁰ John Beverly Riggs, *The Riggs Family of Maryland* (Baltimore, 1939), pp. 210-11; Ridgely, *op. cit.*, p. 182.

⁴⁸¹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R2, p. 141.

⁴⁸² Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 210-16, citing family Bible; Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish Register.

⁴⁸³ *National Intelligencer*, 31 Dec. 1816.

⁴⁸⁴ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 48, license 24, as Paulina Beddo.

⁴⁸⁵ *National Intelligencer*, 19 Sept. 1817.

⁴⁸⁶ Daniel Wilcoxon Bible, *loc. cit.*, which gives her birth as 8 Jan. 1797.

⁴⁸⁷ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 24 Sept. 1875.

⁴⁸⁸ *National Intelligencer*, 15 March 1822.

⁴⁸⁹ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 17 Aug. 1860.

⁴⁹⁰ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. JWS 1, p. 61.

⁴⁹¹ Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish Register.

⁴⁹² Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 647 or 324, family 140-142.

⁴⁹³ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R #2, p. 357.

⁴⁹⁴ Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 653 or 327, family 186-188.

⁴⁹⁵ *National Intelligencer*, 22 Sept. 1818, obituary of father.

⁴⁹⁶ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 253.

⁴⁹⁷ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

⁴⁹⁸ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 502.

⁴⁹⁹ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. Will Bk. 1, pp. 321-22.

⁵⁰⁰ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 85.

⁵⁰¹ Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 437-38.

⁵⁰² *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 25 Sept. 1885.

⁵⁰³ Sun, Baltimore, 16 Dec. 1850; Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26, license 9 Dec.

⁵⁰⁴ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

⁵⁰⁵ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 24 March 1899.

⁵⁰⁶ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

⁵⁰⁷ Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 668 or 334R, family 299-303.

⁵⁰⁸ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

⁵⁰⁹ Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 674 or 337R, family 339-343.

⁵¹⁰ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

⁵¹¹ *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 29 July 1881.

⁵¹² Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 654 or 327R, family 200-202.

⁵¹³ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. E, p. 10.

⁵¹⁴ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 6.

⁵¹⁵ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. II, p. 174.

⁵¹⁶ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 6.

⁵¹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 62.

⁵¹⁸ Ida Morrison Murphy Shirk, *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott of Poplar Knowle, West River, Anne Arundel County, Maryland* (Baltimore, 1927), p. 91.

⁵¹⁹ *The Shipleys of Maryland 1968*, p. 375.

⁵²⁰ Shirk, *loc. cit.*

⁵²¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Administration Bonds 11, 1815-21, p. 206.

⁵²² Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 3, p. 417.

⁵²³ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 423.

⁵²⁴ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. JWS 1, p. 27.

⁵²⁵ Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Berry Dist., p. 732 or 366R, family 286-290.

⁵²⁶ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 33.

⁵²⁷ Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Berry Dist., p. 736 or 368R, family 315-319,

⁵²⁸ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R 2, p. 176

⁵²⁹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, p. 279.

⁵³⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 480.

⁵³¹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 450-51, 455-56.

⁵³² Gravestone, "Brandy," Anne Arundel Co., Md.

⁵³³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 40, p. 435.

⁵³⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 480.

⁵³⁵ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 12 Nov. 1803.

⁵³⁶ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 236-38.

⁵³⁷ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 158.

⁵³⁸ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 452, 456.

⁵³⁹ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 422-25, 436-38.

⁵⁴⁰ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 31 Jan. 1835.

⁵⁴¹ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #2, p. 28.

⁵⁴² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, U, p. 479

⁵⁴³ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁵⁴⁴ *Ibid.*

⁵⁴⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 9, pp. 449, 531. The second probate was necessary because he was mistakenly thought to be deceased in 1814.

⁵⁴⁶ Maryland Chancery Bk. 173, p. 1048.

⁵⁴⁷ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 31 Oct. 1806.

⁵⁴⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, p. 112.

⁵⁴⁹ *Sun*, Baltimore, Md., 1 July 1848.

⁵⁵⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 550.

⁵⁵¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 475.

⁵⁵² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 439.

⁵⁵³ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 29 Jan. 1814.

⁵⁵⁴ *Political Examiner & Public Advertiser*, Frederick, Md., 17 Nov. 1819.

⁵⁵⁵ Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, 8th Dist., p. 841 or 421, family 175-177.

⁵⁵⁶ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 214-15, 217-19; gravestones, "Black Rock," Frederick Co., Md., *in ibid.*, p. 215.

⁵⁵⁷ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

⁵⁵⁸ Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, New Market Dist., p. 519 or 260, family 347-357.

⁵⁵⁹ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

⁵⁶⁰ *Ibid.*

⁵⁶¹ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GH #1, p. 307.

⁵⁶² Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. 17, pp. 503-05.

⁵⁶³ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 14 March 1814.

⁵⁶⁴ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 4 April 1818.

⁵⁶⁵ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 29 Nov. 1817.

⁵⁶⁶ *The Republican Gazette*, Frederick, Md., 8 March 1823.

⁵⁶⁷ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 2 Jan. 1819.

⁵⁶⁸ Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, New Market Dist., p. 527 or 264, family 399-411.

⁵⁶⁹ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 4 May 1822, gives death as 24 April.,

⁵⁷⁰ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

⁵⁷¹ *Ibid.*

⁵⁷² Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GM #3, p. 534.

⁵⁷³ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

⁵⁷⁴ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 10 April 1819.

⁵⁷⁵ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

⁵⁷⁶ Edith Olivia Eader and Trudie Davis-Long, *The Jacob Ebgelbrecht Death Ledger of Frederick County, Virginia, 1810-1890* (Monrovia, Md., 1995), p. 193.

⁵⁷⁷ Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, 1841-1865* (Westminster, Md., 2000), p. 100.

⁵⁷⁸ *Ibid.*

⁵⁷⁹ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. RB #1, pp. 221-25.

⁵⁸⁰ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

⁵⁸¹ Gravestone, St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Uniontown, Md., in Jacob Mehrling Holdcraft, *Names in Stone, 75,000 Cemetery Inscriptions From Frederick County, Maryland* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1966), I, p. 518.

⁵⁸² Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 216.

⁵⁸³ Myers, *op. cit.*, p. 62.

⁵⁸⁴ *Ibid.*

⁵⁸⁵ *Ibid.*

⁵⁸⁶ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #2, pp. 233-34.

⁵⁸⁷ Myers, *op. cit.*, p. 62.

⁵⁸⁸ Sallie A. Mallick and F. Edward Wright, *Frederick County Militia in the War of 1812* (Westminster, Md., n.d.), pp. 140-41.

⁵⁸⁹ *Star of Federalism*, Frederick, Md., 27 Nov. 1818.

⁵⁹⁰ Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, 8th Dist., p. 819 or 410, family 4-4.

⁵⁹¹ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

⁵⁹² *Ibid.*

⁵⁹³ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, 1841-1865*, p. 100.

⁵⁹⁴ Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

⁵⁹⁵ *Frederick-Town Herald*, 17 Aug. 1822.

⁵⁹⁶ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, pp. 61-63.

⁵⁹⁷ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁵⁹⁸ Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 134.

⁵⁹⁹ Newman, *op. cit.*, II, p. 32.

⁶⁰⁰ Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 328.

⁶⁰¹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #3, p. 340.

⁶⁰² Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 72-74.

⁶⁰³ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 257.

⁶⁰⁴ Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 73, 84-85.

⁶⁰⁵ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. JWS #1, p. 60.

⁶⁰⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 58.

⁶⁰⁷ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 21, license 8 Feb.

⁶⁰⁸ Riggs, *op. cit.*, p. 266.

⁶⁰⁹ Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 68, as Worthing.

⁶¹⁰ *Ibid.*, license 28 Nov.

⁶¹¹ Montgomery Co., Md., Original wills.

⁶¹² John McGill, *The Macgill-McGill Family of Maryland* (Washington, 1948), p. 18.

⁶¹³ Effie Grynn Bowie, *Across the Years in Prince George's County* (Richmond, 1947), pp. 561-66.

⁶¹⁴ Dorchester Parish Register.

⁶¹⁵ *Ibid.*

⁶¹⁶ Dorchester Co., Md., Will Bk. THW #1, p. 75.

⁶¹⁷ Bowie, *op. cit.*, pp. 497, 506-09.

⁶¹⁸ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁶¹⁹ *Ibid.*, license 20 March.

⁶²⁰ All Hallows Parish, Anne Co., Md., Register; Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland*, p. 199.

⁶²¹ Doliante, *op. cit.*, p. 389.

⁶²² *Ibid.*, p. 698.

⁶²³ Iredell Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 77, bequests made to Lewis, Tabitha, Mary, Solomon and William Jacob and Ann Green, no relationship stated.

⁶²⁴ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 519.

⁶²⁵ Doliante, *op. cit.*, p. 389.

⁶²⁶ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 521.

⁶²⁷ Doliante, *op cit.*, p. 389.

⁶²⁸ Washington Co., Md., Administrators' Bonds B, 1807-21, p. 155.

⁶²⁹ Gravestone, Rose Hill Cemetery, Hagerstown, Md., in Mrs. Warren D. Miller, "Record of the Cemeteries of Washington County, Maryland" (typewritten; n.p., 1946), VU, p. 463.

⁶³⁰ Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 143, 146; gravestones, Rose Hill Cemetery; *hoc. cit.*; St. John's Episcopal Church, Hagerstown, Md., Register, in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, DC, pp. 17-18, with minor variations from gravestones; Thomas J. C. Williams, *A History of Washington County, Maryland* (n.p., 1906), p. 1239..

⁶³¹ All Saints Church, Frederick, Md., Register, in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, VI, p. 14; VH, p. 113.

⁶³² Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #1, pp. 637-38.

⁶³³ All Saints Church, Frederick, Md., Register; *Frederick Herald*, 13 Jan. 1821.

⁶³⁴ Gravestone, Christ Reformed Church, Cavetown, Md., in Miller, *op. cit.*, III, p. 61.

⁶³⁵ F. Edward Wright, *Bible Records of Washington County, Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1992), p. 44.

⁶³⁶ Dale Walden Morrow and Deborah Jensen Morrow, *Marriages of Washington County, Maryland, An Index: 1799-1860*, 1 (n.p., 1982), p. G-6.

⁶³⁷ Guy L. Kessecker, *Marriage Records of Berkeley County, Virginia... 1781-1854* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 78.

⁶³⁸ *Ibid.*

⁶³⁹ *Ibid.*

⁶⁴⁰ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, JJ, p. 422.

⁶⁴¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 178-80.

⁶⁴² Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

⁶⁴³ Newman, *Anne Arundel Gentry*, I, p. 466.

GASKINS¹

*1. THOMAS¹ GASKINS, apparently the “Thomas, sonne of Henry Gascoigne,” who was baptized 16 May 1601 at Aberford, Yorkshire,² came to Virginia in the *Bona Nova* in 1619. As “Thomas Gasko” he was living at Flowerdieu Hundred, 16 Feb. 1623/4³ but had moved to the Eastern Shore by 7 Feb. 1624/5 when the muster lists him there as “Thomas Gaskoyne, age 24.”

His first land patent was issued 9 Sept. 1636 for 300 acres in Accomack County on the maine creek of the old plantation, now Northampton County, 50 acres being for his personal adventure and 250 acres for the transportation of Josias Gambling, Josias Gaskins, Eliz. Gaskins, Alice Gaskins and Mary Gaskins.⁴

By 15 Sept. 1649 he had moved to Northumberland County where he patented 250 acres in Great Wicocomoco River, being a neck of land bounded on the north by a branch parting this land from land of John Dennis and on the south from land of Peeter Knight, 150 acres being by right of a patent of 300 acres, 9 Sept. 1636, of which there can be but 150 acres found, the rest being taken up before by John Harloe, Wm. Waters and Kath: his wife.⁵

On 20 May 1658 Thomas¹ Gaskins made a deposition stating he was “57 years old or thereabouts”⁶ and on 22 July 1661 he was declared exempt from levy because he was above 60 years of age.⁷ He bought 1000 acres in Lancaster County from John Hughlett, 28 May 1658, and assigned this tract to James Jones and John Taylor, 24 Oct. 1659.⁸ On 14 Jan. 1663/4 he and Henry Mayes patented 512 acres in Northumberland County.⁹ His will, 20 June 1663-20 Nov. 1665, is badly mutilated in the recorded copy.¹⁰ It names sons Josias, Thom. and Henry Gaskoyne, and son[-in-law] Henry Mayes.

The name of his wife is not known but she was probably surnamed Gambling.¹¹

Issue: 2. THOMAS²; 3. Elizabeth²; 4. ELITIA²; 5. ALICE²; 6. Mary²; 7. JOSIAS²; 8. HENRY².

2. THOMAS² GASKINS (Thomas¹) was aged 38 years in 1664.¹² He married Sarah¹³ who was granted administration on his estate 1 March 1675/6.¹⁴ Her sureties were Henry Mayes and Josias Gaskoyne. She married (2) John Pinkard and died within four years. On 21 Jan. 1679/80 John Taylor, Henry Mayse, Josias Gascoyne and Henry Gascoyne, in behalf of the orphans of Thomas Gascoyne dec'd. in a suit against John Pinkard, who had married the widow of Thomas Gascoyne, for custody of the five children of Thomas Gascoyne, were successful and the court ordered the children to be delivered to them.¹⁵

Issue: 9. THOMAS³; 10. ISAAC³; 11.-13. three other children, names not known.

4. ELITIA² GASKINS (Thomas¹) married Henry Mayes who left will 12 April 1702-18 June 1702.¹⁶ The will of Elisha Mayes, now lost, was admitted to probate, with Thomas and Henry Mayes as executors, 19 Aug. 1708.¹⁷

Issue: [MAYES] 14. Mary³, bequeathed a cow by the will of Isaac Weaver, 13 Jan. 1663/4;¹⁸ 15. THOMAS³; 16. HENRY³; 17. Josias³, died before 20 Jan. 1713/4, when Christopher was his father's only surviving son;¹⁹ 18. Christopher³, left will, now lost, proved 17 April 1734 by Matthew Zuill, his executor,²⁰ married Kezia; 19. Elizabeth³, died 1708/9.

5. ALICE² GAS KINS (Thomas¹) married John Taylor whose will, now lost, was proved 15 April 1702. Alice Taylor and John Taylor qualified as his executors.²¹ Alice² was dead by 21 Oct. 1702, however.²²

Issue: [TAYLOR]²³ 20. JOHN³; 21. THOMAS³; 22. LAZARUS³; 23. ELISHER³; 24. MARY³.

7. JOSIAS² GASKINS (Thomas¹) married Dorothy Dameron, who deposed, 17 March 1725/6, she was aged 70,²⁴ daughter of Lawrence and Dorothy Dameron.²⁵ Administration on his estate was granted, 15 Sept. 1703, to Samuel Mahons and Dorothy his wife, relict of the deceased.²⁶ Dorothy was still living when Samuel Mahane made his will 4 Aug. 1737.²⁷

Issue:²⁸ 25. JOSIAS³; 26. DOROTHY³; 27. Thomas³, perhaps the Thomas who rented land in Prince William County from the estate of George Mason²⁹ and died before 26 May 1740 when Elizabeth Gaskins gave bond as his administratrix;³⁰ 28. Laurence³, with Thomas³ fined for not attending church.³¹

8. HENRY² GASKINS (Thomas¹) was named constable of Upper Wicomico Parish, 17 May 1682.³² He married Elizabeth, who was granted probate of her husband's will, now lost, 20 Oct. 1697.³³

Issue:³⁴ 29. Elizabeth³, born 31 March 1681; 30. Mary³, born 21 May 1683; 31. THOMAS³; 32. HENRY³; 33. JOHN³; 34. FRANCIS³.

9. THOMAS³ GASKINS (Thomas², Thomas¹) of Wicomico Parish, Northumberland County, was born before 13 Jan. 1663/4³⁵ and chose his uncle Josias² as his guardian, 19 May 1680.³⁶ He brought suit in the General Court against his cousin Josias³ Gaskins, claiming that the land devised by their grandfather to Josias² had been for his life only. But in a friendly settlement Josias³ conveyed to him, Jan. 1710/11, the 250 acres granted 15 Sept. 1649 and he deeded to Josias³ 100 acres of that tract.³⁷ He was a vestryman of Wicomico Parish.

He married (1)³⁸ and (2) Martha. He was named one of the administrators of the estate of Mrs. Elizabeth Pinkard, 9 March 1697/8.³⁹ His will, 28 April 1726-20 Sept. 1726,⁴⁰ named his wife Martha, granddaughter Elizabeth Gaskins, grandsons Thomas and Edwin Gaskins, and son Thomas Gaskins. The will of Martha Gaskins, now lost, was proved 18 April 1733.⁴¹

Issue: (by 1) 35. (DAUGHTER)⁴; (by 2) 36. THOMAS⁴.

10. ISAAC³ GASKINS (Thomas², Thomas¹) left will, 22 Oct. 1709-17 March 1709/10, which named his "loving Brothers Tho. Gaskins and Bartho: Schrever" overseers "over my children."⁴² He married Elizabeth, a widow with a son Thomas who was named in Isaac's will.⁴³ The will of Elizabeth Gaskins, now lost, was admitted to probate 17 March 1735/6 by Samuel Gaskins, administrator.⁴⁴

Issue: 37. ISAAC⁴; 38. SAMUEL⁴; 39. Sarah⁴; 40. Elizabeth⁴; 41. Hannah⁴.

15. THOMAS³ MAYES (Elitia² Gaskins, Thomas¹) of Great Wicomico Parish sold 150 acres to Christopher³ Mayes, 19 Dec. 1710,⁴⁵ and the same day purchased from Christopher³ 60 acres which had been devised to him by the will of his father Henry Mayes.⁴⁶ He died before 20 Jan. 1713/4 when Christopher³ was the only surviving son of Henry Mayes.⁴⁷ The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [MAYES] 42. HENRY⁴; 43. CHRISTOPHER⁴.

16. HENRY³ MAYES (Elitia² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married his cousin 65. Susannah⁴ Basye. His will, 16 Feb. 1708/9-15 June 1709,⁴⁸ mentions his wife without naming her and names two daughters, "their two uncles Isaac Basie and Edmund Basie to be guides." Susannah Mayes, his executrix was granted probate.

Issue: [MAYES] 44. Mary⁴, aged past 12 on 15 Aug. 1711, when she chose John Coppage as her guardian;⁴⁹ 45. Elizabeth⁴.

20. JOHN³ TAYLOR (Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, by 13 Nov. 1689, Ann Vezey, daughter of George Vezey of Lancaster County.⁵⁰ He was a merchant and a justice of Northumberland County and vestryman of Wicomico Parish. His will, now lost, 14 Oct. 1714-16 Feb. 1714/5, was presented in court by John⁴ and Moses⁴ Taylor, the executors.⁵¹

Issue: [TAYLOR] 46. JOHN⁴; 47. MOSES⁴; 48. THOMAS⁴; 49. JAMES⁴; 50. BENJAMIN⁴.

21. THOMAS³ TAYLOR (Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, by 13 Nov. 1706,⁵² Elizabeth Therriatt, daughter of William Therriatt of Lancaster County. He left will 7 Feb. 1717/8-11 June 1718⁵³ and she left will 20 Oct. 1746-180ct. 1751.⁵⁴

Issue: [TAYLOR] 51. THOMAS⁴; 52. Therriatt⁴, died before 12 May 1738 when his estate was appraised;⁵⁵ 53. Martha⁴, left will, 22 April 1774-21 March 1776, naming many relatives,⁵⁶ married, (bond 10) Dec. 1718,⁵⁷ as his (2) wife, William Miller, who left will 20 Dec. 1718-13 May 1719;⁵⁸ 54. ELIZABETH⁴; 55. ANNA⁴; 56. Sarah⁴.

22. LAZARUS³ TAYLOR (Alice³ Gaskins, Thomas¹) deposed 18 July 1711 he was aged 44.⁵⁹ He married, by 13 Nov. 1689,⁶⁰ Mary Vezey,

daughter of George Vezey of Lancaster Co. and sister of his brother John's wife. He left will 29 Feb. 1711/2-codicil 16 Oct. 1722-18 Jan. 1726/7.⁶¹

Issue: [TAYLOR] 57. WILLIAM⁴; 58. MARGARET⁴; 59. AARON⁴; 60. ARGYLE⁴; 61. Lazarus⁴, unmarried, left will 29 Nov. 1743-13 Feb. 1743/4;⁶² 62. John⁴, left will 18 Sept. 1751-14 Oct. 1751,⁶³ married Margaret.

23. ELISHER³ TAYLOR (Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married Edmond Basye, of Northumberland County,⁶⁴ who left will 2 Oct. 1714-codicil 28 Jan. 1723/4-18 March 1723/4.⁶⁵ She died before her husband.

Issue: [BASYE]⁶⁶ 63. ISAAC⁴; 64. EDMOND⁴; 65. Susannah⁴, married 16. Henry³ Mayes; 66. ELIZABETH⁴; 67. John⁴, lived in the part of Prince William County which became Fauquier County; 68. JOSIAS⁴; 69. Elizamond⁴, son, left will 13 July 1746-12 April 1756;⁶⁷ 70. William⁴; 71. Julilia⁴; 72. Elesha⁴, daughter, left will 2 April 1756-12 Sept. 1768;⁶⁸ 72A. Elizabeth⁴, born after 1714, named in will of brother Elizamond⁴

24. MARY³ TAYLOR (Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, by Oct. 1702,⁶⁹ George Everett. Mary³, as his widow, was living 18 June 1712.⁷⁰

Issue: [EVERETT] 73. GEORGE⁴; 74. THOMAS⁴.

25. JOSIAS³ GASKINS (Josias², Thomas¹) married (1) Elizabeth, who joined him in acknowledging his deed to his cousin Thomas³ Gaskins, 16 May 1711, and (2), (license 25) Sept. 1735,⁷¹ Winifred Gaskins, probably widow of 37. Isaac⁴ Gaskins. He left will 9 May 1757-13 June 1757.⁷²

Issue: (by 1) 75. JOSIAS⁴; 76. ELIZABETH⁴; (by 2) 77. Joana⁴; 78. Sarah Ann⁴; 79. Judith⁴.

26. DOROTHY³ GASKINS (Josias², Thomas¹)⁷³ married, before 18 Nov. 1713, Onesiphorous Harvey, a Quaker. On that date the Grand Jury having presented "Dorothy Gaskins for having a bastard child and Onecephorous Harvey coming into Court affirmed that the said Dorothy is and for some time before the child was born (for which she was presented) was his wife, and that they were married according to the Rule of the Quakers whose religion they profess, And having here in Court proved such their marriage the said Presentment is therefore dismissed the said Harvie

paying costs.”⁷⁴ He was presented for not attending church in Wicomico Parish on 18 Nov. 1714 and 15 May 1717.⁷⁵

Issue: [HARVEY] 80. Onesiphorous⁴, unmarried, of St. Mary’s White Chapel Parish, left will 14 May 1732-13 Sept. 1732,⁷⁶ naming two brothers and a sister; 81. WILLIAM⁴; 82. THOMAS⁴; 83. Rebecca⁴.

31. THOMAS³ GASKINS (Henry², Thomas¹), born 22 Sept. 1685,⁷⁷ was bound to Diana Fletcher, 18 Aug. 1703, to learn the trade of a joiner,⁷⁸ as of Great Wicomico Parish, joiner, sold 90 acres to 36. Thomas⁴ Gaskins, 15 Jan. 1723/4,⁷⁹ and is probably the Thomas on whose estate John Gaskins was granted administration 14 May 1730.⁸⁰ He married Mary, who relinquished dower when her husband sold land to Thomas⁴.⁸¹

Issue: 85. JOHN⁴; 86. Betty⁴, born May 1721, bound 16 Aug. 1730 to Isaac Basy;⁸² 87. Thomas⁴, born Jan. 1723/4, apprenticed 19 Aug. 1730 to William Barret to learn the trade of a weaver;⁸³ 88. Mary⁴, born May 1726, bound 21 July 1736 to Joseph Hudnall and his wife.⁸⁴

32. HENRY³ GASKINS (Henry², Thomas¹) with his brother Thomas³ on 11 April 1712 was granted 338 acres in Northumberland County.⁸⁵ As of St. Stephen’s Parish he sold all the land that he owned to 36. Thomas⁴ Gaskins, 15 July 1724.⁸⁶ He married Mary, heir of Ralph Harrington.⁸⁷

Issue: 89. Elizabeth Frances⁴, born 15 March 1724/5.⁸⁸

33. JOHN³ GASKINS (Henry², Thomas¹) lived in St. Stephen’s Parish and died by 8 Sept. 1766 when administration on his estate was granted to Isaac Gaskins.⁸⁹ He married, perhaps Eliza Parker.⁹⁰

Issue:⁹¹ 90. Isaac⁴, born 2 April 1722; 91. Elizabeth⁴, born 1 Oct. 1725.

34. FRANCIS³ GASKINS (Henry², Thomas¹), born 6 Aug. 1693,⁹² lived in Northumberland County and left will 1 Sept. 1738-10 Sept. 1739.⁹³ He married.

Issue:⁹⁴ 92. Isaac⁴, born 19 Sept. 1730; 93. Leanah⁴, born 2 Jan. 1733/4; 94. Jesse⁴, born 1 Sept. 1736, died 27 June 1757, left will 27 June 1757-11 July 1757, giving his estate to Joseph Hague, Sr., who “hath had the bringing me up.”⁹⁵

35. (DAUGHTER)⁴ GASKINS (Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married Richard Hull, born 14 April 1685,⁹⁶ who married (2), by 20 Jan. 1713/4,⁹⁷ Hannah Kenner who was granted administration on his estate, 18 Dec. 1717.⁹⁸

Issue: [HULL]⁹⁹ 95. SARAH⁵; 96. Richard⁵, born 4 Aug. 1709, died young; 97. William⁵, born 31 Aug. 1713,¹⁰⁰ died young.

36. THOMAS⁴ GASKINS (Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will, now lost, proved 8 Aug. 1737 by Mrs. Mary Gaskins.¹⁰¹ He married (1),¹⁰² (2) Conway, daughter of Edwin Conway III of Lancaster County,¹⁰³ and (3) 67. *Mary⁴ Snead* (see WEST, Anthony), who married (2), (license 2) Aug. 1741,¹⁰⁴ Colin Campbell.

Issue: (by 1) 98. ELIZABETH⁵; 99. THOMAS⁵; (by 2) 100. Edwin⁵, left will 9 April 1748-14 Nov. 1748;¹⁰⁵ 101. SARAH ANN⁵; (by 3) 102. JOHN⁵; 103. Ann⁵, married 57. *William⁵ Eustace* (see WILLOUGHBY).

37. ISAAC⁴ GASKINS (Isaac³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died before 18 June 1735 when his will, now lost, was admitted to probate.¹⁰⁶ He married Winifred, who probably married (2) 25. Josias³ Gaskins.

Issue:¹⁰⁷ 104. Frances Sinah⁵, married Joseph Ingram of Prince William County.

38. SAMUEL⁴ GASKINS (Isaac³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 9 Dec. 1743-13 Feb. 1743/4.¹⁰⁸ He married Mary.

Issue:¹⁰⁹ 105. Isaac⁵; 106. REBECCA⁵; 107. MARY ANN⁵; 108. John⁵, left will 4 Nov. 1768-8 July 1771;¹¹⁰ 109. Charles⁵, on whose estate administration was granted to Thomas Gaskins, Jr., 14 Dec. 1772;¹¹¹ 110. William⁵; 111. Spencer⁵.

42. HENRY⁴ MAYES (Thomas², Elitia² Gaskins, Thomas¹) was confirmed, 20 Aug. 1712, as attorney of his father to acknowledge a deed to Thomas Berry.¹¹² He deposed, 16 May 1717, he was aged 26 or thereabouts¹¹³ and left will 2 May 1750-13 Aug. 1750.¹¹⁴ On 11 July 1738 he was fined for not going to the church of Wicomico Parish.¹¹⁵ He married Elizabeth, who relinquished dower when he sold 100 acres on Scotland Mill Creek and Church Spring Swamp, 19 April 1740.¹¹⁶

Issue: [MAYES] 112. Henry⁵; 113. Nathan⁵, apprenticed, 10 Sept. 1750, to George Humphrice to learn the trade of a shoemaker; [117](#) 114. Suzanar⁵.

43. CHRISTOPHER⁴ MAYES (Thomas³, Elitia² Gaskins, Thomas¹), to whom his father gave a power of attorney, 17 Dec. 1712, [118](#) left will, now lost, proved 20 March 173[3/]4. On 17 April 1734, the named executors having refused to serve, Matthew Zuill, Gent., was appointed administrator with the will annexed. [119](#) Although no record of his marriage has been found, he probably was the father of

Issue: [MAYES] 115. JOHN⁵.

46. JOHN⁴ TAYLOR (John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 20 March 1721/2-13 June 1722. [120](#) He married Catharine, who married (2), (bond 1) March 1724/5, [121](#) William Sydnor and was living 22 Jan. 1750/1 when he made his will. [122](#)

Issue: [TAYLOR] 116. Joseph⁵; 117. Anne⁵; 118. ELIZABETH⁵.

47. MOSES⁴ TAYLOR (John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 29 April 1748-8 July 1748. [123](#) He married Mary Burbury (Burberry).

Issue: [TAYLOR] 119. Thomas⁵, left will 23 May 1751-14 June 1751; [124](#) 120. ISAAC⁵; 121. JOHN⁵; 122. SARAH⁵.

48. THOMAS⁴ TAYLOR (John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died before 20 Sept. 1721 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow. [125](#) He married Elizabeth Ingram, daughter of Charles Ingram, [126](#) who married (2) Jeffrey Gouge [Gough], on whose estate she was granted administration 17 May 1727, [127](#) and (3), by 14 Sept. 1741, Capt. Robert Jones. [128](#)

Issue: [TAYLOR] [129](#) 123. THOMAZINE⁵.

49. JAMES⁴ TAYLOR (John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) exchanged 250 acres in Wicomico Parish, Lancaster County, for 1000 acres in Prince William County, 11 Aug. 1742, [130](#) but moved to Halifax Co., N.C., by 1761, [131](#) and left will 13 April 1770-Feb. 1772. [132](#) He married Dorcas Walters.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 124. JOHN⁵; 125. Thomas⁵; 126. Tullard⁵; 127. Katy⁵; 128. Judith⁵; 129. Susan⁵, married Goodwin.

50. BENJAMIN⁴ TAYLOR (John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) resided three miles north of Warrenton in Fauquier County, Taylor's Church being named for him.¹³³ He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 130. ELIZABETH⁵; 131. Winifred⁵, married 159. Edmund⁵ Basye; 132. Hannah⁵, married 161. John⁵ Basye; 133. Mary⁵, married, (bond 29) Nov. 1759,¹³⁴ Joseph Hudnall, Jr.; 134. Benjamin⁵; 135. JOSEPH⁵; 136. RICHARD⁵; 137. FRANCES⁵.

51. THOMAS⁴ TAYLOR (Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died before 11 Jan. 1744/5 when the inventory of his estate was made.¹³⁵ He married, 13 Dec. 1741, Eve Ball, born 24 Dec. 1713, died 18 Jan. 1778, daughter of Maj. James Ball, who married (2), 10 Jan. 1746/8, Capt. Solomon Ewell.¹³⁶ Issue: [TAYLOR] 138. JOHN⁵.

54. ELIZABETH⁴ TAYLOR (Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 6 March 1771-9 Jan. 1771.¹³⁷ She married (1), (bond 12) Sept. 1728,¹³⁸ John Dameron of Northumberland County who left will 18 Dec. 1742-11 July 1743,¹³⁹ and (2), Aug. 1744,¹⁴⁰ as his (2) wife, George Flower, who left will 27 Oct. 1749-9 Feb. 1749/50.¹⁴¹

Issue: (by 1) [DAMERON] 139. JOSEPH⁵; 140. Thomas⁵, possibly the Thomas on whose estate administration was granted to Bartholomew Dameron, 13 Oct. 1766;¹⁴² 141. John⁵; 142. BARTHOLOMEW⁵.

55. ANNA⁴ TAYLOR (Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, (bond 14) June 1736,¹⁴³ Capt. George Ball, son of George and Grace (Waddy) Ball, who left will 29 June 1770-8 Oct. 1770.¹⁴⁴ He was justice of Northumberland County, sheriff, 1757, and vestryman of Wicomico Parish, 1770.

Issue: [BALL]¹⁴⁵ 143. DAVID⁵; 144. THOMAS⁵; 145. Sarah⁵; 146. Martha⁵; 147. Mary⁵, married 148. William⁵ Taylor.

57. WILLIAM⁴ TAYLOR (Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will, now lost, probated 15 May 1734 by Arguile Taylor and Aaron Taylor.¹⁴⁶ He married Frances, who married (2) Boyd and left will 2 Nov. 1763-9 April 1764.¹⁴⁷

Issue: [TAYLOR]¹⁴⁸ 148. WILLIAM⁵; 149. MARGARET⁵.

58. MARGARET⁴ TAYLOR (Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), living 1751, when named in brother John's will, married (1) George Dameron, on whose estate she was granted administration 19 July 1721,¹⁴⁹ and (2), by 1722, when named in the codicil to her father's will, Thomas Winter¹⁵⁰ who left will 23 March 1763-13 June 1763.¹⁵¹

Issue: (by 1) [DAMERON]¹⁵² 150. ELIZABETH⁵; 151. JUDITH⁵.

59. AARON⁴ TAYLOR (Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 25 Feb. 1734/5-10 Dec. 1746.¹⁵³ He married Elizabeth Wildey, daughter of William Wildey.¹⁵⁴

Issue: [TAYLOR]¹⁵⁵ 152. WILLIAM⁵; 153. Joseph⁵, died aged about 60, left will 27 May 1778-14 Oct. 1782,¹⁵⁶ tutor in the household of Robert Carter of "Nomini Hall"; 154. Elizabeth⁵, married, by 1743, Wornham; 155. LAZARUS⁵; 156. SUSANNA⁵.

60. Capt. ARGYLE⁴ TAYLOR (Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), vestryman of Wicomico Parish, left will 29 March 1758-codicil 5 April 1758-12 June 1758.¹⁵⁷ He married Judith who married (2) 136. Richard⁵ Taylor.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 157. Mary⁵, perhaps died young.

63. ISAAC⁴ BASYE (Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 2 June 1739-8 Oct. 1739.¹⁵⁸ He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [BASYE]¹⁵⁹ 158. WILLIAM⁵; 159. EDMOND⁵; 160. JESSE⁵; 161. JOHN⁵; 162. Winifred⁵; 163. Judith⁵; 164. Elisha⁵, daughter; 165. (probably) Isaac⁵, posthumous, died before 14 May 1764 when John Basye, his administrator, sold his estate.¹⁶⁰

64. EDMOND⁴ BASYE (Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 5 Dec. 1745-14 April 1746.¹⁶¹ He married (1), by 17 Dec. 1712 when she relinquished dower in land,¹⁶² Lylia and (2) Karenhappuck.

Issue: [BASYE]¹⁶³ 166. LEANNA⁵; 167. Rebecka⁵, married William Lunceford; 168. Elizabeth⁵, married Richard Oldham, probably the Richard who, of Amelia County, 12 Nov. 1759, gave bond to release to Rawleigh Oldham any title he had in reversion to land in Northumberland County,¹⁶⁴ and died before 26 Nov. 1761 when Judith Oldham was granted

administration on his estate;¹⁶⁵ 169. Hannah⁵, married 180. Thomas⁵ Everett.

66. ELIZABETH⁴ BASYE (Elisher⁴ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, by 1714, John Coppedge, who died before 17 May 1727 when administration on his estate was granted to William Coppedge.¹⁶⁶

Issue: [COPPEDGE]¹⁶⁷ 170. JOHN⁵.

67. JOSIAS⁴ BASYE (Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died before 10 May 1756 when administration on his estate was granted to John⁴ Basye.¹⁶⁸ He married

Issue: [BASYE]¹⁶⁹ 171. Alexander⁵, private under Gen. Wayne, died in service; 172. Josiah⁵, died before 24 March 1815 when the inventory of his estate was made,¹⁷⁰ married, (bond 22) May 1775,¹⁷¹ Sarah Sinclair [Sinkler] who left will 22 May 1822-29 Aug. 1826;¹⁷² 173. William⁵; 174. John⁵; 175. Jeremiah⁵; 176. HANNAH⁵.

73. GEORGE⁴ EVERETT (Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died before 20 July 1720 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.¹⁷³ He married Ann.

Issue: [EVERETT] (perhaps) 177. John⁵, married Sarah Jones and moved to Beaufort Co., N.C., before 18 Aug. 1752 when they sold land she had inherited.¹⁷⁴

74. THOMAS⁴ EVERETT (Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 26 July 1726-13 Sept. 1727.¹⁷⁵ He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [EVERETT] 179. JOHN⁵; 180. THOMAS⁵; 181. William⁵; 182. RAWLEIGH⁵; 183. Jesse⁵; 184. WINIFRED⁵; 185. ELIZABETH⁵; 186. Mary⁵; 187. Sarah⁵; 188. Judith⁵; 189. LUCRETIA⁵.

75. JOSIAS⁴ GASKINS (Josias³, Josias², Thomas¹) married Sarah Dameron, daughter of Christopher Dameron,¹⁷⁶ who married (2), Feb. 1760,¹⁷⁷ William Lattimore.

Issue:¹⁷⁸ 190. WILLIAM⁵; 191. Josias⁵; 192. Edwin⁵, bound, 13 Feb. 1764, to Mark Harding to be instructed as a tailor;¹⁷⁹ 193. Thomas⁵, bound, 11 March 1771, to James Lewis to be instructed as a house carpenter,¹⁸⁰ chose Josiah Gaskins as his guardian 11 Sept. 1775;¹⁸¹ 194. Elizabeth⁵.

76. ELIZABETH⁴ GASKINS (Josiah³, Josiah², Thomas¹) married George Ingram, on whose estate she was granted administration 8 May 1749.¹⁸²

Issue: [INGRAM] 194A. (Daughter)⁵, married Michael Taylor,¹⁸³ perhaps the Michael on whose estate administration was granted, 14 Jan. 1771, to Thomas Reid;¹⁸⁴ 194B. (probably) GEORGE⁵; 194C. (possibly) THOMAZIN⁵.

81. WILLIAM⁴ HARVEY (Dorothy³ Gaskins, Josias², Thomas¹), of Great Wicomico Parish, left will 17 Oct. 1745-13 Jan. 1745/6, which mentioned his father-in-law Robert Roebuck.¹⁸⁵ He presumably married, daughter of Robert Roebuck.¹⁸⁶

Issue: [HARVEY] 195. Onesiphorus⁵, married, 1762,¹⁸⁷ Elizabeth Gouge, who joined him in the sale of 50 acres to Joseph Hester, 7 Feb. 1778;¹⁸⁸ 196. Thomas⁵, on 10 July 1757 exchanged the land on which he lived with Walter Jameson for other land¹⁸⁹ which he then sold to Onesiphorus Harvey;¹⁹⁰ 197. Judith⁵; 198. Elizabeth⁵.

82. THOMAS⁴ HARVEY (Dorothy³ Gaskins, Josias², Thomas¹) married ____.

Issue: [HARVEY]¹⁹¹ 199. William⁵.

85. JOHN⁴ GASKINS (Thomas³, Henry², Thomas¹), born Oct. 1716, was apprenticed 16 Sept. 1730 to Benjamin Palmer to learn the trade of a cooper, turner and shoemaker.¹⁹² He left will 24 Feb. 1738/9-14 April 1746.¹⁹³ He married Israel,¹⁹⁴

Issue: 203. JOHN⁵; 204. THOMAS⁵.

95. SARAH⁵ HULL (⁴ Gaskins, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 25

Nov. 1706, married Bartholomew Schrever, Jr., who left will 14 Dec. 1727-20 Nov. 1728.¹⁹⁵

Issue: [SCHREVER] 205. Elizabeth⁶, left will, under age, 17 July 1738-11 Sept. 1738.¹⁹⁶

98. ELIZABETH⁵ GASKINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 16 Oct. 1787-8 Dec. 1794.¹⁹⁷ She married, before 20

March 1738/9, [198](#) Col. Richard Hull, son of Richard and Hannah (Kenner) Hull, who was born 13 April 1717, [199](#) died 1776, [200](#) and left will 14 April 1773-10 Feb. 1777. [201](#) He was a justice of Northumberland County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1762-65. [202](#)

Issue [HULL] 206. Richard⁶, born 14 Dec. 1741, [203](#) died young; 207. Elizabeth⁶, married, (license 10) June 1765, [204](#) Charles Bell of Lancaster County, who left will 1 Nov. 1780-13 July 1781; [205](#) 208. Sarah⁶, born 27 Sept. 1747, [206](#) left will 2 June 1823-11 April 1831, [207](#) married Charles Lee, born 4 March 1744/5, "Cobbs Hall," Northumberland County, [208](#) left will 17 Feb. 1785-12 April 1785, [209](#) vestryman of Wicomico Parish, sheriff of Northumberland County, captain during Revolutionary War; 209. Hannah⁶, married 214. Thomas⁶ Gaskins; 210. John⁶, born 2 Sept. 1752, [210](#) on whose estate administration was granted to Thomas⁶ Gaskins, 8 June 1789, [211](#) married, (license 4) Sept. 1771, [212](#) 216. Sarah⁶ Gaskins; 211. Edwin⁶, born 25 Dec. 1756, [213](#) killed 6 Jan. 1781 in a draft riot at Northumberland Court House, left nuncupative will 15 Sept. 1780-9 Jan. 1781, [214](#) captain in the Revolutionary War, [215](#) married, 18 Feb. 1779 in Stafford County, 142. Ann⁶ Eustace (see WILLOUGHBY), born 21 Jan. 1761, died 2 Dec. 1840, Fauquier County, who married (2), (bond 21) Dec. 1784, Stafford County, Joseph Blackwell; [216](#) 212. Ann⁶, married Ball; 213. Mary⁶, born 20 March 1⁷ 59. [217](#)

99. THOMAS⁵ GASKINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Northumberland County, left undated will, proved 12 April 1785. [218](#) He married (1), (license 14) Sept. 1741, [219](#) 56. Sarah⁵ Eustace (see WILLOUGHBY), (2), (license 25) Feb. 1765, [220](#) Ann (Lee) Kerr, widow of George Kerr, (3), (license 21) Feb. 1770, [221](#) Sarah Lee, and (4), (license 30) Aug. 1784, [222](#) Sally Harding.

Issue: (by 1) 214. Thomas⁶, of "Gascony," Northumberland County, lieutenant colonel of 4th Virginia Regiment, left will 12 March 1800-14 April 1800, [223](#) married, (license 4) Sept. 1767, [224](#) 209. Hannah⁶ Hull, born 26 Dec. 1749; [225](#) 215. Anne⁶, married (1), 1761, [226](#) Thomas Pinkard, and (2), June 1769, as his (2) wife, Richard Henry Lee, born 20 Jan. 1731/2, "Stratford," Westmoreland County, died 19 June 1794, "Chantilly,"

Westmoreland County, ²²⁷ left will 18 June 1793-codicil 4 May 1794-24 June 1794, ²²⁸ educated at Wakefield Academy, Yorkshire, justice of Westmoreland County, 1757, member of the House of Burgesses, 1758-76, of the five conventions, 1774-76, of the House of Delegates, 1777-78, 1780-81 (Speaker, 1781), 1783-85, of the Continental Congress, 1774-80, 1784-87 (President of Congress, 1784), and of the United States Senate, 1789-92, ²²⁹ widower of 75. Anne⁶ Aylett (see BUR WELL); 216. Sarah⁶, married 210. John⁶ Hull; 217. Elizabeth⁶, married 156. Edward⁶ Digges (see DIGGES); (by 3) 218. Henry Lee⁶, commissioned justice of Northumberland County, 24 June 1796, left will 15 Sept. 1816-9 March 1818, ²³⁰ married, (bond 31) Aug. 1795, ²³¹ 320. Judith⁶ Ball.

101. SARAH ANN⁵ GASKINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married (1), (license 26) March 1742, ²³² John Pinkard who, 12 July 1742, received his wife's portion of her father's estate, ²³³ and left undated will-codicil 6 April 1743-13 May 1743, ²³⁴ and (2), (bond 11) July 1744, ²³⁵ Dr. Joseph McAdam of Northumberland County who left will 20 April 1788-9 Dec. 1788. ²³⁶

Issue: (by 1) [PINKARD] 219. Thomas⁶, named as great-grandson in the codicil to Edwin Conway's will, 1 March 1763; ²³⁷ (by 2) [McADAM] 220. Joseph⁶, died April 1777, surgeon's mate in 5th Virginia Regiment; ²³⁸ 221. John⁶, unmarried, left undated will, proved 13 Dec. 1784; ²³⁹ 222. Charles⁶, died before his father; 223. Sarah⁶, married Col. Edwin Conway, born 1742, County Lieutenant of Lancaster County, 1781; ²⁴⁰ 224. Janetta⁶, died 9 April 1793, ²⁴¹ married, 22 Oct. 1771, ²⁴² William Broun, died 23 Oct. 1797 leaving will 22 Oct. 1797-18 Dec. 1797; ²⁴³ 225. Anne⁶, married Thomas Keene; 226. Martha⁶, unmarried, left will 16 July 1791-13 Jan. 1794; ²⁴⁴ 227. Charlotte⁶, married _ Taylor; 228. Elizabeth⁶, married, as his (2) wife, Lindsay Opie, born 11 Jan. 1740/1, ²⁴⁵ who left will 12 Jan. 1785-15 March 1785; ²⁴⁶ 229. George Thomas⁶, left will 11 April 1793-15 April 1794, ²⁴⁷ married Sarah Eustace⁷ Gaskins, died 1815, daughter of 214. Thomas⁶ and 209. Hannah⁶ (Hull) Gaskins, who married (2), 23 Dec. 1795, 310. the Rev. David⁶ Ball.

102. JOHN⁵ GASKINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died before 11 June 1759 when administration on his estate was granted to Anne Gaskins.²⁴⁸ He married, April 1758,²⁴⁹ 60. Anne⁵ Eustace (see WTLLOUGHBY), who married (2) John Lawson.

Issue: 230. John⁶, died before 11 Feb. 1782 when administration on his estate was granted to Francinah Gaskins,²⁵⁰ married, 1778,²⁵¹ Frances Sinah Cole.

106. REBECCA⁵ GASKINS (Samuel⁴, Isaac³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married __ George, probably Moses George of Lancaster County who left will 9 Dec. 1771-10 April 1772,²⁵² naming wife Rebecca and

Issue: [GEORGE] 231. Moses⁶; 232. Thomas⁶; 233. Mary Ann⁶; 234. Rebecca⁶; 235. Jemima⁶; 236. Sarah⁶.

107. MARY ANN⁵ GASKINS (Samuel⁴, Isaac³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married John Irons, who left will 1 April 1767-11 May 1767.²⁵³

Issue: [IRONS] 237. Elizabeth Gaskins⁶, married, (license 9) May 1785,²⁵⁴ John Fletcher.

115. JOHN⁵ MAYES (Christopher⁴, Thomas³, Elitia² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died before 9 April 1750 when administration on his estate was granted to Mary Mayes.²⁵⁵ Pursuant to order of 13 Nov. 1750 his land was divided to his widow and son John.²⁵⁶ He married Mary.

Issue: [MAYES] 238. John⁶, for whom Moses Lunsford rendered a guardian's account pursuant to order of 13 Nov. 1750,²⁵⁷ left will 13 Feb. 1781-9 April 1781,²⁵⁸ married; 239. Maryan⁶, named in a guardian's account returned 18 Sept. 1751;²⁵⁹ 240. Christopher⁶, for whom William Robuck rendered a guardian's account pursuant to order of 14 May 1753,²⁶⁰ died before 9 Sept. 1776 when administration on his estate was granted to the sheriff.²⁶¹

118. ELIZABETH⁵ TAYLOR (John⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), born 2 March 1721/2,²⁶² left will 15 March 1785-10 Oct. 1785.²⁶³ She married, (bond 3) Jan. 1736/7,²⁶⁴ Anthony Sydnor, her stepfather's brother, born 18 Jan. 1711/2, died 5 Oct. 1779, who left will 4 Feb. 1779-13 Dec. 1779.²⁶⁵

Issue: [SYDNOR]²⁶⁶ 241. Fortunatus⁶, born 30 Jan. 1737/8, died 12 Feb. 1781, left will 21 Oct. 1779-codicil 12 Feb. 1781-8 Oct. 1781,²⁶⁷ married Frances; 242. John⁶, born 19 March 1739/40, left will 8 Dec. 1790-10 Jan. 1791;²⁶⁸ 243. Catharine⁶, born 3 Jan. 1742/3, married, as his (2) wife, 54. *Samuel⁵ Hinton* (see FLEET); 244. Judith⁶, born 16 April 1745, died March 1778, married, (license 27) Feo. 1765,²⁶⁹ William King; 245. Susanna⁶, born 27 May 1747, died 5 March 1766, married, (license 14) May 1765,²⁷⁰ William Oldham; 246. Joseph⁶, born 17 Oct. 1749, died about 1796,²⁷¹ left land in Dinwiddie County, married; 247. William⁶, born 27 April 1752, married (1), 5 March 1778, Sarah Garland, born 3 Oct. 1752, died 7 Jan. 1789, and (2), 27 Jan. 1795, 95. *Elizabeth⁵ (Cocke) Cross* (see BALEY-COCKE), born 1741, died 1 Oct. 1815; 248. Betty⁶, born 11 Feb. 1755, married William Lawson, who left will 5 March 1789-19 April 1790;²⁷² 249. Ann⁶, born 9 Sept. 1757, married 51. *William⁵ Hinton* (see FLEET); 250. Ruth⁶, born 1 Jan. 1760, married, (license 9) June 1783,²⁷³ Charles Lattimore, Jr., who married (2), (bond 10) Aug. 1795,²⁷⁴ 314. Elizabeth⁶ Ball and left will 23 May 1802-11 Oct. 1802;²⁷⁵ 251. Anthony⁶, born 27 May 1762, died 5 Dec. 1833, of Dinwiddie County, married, 3 Jan. 1788,²⁷⁶ 170. *Elizabeth⁶ Hinton* (see FLEET), born 16 May 1763, died 18 Dec. 1831;²⁷⁷ 252. Fanny Mitchell⁶, born 19 Nov. 1766, died 27 Oct. 1769.

120. ISAAC⁵ TAYLOR (Moses⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 5 April 1764-17 Sept. 1764.²⁷⁸ He married, (license 30) Nov. 1743,²⁷⁹ Ann Lee.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 253. Thomas⁶; 254. Isaac⁶, perhaps married, (bond 9) Aug. 1785,²⁸⁰ Elizabeth Carter; 255. (perhaps) Elizabeth Lee⁶, married, (bond 19) June 1762, Robert Edmonds;²⁸¹ 256. (others?).

121. JOHN⁵ TAYLOR (Moses⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 3 Sept. 1767-14 March 1768.²⁸² He married Judith Hadwell,²⁸³ who left will 5 Jan. 1775-12 Feb. 1776.²⁸⁴

Issue: [TAYLOR]²⁸⁵ 257. Sarahann⁶, born 3 Sept. 1751; 258. Maryan⁶, born 7 Feb. 1753; 259. Moses⁶, born 19 April 1754, left will 14 March 1797-10 April 1797,²⁸⁶ married (1) and (2), 11 Aug. 1791,²⁸⁷ Elizabeth Steptoe Blackwell; 260. John⁶, born 29 Jan. 1757; 261. Judith⁶, born 21 Jan.

1759; 262. Thomasin⁶, born 14 April 1761; 263. Jane⁶; 264. Thomas⁶; 264A. Elizabeth⁶.

122. SARAH⁵ TAYLOR (Moses⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married Pope.

Issue: [POPE] 265. Mary⁶; 266. (possibly) Thomas⁶; 267. (possibly) Joseph⁶, named as godsons in will of Thomas⁵ Taylor.

123. THOMAZINE⁵ TAYLOR (Thomas⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, 1740/1,²⁸⁸ Ellis Gill of St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, who left will 4 Oct. 1760-10 Nov. 1760.²⁸⁹

Issue: [GILL] 268. Thomas⁶; 269. Ellis⁶, probably the Ellis on whose estate administration was granted to Joseph Ball, 8 Feb. 1768,²⁹⁰ married Sarah;

270. Betty⁶; 271. Taylor⁶, left will 22 Oct. 1792-Feb. 1793,²⁹¹ of Northumberland County and later of Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he acquired 400 acres, 20 May 1789,²⁹² married Molly.

124. JOHN⁵ TAYLOR (James⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 1 May 1819-May 1820.²⁹³ He married.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 272. Thomas⁶; 273. James⁶; 274. William⁶; 275. Mark M.⁶; 276. Elizabeth⁶; 277. Lucy⁶; 278. Dorcas⁶, married Vinson; 279. Mary⁶, married McPherson; 280. Angean⁶.

130. ELIZABETH⁵ TAYLOR (Benjamin⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) born 1735, died 1829.²⁹⁴ She married (1) James Morgan, born 1730, died 1763, of Fauquier County, private in Capt. William Edmunds' company in French and Indian War.²⁹⁵ She married (2), (bond 23) July 1763,²⁹⁶ as his (2) wife, Henry Mauzy, born 1721,²⁹⁷ of Fauquier County.

Issue:²⁹⁸ (by 1) [MORGAN] 281. Ann⁶, born 4 March 1752, married (1), (bond 28) Dec. 1779,²⁹⁹ Edwin Fielding, who left will 11 Jan. 1781-22 Sept. 1783,³⁰⁰ and (2), (bond 31) Da.: 1783,³⁰¹ John Cooke; 282. Mary⁶, born 28 Nov. 1754, married George Gibson of Rappahannock County; 283. Spencer⁶, born 22 Feb. 1756, died 14 July 1809, lieutenant in Gen. Daniel Morgan's rifle regiment in Revolutionary War, moved to Union Co., S.C., married (1) Susanna Kenner and (2) Nuckolls; 284. Elizabeth⁶, born 23 July

1758, died 10 May 1860, married John Henry Kemper; 285. Sallie⁶, born 7 May 1760, married (1) Moses Kemper, a Revolutionary soldier who died in service, and (2), (bond 5) Aug. 1782,³⁰² Jacob Button; 286. Benjamin⁶, born 10 Aug. 1762, Fauquier County, died 29 Sept. 1841,³⁰³ served in Revolutionary War from Culpeper County, 1781, resided in Fauquier County until 1791, in Mecklenburg County, 1791-98, again in Fauquier County, 1798-1800, in Culpeper County, 1800-05, in Union Dist., S.C., 1805-20, in Madison Co., Ala., 1823-25, and then in Davidson Co., Tenn.,³⁰⁴ married, 1 Nov. 1782,³⁰⁵ Elizabeth Kemper, born 19 April 1760, died 9 Nov. 1821; (by 2) [MAUZY] 287. Susannah⁶, born 24 Sept. 1766, married, 30 Nov. 1786, Charles Kemper, born 27 June 1756, died 1 Dec. 1841, private, sergeant and ensign in the Revolutionary War and resident at "Cedar Grove" near Warrenton Springs, Va.;³⁰⁶ 288. Thomas⁶, born 1768, died 1827 in Orange County, settled in Rockingham County, married, (bond 23) Dec. 1805,³⁰⁷ Violetta Bradford; 289. Richard⁶, born 1773, died 1808-09, farmer and store keeper at Jeffersonton, married Mary Fishback; 290. Jemima⁶, married, (bond 22) Dec. 1798,³⁰⁸ Joshua Darnall; 291. Margaret⁶, married George Duncan and resided in Rappahannock County; 292. George⁶, died young; 293. Michael⁶, born 4 Sept. 1776 in Fauquier County, died 13 Jan. 1848, partner with his nephew Rodham Kemper in the "Plow and Harrow Store" near Mt. Sidney in Augusta County,³⁰⁹ married, 9 March 1818, Grace Laird, born 13 Dec. 1784; 294. Joseph⁶, born 14 Aug. 1779 in Fauquier County, died 20 Dec. 1863 at McGaheysville, Rockingham County, justice, colonel of the 58th Regiment of militia and in command of a company at Norfolk in the War of 1812, member of the House of Delegates, 1818-19,³¹⁰ married, 1805, Christina Kisling.

135. JOSEPH⁵ TAYLOR (Benjamin⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), of Fauquier County, left will 14 Feb. 1806-29 April 1806.³¹¹ He married (1) Elizabeth Fishback and (2) Peggy.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 295. Brunella⁶, married, (bond 25) Feb. 1803,³¹² William Lunsford; 296. Elizabeth⁶, married 372. James⁶ Basye.

136. RICHARD⁵ TAYLOR (Benjamin⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) of Lancaster County, left will 15 May 1774-17 Nov. 1774.³¹³ He married, 1759,³¹⁴ Judith, widow of 60. Argyle⁴ Taylor.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 297. John Young⁶, born 11 July 1765, died 6 Oct. 1845, Greensburg, Ky., of Fauquier County and later judge of the Circuit Court of Green Co., Ky., married, (bond 2) Nov. 1790,³¹⁵ Catherine Taliaferro Buckner; 298. Richard⁶, for whom Taylorsville, Spencer Co., Ky., was named;³¹⁶ 299. Nancy⁶, aged 82 on 1 April 1844 and 83 on 22 Aug. 1844, married (1) 369. Richard⁶ Basye and (2), 25 Aug. 1825, Spencer Co., Ky., Walter Stallard, who died 1827;³¹⁷ 300. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 21) Aug. 1787,³¹⁸ Ambrose Walden.

137. FRANCES⁵ TAYLOR (Benjamin⁴, John³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, (bond 21) March 1762,³¹⁹ James Bashaw of Fauquier County.

Issue: [BASHAW] 301. Peter⁶, born 31 March 1763, Fauquier County, died after 14 April 1864, soldier in Revolutionary War, moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., 1809.³²⁰

138. JOHN⁵ TAYLOR (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), named in the wills of his grandmother Elizabeth Taylor, 20 Oct. 1746, and his aunt Martha (Taylor) Miller, 22 April 1774, took oath as County Lieutenant of Lancaster County 15 Oct. 1778, and died before Feb. 1784 when an inventory of his estate was ordered.³²¹ He married Ann.

Issue: [TAYLOR]³²² 302. Thomas⁶; 303. Fanny⁶; 304. Patty⁶; 304A. John⁶; 304B. Betsey⁶; 304C. James Ball⁶; 304D. Nancy⁶; 304E. Mary Ann⁶; 304F. Sally Kenner⁶.

139. JOSEPH⁵ DAMERON (Elizabeth⁴ Taylor, Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 16 Nov. 1759-10 Dec. 1759.³²³ He married, Feb. 1757,³²⁴ 342. Elizabeth⁶ Waddy, who married (2) Robert Pinckard.

Issue: [DAMERON] 305. Nancy⁶.

142. BARTHOLOMEW⁵ DAMERON (Elizabeth⁴ Taylor, Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), of Northumberland County, was devised land in Lancaster County and left will 2 Nov. 1805-12 Dec. 1807.³²⁵ He married Mary.

Issue: [DAMERON] 306. Elizabeth Waddy⁶, named as granddaughter in will of Elizabeth Flower, 1771, married (1), 15 March 1787,³²⁶ Lewis Lunsford, on whose estate administration was granted to Eliza W. 13 Jan.

1793,³²⁷ and (2), (bond 1) Sept. 1797,³²⁸ Elisha Carter; 307. Thomas⁶; 308. Bartholomew⁶.

143. Capt. DAVID⁵ BALL (Anna⁴ Taylor, Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), of "Bay View," Northumberland County, left will 5 Oct. 1811-11 Nov. 1811,³²⁹ He was vestryman of Wicomico Parish, Northumberland County, 1770. He married, Nov. 1758,³³⁰ Hannah Haynie.

Issue: [BALL]³³¹ 309. George⁶, married;³³² 310. Rev. David⁶, born 1765, died 1813, ordained Deacon in Episcopal Church, 1788, served Christ Church Parish, Lancaster County, 1788-91, thereafter rector of All Hallows Parish, Worcester Co., Md., married, (bond 14) Dec. 1795,³³³ Sarah Eustace⁷ (Gaskins) McAdam, widow of 229. George Thomas⁶ McAdam, who died 1815; 311. William⁶, married, (bond 14) Nov. 1791,³³⁴ 333. Mary Ball⁶ Taylor; 312. Dr. Thomas⁶, born 1775, died in service in War of 1812, left will 15 Nov. 1814-12 Dec. 1814,³³⁵ of "Bay View," married, 22 April 1800,³³⁶ Louisa Edwards, who married (2), (bond 21) Feb. 1818,³³⁷ Patrick Spiller; 313. Frederick⁶, moved to Philadelphia, Pa., married; 314. Elizabeth [Betsy]⁶, left will 1 Nov. 1814-9 Jan. 1815,³³⁸ married, (bond 10) Aug. 1795,³³⁹ Charles Lattimore, widower of 250. Ruth⁶ Sydnor, who left will 23 May 1802-11 Oct. 1802;³⁴⁰ 315. Ann⁶, married, (bond 28) Nov. 1795,³⁴¹ Chapman Conway; 316. Mary⁶, married, (bond 3) Jan. 1807,³⁴² Robert Conway; 317. Sarah⁶, died before her father, married, (bond 13) April 1789,³⁴³ JohnLawson; 318. Alice⁶, married, (bond 14) Nov. 1796,³⁴⁴ Cyrus Pinckard, born 7 Feb. 1776, died 1826,³⁴⁵ who married (2), (bond 12) Feb. 1810,³⁴⁶ Jane Hurst; 319. Hannah⁶, married, (bond 28) Dec. 1814,³⁴⁷ as his (2) wife, William Harding, who left will 13 March 1827-11 March 1833;³⁴⁸ 320. Judith⁶, married 218. Henry Lee⁶ Gaskins; 321. Col. Joseph⁶, born 1788-90, studied law, ensign in 37th Virginia Regiment, 1812, moved to Salisbury, Mo., 1839, married (1), (bond 14) Dec. 1807,³⁴⁹ Sarah⁷ Lattimore, daughter of Charles Lattimore and 250. Ruth⁶ Sydnor and stepdaughter of his sister Elizabeth, (2), (bond 29) May 1812,³⁵⁰ Elizabeth H. Crowder, (3), 11 Sept. 1815,³⁵¹ Ann Priscilla Edwards, born 22 July 1795, died 17 Feb. 1818, and (4), 13 Nov. 1819,³⁵² Martha Kendall⁸ Lee,

daughter of Kendall⁷ and Mary (Nutt) Lee and granddaughter of Charles Lee and 208. Sarah⁶ Hull.

144. THOMAS⁵ BALL (Anna⁴ Taylor, Thomas³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), of Lancaster County, left will 14 May 1814-12 Feb. 1816.³⁵³ He married Mildred⁷ Downman, daughter of 431. *Elizabeth⁶ (Porteus) Downman* (see MARTIAU).

Issue: [BALL]³⁵⁴ 322. George⁶, of Gloucester County and later of Georgia, married, (bond 10) June 1793,³⁵⁵ 332. Martha⁶ Taylor; 323. Edward P.⁶, moved to Campbell Co., Ky., married, (bond 2) Oct. 1809,³⁵⁶ Janetta Davis; 324. Elizabeth Porteus⁶, born 11 Feb. 1767, died 31 Dec. 1831, married, 6 Dec. 1788, as his (2) wife, David Ball, born 23 Nov. 1754, died 3 Dec. 1815,³⁵⁷ of Northumberland County; 325. Ann [Nancy]⁶, married, (bond 10) April 1797,³⁵⁸ Thomas Dameron and moved to Campbell Co., Ky.; 326. Mildred⁶, of Gloucester County, married (1) Hall and (2) Brumley; 327. Mary F.⁶, married Cary Hall; 328. Thomas P.⁶; 329. Martha T.⁶, married Daniel G. Hudnall.

148. WILLIAM⁵ TAYLOR (William⁴ Taylor, Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 30 Aug. 1781-14 Oct. 1782.³⁵⁹ He married 147. Mary⁵ Ball.

Issue: [TAYLOR]: 330. (Son)⁶; 331. Ann⁶, married, (bond 20) May 1794,³⁶⁰ Anthony Haynie; 332. Martha⁶, married 322. George⁶ Ball; 333. Mary Ball⁶, married 311. William⁶ Ball; 334. Sarah⁶.

149. MARGARET⁵ TAYLOR (William⁴, Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married Thomas Yerby who left will 28 Feb. 1788-codicil 19 Oct. 1792-10 Dec. 1792.³⁶¹

Issue: [YERBY] 335. William⁶; 336. Charles⁶, left will 15 Feb. 1794-13 Oct. 1794,³⁶² married Judith Harvey, who married (2), (bond 9) Dec. 1799,³⁶³ James Carter of Amherst County; 337. Nancy⁶, married, 1771,³⁶⁴ William Barrett, on whose estate administration was granted to Thomas Yerby, 11 April 1791;³⁶⁵ 338. Judith⁶, married, (license 26) Feb. 1774,³⁶⁶ William Parrett, Jr.; 339. Frances⁶, married (1) Isaac Peed, on whose estate

administration was granted to Frances Peed, 14 April 1783,³⁶⁷ and (2), (license 16) June 1784,³⁶⁸ John Parrot.

150. ELIZABETH⁵ DAMERON (Margaret⁴ Taylor, Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died by 12 June 1758 when administration was granted on her estate.³⁶⁹ She married John Waddy who left will 15 Dec. 1748-13 Feb. 1749.³⁷⁰

Issue: [WADDY]³⁷¹ 340. Thomas⁶, left will 30 Nov. 1794-8 Dec. 1794,³⁷² married Ann Dameron; 341. John⁶, living Nov. 1794; 342. Elizabeth⁶, married (1) 139. Joseph⁵ Dameron and (2), (license 13) March 1765,³⁷³ Robert Pinckard, who died by 10 Oct. 1785 when administration on his estate was granted to Elizabeth Pinckard;³⁷⁴ 343. Mary⁶, living 1772.

151. JUDITH⁵ DAMERON (Margaret⁴ Taylor, Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 10 June 1772-10 Aug. 1772.³⁷⁵ She married Richard Howson, who left will 18 Oct. 1743-13 Feb. 1743/4.³⁷⁶

Issue: [HOWSON] 344. Nancy⁶, died before 1766, married, Sept. 1756,³⁷⁷ George Payne, Jr., who left will 12 May 1766-12 Feb. 1770.³⁷⁸

152. WILLIAM⁵ TAYLOR (Aaron⁴, Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), born about 1730, died 1760, moved to Prince William County. He married Sarah Bradford, who married (2) [Bennett?] Rose and moved to Burke Co., N.C.

Issue: [TAYLOR]³⁷⁹ 345. Col. Parmenas⁶, born 4 April 1753, Prince William County, died 28 Feb. 1827, Jefferson Co., Tenn., colonel in Revolutionary War, justice of Jefferson Co., Tenn., married, 1779, Betty White, born about 1760, died 1838, Jefferson Co., Tenn.; 346. Col. Leroy⁶, born 25 July 1758, Prince William County, died 24 March 1834, Leesburg, Tenn., captain of Burke Co., N.C, militia 1776-79, moved to Washington Co., Tenn., 1780, captain of light horsemen against the Cherokee Indians,³⁸⁰ representative in Tennessee Territorial Assembly, 1793, and from Washington Co., Tenn., in the state Assembly, 1797-99, married (1) Susan Sherrill and (2) Mary Bradford.

155. LAZARUS⁵ TAYLOR (Aaron⁴, Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), born 1728, was a resident of Frederick County, 1767, later of

Shenandoah County, and by 1785 moved to Fayette Co., Ky. He married Hannah Bradford.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 347. Argyle⁶, born 25 May 1750, died 8 Jan. 1825, of Woodford Co., Ky., married Mary (Tebbs) Ashby, widow of William Ashby, born 30 May 1750, died 4 Jan. 1829;³⁸¹ 348. Leanna⁶, born 1751, married Peter Lehugh and lived at Front Royal; 349. John⁶, born 27 Oct. 1752, died 12 April 1835 near Frankfort, Ky.,³⁸² Separate Baptist minister who organized churches in the scattered settlements along the Shenandoah, Potomac, Monongahela and Greenbrier rivers, at Clear Creek Church, Woodford Co., Ky., 1785-95, itinerant in Boone Co., Ky., 1795-1802, Trimble Co., Ky., 1802-15, and Franklin Co., Ky., 1818-35, author of *A History of Ten Baptist Churches* (1823) and other works,³⁸³ married (1), Sept. 1782, Elizabeth Kavanaugh, born 18 June 1765, died 24 Dec. 1832,³⁸⁴ and (2), 16 Aug. 1833, Mary Nash, born 1793; 350. Thomas⁶, unmarried; 351. Bradford⁶, unmarried; 352. Wildey⁶, died before 7 Nov. 1807,³⁸⁵ as early as 1778 lived in Dunkard's Bottom of Cheat River in Monongalia, now Preston, Co., W. Va.,³⁸⁶ married Mary; 353. Susannah⁶, lived on Cowpasture River in western Virginia, married Hughes; 354. Joseph⁶, resided in Woodford Co., Ky., married; 355. Jane⁶, died 1841, married Jeconias Singleton, born March 1776,³⁸⁷ died 1836, of Woodford Co., Ky., captain in the War of 1812.

156. SUSANNA⁵ TAYLOR (Aaron⁴, Lazarus³, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹), born 10 Dec. 1738, died 29 Jan. 1815, left will 24 Sept. 1813-13 March 1815.³⁸⁸ She married (1), 10 Dec. 1758,³⁸⁹ Kemp Hurst, born 28 July 1734, died 12 July 1782,³⁹⁰ left will 24 June 1782-14 Oct. 1782,³⁹¹ and (2), (license 1) Aug. 1785,³⁹² as his (2) wife, Onesiphorus Harvey, who left will 25 Sept. 1797-8 Oct. 1798.³⁹³

Issue: (by 1) [HURST]³⁹⁴ 356. Patty⁶, born 4 July 1760; 357. Elizabeth Kemp⁶, born 21 June 1762, married Ingram; 358. Thomas Kemp⁶, born 3 May 1764, died 25 Nov. 1814,³⁹⁵ married, 28 June 1792,³⁹⁶ Winnifred Harvey, born 1772, died 29 March 1817, left will 7 Jan. 1817-14 July 1818;³⁹⁷ 359. Susanna⁶, born 30 May 1766, married, (bond 15) June 1792,³⁹⁸ as his (2) wife, William Cox; 360. Kemp⁶, born 10 Oct. 1769,

married Suckey, who married (2),¹ 1 May 1800 at Fredericksburg,³⁹⁹ James Allen; 361. Isaac⁶, born 4 April 1771; 362. Patty⁶, born March 1774; 363. Willis⁶, born 16 Sept. 1778.

158. WILLIAM⁵ BASYE (Isaac⁴, Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 28 Oct. 1761-8 Feb. 1762.⁴⁰⁰ He married Rebecca, who married (2), (license 10) Jan. 1763,⁴⁰¹ William Coppage and as his widow left will 23 Nov. 1767-11 Jan. 1768.⁴⁰²

Issue: [BASYE]⁴⁰³ 364. Isaac⁶, left will 7 April 1824-8 Nov. 1824,⁴⁰⁴ married (1) and (2), (license 22) Dec. 1772,⁴⁰⁵ Sally Pope; 365. Mary⁶, married John Dameron; 366. Elizabeth⁶; 367. Catherine⁶, born 20 May 1752, died 7 Jan. 1839, St. Louis Co., Mo., married, 4 Oct. 1768, George Edwards Cordell, born 17 Feb. 1742, died 25 July 1826, resided in Fauquier County and as a widow moved to St. Louis Co., Mo., about 1835; 368. Salley⁶, married, (license 7) Nov. 1770,⁴⁰⁶ George Carter.

159. EDMOND⁵ BASYE (Isaac⁴, Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) was left land in Prince William County but moved to Culpeper County where he left a will dated 2 Feb. 1799⁴⁰⁷ and died before 16 Sept. 1805.⁴⁰⁸ He married 131. Winifred⁵ Taylor.

Issue: [BASEY] 369. Richard⁶, died 4 Nov. 1822, left will 15 Sept. 1821-Nov. 1822,⁴⁰⁹ private in 3rd Virginia Regiment, 1777-80, who moved to Spencer Co., Ky.,⁴¹⁰ married, (bond 4) Dec. 1781,⁴¹¹ 299. Nancy⁶ Taylor, who married (2) Walter Stallard; 370. Elizamond⁶, died before 3 Jan. 1825 when a purported will was not accepted by the court and administration on his estate was granted to Nancy Basye,⁴¹² of Culpeper County and later of Bourbon Co., Ky., married Nancy McClanahan; 371. Joseph⁶, left will 22 Feb. 1799-17 June 1799,⁴¹³ married Mary; 372. James⁶, died before 21 Dec. 1820 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁴¹⁴ married, (bond 21) Sept. 1792,⁴¹⁵ 296. Elizabeth⁶ Taylor, who died before 14 Feb. 1859 when the inventory of her estate was made;⁴¹⁶ 373. Elizabeth⁶, married John James; 374. Thomas⁶, left will 12 Aug. 1807-Dec. 1807,⁴¹⁷ married, 25 Dec. 1790,⁴¹⁸ Provey Dorsey; 375. Isaac⁶, died before 22 July 1817 when his estate was settled,⁴¹⁹ moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., married, (bond 7) Jan. 1786,⁴²⁰ Frances Bashaw; 376. Winifred⁶, married Cornelius Scott who

died before 1816; 377. Judith⁶, married Walter Stallard, who married (2) 299. Nancy⁶ (Taylor) Basye, her brother's widow; 378. Edmund⁶, married; 379. Hannah⁶, married John Cook.

160. JESSE⁵ BASYE (Isaac⁴, Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died before 12 Sept. 1768 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁴²¹ He married Martha.

Issue: [BASYE]⁴²² 380. Nancy⁶, born 18 July 1752; 381. John⁶, born 19 July 1754; 382. Judith⁶, married 399. Thomas⁶ Webb; 383. Mary Ann⁶, born 12 March 1759, died 8 April 1843, married, 10 Feb. 1785, Epaphroditus [Eppa] Fielding, born 11 Jan. 1755, died 3 March 1829, Louisa County, who served in Capt. Thomas Gaskins' company in the 5th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and in 3rd Virginia Light Dragoons, 1781-82, and moved to Louisa County after his marriage,⁴²³ 384. Elizabeth⁶, born 10 Jan. 1762, married George Sampson; 385. Elismond [Lismon]⁶, born 10 March 1764; 386. Jesse⁶, born 8 March 1766, living 1802.

161. JOHN⁵ BASYE (Isaac⁴, Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 8 June 1768-13 Nov. 1769.⁴²⁴ He was left land in Prince William County by his father and married 132. Hannah⁵ Taylor.

Issue: [BASYE] 387. John⁶, died before 6 Oct. 1814 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁴²⁵ married, 24 Jan. 1791,⁴²⁶ Elizabeth Bashaw; 388. (Daughter)⁶, married Joseph Hackney; 389. Hannah⁶, married Nehemiah George who left will 13 Jan. 1788-codicil 26 April 1794-9 June 1794;⁴²⁷ 390. Elizabeth⁶, married Thomas Jones; 391. Jean⁶, married James Sebree who left will 5 May 1767-14 July 1767;⁴²⁸ 392. Edmund⁶, probably the Edmund who went to Maryland and kept a store at Point Lookout, then came back to Virginia, and in 1787 moved to Jefferson Co., Ky.,⁴²⁹ where he was a tailor and first auctioneer and market master of Louisville, married (1), (2) and (3) Elizabeth.

166. LEANNA⁵ BASYE (Edmond⁴, Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died by 10 Aug. 1784 when administration on her estate was granted to Hillary Curtice.⁴³⁰ She married John Webb who left will 3 May 1771-8 July 1771.⁴³¹

Issue: [WEBB]⁴³² 393. Edmond⁶; 394. John⁶; 395. Judith⁶, married Welch; 396. Leanner⁶; 397. Nancy⁶; 398. Sally⁶; 399. Thomas⁶, born Jan. 1765, died before 21 Feb. 1814, Mecklenburg County,⁴³³ married, (bond 30) Sept. 1786,⁴³⁴ 382. Judith⁶ Basye, who was born 16 Aug. 1757 and died after 20 July 1816, Mecklenburg County; 400. Abdner [Abner?]⁶.

170. JOHN⁵ COPPEDGE (Elizabeth⁴ Basye, Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) died before 29 March 1763 when his estate was divided.⁴³⁵ He married Elizabeth Dameron, who married (2), by 26 Sept. 1764,⁴³⁶ Isaac Coppage.

Issue: [COPPAGE] 401. Elizabeth⁶, died 1839, married, (bond 11) Dec. 1767,⁴³⁷ John Leewright, Jr., who died by 10 Nov. 1785 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;⁴³⁸ 402. William⁶, left will [] 1801-27 Oct. 1806,⁴³⁹ of Fauquier County, married (1) Chichester, (2) Mary Whitledge, (3), (bond 17) Sept. 1783,⁴⁴⁰ Sarah Railey, and (4), (bond 13) July 1791,⁴⁴¹ Mary Triplett, who died 1807; 403. Sally⁶; 404. John⁶, left will 8 Oct. 1780-7 March 1781,⁴⁴² married Susannah [Harrison?].

176. HANNAH⁵ BASYE (Josias⁴, Elisher³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married, (bond 26) Jan. 1789,⁴⁴³ Louis Kemper of Fauquier County.⁴⁴⁴

Issue: [KEMPER]⁴⁴⁵ 404A. Matilda⁶; 404B. Wesley⁶, married Sophia McElhanna, perhaps the Westley Kemper who lived in Bullitt Co., Ky.;⁴⁴⁶ 404C. Lucy⁶; 404D. David [Daniel?]⁶.

179. JOHN⁵ EVERETT (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 8 Nov. 1757-21 July 1758.⁴⁴⁷ He married Betty Craven.

Issue: [EVERETT] 405. Thomas⁶, died by 16 April 1772 when his estate was appraised,⁴⁴⁸ married, (license 13) April 1767,⁴⁴⁹ Ruth Denny, who married (2), (bond 17) Nov. 1777,⁴⁵⁰ William Griggs; 406. Craven⁶, married, (license 8) Dec. 1766,⁴⁵¹ Nancy Lunsford.

180. THOMAS⁵ EVERETT (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 13 April 1769-12 June 1769.⁴⁵² He married 169. Hannah⁵ Basye.

Issue: [EVERETT] 407. William⁶; 408. Thomas⁶, perhaps married, (license 14) Feb. 1785,⁴⁵³ Nancy Wilson, who left will 13 April 1791-8 Oct. 1792;⁴⁵⁴ 409. Jedithun⁶; 410. Jemima⁶; 411. Jesse⁶; 412. Elizabeth⁶; 413. Hannah⁶; 414. Gideon⁶; 415. Suckey⁶; 416. Edmond⁶.

182. RAWLEIGH⁵ EVERETT (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) left will 29 Dec. 1756-20 May 1757.⁴⁵⁵ He married Sarah.

Issue: [EVERETT] 417. Leroy⁶; 418. John⁶, born 28 Feb. 1753, died 13 Feb. 1845,⁴⁵⁶ left will 3 Oct. 1832-March 1845,⁴⁵⁷ enlisted in Bedford County in 1st Virginia Regiment, 1775-76, and in the regiment of guards at Albemarle Barracks, 1779-81, then settled at "Pleasant Grove" in the North Garden of Albemarle County, where he was colonel of militia, and in 1807 moved to Cabell Co., W.Va., married Sarah Dedman; 419. William⁶; 420. Simmons⁶, under 10 in 1756, moved to Bedford County.

184. WINIFRED⁵ EVERETT (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married William Pullen, son of Henry and Mary (Stott) Pullen, who left will 6 Aug. 1767-17 Sept. 1767.⁴⁵⁸

Issue: [PULLEN] 421. Thomas⁶, died 14 Oct. 1811,⁴⁵⁹ of Bedford County by 1754 and later of Pittsylvania County, left will 28 Jan. 1811-21 Oct. 1811,⁴⁶⁰ married Peggy Adams, who died 12 Nov. 1809;⁴⁶¹ 422. Moses⁶, left will 1 Jan. 1790-28 June 1790,⁴⁶² married Lydia (perhaps widow Bean); 423. Betty⁶, married Hammond; 424. Sarah⁶, married Parker; 425. Ann⁶, married Swain; 426. Mary⁶, married Lowry; 427. William⁶, private in Capt. George Mercer's company, killed at Fort Necessity, Pa., 4 July 1754.⁴⁶³

185. ELIZABETH⁵ EVERETT (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married Thomas Pullen, son of Henry and Mary (Stott) Pullen, who left will 16 June 1767-8 Oct. 1781.⁴⁶⁴

Issue: [PULLEN]⁴⁶⁵ 428. Ephraim⁶; 429. Nathaniel⁵, died before 11 Nov. 1790 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow,⁴⁶⁶ married (1) Elizabeth Cundiff⁴⁶⁷ and (2), 7 Aug. 1788,⁴⁶⁸ Winifred Marsh, who left will 16 July 1803-12 Dec. 1808;⁴⁶⁹ 430. Thomas⁶, of Wake Co., N.C.; 431. William⁶, left will 28 Aug. 1794-Feb. 1795,⁴⁷⁰ married Charity;

432. John⁶, left will 28 June 1808-Feb. 1809,⁴⁷¹ of Wake Co., N.C., married Ann; 433. Leroy⁶, left will **11 June** 1810-8 June 1812,⁴⁷² of Northumberland County, married Winifred; 434. Sarah⁶, left will 4 Jan. 1792-9 April 1792,⁴⁷³ married Benjamin Lansdell, who left will 3 Oct. 1780-13 Dec. 1784;⁴⁷⁴ 435. (Daughter[s?])⁶.

189. LUCRETIA⁵ EVERETT (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Taylor, Alice² Gaskins, Thomas¹) married Harry Carter, who left will 5 July 1775-27 June 1784.⁴⁷⁵

Issue: [CARTER]⁴⁷⁶ 436. Thomas⁶, left will 15 Nov. 1818-16 Feb. 1824,⁴⁷⁷ married, (bond 18) Nov. 1799,⁴⁷⁸ Judith (Cundiff) Palmer; 437. Lucretia⁶; 438. Betty⁶; 439. Chloe⁶, left will 25 Sept. 1811-18 June 1827;⁴⁷⁹ 440. Sinah⁶.

190. WILLIAM⁵ GASKINS (Josias⁴, Josias³, Josias², Thomas¹) left will 31 **Jan.** 1776-9 Sept. 1776.⁴⁸⁰ Hemarried, (license 19) Dec. 1763,⁴⁸¹ Mary Harding, who left will 10 June 1807-13 July 1807.⁴⁸²

Issue:⁴⁸³ 441. Jane Harding⁶, left will 8 Feb. 1803-13 July 1807;⁴⁸⁴ 442. Elizabeth⁶, married, as his (1) wife, 199. *John⁶ Ledford* (see FLEET); 443. William⁶, unborn 1776, died before 1805.⁴⁸⁵

194B. GEORGE⁵ INGRAM (Elizabeth⁴ Gaskins, Josias³, Josias², Thomas¹) left will 12 Nov. 1796-12 Dec. 1796.⁴⁸⁶ He married, 1760,⁴⁸⁷ Chloe Ingram.

Issue: [INGRAM] 444. Josias⁶, perhaps married (1), (bond 14) July 1794,⁴⁸⁸ Ann Shearman and (2), (bond 15) June 1839,⁴⁸⁹ Harriott (Clarke) Hudnall Jett; 445. Thomas W.⁶; 446. John⁶; 447. Ann [Nancy]⁶, married, (bond 12) May 1790,⁴⁹⁰ Roger Winter Hughlett; 448. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 24) July 1795,⁴⁹¹ William T. Champion, on whose estate she was granted administration, 10 June 1799;⁴⁹² 449. Chloe⁶, married, as his (2) wife, (bond 8) Feb. 1802,⁴⁹³ Peter Tankersley; 450. Sally⁶; 451. Alice⁶, married, (bond 27) Dec. 1806,⁴⁹⁴ Thomas Curtis; 452. Harriott⁶, married, as his (2) wife, (bond 19) Dec. 1811,⁴⁹⁵ John T. Degges, Jr.

194C. THOMAZIN⁵ INGRAM (Elizabeth⁴ Gaskins, Josias³, Josias², Thomas¹) married, (license 17) Nov. 1769,⁴⁹⁶ Isaac Hester, who left

will 16 May 1772-12 Oct. 1772.⁴⁹⁷

Issue: [HESTER] 453. Elizabeth⁶, married, aged 20, (bond 9) July 1792,⁴⁹⁸ Thomas Ingram.

203. JOHN⁵ GAS KINS (John⁴, Thomas³, Henry², Thomas¹) chose Thomas Gaskins as his guardian, 12 March 1749,⁴⁹⁹ and left will 6 Nov. 1763-12 Dec. 1763.⁵⁰⁰ He married Sarah.

Issue: 455. Edwin⁶; 456. John⁶, born 8 Jan. 1758;⁵⁰¹ 457. Isaac⁶, born 15 June 1761,⁵⁰² left will 28 Oct. 1784-13 June 1791,⁵⁰³ married Elizabeth, who joined him in the sale of one acre adjoining a mill pond and dam, 2 Sept. 1788;⁵⁰⁴ 458. (Child)⁶, unborn 1763.

204. THOMAS⁵ GASKINS (John⁴, Thomas³, Henry², Thomas¹) as orphan of John was bound, 8 Sept. 1755, to John Cockrell to be instructed as a shoemaker.⁵⁰⁵ He served in the Illinois Regiment during the Revolutionary War.⁵⁰⁶ He married.

Issue: 459. Hulda⁶, died unmarried; 460. Mary⁶, married, (bond 10) May 1819,⁵⁰⁷ William T.⁷ Champion, son of William T. and 448. Elizabeth⁶ (Ingram) Champion, who married (2), (bond 20) Feb. 1830,⁵⁰⁸ Sally Carter.

¹ *W(l)* XI, pp. 276-80. In the first three generations usually Gascoigne, Gascoyne, Gaskoyne. The family relationships set forth here differ from early accounts of the Gaskins family but appear to be the best explanation of seemingly contradictory evidence possible at this time.

² Aberford, Yorkshire, Parish register. The marriage of Henry Gascoigne and Anna (Hobbes) Momesson took place at Salisbury Cathedral, Wiltshire, 22 May 1589.

³ Hotten, p. 172.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 377. He sold this land to John Walton, whose son William Walton sold to Richard Whitemarsh, who included it in a patent for 458 acres in Northampton County, 30 Oct. 1669 (Patent Bk. 6, p. 257).

⁵ Patent Bk. 2, p. 180, as Gascoyne.

⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1652-58, p. 141.

⁷ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1652-65, p. 143.

⁸ Patent Bk. 5, p. 207 (107), as Gascome.

⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 308 (284), as Gascom and Moyse.

¹⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 171.

¹¹ Not only was Josias Gambling named as one of Thomas Gaskins' headlights, but, 19 July 1657, Thomas'Gaskins gave a heifer to "my Cozen Elizabeth, daughter of Jno. Gamlin" (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1652-58, p. 113). "Cousin" at this date usually meant nephew or niece.

¹² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 136.

¹³ She may have been a widow since the will of Robert Francis, 22 Oct. 1671, left 10 pounds of tobacco "to Thomas Gaskins wives son for a handkerchief (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1666-72, p. 204). This son may have been Bartholomew Schrever, ST., named as brother in the will of Isaac³ Gaskins.

¹⁴ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1666-78, p. 131.

¹⁵ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1678-98, p. 54.

¹⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, pp. 205-06, readmitted to record 18 Nov. 1713 on the motion of John Coppedge. Although it has been stated that Coppedge married Mayes' widow, there does not appear to be evidence to support this.

¹⁷ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 541.

¹⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 116.

¹⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 12.

²⁰ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 142.

²¹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 196.

²² *Ibid.*, p. 225, Mary Everett, daughter of Alice Taylor, dec'd.

²³ Mrs. C. P. Anderson, "The Taylor Family of Northumberland and Lancaster Counties, Virginia," VXXXV, pp. 211-18, 309-12.

²⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 9.

²⁵ TIV, p. 122.

²⁶ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 259. His name also appears as Mahon and Mahane.

²⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 76, proved 12 Aug. 1740.

²⁸ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 337, petition, 18 May 1705, of Josias Gaskins and Dorothy Gaskins, son and daughter of Mr. Josias Gaskins, for equal portions of their father's estate.

²⁹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. C, pp., 275-86, 369-71, as Gascoigne.

³⁰ *Ibid.*, pp. 241-42.

³¹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, pp. 35-36, 44, 138.

³² Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1678-98, p. 128.

³³ *Ibid.*, p. 796.

³⁴ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

³⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 116.

³⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1678-98, p. 66.

³⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, pp. 80-87.

³⁸ A first marriage is posited on the basis of the apparent age difference between Mrs. Hull and Thomas⁴ Gaskins. Thomas³ Gaskins made a deed of gift, 14 March 1711/2, to his granddaughter Sarah, daughter of Richard Hull (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1710-13, p. 315). Sarah Hull was born 25 Nov. 1706 (St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register) and married Bartholomew Schrever, Jr. Their daughter Elizabeth left will, 17 July 1738-11 Sept. 1738 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 31), naming Aunt Mary Gaskins, Uncle Richard Hull and six children of Uncle Thomas Gaskins, deceased. Uncle Richard Hull was her half-uncle and apparently her closest maternal relative (her father's half-brothers were all deceased). Uncle Thomas Gaskins must have been her [half?-] great-uncle. Although Elizabeth Schrever was under age (she refers to William Eustace, her guardian), a disposition of moveable estate by a minor by will was legal.

³⁹ Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 1696-1702, fo. 36. James Haynes, William Jones, Thomas Gaskins, Thomas Pinkard and Elizabeth Curtis jointly moved for administration of the estate of their mother Elizabeth Pinkard. The will of Elizabeth's husband John Pinkard, 24 March 1689/90-10 Dec. 1690 (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 7), named sons John, Thomas and James

and mentioned, but did not name, daughters. Elizabeth Curtis and her husband Henry Curtis conveyed to Elizabeth Pinckard, 11 June 1694, land she had inherited by the will of her father Thomas Haynes (Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 83-84). This will, 15 Feb. 1678/9-24 May 1679 (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 54), named son James Haynes and daughters Elizabeth and Margaret. If Thomas Gaskins was married twice it is unclear from available records whether his wife in 1697/8 was the child of Mrs. Elizabeth Pinkard's (1) marriage to Thomas Haynes or (2) marriage to John Pinkard, although since Capt. William Jones of Northumberland County had a wife Margaret, Thomas Gaskins' wife presumably was a Pinkard.

⁴⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 394.

⁴¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1729-37, p. 77.

⁴² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, p. 167, rerecorded 18 June 1712; Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 651.

⁴³ She may have been a sister of Bartholomew Schrever, Sr. (died 1720) or of his (2) wife Mary, who married (1) Thomas Heath, although it is also possible Bartholomew Schrever was Isaac's half-brother (see note 12).

⁴⁴ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 211.

⁴⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1710-13, p. 24.

⁴⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 158, deed to Thomas Berry, 18 March 1711/2.

⁴⁷ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 12.

⁴⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, pp. 101-02, rerecorded 17 May 1711; Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 579.

⁴⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 748.

⁵⁰ Lancaster Co. Record Bk. 7, 1687-1700, pp. 21-22.

⁵¹ Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 13, 1736-43, pp. 295-96; Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 93

⁵² Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 9, 1701-15, p. 189.

⁵³ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 386.

⁵⁴ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 64.

⁵⁵ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 13, p. 92.

⁵⁶ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 94.

⁵⁷ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 52.

⁵⁸ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 286.

⁵⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1710-13, p. 91.

⁶⁰ Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 21.

⁶¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 36.

⁶² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 11.

⁶³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1751-53, p. 56.

⁶⁴ Otto Basye, *The Basye Family in the United States* (Kansas City, Mo., 1950), pp. 124-37.

⁶⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, pp. 401-02.

⁶⁶ Basye, *op. cit.*, pp. 154-68.

⁶⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, 1752-56, p. 289. He named brother Josias Basye and sister Elizabeth Basye.

⁶⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 282. Although her father did not name her in his will, he stated he had three daughters.

⁶⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 225.

⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 782.

⁷¹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VLXVII, p. 41.

⁷² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1756-58, p. 78.

⁷³ Since her son 81. Thomas⁴ Harvey in his will, 1744, referred to his “father-in-law Robert Roebuck,” it is possible that Dorothy married again. The will of Robert Roebuck of Wicocomoco, 7 Sept. 1750-Aug. 1751 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, 1751-53, p. 11), however, then named his wife as Elizabeth.

⁷⁴ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 5.

⁷⁵ *Ibid.*, pp. 91,208.

⁷⁶ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 224.

⁷⁷ St. Stephen’s Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.

⁷⁸ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 257. He had previously been bound to her husband William Fletcher who died without teaching him the trade or to read and write. Mrs. Fletcher swore she would

comply with the conditions and Thomas was ordered to serve out his indenture.

⁷⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 392.

⁸⁰ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 14.

⁸¹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719-29, p. 138, 18 March 1723/4.

⁸² *Ibid.*

⁸³ *Ibid.*, p. 17.

⁸⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 233.

⁸⁵ Northern Neck Grant Bk. 4, p. 66, reciting that Hen: Mayes and Tho: Gaskins divided a tract conveyed to them by Nicholas Morris, 24 May 1661, Tho: Gaskins bequeathed to his son Hen: Gaskins, and he bequeathed to his sons Tho: and Hen: Gaskins one-half of 512 acres, the additional 82 acres being surplus within the bounds.

⁸⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 347.

⁸⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 208.

⁸⁸ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

⁸⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1762-66, p. 655.

⁹⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 388a, will of Jane Parker, 13 Jan. 1724/5-20 7br 1726, naming daughter Eliza Gaskins and appointing brother Richard Price and John Gaskins as executors.

⁹¹ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

⁹² *Ibid.*

⁹³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, pp. 49-49a.

⁹⁴ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

⁹⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1756-58, p. 92.

⁹⁶ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

⁹⁷ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 14.

⁹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 251.

⁹⁹ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

¹⁰⁰ He may be the child of his father's (2) marriage to Hannah Kenner.

¹⁰¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1729-37, p. 266.

¹⁰² It seems possible that Thomas⁴ Gaskins married three times and that his children Elizabeth and Thomas were by a wife previous to his marriage to Edwin Conway's daughter. On 17 Jan. 1761 Edwin Conway made a deed of gift to his granddaughter Sarah Ann (Gaskins) Pinkard McAdam (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 122). By codicil to his will (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 30, which named no Gaskins grandchildren) on 1 March 1763 he provided for his great-grandson Thomas Pinkard, who presumably is Mrs. McAdam's son by her first marriage. No evidence has been found to show he provided for Elizabeth⁵ (Gaskins) Hull or Thomas⁵ Gaskins, suggesting they were not his grandchildren.

¹⁰³ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 122, deed of gift, 17 Jan. 1761, from Edwin Conway to granddaughter Sarah Ann [(Gaskins) Pinkard] McAdam, wife of Dr. Joseph McAdam of Northumberland County.

¹⁰⁴ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 41.

¹⁰⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1747-49, p. 208.

¹⁰⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 190.

¹⁰⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1, pp. 275-77.

¹⁰⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 10a.

¹⁰⁹ The will of Samuel⁴ Gaskins names son Isaac and refers to other children under age 18. The other children listed, all named in the will of John⁵, are assumed to be his.

¹¹⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 8, 1770-72, pp. 290-91.

¹¹¹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 468.

¹¹² Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 790.

¹¹³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, p. 237.

¹¹⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1750-51, p. 80.

¹¹⁵ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1737-43, p. 55.

¹¹⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 100.

¹¹⁷ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 83.

¹¹⁸ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 802.

¹¹⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 142.

¹²⁰ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 386.

- ¹²¹ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, from 1701 to 1818* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 72.
- ¹²² Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 48, probated 19 July 1751.
- ¹²³ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 204.
- ¹²⁴ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 39.
- ¹²⁵ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 51.
- ¹²⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17558-63, p. 174, will of Charles Ingram, 10 Aug. 1754-11 Feb. 1760, which names granddaughter Thomson [sic] Gill and speaks of having great grandchildren.
- ¹²⁷ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 266.
- ¹²⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 175; *W(l) XXDI*, p. 265.
- ¹²⁹ Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 13, 1736-43, p. 305.
- ¹³⁰ Lancaster Co. Deeds & Wills 14, 1743-50, pp. 61-62.
- ¹³¹ Halifax Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 7, p. 338; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1766-70, pp. 268-69.
- ¹³² Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 304.
- ¹³³ *W(2) VI*, p. 331.
- ¹³⁴ Gott, *op. tit.*, p. 102.
- ¹³⁵ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 53.
- ¹³⁶ Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, Pa., 1891), p. 338.
- ¹³⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1772-76, p. 516.
- ¹³⁸ Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 19.
- ¹³⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 255.
- ¹⁴⁰ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in *V XLVII*, p. 42.
- ¹⁴¹ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 269.
- ¹⁴² Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1762-66, p. 667.
- ¹⁴³ Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 2.
- ¹⁴⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 8, 1770-72, p. 73.
- ¹⁴⁵ Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 67-72.

¹⁴⁶ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 145.

¹⁴⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1762-66, p. 391.

¹⁴⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 11, will of 61. Lazarus⁴ Taylor; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 6, 1762-66, p. 391, will of Frances Boyd, naming not only her son William Taylor, daughter Margaret Yerby, and son-in-law Thomas Yerby, but also daughter Winifred Kirk, wife of John Kirk, and granddaughter Frances Kirk. Winifred may have been a Boyd.

¹⁴⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 40.

¹⁵⁰ T Vffl, p. 44; W(l) XXV, p. 262.

¹⁵¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1762-66, p. 230.

¹⁵² 7/Vm, p. 44.

¹⁵³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 167a.

¹⁵⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 387a, will of William Wildey, 19 April 1726-20 July 1726.

¹⁵⁵ V XLVIII, p. 63; *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XLVII, pp. 27-31.

¹⁵⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 273.

¹⁵⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1756-58, p. 251.

¹⁵⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 51.

¹⁵⁹ Basye, *op. cit.*, pp. 175-200.

¹⁶⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 413. John Basye returned an account of his administration 12 May 1766 (*ibid.*, p. 647). Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 183, identifies him as a son of 63. Isaac⁴ Basye, not named in his father's will.

¹⁶¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 123a.

¹⁶² Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 803.

¹⁶³ Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 200.

¹⁶⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, pp. 143-44.

¹⁶⁵ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 6, 1760-63, p. 192.

¹⁶⁶ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 266.

¹⁶⁷ John E. Manahan and Arthur Max Coppage, *Coppage, Coppedge Chronicle, 1542-1975* (n.p., 1975), p. 102.

¹⁶⁸ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1756-58, p. 6.

¹⁶⁹ Fauquier Co. Minute Bk. 1797-98, p. 167, 26 Sept. 1797, heirs of Alexander Basye. These children are placed by Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 200, as children of Josiah Basye.

¹⁷⁰ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 90.

¹⁷¹ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

¹⁷² Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 14.

¹⁷³ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 22.

¹⁷⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, pp. 276-78.

¹⁷⁵ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 32.

¹⁷⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1762-66, p. 337, will of Christopher Dameron, 28 June 1763-9 Jan. 1764, making bequest to daughter Sarah Lattimore, who had received the rest of her part when she married Josias Gaskins, deceased.

¹⁷⁷ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V LXVII, p. 42.

¹⁷⁸ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1767-70, p. 307.

¹⁷⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1762-66, p. 264.

¹⁸⁰ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 73.

¹⁸¹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 244.

¹⁸² Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1743-49, p. 468, with Josias Gaskins as a security.

¹⁸³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, p. 267, allotment, pursuant to order 3 Oct. 1755, to Elizabeth Ingram of her dower in her deceased husband George Ingram's estate and to Michael Taylor of his wife's part of her deceased father's estate.

¹⁸⁴ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 69.

¹⁸⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 117a.

¹⁸⁶ Bette Dickson Casteel, *The Roebuck Family in America* (Alameda, N.Mex., 1969), pp. 2-4. It is also possible that Robert Roebuck was the (2) husband of 26. Dorothy³ (Gaskins) Harvey.

¹⁸⁷ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XL VII, p. 43.

¹⁸⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 10, pp. 277-80. She relinquished dower 10 Jan. 1780 (Record Bk. 10, pp. 9-10).

¹⁸⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 4, 1756-58, pp. 144-45.

¹⁹⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, pp. 59-61.

¹⁹¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 117a, will of William⁴ Harvey.

¹⁹² Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 22.

¹⁹³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 129a.

¹⁹⁴ She was charged with bastardy, 10 Aug. 1752, and paid her fine (Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 333). The child, Jesse Gaskins, was born 19 May 1752 (St. Stephen's Parish Register).

¹⁹⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 110a.

¹⁹⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 31.

¹⁹⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1794-99, p. 116.

¹⁹⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 38.

¹⁹⁹ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

²⁰⁰ *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 7 June 1776.

²⁰¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 10, 1776-80, p. 114.

²⁰² Leonard, p. 93.

²⁰³ St. Stephen's Parish Register.

²⁰⁴ Northumberland Co. marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 44.

²⁰⁵ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 198.

²⁰⁶ St. Stephen's Parish Register.

²⁰⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 26, 1829-32, pp. 442-43

²⁰⁸ Edmund Jennings Lee, *Lee of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1895), p. 568.

²⁰⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 352.

²¹⁰ St. Stephen's Parish Register.

²¹¹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1786-90, p. 522.

²¹² Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVH", p. 45.

²¹³ St. Stephen's Parish Register.

²¹⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 54.

²¹⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, Edwin Hull, Ann Blackwell former widow, W. 14316, National Archives.

²¹⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Joseph Blackwell, widow Ann, Wid.Ctf. 1191, National Archives.

²¹⁷ St. Stephen's Parish Register.

²¹⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, p. 353.

²¹⁹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license in VXLVII, p. 41.

²²⁰ Northumberland Co. Marriage license in VXLVII, p. 43; Lee, *op. cit.*, additions and corrections issued by The Society of the Lees of Virginia.

²²¹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license in VXLVII, p. 45.

²²² Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 143.

²²³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 16, 1799-1803, p. 79.

²²⁴ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 44.

²²⁵ St. Stephen's Parish Register.

²²⁶ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 43.

²²⁷ Lee, *op. cit.*, p. 172; Frederick Wallace Pyne, *Descendants of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence*, VI (Rockport, Me., 2000), p. 10.

²²⁸ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 19, pp. 29-33.

²²⁹ *Dictionary of American Biography*, XI (New York, 1933), pp., 117-20; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1380j Leonard, pp. xv, xxiii, xxviii, 90, 93, 96, 98, 101, 104, 107, 111, 113, 116, 118, 121, 127, 137, 139, 147, 151, 155.

²³⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 21, pp. 370-72.

²³¹ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County, Virginia, From 1783 to 1850* (Onancock, Va., 1929), p. 41.

²³² Northumberland Co. marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 41.

²³³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 207.

²³⁴ Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 13, p. 322.

²³⁵ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 50.

²³⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1787-93, p. 212.

²³⁷ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 30. This identification appears to be the most reasonable from presently known family relationships. John Pinkard did not name a child in his will but since he died shortly after his marriage Thomas may have been posthumous.

²³⁸ *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 16 May 1777; Bounty Warrants, Joseph McAdam, Jr., 1784, Virginia State Archives.

²³⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 306.

²⁴⁰ W(l) XII, p. 267; Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, Pa., 1891), p. 261.

²⁴¹ Broun family Bible (London, 1698), Virginia State Archives.

²⁴² *Ibid.*; Northumberland Co. Marriage license, 8 Oct. 1771, in VXLVII, p. 45.

²⁴³ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 28, p. 26.

²⁴⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 9.

²⁴⁵ VLIV, pp. 72-76.

²⁴⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 348.

²⁴⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 35.

²⁴⁸ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1758-62, p. 68.

²⁴⁹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.

²⁵⁰ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 476.

²⁵¹ Northumberland Co. Marriage return, in V XLVII, p. 142, as Sinah Coles.

²⁵² Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 45,

²⁵³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 76.

²⁵⁴ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 143.

²⁵⁵ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 6.

²⁵⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1, p. 323.

²⁵⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, p. 4, which includes reference to his part of Nancy Mayes' estate.

- ²⁵⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 76.
- ²⁵⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 38.
- ²⁶⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 239.
- ²⁶¹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 366.
- ²⁶² Sydnor Bible, in T III, pp. 283-86.
- ²⁶³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1785-87, p. 74.
- ²⁶⁴ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 71.

- ²⁶⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1776-80, p. 511.
- ²⁶⁶ Sydnor Bible, *loc. cit.*
- ²⁶⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1780-82, p. 109.
- ²⁶⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1787-90, p. 402.
- ²⁶⁹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 44.
- ²⁷⁰ *Ibid.*
- ²⁷¹ Dinwiddie Co. Land tax list, 1796, last listed.
- ²⁷² Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, p. 258.
- ²⁷³ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 142.
- ²⁷⁴ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 66.
- ²⁷⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 16, 1799-1803, p. 464.
- ²⁷⁶ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1706 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 71, bond 1 Jan.
- ²⁷⁷ Sydnor Bible (Philadelphia, 1815), Virginia Historical Society, which gives his birth as 20 May 1762.
- ²⁷⁸ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 18, p. 20.
- ²⁷⁹ Northumberland Co. marriage License, in VXLVII, p. 41.
- ²⁸⁰ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 73.
- ²⁸¹ *Ibid.*, p. 25. Isaac Taylor was security.
- ²⁸² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 179.

²⁸³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 309, will of Jane Hadwell, 25 Sept. 1758-9 Feb. 1761.

²⁸⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, 1772-76, p. 626.

²⁸⁵ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.

²⁸⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 371.

²⁸⁷ Northumberland Co. Marriage return, in V XLVII, p. 145; Nottingham, *Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 99.

²⁸⁸ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 41. The husband's given name is missing.

²⁸⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 288.

²⁹⁰ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1767-70, p. 154.

²⁹¹ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 223.

²⁹² Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 6, p. 97.

²⁹³ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 653.

²⁹⁴ W(2)VI, p. 331.

²⁹⁵ VVII, pp. 305-06.

²⁹⁶ John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds: 1759-1854...* (Bowie, Md., 1989), p. 132.

²⁹⁷ Richard Mauzy, *Genealogical Record of the Descendants of Henry Mauzy...* (Harrisonburg, Va., 1911), p. 22.

²⁹⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 34-56.

²⁹⁹ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 64.

³⁰⁰ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 4.

³⁰¹ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

³⁰² *Ibid.*, p. 28.

³⁰³ Gravestone, Spring Hill Cemetery, Davidson Co., Tenn., in VXIV, pp. 89-90. Mauzy, *op. cit.*, p. 34, gives birth as 19 Oct. 1762.

³⁰⁴ Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Morgan, S.2860, National Archives, which gives his birth as 10 Oct. 1763 in Fauquier County.

³⁰⁵ Willis Miller Kemper, *Genealogy of the Kemper Family...* (Chicago, 1899), p. 69; Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 142.

- ³⁰⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Charles Kemper, widow Susannah, W.2029, National Archives; Kemper, *op. cit.*, p. 68.
- ³⁰⁷ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 132. Mauzy, *op. cit.*, p. 39, says married (1) Letitia Bradford and (2), 1805-06, Caroletta.
- ³⁰⁸ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 46.
- ³⁰⁹ John W. Wayland, *Virginia Valley Records* (Strasburg, 1930), p. 312.
- ³¹⁰ Leonard, p. 295.
- ³¹¹ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 206-08.
- ³¹² Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 126, as Brunette.
- ³¹³ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 76.
- ³¹⁴ Northumberland Co. marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.
- ³¹⁵ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 196.
- ³¹⁶ Lewis Collins and Richard H. Collins, *History of Kentucky* (Covington, Ky., 1882), II, p. 722.
- ³¹⁷ Revolutionary War pension application, Richard Basye, Nancy Stallard former widow, W.8755, National Archives.
- ³¹⁸ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 206.
- ³¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 12.
- ³²⁰ Revolutionary War pension application, Peter Bashaw, S.2962, National Archives.
- ³²¹ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, pp. 32-34 or 63-66.
- ³²² *Ibid.*, pp. 75 or 148, 99 or 197-98.
- ³²³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 155.
- ³²⁴ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 42.
- ³²⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17, 1803-08, p. 587.
- ³²⁶ Northumberland Co. Marriage return, in V XLVII, p. 143.
- ³²⁷ Northumberland Co. Minute Bk. 1793-97, no pagination.
- ³²⁸ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 15. Thomas Dameron was security.
- ³²⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, p. 116.

³³⁰ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLII, p. 42.

³³¹ Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 68-72.

³³² *Ibid.*, p. 68, says he married Jane or Laura. George Ball., Jr., married, (license 13) May 1783, Jane Ball (Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 142).

³³³ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 3.

³³⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 4.

³³⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, 1811-15, p. 574.

³³⁶ Bond, in Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 4, dated 26 March.

³³⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 94.

³³⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, 1811-15, p. 586.

³³⁹ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 66.

³⁴⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 16, 1799-1803, p. 464.

³⁴¹ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 20. Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 71, 290, gives his name as Chaplan Conway.

³⁴² Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 20.

³⁴³ *Ibid.*, p. 66.

³⁴⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 82.

³⁴⁵ T XXXI, p. 205.

³⁴⁶ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 82.

³⁴⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 46.

³⁴⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 33, pp. 316-18.

³⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 4.

³⁵⁰ *Ibid.*

³⁵¹ Lee, *op. cit.*, p. 539; Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 4.

³⁵² Lee, *op. cit.*, p. 571; Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 4.

³⁵³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 20, 1815-15, p. 353.

³⁵⁴ Revolutionary War pension application, Rawleigh Downman, BLWt.1917-300, National Archives; letter of Sallie Cargill Brown, 6 May 1884, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIII, p. 30.

³⁵⁵ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 3. David Ball, Jr., was security.

³⁵⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 3. Her guardian, William Taylor, was security.

³⁵⁷ Bible of David Ball (Philadelphia, 1808), in Northumberland County Historical Society, *Bulletin*, XIV, pp. 56-57.

³⁵⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 26. David Ball, Jr., was security.

³⁵⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 300, indicating children were young and naming friend Thomas Yerby among executors.

³⁶⁰ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 50.

³⁶¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 639.

³⁶² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 100.

³⁶³ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 15.

³⁶⁴ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 45.

³⁶⁵ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1790-95, p. 96. Administration was granted to Susanna Barrett 14 Jan. 1793 (*ibid.*, p. 298).

³⁶⁶ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 46.

³⁶⁷ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1783-85, p. 14.

³⁶⁸ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 143.

³⁶⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1756-58, p. 302.

³⁷⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1747-49, p. 231.

³⁷¹ W(l) XXV, pp. 262-63, 265-66.

³⁷² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 109.

³⁷³ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 44.

³⁷⁴ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1783-85, p. 394.

³⁷⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1772-76, p. 13.

³⁷⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 10a.

³⁷⁷ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.

³⁷⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 459.

³⁷⁹ TXXVII, pp. 137-38; Carol J. York, "Hosea Rose, Bennet Rose, and the Rose Half-Siblings of Col. Leeroy Taylor and Col. Parmenas Taylor of Virginia, North Carolina, and Tennessee," *Tennessee Ancestors*, XV, pp. 28-50, 94-123.

³⁸⁰ Revolutionary War pension application, Laroy [Leeroy, Leroy] Taylor, S.1934, National Archives.

³⁸¹ Bible of Argyle Taylor, in Ednah Wilson McAdams, *Kentucky Pioneer and Court Records* (Lexington, Ky., 1929), pp. 290-91.

³⁸² Gravestone, Taylor Cemetery, in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, LIU, p. 348.

³⁸³ William S. Simpson, *Virginia Baptist Ministers, 1760-1790, A Biographical Survey*, I (Richmond, 1990), pp. 37-38.

³⁸⁴ Gravestone, Taylor Cemetery, *loc. cit.*

³⁸⁵ Melba Pender Zinn, *Monongalia County, (West) Virginia, Records of the District, Superior and County Courts*, IV (Bowie, Md., 1992), p. 54.

³⁸⁶ OrenF. Morton, *A History of Preston County, West Virginia* (Kingwood, W.Va., 1914), I, p. 60-61, 93, 398, 541.

³⁸⁷ William E. Railey, *History of Woodford County, Kentucky* (Frankfort, Ky., 1938), p. 257.

³⁸⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 20, 1815-16, p. 15.

³⁸⁹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in KXLVII, p. 42, dated Nov. 1758.

³⁹⁰ T XXI, p. 202.

³⁹¹ Northumberland Co. Recorci Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 281.

³⁹² Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVU., p. 143.

³⁹³ Northumberland Co. Recorc. Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 525.

³⁹⁴ T XXI, pp. 202.

³⁹⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 277. Administration on the estate of Thomas Hurst was, however, granted to Winifred 13 March 1815 (Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1811-16, p. 286).

³⁹⁶ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 58, bond 22 June.

³⁹⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 21, p. 211.

³⁹⁸ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 22, which gives her name as Sarah Hurst.

³⁹⁹ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 2 May 1800.

⁴⁰⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 502.

⁴⁰¹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 43.

⁴⁰² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 151.

⁴⁰³ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1758-62, p. 367.

⁴⁰⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 24, pp. 70-72.

⁴⁰⁵ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 46.

⁴⁰⁶ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 45.

⁴⁰⁷ Suit, James Basye vs. Edmund Basye, Fredericksburg District Court, in Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 194-95.

⁴⁰⁸ Culpeper Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 103, order that his will be produced in court. He was living 17 Jan. 1803 (Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. X, pp. 341-44).

⁴⁰⁹ Shelby Co., Ky., Will Bk. 6, pp. 34-35.

⁴¹⁰ Revolutionary War pension application, Richard Basye, former widow Nancy Stallard, W.8755, National Archives.

⁴¹¹ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

⁴¹² Bourbon Co., Ky., Order Bk. H, pp. 192-93.

⁴¹³ Culpeper Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 251-52.

⁴¹⁴ Culpeper Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 292-93.

⁴¹⁵ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

⁴¹⁶ Rappahannock Co. Will Bk. D, p. 151.

⁴¹⁷ Henry Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, p. 136.

⁴¹⁸ Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage register, in *The Nelson County Pioneer*, I, p.38.

⁴¹⁹ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 7, pp. 176, 209.

⁴²⁰ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

⁴²¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, pp. 307-08.

⁴²² Family record in Revolutionary War pension application, Eppa Fielding, widow Mary Ann, W.7272, National Archives; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, pp. 495-96, deed 5 Oct. 1774; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, pp. 333-34, suit 1812.

⁴²³ *W(l)XVIII*, pp. 248-49.

⁴²⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 426.

⁴²⁵ Nelson Co., Ky., Will Bk. C, pp. 307-08.

⁴²⁶ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13, but bond dated 27 Jan.

⁴²⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 59.

⁴²⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 90.

⁴²⁹ Jasmes J. Holmberg, ed., *Dear Brother, Letters of William Clark to Jonathan Clark* (New Haven and London, 2002), p. 135.

⁴³⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1782-85, p. 367, inventory.

⁴³¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 8, 1770-72, p. 291.

⁴³² One daughter may have married Hillary Curtice whose will, 11 Dec. 1791-9 April 1792 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 578) named five children by his last wife, including Betty Basye Curtice.

⁴³³ Mecklenburg Co. Order Bk. 17, 1813-15, p. 108.

⁴³⁴ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 78.

⁴³⁵ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 75-76.

⁴³⁶ Fauquier Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 193-95.

⁴³⁷ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 216, as John Lee Wright.

⁴³⁸ Prince William Co. Will Bk. H, p. 28.

⁴³⁹ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 283-85.

⁴⁴⁰ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 40.

⁴⁴¹ *Ibid.*, p. 39.

⁴⁴² Jefferson Co., Ky., Minute Bk. A, p. 1.

⁴⁴³ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 112, as Lewis Kemper.

⁴⁴⁴ He last paid personal property tax there in 1800.

⁴⁴⁵ Willis Miller Kemper, *Genealogy of the Kemper Family in the United States* (Chicago, 1899), pp. 76, 104, apparently in error in stating Lucy⁶ married Jesse Kemper.

⁴⁴⁶ Bullitt Co., Ky., 1820 census, p. 172.

⁴⁴⁷ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 35.

⁴⁴⁸ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 55.

⁴⁴⁹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII", p. 44.

⁴⁵⁰ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 34.

⁴⁵¹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 44.

⁴⁵² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 366.

⁴⁵³ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 143.

⁴⁵⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 621.

⁴⁵⁵ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 290.

⁴⁵⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, John Everett, S. 16786, National Archives; gravestone, Everett Cemetery, between Barboursville and Ona, W.Va., in Buford Chapter DAR, "Cemetery Records of Cabell County, West Virginia," I (typewritten; n.p., 1944), p. 36.

⁴⁵⁷ Cabell Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, pp. 311-12.

⁴⁵⁸ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 18, p. 90.

⁴⁵⁹ W(2) XVI, p. 42.

⁴⁶⁰ Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills 11, pp. 362-63.

⁴⁶¹ W(2) XVI, p. 42.

⁴⁶² Bedford Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 34.

⁴⁶³ Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck, *Virginia's Colonial Soldiers* (Baltimore, 1988), p. 46.

⁴⁶⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 113.

⁴⁶⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, pp. 273-74; William E. Pullen, *Tide-Water to Blue Ridge, Pullen-Walker Families of Bedford County*,

Virginia (n.p., 1977), pp. 21-25.

⁴⁶⁶ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1790-95, p. 49.

⁴⁶⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, p. 258.

⁴⁶⁸ V XL VII, p. 144, as March; Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 84.

⁴⁶⁹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 18, 1808-11, p. 64.

⁴⁷⁰ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 240.

⁴⁷¹ Wake Co., N.C., Will Bk. 8, p. 461.

⁴⁷² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, 1811-15, p. 201.

⁴⁷³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 533.

⁴⁷⁴ Northumberland Co. Recorc Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 308.

⁴⁷⁵ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, p. 31.

⁴⁷⁶ *W(l)* XVIII, p. 57; XIX, pp. 118-19.

⁴⁷⁷ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 28, 1796-1839, p. 247.

⁴⁷⁸ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 12.

⁴⁷⁹ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 28, 1796-1839, p. 277.

⁴⁸⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 10, 1776-80, p. 44.

⁴⁸¹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 44.

⁴⁸² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17, p. 559.

⁴⁸³ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 399.

⁴⁸⁴ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17, pp. 558-59.

⁴⁸⁵ Northumberland Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 390, sale, 29 Nov. 1805, by Jane H. Gaskins of land which descended to her by the death of her brother William.

⁴⁸⁶ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 335.

⁴⁸⁷ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 43.

⁴⁸⁸ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 59.

⁴⁸⁹ *Ibid.*

⁴⁹⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 56.

⁴⁹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 16.

⁴⁹² Northumberland Co. Fiduciary Bond, in James F. Lewis, *Northumberland County, Virginia, Wills, 1793-1816, and Administrations, 1790-1816* (n.p., 1964), p. 50.

⁴⁹³ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 98.

⁴⁹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 25.

⁴⁹⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 29.

⁴⁹⁶ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVJJ, p. 45.

⁴⁹⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, 1772-76, p. 52.

⁴⁹⁸ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 59, consent of her guardian George Ingram.

⁴⁹⁹ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 1.

⁵⁰⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 6, 1762-66, p. 321.

⁵⁰¹ St. Stephen's Parish Register.

⁵⁰² *Ibid.*

⁵⁰³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 444.

⁵⁰⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 207.

⁵⁰⁵ Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1753-56, p. 361.

⁵⁰⁶ Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 55.

⁵⁰⁷ Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 16.

⁵⁰⁸ *Ibid.*

GILBERT¹

1. Sir HUMPHREY¹ GILBERT, second son of Otes [Otho] Gilbert of Greenway and Compton,² County Devon, England, and his wife Catherine, daughter of Sir Philip Champernowne of Modbury, Devon, was born about 1539. He was the elder half-brother of Sir Walter Raleigh, his mother having married (2) Walter Raleigh of Fardell in the Parish of Cornwood, County Devon.³ Educated at Eton and Oxford, he served in France in 1563, was a captain in Ireland under Sir Henry Sidney in 1566, and in July of that year presented a petition to Queen Elizabeth I seeking privileges “concerning the discoueringe of a passage by the North [west] to go to Cataia.” In Oct. 1569 he was placed in charge of the Province of Munster and was knighted by Sidney at Drogheda, 1 Jan. 1570/1. He served as a member of Parliament for Plymouth in 1571. Following the failure of an expedition to the Netherlands in 1572 with 1500 men to assist the Zeelanders against the Spanish, he lived in retirement at Limehouse for five years, during which he wrote a “Discourse of a Discovery for a New Passage to Cataia.”

In 1577 he presented to the Queen a discourse “How Her Majesty might annoy the King of Spain by fitting out a fleet of war-ships under pretence of a voyage of discovery, and so fall upon the enemy’s shipping, destroy his trade in Newfoundland and the West Indies, and possess both Regions.” As a result he obtained from Elizabeth 1,2 June 1578, the first Letters Patent issued authorizing the planting of an English colony in “such remote, heathen and barbarous lands... not actually possessed by any Christian people.” This first patent, issued at a period when England had not a single acre of land overseas, became a model for subsequent patents and “may be said to signify the birth of the British Empire.”

The expedition, which left Dartmouth 23 Sept. 1578, was doomed to failure but after great financial difficulties, which forced Gilbert to return to service in Ireland, he was able to mount another expedition which set out from Plymouth, 11 June 1583, and arrived at St. John’s, Newfoundland, 3

Aug. 1583, the date of the planting of the first English colony in North America. On the return trip to England, unfortunately, Gilbert was drowned as the *Squirrel*, upon which he had embarked and which did most of the exploring in western waters, encountered a storm off the Azores and foundered.⁴

This, however, marked but the beginning of the ventures of the Gilbert-Raleigh families, which eventually culminated in the successful planting of an English colony at Jamestown, 13 May 1607.

Sir Humphrey¹ Gilbert's brother Adrian Gilbert on 6 Feb. 1584/5 obtained from Queen Elizabeth I fresh letters patent for discovery of a passage to China "by the Northwestward (via a sea north of Labrador), into which parts of the world none of our loyal subjects have hitherto had any traffic or trade." His fifteen associates included representatives of noble families, the leading mariners of the day and his two half-brothers, Walter and Carew Raleigh. The Association was "The Fellowship for the Discovery of the North-West Passage," and it was "to have continuance forever." Shortly thereafter, Sir Walter Raleigh sponsored an expedition, 1584, which was almost successful in the original objective to colonize in western lands, having settled, 1585, on Roanoke Island [North Carolina]. The colony's fate, however, was sealed in the ultimate disappearance of all left on the Island.

Sir Humphrey¹ Gilbert married Anne Aucher, daughter and heiress of John Aucher and granddaughter of Sir Anthony Aucher of Ottringden, Kent.⁵ She married (2) John Mitchell,⁶ and was buried 11 May 1631 at Churston Ferrers, Devonshire.

Issue: 2. Elizabeth²; 3. Sir John², of Compton, accompanied his half-uncle Sir Walter Raleigh to Guiana [South America], 1595, was knighted at Cadiz, 1596, married Alice Molyneux, daughter of Sir Richard Molyneux of Sefton, Lancashire, but died without issue, 5 July 1608; 4. Humphrey²; 5. Otho², lived in Belgium; 6. Arthur², killed at the siege of Amiens; 7. Anthony²; 8. RALEIGH²; 9. Adrian², married Emma, widow of Andrew Fulford.

+4. RALEIGH² GILBERT (Sir Humphrey¹), of Compton, born about 1581, was one of eight patentees of the charter granted 10 April 1606 by

King James I to “make habitation, plantation and to deduce a colony of sundry of our people in that part of America commonly called Virginia.” This grant provided for two colonies, one to be sponsored from London and the other from Plymouth, and was the original charter under which settlement was made at Jamestown, 13 May 1607.

The attempt of the Plymouth group, also 1607, led by Raleigh² Gilbert in the *Mary and John* and Capt. George Popham in the *Gift* was not successful. When the Plymouth, Mass., colony was eventually established, 1620, Raleigh² Gilbert was made a member of the Council in England for the Plymouth colony.

He married Elizabeth Kelly, buried 19 Feb. 1657/8 at Marldon, daughter and heiress of John Kelly of Spreyton, Devon. He was buried 30 Dec. 1634 at Marldon, Devonshire.⁷

Issue:⁸ 10. Humphrey³, aged 5 in 1620; 11. Raleigh³, aged 4 in 1620, married Jane Sandford who was granted administration on his estate, 7 April 1647; 12. AGER³; 13. John³, born 2 May 1618 at Marldon; 14. Ferdinando³, aged 2 in 1620; 15. Amy³, aged *Vh* in 1620; 16. Elizabeth³, baptized 30 March 1623 at Churston Ferrers, buried 11 April 1662 at Marldon; 17. John³, baptized 25 July 1624 at Churston Ferrers; 18. John³, baptized 31 July 1625, buried 1 Aug. 1625 at Churston Ferrers; 19. Elinor³, baptized 28 Oct. 1628; 20. John³, buried 10 April 1645 at Marldon.

12. AGER³ GILBERT (Raleigh², Sir Humphrey¹), of Compton, aged 3 in 1620, married (1) Margaret Walrond, daughter of John Walrond of Bovey, Devon, and (2), 20 Aug. 1653, Christian Lee who died 8 July 1660. He was buried 11 April 1661 at Marldon.

Issue: (by 1) 21. Humphrey⁴, of Compton, buried 19 June 1715 at Marldon, married, 24 Feb. 1679/80, Joan Pomeroy, died 9 April 1734, daughter and heiress of Roger Pomeroy of Sandridge, Devon; 22. John⁴, died 16 Oct. 1674; 23. Elizabeth⁴, baptized 18 Jan. 1637/8, married, 4 May 1658, Thomas Hicks of Trenethick, Cornwall.

¹ *Compton Castle, Devon* (London, 1957), issued by Country Life Limited for The National Trust; J. L. Vivian, *The Visitations of the County of Devon... 1531, 1564 & 1630 With Additions* (Exeter, 1895), I, p. 406; John Tuckett, *Devonshire Pedigrees Recorded in the Herald's Visitation of 1620, With Additions...* (London, n.d.), pp. 86-87.

² “Compton Castle dating from the 14th to the 16th centuries is one of the few fortified houses in England that has survived without alterations and additions that usually modify the character of buildings of this antiquity. It has remained with a single break for 600 years in the Gilbert family.” The castle is within two miles of Torbay off the English Channel into which harbor in 1688 was brought the galleon *Rosario* of the Spanish Armada, captured by Sir Francis Drake in the *Revenge*, and brought into Torbay by the *Roebuck* Sir Walter Raleigh’s “fine ship” (*Compton Castle*, pp. 1, 15-16). The estate, sold in 1800, was bought back by the family of the late Commander Walter Raleigh Gilbert, R.N., in 1930. He and Mrs. Gilbert restored the house and rebuilt the great hall and in 1951 turned the property over to The National Trust. Commander Gilbert represented the family at the Jamestown Exposition of 1907 and the 350th anniversary celebration at Jamestown in 1957.

³ Joseph Jackson Howard, ed., *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, II (London, 1876), p. 155.

⁴ *The Dictionary of National Biography*, VII (Oxford, 1973), pp. 1206-09; John Prince,... *The Worthies of Devon* (London, 1810), pp. 416-20.

⁵ Robert Hodenden, ed., *The Visitation of Kent Taken in the Years 1619-1621* (.Harleian Society, *Publications*, XLII; London, 1898), p. 181. She was a first-cousin of Elizabeth Aucher, wife of 1. Sir William' Lovelace (see LOVELACE-GORSUCH).

⁶ Howard, *op. cit.*, 5th ser., V (London, 1923-25), p. 304.

⁷ Vivian, *loc. cit.*

⁸ *Ibid.*; Frederic Thomas Colby, ed., *The Visitation of the County of Devon In the Year 1620* (Harleian Society, *Publications*, VI; London, 1872), p. 128.

GOOKIN¹

+*1. DANIEL¹ GOOKIN, baptized 28 Oct. 1582, was third son of John Gookin and his wife Catherine Denne of Ripple Court, County Kent, England.² In 1620 he projected an enterprise of transporting cattle to Virginia and founding there "a particular plantation"³ to be developed by settlers to be sent over at his own charge in ships which he chartered or owned. As a reward for his colonization efforts, eventually, 1831 acres along the north bank of James River at Newport News fell to his heirs.⁴

Before his venture to Virginia, Gookin had an estate of 500 acres in County Longford, Ireland, which he sold 16 July 1622, and also was a tenant of the land and castle at Carygoline ("Carrigaline", alias Biever [Beauvoir]) in County Cork, Ireland.⁵ His interest in Virginia was spurred both by efforts of the Virginia Company to secure colonists and by the generous terms accorded his friend Capt. William Newce of Newcetown, Ireland, who came to Virginia, 1620, and established himself at Elizabeth City but died shortly after his arrival.⁶

Gookin's arrival in *The Flying Harte* is of record in a letter from Governor Wyatt addressed to the Council in London, Jan. 1621/2:

There arrived here about 22 November a ship from Mr. Gookin out of Ireland wholly upon his own adventure, without any relation at all to his contract with you in England, which was so well furnished with all sorts of provisions as well as with cattle as we could wish all men would follow their example. He hath also brought with him about 50 men upon the adventure, besides some thirty other passengers; we have according to their desire seated them at Newport News, and we do conceive great hope (if the Irish plantation prosper) that from Ireland great multitudes of people will be like to come hither.⁷

Immediately upon arrival Gookin's men set about building their houses and also threw up a palisade for protection. When the massacre of Good Friday,

22 March 1622/3, occurred, they were well entrenched and Gookin thereafter “thought him selfe sufficient against what could happen” and declined the order to move his company to Jamestown for safety.⁸ At the end of April or early in May 1623, Daniel¹ Gookin embarked for England in the *Sea Flower*, leaving his plantation in care of his men⁹ and carrying to the Virginia Company the first news of the Indian treachery and the devastation in the colony. In England he set about at once to secure his patent¹⁰ and to outfit the *Providence* to supply his plantation (called “Marie’s Mount” in honor of his wife). Gookin did not embark on his second ship, which arrived in Virginia “very scant... having been long out and suffered extremely in passage.”¹¹

Gookin’s affairs prospered neither in the new world nor in the old. He continued his interest in colonization and on 1 March 1630/1 petitioned the King for the grant of a newly discovered island, stating he had been many years a great well-wisher to the new plantations and a planter and adventurer in most of them.¹² At his death, Feb. or March 1632/3, there was little save debts for his widow Mary and son Richard², administrators, to account for.¹³

He married, 31 Jan. 1608/9 in Canterbury Cathedral,¹⁴ Mary Byrd, daughter of the Rev. Dr. Richard Byrd, one of the canons of the Cathedral. She was buried 27 July 1635 at Bkton, Gloucestershire.¹⁵

Issue:¹⁶ 2. Richard², born about 1609, died before 1655; 3. Edward², baptized 23 June 1611 at Ripple, died young; 4. DANIEL²; 5. JOHN²; 6. Edward², second of the name, born about 1615, died without issue before 3 July 1655 when his brother Daniel was granted administration of his estate.

4. DANIEL² GOOKIN (Daniel¹), born about 1612, was at Newport News by 1 Feb. 1630/1, according to a deed of that date in which he conveyed 50 acres to Thomas Addison, “late servant to the said Daniel his father.”¹⁷ On 20 March 1633/4 Peter deVries, a Dutch sea captain, arrived at Newport News and wrote that he “anchored at evening before Newport Snuw, where lived a gentleman by the name of Goegen.”¹⁸

A patent, 29 Dec. 1637, recites that 2500 acres in the Upper County of New Norfolk (which became Nansemond, 1642) had been granted to Daniel² Gookin, 25 Feb. 1634/5. This land lay on the south side of James

River between the Nansemond River and Chuckatuck Creek.¹⁹ In this location Daniel² found congenial Puritan company. He served as commissioner for the county, as captain of the “trained band,” and as commander of militia, 29 June 1642.²⁰ However, following passage of the “act of conformity” by the Virginia Assembly, March 1642/3, requiring all ministers of the gospel to adhere to the established church, Daniel² moved to Maryland where he acquired land, 1643, near Annapolis.²¹ Notwithstanding the welcome that Maryland accorded settlers from Virginia, apparently Daniel², not content under papist rule, decided to settle in a Puritan community and he with his wife and infant daughter set sail for Boston, arriving there 20 May 1644. Six days later he was admitted to the First Church and became a close friend and associate of the Rev. John Eliot in work among the Indians.²² He lived in Roxbury, Mass., and at his death, 19 March 1686/7, aged 75, was buried in the graveyard of the First Church in Cambridge, Mass.²³

Daniel² Gookin married (I), (2), (license 11) Nov. 1639, Mary Dolling of the parish of St. Dunstan in the West, London,²⁴ then aged about 21, who died at Cambridge, Mass., between 30 Oct. and 10 Nov. 1683,²⁵ and (3), before 1685, Hannah (Tyng) Savage, born 7 March 1640/1, died 29 Oct. 1688, widow of Habijah Savage of Massachusetts and daughter of Edward and Mary (Sears) Tyng.²⁶

Issue:²⁷ (by 2) 7. Samuel³, born 1640 in England, died in infancy in Virginia; 8. MARY³; 9. ELIZABETH³; 10. Hannah³, baptized 9 May 1647 at Roxbury, Mass., died 2 Aug. 1647; 11. Daniel³, born 8 April 1649 at Cambridge, Mass., died 3 Sept. 1649; 12. DANIEL³; 13. SAMUEL³; 14. Solomon³, born 20 June 1654 at Cambridge, Mass., died 16 July 1654; 15. NATHANIEL³.

5. JOHN² GOOKIN (Daniel¹), born about 1613, probably was at “Marie’s Mount,” Newport News, with his brother Daniel². Their joint conveyance of the Newport News plantation to John Chandler is of record in Col. William Cole’s repatent of the land, 1685.²⁸ On 17 Oct. 1636 John² patented 500 acres on the Nansemond River adjoining the glebe land and in 1641 he acquired by patent 640 acres next to Capt. Adam Thorowgood in

that part of Lower Norfolk County which in 1691 became Princess Anne.²⁹ He served as justice of Lower Norfolk, 1638, and a Burgess for Upper Norfolk, 1640.³⁰

He married, between 15 March 1640/1 and 2 May 1641,³¹ 15. *Sarah⁴ (Offley) Thorowgood* (see OFFLEY), widow of 1. *Adam¹ Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD), who was baptized 16 April 1609.³² On 22 Nov. 1642 Capt. John² Gookin reported to the Quarter Court at James City outrages and robberies committed by the Indians belonging to Nansemond in the County of Upper Norfolk and secured an order that they be punished. He died before 22 Nov. 1643 when the General Court granted administration on his estate to Mrs. Sarah Gookin.³³ His widow married (3), 1647, 4. *Francis² Yerdley* (see YEARDLEY), and died Aug. 1657.³⁴

Issue: 16. MARY³.

8. MARY³ GOOKIN (Daniel², Daniel¹), born in Virginia about 1642, married 8 June 1670, as his (2) wife, Edmund Batter, born 1608 at Salisbury, Wiltshire, died Aug. 1685, of Salem, Mass., a maltster from Salisbury, who came to New England in 1635.³⁵ He was a deputy to the Massachusetts General Court from Salem, 1637-38. She died 1702.

Issue: [BATTER]³⁶ 17. Edmund⁴, born 8 Jan. 1672/3 at Salem, Mass., died there 2 Nov. 1756, married (1), 26 Oct. 1699, Martha Pickman, born 3 June 1677, died 1 June 1713, aged 36,³⁷ (2), 25 May 1714, Barbara (Weld) Hide, and (3), 25 Sept. 1741, Hannah () Higginson; 18. Mary⁴, baptized 27 Feb. 1675/6, died about 25 Oct. 1749, married, 14 May 1696, the Rev. John Emerson, Jr., born 14 May 1670, died 21 June 1732, graduate of Harvard College, 1689, minister at Newcastle, N.H., 1704-12, and at Portsmouth, N.H., 1719-32;³⁸ 19. Sarah⁴, baptized 7 April 1679; 20. Elizabeth⁴, baptized Dec. 1680, died 1701 unmarried; 21. Daniel⁴, born 25 Jan. 1682/3 at Salem, Mass., died before 1713 at Boston, Mass., married, 12 Feb. 1704/5 Sarah Hunlock.

9. ELIZABETH³ GOOKIN (Daniel², Daniel¹), Baptized 14 March 1644/5 at Roxbury, Mass., married (1), 23 May 1666, the Rev. John Eliot, born 31 Aug. 1636, died 13 Oct. 1668, son of her father's close friend and associate, John Eliot (1604-1690), the "Apostle to the Indians," who received his B.A., 1657, and M.A., 1659, from Harvard College, and was

ordained as minister of Newton, Mass., 20 July 1664.³⁹ She married (2), 8 Dec. 1680, as his (2) wife, Col. Edmund Quincy, baptized 15 March 1628/9, died 7 Jan. 1698/9, of Braintree, Mass. He was a magistrate, represented Braintree in the Massachusetts General Court, was lieutenant colonel of the Suffolk regiment, and was one of the Committee of Safety which governed Massachusetts from the time Governor Andros was deposed until a new charter arrived from King William and Queen Mary. She died 30 Nov. 1700.⁴⁰

Issue:⁴¹ (by 1) [ELIOT] 22. John⁴, born 28 April 1667, died 25 March 1719, a favorite grandchild of Daniel² Gookin, by whom he was raised, received A.B., Harvard College, 1685, was deputy from Guilford, 1696-97, and from Windsor many times, 1701-18, to the Connecticut General Court and was its speaker eight times, married(l), 31 Oct. 1699, Elizabeth (Stoughton) Mackman, baptized 18 Nov. 1660, died 24 Nov. 1702, and (2), 19 Dec. 1706, Mary Wolcott, died 1746;⁴² (by 2) [QUINCY] 23. Edmund⁴, born 14 Oct. 1681, died 23 Feb. 1737/8 at London, attended Harvard College, 1699, member of the Council, justice of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, selected to lay the claims of Massachusetts regarding its border with New Hampshire, before the government in England, married, 20 Nov. 1701, Dorothy Flynt of Dorchester, born 11 May 1678, died 27 Aug. 1737;⁴³ 24. Mary⁴, born 7 Dec. 1684, died 29 March 1716, married, 7 April 1715, the Rev. Daniel Baker, born 18 April 1686 at Dedham, Mass., died 14 May 1731, graduate of Harvard College, 1706, who kept a school at Dedham, 1708-09, and succeeded the Rev. Daniel³ Gookin as (minister at Sherburn, Mass.⁴⁴

12. The Rev. DANJEL³ GOOKIN (Daniel², Daniel¹), born 12 July 1650 at Cambridge, Mass., graduated from Harvard College, 1669, and was a resident Fellow or tutor there, 1673-81. He married (1), 4 Oct. 1682, Elizabeth Quincy, born 28 Sept. 1656, died 2 Jan. 1691/2, daughter of Col. Edmund Quincy and his (1) wife Joanna Hoar, and (2), 21 July 1692, Bethiah Collacott, who died 12 Dec. 1729 at Dedham, Mass., daughter of Richard and Thomazin Collacott of Dorchester, Mass. Daniel³ was ordained the minister at Sherburne, Mass., 26 March 1685, and preached to the

Indians at Natick, Mass., for many years. He died at Sherburne 8 Jan. 1717/8.⁴⁵

Issue:⁴⁶ (by 1) 25. Daniel⁴, born 7 July 1683; 26. Mary⁴, born 16 Oct. 1686, married, 6 June 1712, Thomas Pain of Newcastle, N.H.; 27. Edmund⁴, born 31 March 1688, joiner of Sherburne and of Norwich, Conn., married, 27 Oct. 1715, Sarah Thompson, born 23 Sept. 1689 at Braintree, Mass.; 28. Elizabeth⁴, born 20 May 1690, died 11 Feb. 1767 at West Barnstable, Mass., married, 6 June 1712 at Sherburne, Isaac Hinckley, born 20 Aug. 1674, died 22 Aug. 1762 at West Barnstable; (by 2) 29. Bethiah⁴, born 7 Oct. 1693, died 1 March 1694/5; 30. Nathaniel⁴, born 5 June 1695, lived 2 months; 31. Richard⁴, born 12 July 1696, died 23 Feb. 1754, of Dedham, Mass., married, 19 Feb. 1716/7, Margaret Morse.

13. SAMUEL³ GOOKIN (Daniel², Daniel¹), born 22 April 1652, resided at Cambridge, Mass. He was a captain as early as 1692 when commissioned to settle difficulties existing at Little Compton, R.I., and was active in raising troops for the expedition to Canada, 1711. He was appointed sheriff of Middlesex Co., Mass., May 1687, and marshal-general, 5 March 1690/1, and when the latter office was abolished was sheriff in Suffolk, and held that office in Middlesex (except for the period Dec. 1715-July 1717) from 1702 until 27 June 1729.

He married (1) Mary (Larkin?), who died after 29 April 1707, and (2), 28 Sept. 1708, Hannah (Stearns) Biscoe, daughter of Samuel Stearns and his wife Hannah Manning. He died 16 Sept. 1730 at Cambridge.⁴⁷

Issue:⁴⁸ (by 1) 32. Mary⁴, born 28 Aug. 1679, left will 30 Aug. 1743-21 Oct. 1746 at York Co., Me.,⁴⁹ married (1), 2 May 1701, Dr. Samuel Gedney of Salem, Mass., (2), 16 Aug. 1711, the Rev. Theophilus Cotton, born 5 May 1682 at Plymouth, Mass., died 16 Aug. 1726, graduate of Harvard College, 1701, and minister at Hampton Falls, N.H., and (3), 12 Oct. 1727, the Rev. John Newmarch, born 8 Oct. 1672, died 15 Jan. 1754, graduate of Harvard College, 1690, and minister at Kittery, Me.; 33. Elizabeth⁴, born 11 Nov. 1681, died 3 Nov. 1762, married, 18 Nov. 1701, the Rev. Daniel Greenleaf, born 10 Feb. 1679/80 at Newbury, Mass., died 27 Aug. 1763 at Boston, graduate of Harvard College, 1699, pastor at Yarmouth, Mass., 1708-27, and afterward an apothecary of Boston;⁵⁰ 34. Samuel⁴, born 14

Aug. 1683, died about 1768, of Cambridge, lieutenant in the expedition against Port Royal, 1718, later captain, deputy sheriff of Middlesex Co., Mass., under his father, 1702, and held that office 64 years, crier of the courts, 1742-66, married (1), 28 Feb. 1711/2, Susanna Parker and (2), 15 May 1740, Priscilla (Dana) Hill; 35. Nathaniel⁴, born 16 Feb. 1685/6; 36. Daniel⁴, born 1687/8, died 1743, first high sheriff of Worcester Co., Mass., 1732-43, married, 9 July 1716, Sarah (Remington) Biscoe.

15. The Rev. NATHANIEL³ GOOKIN (Daniel², Daniel¹), born 22 Oct. 1656, graduated from Harvard College, 1675. He preached at Sherburne, Mass., 1678-79, and was ordained minister of the First Church at Cambridge, Mass., 15 Nov. 1682. He married, 3 Aug. 1685, Hannah Savage, born 27 Aug. 1667, died 14 May 1702, daughter of Habijah Savage and his wife Hannah Tyng. He died 7 Aug. 1692.⁵¹

Issue:⁵² 37. the Rev. Nathaniel⁴, born 15 April 1687 at Cambridge, Mass., died 25 Aug. 1734, graduate of Harvard College, 1703, kept a grammar school at Watertown, Mass., 1704-05, returned to Harvard as Scholar of the House, 1705-09, and college librarian, minister of Hampton, N.H., 1710-34,⁵³ and an author, married, 21 Dec. 1710, Dorothy Cotton, born 16 July 1693, died May 1748, daughter of the Rev. John Cotton; 38. Habijah⁴, born 23 Jan. 1689/90, died 1 Aug. 1690; 39. Hannah⁴, born 1692, died 20 March 1758, married (1), 10 Aug. 1710, Vincent Carter of Charlestown, Mass., and (2), 8 Sept. 1724, Col. Richard Kent of Newbury, Mass.

16. MARY³ GOOKTN (John², Daniel¹) was born about 1642 and died after 4 Jan. 1692/3.⁵⁴ She married (1), about 1660, Capt. William Moseley, born about 1634 son of William Moseley (1606-1655) and his wife Susanna (Burnet) Blackmore (1595-1655/6).⁵⁵ He lived in Lower Norfolk County and died by 10 Nov. 1671 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁵⁶ She married (2), by 15 Aug. 1672,⁵⁷ as his (2) wife, Lt. Col. Anthony Lawson, justice of Lower Norfolk County, 1672/3-1682, 1687-91, Burgess from that county, 1680-82, 1688, 1691-92,⁵⁸ justice of Norfolk County, 1693, and justice of Princess Anne County, 1696-1701. Administration on his estate was granted 1 Oct. 1701.⁵⁹ The quit rent roll of

Princess Anne County, 1704, carried 3100 acres in the name of Anthony Lawson. He married (3) Elizabeth (Daynes) Conner.⁶⁰

Issue: (by 1) [MOSELEY] 40. EDWARD⁴; 41. WILLIAM⁴; 42. JOHN⁴; 43. Elizabeth⁴; (by 2) [LAWSON]⁶¹ 44. ELIZABETH⁴; 45. MARGARET⁴; 46. Anthony⁴, under 7 on 10 Sept. 1681, ⁶² died 1697.⁶³

40. Col. EDWARD⁴ MOSELEY (Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) deposed, 18 May 1734, he was aged about 73.⁶⁴ He was a justice, sheriff and coroner and was Burgess for Princess Anne County, 1703-05, 1705-06,⁶⁵ vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1723, owned 1000 acres in Princess Anne, 1704, was a member of the court that tried Grace Sherwood for witchcraft, 1706, and left will 6 March 1735/6-7 April 1736.⁶⁶ He married (1) Frances (Stringer) Taylor, daughter of Col. John Stringer of the Eastern Shore and widow of Bartholomew Taylor,⁶⁷ (2), by 7 Jan. 1705/6,⁶⁸ 18. Rose² (*Thorowgood*) Lawson (see THOROWGOOD), and (3) Isabella (Burgess) Wilson Godfrey, widow of Thomas Wilson and Mathew Godfrey, who left will 8 March 1739/40-2 April 1740.⁶⁹

Issue: [MOSELEY] (by 1) 47. HILLARY⁵; 48. Elizabeth⁵, named in father's deeds 1 Feb. 1703/4 and 6 Nov. 1707,⁷⁰ but not in his will.

41. Capt. WILLIAM⁴ MOSELEY (Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹), mariner, was of age by 4 Jan. 1692/3⁷¹ and left will 27 March 1699-7 July 1699.⁷² He married (1) Blandinah Poole, daughter of Richard Poole, and (2) Mary Sayer, daughter of Maj. Francis Sayer, who married (2) 15. Adam³ Thorowgood (see THOROWGOOD) and (3) Robert Kingman.

Issue: [MOSELEY] (by 1) 49. Mary⁵; 50. WILLIAM⁵; 51. Richard⁵; (by 2) 52. ELIZABETH⁵.

42. Capt. JOHN⁴ MOSELEY (Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) deposed 18 May 1734 he was aged about 64.⁷³ He owned 325 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704, was appointed vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1723, and left will 15 April 1739-2 July 1740.⁷⁴ He married, before 15 March 1693/4, Elizabeth ___, widow of William Axstell.⁷⁵

Issue: [MOSELEY] 53. ANTHONY⁵; 54. FRANCIS⁵; 55. John⁵, left will 5 May 1725-1 Sept. 1725;⁷⁶ 56. Ellen⁵, married Abia Cox who died

after 19 Dec. 1760 when he mortgaged land⁷⁷ and whom she joined in selling land, 15 July 1746;⁷⁸ 57. MARY⁵.

44. ELIZABETH⁴ LAWSON (Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) was referred to, April 1732, as “lately deceased.”⁷⁹ She married Lewis Conner, Jr., son of her stepmother, who married (2) 59. *Elizabeth⁴ (Thorowgood) Tenant* (see THOROWGOOD) and left will 10 Jan. 1733/4-16 March 1733/4.⁸⁰

Issue: [CONNER]⁸¹ 58. Elizabeth⁵, married Lee; 59. Bridget⁵, married ___ Lee; 60. LEWIS⁵; 61. Anthony⁵, mariner, who sold the land he inherited from his father, Jan. 1738,⁸² died before 18 Feb. 1742/3 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made;⁸³ 62. Clare⁵; 63. Monica⁵, left will Nov. 1756-15 Feb. 1757;⁸⁴ 64. Margaret⁵; 65. MARY TERESA⁵; 66. Charlotte⁵, married 188D. *William⁵ Conner* (see MASON); 67. CLOTILDA⁵.

45. MARGARET⁴ LAWSON (Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) deposed 18 May 1734 she was aged about 59.⁸⁵ She left will 18 May 1754-19 Nov. 1754,⁸⁶ married (1) 14. *John³ Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) Charles Sayer, clerk of the court of Princess Anne County, 1716-40, and vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, who left will 18 Aug. 1740-5 Nov. 1740.⁸⁷

Issue: (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) [SAYER] 68. ARTHUR⁵; 69. Frances⁵, married (1) 85. *Thomas⁴ Lawson* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) 47. *Samuel⁴ Boush* (see MASON); 70. Elizabeth⁵, married 133. *Nathaniel⁵ Newton* (see MASON).

47. HILLARY⁵ MOSELEY (Edward⁴, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹), of Princess Anne County, took the oaths as a justice, 1 Jan. 1723/4,⁸⁸ was captain of militia, and left will 1 Nov. 1727-5 Aug. 1730.⁸⁹ He married Hannah,⁹⁰ who married (2), by 3 July 1734,⁹¹ Col. Alexander McKenzie of Elizabeth City County.

Issue: [MOSELEY] 71. Edward Hack⁶, died 27 Oct. 1782,⁹² leaving will 24 May 1782-codicil 18 Sept. 1782-10 April 1783⁹³ chose Col. Alexander McKenzie as his guardian, 6 April 1737,⁹⁴ was justice, vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1744, and warden, 1777, Burgess for

Princess Anne County, 1752-55, 1761-68,⁹⁵ and surveyor and searcher of the Elizabeth and Nansemond rivers, married (1) 67. *Mary⁵* (*Bassett Daingerfield* (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 23 Aug. 1755 in her 38th year,⁹⁶ and (2), (bond 27) April 1757,⁹⁷ 149. *Frances⁶* (*Boush Wyllie* (see MASON), perhaps the Mrs. Frances Moseley who died 28 March 1795.⁹⁸

50. Capt. WILLIAM⁵ MOSELEY (William⁴, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹), of Norfolk, died before 7 Jan. 1718/9 when his wife was granted administration on his estate.⁹⁹ He married (1) 62. *Elizabeth⁴ Thorowgood* and (2) Elizabeth, who married (2), by 2 Nov. 1720,¹⁰⁰ Capt. Anthony Moseley and died by Oct. 1723.¹⁰¹

Issue: [MOSELEY] (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) 72. Elizabeth⁶, married (1), by 2 Oct. 1734,¹⁰² William Armistead of Elizabeth City County, who left will 7 July 1741-19 May 1742,¹⁰³ and (2), by 19 June 1745,¹⁰⁴ George Barbee; 73. William⁶, bound to Anthony Moseley, mariner, to learn the art of navigation, 2 Oct. 1723,¹⁰⁵ petitioned as oldest son and heir for his estate, 6 Oct. 1736,¹⁰⁶ mariner of Norfolk, married Edith, and left will 28 Oct. 1748-Jan. 1753.¹⁰⁷

52. ELIZABETH⁵ MOSELEY (William⁴, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) died before 6 May 1719.¹⁰⁸ She married, possibly about 7 March 1711/2,¹⁰⁹ Benjamin Moseley, son of Arthur and Ann (Hargrave) Moseley, of Newtown, who left will 16 April 1717-5 June 1717.¹¹⁰

Issue: [MOSELEY] 74 Daniel⁶; 75. Benjamin⁶, of Newtown, Princess Anne County, petitioned to receive his estate, 7 July 1736,¹¹¹ died before May 1753 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made,¹¹² married Argent;¹¹³ 76. Axwell⁶; 77. Dinah⁶.

53. ANTHONY⁵ MOSELEY (John⁴, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹), mariner, deposed 1 Nov. 1760 he was aged 64 or thereabouts and 4 Aug. 1769 he was aged 73 and upwards,¹¹⁴ and left will 25 March 1769-2 May 1771.¹¹⁵ He married, by 4 Sept. 1728,¹¹⁶ Abigail (Butt) Thelaball, widow of 61. *Francis⁴ Thelaball* (see MASON).

Issue: [MOSELEY] 78 John⁶; 79 Anthony⁶, married, (bond 23) May 1761,¹¹⁷ Dinah Scott; 80 Abigail⁶, received deed of gift from her father, 22

Oct. 1734;¹¹⁸ 81 Capt. Francis⁶, bricklayer of Isle of Wight County, married Sally, who joined him in sale, 7 Jan. 1773, of land given him by his father.¹¹⁹

54. Maj. FRANCIS⁵ MOSELEY (John⁴, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) was justice, and sheriff of Princess Anne County and vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1733. He left will 13 Feb. 1756-15 Feb. 1763.¹²⁰ He married, between 2 March 1725/6 and 1 March 1726/7,¹²¹ 204. Margaret⁵ (*Smith*) Land (see THOROWGOOD).

Issue: [MOSELEY]¹²² 82 William⁶, left will 7 May 1772-9 Sept. 1773,¹²³ married (1), (bond 8) Jan. 1754,¹²⁴ Margaret Land and (2), 1768, 519. Betty⁶ Thorowgood (see THOROWGOOD), who married (2) Henry Haynes;¹²⁵ 83. Edward⁶, left will 6 Dec. 1782-13 Feb. 1783,¹²⁶ married Elizabeth; 84. Elizabeth⁶, died 10 March 1796, married (1), 30 Nov. 1753, Francis Thorowgood Land, who was born April 1729 and died 5 May 1760, and (2), 27 Aug. 1762, as his (2) wife, Capt. William Haynes, widower of 137 A. Elizabeth⁵ Smith (see WEST, Anthony), who was born 7 Jan. 1723 and died 13 May 1769,¹²⁷ left will 6 May 1769-2 June 1769;¹²⁸ 85. Mary⁶.

57. MARY⁵ MOSELEY (John⁴, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) died between 27 July 1745 when she signed an accounting of Henry Moore's estate and 20 Dec. 1745 when the inventory of her estate was made.¹²⁹ She married (1), as his (3 or 4?) wife, Reodolphus Malbone, son of Peter and Sarah () Malbone, who was apprenticed, 5 July 1693, by his mother, Sarah Jackson, to his brother Peter Malbone for six years to learn the trade of a cooper and carpenter.¹³⁰ He left will 14 April 1728-5 June 1728¹³¹ and was referred to as deceased 21 April 1728.¹³² She married (2) 82. Henry⁵ Moore (see WOODHOUSE).

Issue: (by 1) [MALBONE] 86. Capt. Reodolphus⁶, of Norfolk, left will 10 Dec. 1746-19 March 1746/7;¹³³ 87. Francis⁶, born 27 Nov. 1727 in Princess Anne County, died 1 Jan. 1785 at Newport, R.I.,¹³⁴ moved to Rhode Island by 16 June 1761, when he deeded 50 acres to Jacob Hunter who married his sister Susanna Moore,¹³⁵ merchant of Newport and vestryman and warden of Trinity Church, married (1) Margaret, who died

29 Oct. 1775, aged 45, [136](#) and (2), 29 Sept. 1781, Katherine Pease, who died 1817 at Boston, Mass.; [137](#) (by 2) [MOORE] see WOODHOUSE.

60. LEWIS⁵ CONNER (Elizabeth⁴ Lawson, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) left will 25 Oct. 1752-codicil 11 Nov. 1752-June 1753. [138](#) He married Margaret ____.

Issue: [CONNER] 88. Joseph⁶; 89. Lewis⁶, left will dated 23 Nov. 1771; [139](#) 90. Charles⁶, perhaps the Charles, mariner of Norfolk County, whose will, 5 March 1775-Oct. 1777, [140](#) left his estate to his cousin 44 IF. Charles⁶ Conner (see MASON); 91. Samuel⁶; 92. Lawson⁶; 93. Mary⁶, for whom William Colley gave bond as guardian, 20 Jan. 1757. [141](#)

65. MARY TERESA⁵ CONNER (Elizabeth⁴ Lawson, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) married Thomas Wishart.

Issue: [WISHART] 94. Jacomin⁶; 95. Mary⁶.

67. CLOTILDA⁵ CONNER (Elizabeth⁴ Lawson, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) married John Jones of Norfolk.

Issue: [JONES] 96. Mary⁶; 97. Clotilda Lawson⁶, died about 1819, [142](#) married, 11 March 1773, [143](#) Thomas Langston, who operated a tavern at Suffolk [144](#) and died there 21 April 1778; [145](#) 98. Jane⁶; 99. Monica Teresa⁶; 100. Margaret⁶.

68. ARTHUR⁵ SAYER (Margaret⁴ Lawson, Mary³ Gookin, John², Daniel¹) left will 24 Feb. 1754-20 Oct. 1761. [146](#) He was clerk of Princess Anne County, 1740-61. He married Elizabeth Walke.

Issue: [SAYER][147](#) 101. Frances⁶, married 144. *John⁵ Hancock* (see WEST, Anthony); 102. Margaret⁶, died before 9 July 1791 when her administrators, Thomas Wishart, Jr., and Thomas Lawson, advertised her estate for sale, [148](#) married, by 19 May 1762, [149](#) Peter Singleton of Princess Anne County, who left incomplete and undated will, proved 14 Jan. 1790; [150](#) 103. Mary⁶, married, (bond 22) March 1769, [151](#) William White; 104. Elizabeth⁶; 105. Charles⁶, married, (bond 20) April 1770, [152](#) Mary Hoggard.

¹ Frederick William Gookin, *Daniel Gookin, 1612-1687, Assistant and Major General of the Massachusetts Bay Colony...* (Chicago, 1912); Edward Elbridge Salisbury, *Family Memorials...* (n.p., 1885), II, pp. 375-455 and chart; Richard N. Gookins, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family of England, Ireland and America* (Salem, Ore., 1991), which includes information on fifth and sixth generations of the New England branches not set forth here.

² Gookin, *op. cit.*, p. 12; Robert Hovenden, ed., *The Visitation of Kent Taken in the Years 1619-1621* (Harleian Society, Publications, XLII; London, 1898), p. 48.

³ *R*, Va. Co. I, pp. 501-02. For terms granted the undertakers of “particular plantations” see the agreement for settling Martin’s Hundred (*ibid.*, III pp. 98-108); see also BLAND.

⁴ *W(2) XIV*, p. 203.

⁵ Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 423, 427.

⁶ Capt. William Newce, named Marshal of the colony, proposed to settle 1000 persons in Virginia before 1625 (*R*, Va. Co. III, pp. 446-47, 482).

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 587.

⁸ *Ibid.*, II, p. 584.

⁹ John Shipwarde was serving as principal agent and overseer for Gookin, 1624 (*MCGC*, p. 48).

¹⁰ *R*, Va. Co. IV, p. 210. There is no mention of the acreage in the approval of the patent. Gookin also acquired from Mrs. Mary True, daughter of Hugh Crouch and heir and executrix of Lt. Richard Crouch, 15C acres at Newport News, July 1622 (*ibid.*, II, p. 74). See note 28.

¹¹ *Ibid.*, III, p. 105.

¹² W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 128.

¹³ Gookin, *op. cit.*, pp. 54-55.

¹⁴ Robert Hovenden, *The Register Boolce of Christnings, Marriages and Burial Is Within the Precinct... of Canterbury* (London, 1878), p. 55.

¹⁵ Gookin, *op. cit.*, p. 57.

¹⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 56, 85; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 431.

¹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 498. The William Cole repatent of the Newport News plantation, 1685, reciting that Thomas Addison was assigned 150 acres was probably an error since the customary assignment to an indentured servant at the completion of his term of service was 50 acres.

¹⁸ W{2} XIV, p. 204.

¹⁹ Patent Bk. 1, p. 511. Seventeen of the fifty persons listed as headrights in this patent were among the twenty servants who came in the *Flying Harte*, 1621/22, and in the *Providence*, 1623. This would appear to be a duplication of claims unless Daniel' Gookin originally settled his men on both sides of the James River in order to secure this strategic location. This probability is borne out by the muster, 1624/5, in which the servants of Daniel' Gookin appear in two listings, the first, immediately adjacent to Wariscoyack, the location of the patent to Daniel², 1634/5, and the second, with a full list of Gookin's men at Elizabeth City, at the present site of Newport News.

²⁰ Thomas Harding Ellis, "The Thorowgood Family of Princess Anne County, Va.," *The Richmond Standard*, 3 Dec. 1881, citing a Court Order Book of the General Court examined before the destruction of the records in 1865.

²¹ Edward D. Neil!, *Terra Maria, or Threads of Maryland Colonial History* (Philadelphia, 1867), p. 77. Two Negro servants were murdered by Indians at the "house of Cap": Daniell Gookins upon the South River in Annarundell County" in 1653 (William Hand Browne, ed., *Judicial and Testamentary Business of the Provincial Court 1649/50-1657 (Archives of Maryland*, X; Baltimore, 1891), pp. 293-95.

²² Gookin, *op. cit.*, pp. 72-73. Daniel² Gookin wrote two books, *An Historical Account of the Doings and Sufferings of the Christian Indians in New England in the Years 1675, 1676, 1677* (first printed 1836) and *Historical Collections of the Indians in New England* (first printed 1792).

²³ Tombstone, cited in Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 443.

²⁴ George J. Armytage, ed., *Allegations for Marriage Licenses Issued by the Bishop of London, 1611 to 1828*, II (Harleian Society, Publications, XVI; London, 1887), p. 246. The marriage license described Gookin as "a

widower, aged about 27." He, his wife Mary and infant son sailed for Virginia, 1641 (Gookin, *op. cit.*, p. 64).

²⁵ Diary of Neadiah Russell, *NEHGR VD*, p. 59.

²⁶ James Savage, *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, IV (Boston, 1862), pp. 356-57.

²⁷ Gookin, *op. cit.*, pp. 179-80.

²⁸ Patent Bk. 7, p. 466; W(2) XIV, p. 204. The date of the conveyance is unknown, as is the date of Chandler's conveyance to Capt. Benedict Stafford, but on 3 April 1684, the land, found to escheat, was granted to Col. William Cole and Capt. Robert Jones. The latter sold his interest to Cole who, 20 April 1685, patented 1431 acres, of which 1217 lay in Warwick and 216 in Elizabeth City County, "commonly called Newport News, according to the most ancient and lawful bounds thereof being all that can be found upon an exact survey of the 2500 acres formerly granted to Daniel Gookin, Esq., except 250 acres formerly conveyed and made over by said Gookin."

²⁹ PatentBk. 1, pp. 396, 785.

³⁰ Leonard, p. 18.

³¹ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. A, fo. 30, 39.

³² *The Genealogist*, new ser., XIX, p. 229.

³³ Ellis, *loc. cit.*, citing records no longer extant.

³⁴ KH, p. 417.

³⁵ *NEHGR XIV*, p. 333.

³⁶ Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 425-26.

³⁷ Savage, *op. cit.*, III, pp. 424-25; *NEHGR III*, p. 128.

³⁸ John Langdon Sibley, *Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University...*, III (Cambridge, 1885), pp. 418-21.

³⁹ William H. Eliot and William S. Porter, *Genealogy of the Eliot Family* (New Haven, 1854), pp. 56-58; *Genealogy of the Descendants of John Eliot* (n.p., 1905), pp. 19-20; Sibley, *op. cit.*, I (Cambridge, 1873), pp. 475-80; Gookins, *op. cit.*, p. 477.

⁴⁰ *Genealogy of the Descendants of John Eliot*, p. 20; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 311-12.

⁴¹ Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 477-78.

⁴² Eliot, *op. cit.*, pp. 63-64; Sibley, *op. cit.*, III, pp. 339-40.

⁴³ Salisbury, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 315-16; Sibley, *op. cit.*, II (Cambridge, 1881), p. 153.

⁴⁴ Salisbury, *op. cit.*, p. 315; Clifford K. Shipton, *Biographical Sketches of Those Who Attended Harvard College (.Sibley's Harvard Graduates, V;* Cambridge, 1937), pp. 307-09.

⁴⁵ Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 445; Sibley, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 277-83; Gookins, *op. cit.*, p. 637

⁴⁶ Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 637-38.

⁴⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 717

⁴⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 717-20; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 448.

⁴⁹ *NEHGR*, XXX, p. 38.

⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, V, pp. 472-76.

⁵¹ Gookins, *op. cit.*, p. 925; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 449-50; Sibley, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 474-80.

⁵² Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 925-26; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 450-51.

⁵³ Shipton, *op. cit.*, V, pp. 205-10.

⁵⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 31.

⁵⁵ G. Andrews Moriarty, "William Moseley, Gent., of Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, and his Wife Susanna," *NEHGR* C, pp. 94-99, 292-95.

⁵⁶ Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds E, 1666-75, p. 106. A portrait of William Moseley survives.

⁵⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 124.

⁵⁸ Leonard, pp. 46, 49-50.

⁵⁹ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 289.

⁶⁰ Lower Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 18a; Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 155, 157.

⁶¹ R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), I, pp. R68-69.

⁶² Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, fo. 106, will of Robert Hodge.

⁶³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 404-05 (see note 80).

⁶⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 541.

⁶⁵ Leonard, pp. 60, 62, 64.

⁶⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 59-60.

⁶⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 378.

⁶⁸ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 443.

⁶⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 451-52.

⁷⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 378, 482.

⁷¹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 30.

⁷² *Ibid.*, p. 225.

⁷³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 541.

⁷⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 489.

⁷⁵ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 216; Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, 1691-1709, p. 102.

⁷⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 47.

⁷⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 211-12.

⁷⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 566.

⁷⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 404-05, sale by Lewis Conner, Jr., to Lewis Conner, Sr., of half of 550 acres on the Back Bay as heir at law of his mother Mrs. Elizabeth Conner, lately deceased, who was daughter of Col. Anthony Lawson and one of the surviving sisters of the whole blood of Mr. Anthony Lawson, Jr. "who also deceased in vita patris Anno Dom: 1697."

⁸⁰ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800* (n.p., 1961), pp. 31-33.

⁸¹ In 1788 Thomas Wishart, Charles Cannon [*sic!*], Joseph Holland and wife Elizabeth, Clotilda Lawson Langston, Mary Jones, Monica Teresa Jones and Margaret Jones claimed 75 acres, Cedar Island, as their inheritance (Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 173). How the Hollands were descended from Elizabeth (Lawson) Conner has not been determined.

⁸² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 340. Only the lease portion of this deed remains.

⁸³ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds H, 1742-49, pp. 22-23. The inventory was made 12 March 1742/3 at the house of Mr. Francis Wishart.

⁸⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 146.

⁸⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 541.

⁸⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 661.

⁸⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 514-15.

⁸⁸ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 191.

⁸⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 300.

⁹⁰ Presumably Hannah Hack, born 27 March 1692 (St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register), daughter of Peter Hack, although not identified in any known record. Her brother John Hack in his will, 2 Nov. 1742-11 May 1747 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 208a), left one shilling to his sister Hannah, stating no surname.

⁹¹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 230.

⁹² *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 16 Nov. 1782.

⁹³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 18, p. 186.

⁹⁴ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 346.

⁹⁵ Leonard, pp. 85, 93, 96.

⁹⁶ Gravestone, "Greenwood," Princess Anne Co.

⁹⁷ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 47.

⁹⁸ *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 1 April 1795.

⁹⁹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 30.

¹⁰⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 91.

¹⁰¹ *Ibid.*, p. 183.

¹⁰² Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, pp. 239, 241, 275.

¹⁰³ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills, Bonds &c 1737-56, pp. 119-20.

¹⁰⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 197.

¹⁰⁵ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 183.

¹⁰⁶ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 324.

¹⁰⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 296.

¹⁰⁸ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 42.

¹⁰⁹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 84; Deed Bk. 3, p. 6, valuation, at the house of Robert Kingman, of the estate of Elizabeth Moseley, appraised to £20.

¹¹⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 158.

¹¹¹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 319.

¹¹² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 481.

¹¹³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 189, sale of lot in New Town, reserving burying ground.

¹¹⁴ John Harvie Creecy, ed., *Virginia Antiquary... Princess Anne County Loose Papers, 1700-1789* (Richmond, 1954), pp. 17, 58.

¹¹⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 173-74.

¹¹⁶ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 323.

¹¹⁷ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County*, p. 47.

¹¹⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 25.

¹¹⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 136.

¹²⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 133.

¹²¹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Ilk. 3, p. 247, grant of administration on estate of Edward Land to his relict Margaret; Minute Bk. 3, p. 277, deed of Francis and Margaret Moseley acknowledged. The estate of Edward Land, Jr., was settled, 4 Oct. 1732, at the house of Capt. Francis Moseley (Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 422).

¹²² Princess Anne Co. Minute E!k. 7, p. 196.

¹²³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 206.

¹²⁴ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821* (n.p., 1961), p. 74.

¹²⁵ Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 166.

¹²⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk 18, p. 158.

¹²⁷ Bible of Elizabeth Moseley Land Haynes, Haynes Papers, Southern Historical Collection, University of North Carolina, Ace. 1908.

¹²⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 379; Minute Bk. 8, p. 535.

¹²⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, pp. 430, 502.

¹³⁰ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 1, p. 54.

¹³¹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 182.

¹³² *Ibid*, p. 183, will of William Capps, 21 April 1728-5 June 1728.

¹³³ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. H, p. 198.

¹³⁴ Gravestone, Common Ground, in Edith M. Tilley, “Newport, Rhode Island, Cemeteries” (Rhode Island DAR Genealogical Records Committee; n.p., 1927), p. 38.

¹³⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 597.

¹³⁶ Gravestone, Common Ground, *loc. cit.*

¹³⁷ George Champlin Mason, *Annals of Trinity Church, Newport, Rhode Island* ((Newport, 1890), I, p. 163.

¹³⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 325a-326a.

¹³⁹ Dinwiddie Co. Original will, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly*, X, p. 6.

¹⁴⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 93.

¹⁴¹ Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 153.

¹⁴² Nansemond Co. Land tax book, 1819, last listed with two lots held with life right.

¹⁴³ *Virginia Gazette*, 1 April 1773, as Chloe Lawson; N IV, p. 104, as Clotilda Sawyer

¹⁴⁴ Fillmore Norfleet, *Suffolk in Virginia* (n.p., 1974), p. 67.

¹⁴⁵ *Virginia Gazette*, 8 May 1778.

¹⁴⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 638.

¹⁴⁷ Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 22.

¹⁴⁸ *The Norfolk and Portsmouth Chronicle*, 9 July 1791.

¹⁴⁹ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821* (n.p., p. 92; Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 493.

¹⁵⁰ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 135.

¹⁵¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County*, p. 104.

¹⁵² *Ibid.*, p. 87.

GOSNOLD¹

+1. BARTHOLOMEW¹ GOSNOLD, born 1571, was the eldest son of Anthony Gosnold (about 1536-about 1609) of Grundisburgh, Suffolk, and his wife Dorothy Bacon, daughter of George Bacon (died 1569) of Hessett and his wife Margaret (died 1574). He was at Cambridge University, 1587, and later at the Inns of Court. During his youth he came under the influence of the geographer, the Rev. Richard Haklyut, who was the incumbent of a neighboring parish.

Gosnold probably had some voyaging experience in the later 1590s. He crossed the Atlantic in the *Concord*, 1602, with a group of prospective settlers, and discovered Cape Cod and Martha's Vineyard (named for his wife's mother) in what is now Massachusetts. He had undertaken a settlement on one of the Elizabeth Islands, which had to be abandoned for lack of provisions.² Gosnold's charting of his course on this voyage supplied valuable information followed later by voyagers, notably Capt. Martin Pring, who explored the New England coast, 1603, according to Gosnold's route.³ With "Sir Ralph Laine, Master Heriot, Captain Weymouth, Sir Richard Greenville, Captain John White, Captain Martin Pring," Gosnold was included in the list of the great English sea captains of his day.⁴

His success in enlisting support for a second venture to the new world, backed by "certainte of the Nobilitie, Gentrie and Marchants"⁵ of England, was due in part to his lineage and his connections with the well known families of Bacon, Naunton, Wingfield, Tallmache and Windsor. Moreover, he married into the family of Sir Andrew Judd, wealthy merchant, whose grandson Sir Thomas Smith was governor of the East India Company and presiding Treasurer upon the organization of the Virginia Company.

Bartholomew¹ Gosnold was a man of rare merits, "the first mover" in getting the Virginia Company organized,⁶ and Vice-Admiral of the fleet of three ships which sailed from Blackwall, 19 Dec. 1606, and arrived at

Jamestown, 13 May 1607.⁷ His contemporaries gave him greater credit for his discoveries and for the major role he played in establishing a successful colony than does posterity. He is described as a man “strong with friends and followers... a worthy, religious gentleman upon whose lief stood a great part of the good success and fortune of our government and colony.”⁸ Named a member of the first Council in orders sealed in England and opened when the 1607 expedition reached Virginia shores, he was from the beginning in the confidence of the President of the Council, Edward Maria Wingfield, who relied heavily upon him to help solve the many problems that faced the Englishmen on the little-known shores.⁹ But Gosnold did not long survive the planting of the Virginia colony, which was to give birth to a new nation, for he died at Jamestown, 22 Aug. 1607, thirteen weeks after his arrival there.¹⁰

He married, 1595, at Latton, Essex, Mary Goldinge, daughter of Robert Goldinge (buried 1 March 1610/1) of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, and his wife Martha Judd (buried 7 Dec. 1614).¹¹ She married (2), 23 May 1615, Jasper Sharpe, whose will, 5 Aug. 1653-1654, dated at Bury St. Edmunds, named his wife, three of the Gosnold children, his stepsons-in-law and stepgrandchildren.¹²

Mary (Goldinge) Gosnold Sharpe died 23 Oct. 1665.¹³

Issue:¹⁴ 2. Martha², baptized 24 April 1597, died young; 3. Mary², born about 1599, died 1660, married, as his (2) wife, Richard Pepys, later Sir Richard, cousin of the diarist Samuel Pepys and in his later years Lord Chief Justice of Ireland, 1654-59, who died at Dublin 2 Jan. 1658/9;¹⁵ 4. Robert², baptized 20 Oct. 1600; 5. Susan², baptized 2 Aug. 1602; 6. Bartholomew², baptized 16 Dec. 1603; 7. Paul², baptized 11 Dec. 1605, died after 1660, B.A. Cambridge 1624/5, M.A. 1628, vicar of Alciston, Sussex, 1640, and rector of Bradfield St. Clare, Suffolk, 1641-44, when ejected because he was a royalist; 8. MARTHA².

8. MARTHA² GOSNOLD (Bartholomew¹), Baptized 5 Feb. 1606/7,¹⁶ married, 20 Aug. 1633, at Horringer or Bury, Suffolk,¹⁷ John Blemell. He received his B.A. at Cambridge, 1623, and his M.A., 1627, and was curate at St. James in Bury St. Edmunds and assistant master at the Bury Grammar School after his ordination. Following the restoration, he

was appointed, 1662, rector of All Hallows the Great, Upper Thames Street, London, and remained there until his death, 1 Jan. 1665/6.¹⁸

Issue: [BLEMELL]¹⁹ 9. Jasper³, baptized 19 June 1634, buried 18 Jan. 1662/3;²⁰ 10. Rebeckah³, baptized 6 Dec. 1635, buried 4 April 1636; 11. John³, baptized 12 Feb. 1636/7; 12. Thomas³, baptized 17 June 1638; 13. Mary³, baptized 5 Aug. 1640; 14. Martha³, baptized 16 Aug. 1642; 15. James³, baptized 15 Sept. 1644, buried 29 Nov. 1644; 16. James³, baptized 2 July 1646.

¹ Warner Foote Gookin, “Notes on the Gosnold Family,” V LVQ”, pp. 307-15; W. F. Gookin, “The First Leaders at Jamestown,” KLVm, pp. 181-93; W. F. Gookin, “Who Was Bartholomew Gosnold?”, W(3) VI, pp. 398-415; W. F. Gookin, “Family Connections of Bartholomew Gosnold,” NEHGR CIV, pp. 27-36; W. F. Gookin, “The Ancestry of Bartholomew Gosnold,” NEHGR CV, pp. 5-22; W. F. Gookin and Philip Lee Barbour, *Bartholomew Gosnold, Discoverer and Planter, New England-1602, Virginia-1607* (Hamden, Conn., 1963).

² Smith, *Tra.* I, pp. 332-35.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 336.

⁴ *Ibid.*, R, pp. 703, 964.

⁵ *Ibid.*, I, p. 90.

⁶ *Ibid.*, I, pp. 89-90. Letters patent for settlement between the 34th and the 44th parallels in the new world were issued by King James I, 10 April 1606, to the Royal Virginia Company.

⁷ *Ibid.*, I, p. lvii; II, pp. 385-86. The *God[Good]speed, Susan [Sarah] Constant* and *Discovery* dropped down the Thames from London, 20 Dec. 1606, but because of bad weather remained in the Downes until New Year’s Day, when the ships left British shores.

⁸ *Ibid.*, I, pp. lxxv-lxxvi.

⁹ *Ibid.*, I, p. xxviii.

¹⁰ *Ibid.*, I, pp. lxxi, 95. His younger brother, Anthony Gosnold, who had come with him, was drowned 7 Jan. 1609/10 in Virginia.

¹¹ NEHGR CTV, pp. 27-28; *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Burials 1562-1800 (Suffolk Green Books, XVII; Bury St. Edmunds, 1916)*, pp. 50,54. Martha Judd was the only child of her mother's second marriage. Her mother, Mary Mathew, married successively three wealthy London merchants: (1) Thomas Langton, (2) Sir Andrew Judd, one time Lord Mayor of London, whose name she retained, and (3) James Alltham, who purchased the manor of Latton, Essex, Dame Judd's home until her death. Martha Judd's older stepsister, Alice Judd, married the wealthy Sir Thomas Smith and their son, Sir Thomas Smith, was the first Treasurer of the Virginia Company.

¹² P.C.C. 506 Alchin, in NEHGR CIV, p. 34.

¹³ *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Burials*, p. 129.

¹⁴ *Bury St. Edmunds St. James Parish Registers, Baptisms 1558-1800 (Suffolk Green Books, XVII; Bury St. Edmunds, 1915)*, pp. 46, 51, 53, 55, 58, 61. The surviving children (except Martha) were named in the will of their grandmother Martha Goldinge, 30 Nov. 1614-26 March 1615 (Arch. Sudbury, Steven 203, in NEHGR CIV, pp. 31-32). Another child may have been "Francisca Gosnold filia Gosnold, gen." who was buried 17 July 1604 (*Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Burials*, p. 41).

¹⁵ *Dictionary of National Biography*, XLIV (New York and London, 1895), pp. 359-60.

¹⁶ *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Baptisms*, p. 61.

¹⁷ *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Marriages 1562-1800 (Suffolk Green Books, XVII; Woodbridge, 1916)*, p. 32; NEHGR CIV, p. 33. The marriage was recorded in both parishes.

¹⁸ John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1,1 (Cambridge, 1922), p. 166.

¹⁹ *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Baptisms*, pp. 110, 112, 115, 118, 122, 126, 129, 132; *Burials*, pp. 86, 101, 123.

²⁰ He may be the Blemell who matriculated at Christ College, Cambridge, 1651 (Venn, *loc. cit.*).

GRANGER

*1. NICHOLAS GRANGER¹ was among the 75 boys and 25 "wenches" listed in the Bridewell Royal Hospital records, 27 Feb. 1618/9, to go to Virginia.' These were children 8 to 16 found "running wild in the streets" of London, "sleeping under stalls," and begging, who had been committed to Bridewell, which served as a house of correction. They were mainly homeless waifs, although some probably were petty pilferers.² One of the ships that brought them to Virginia was the *George*, 150 tons, William Ewens, master, which left England in March 1618/9 and arrived in Virginia in May 1619. By Feb. 1624/5 there were alive in Virginia very few young men who can be identified as "Bridewell Boys" and of these there are but two, Nicholas¹ Granger and Nathaniel¹ Tatum, from whom descent can be proved.

Nicholas¹ Granger is on the List of the Living, 16 Feb. 1623/4, when he was on the Eastern Shore.³ The muster of Jan.-Feb. 1624/5 gives, on the Eastern Shore, among the servants of Capt. William Epes, Nicholas Granger, age 15, in the *George*, 1618. His surname appears in the early records as Granger, Grainger, Grindger and Gringer. On 13 Aug. 1638 Alice Robins was reported as saying that if Nicholas Granger had not come to Virginia he would have been hanged;⁴ but 9 year olds were not hanged, even in 1619.

In his will dated 1 April 1639 Nicholas Harwood remembered "goodman" Grainger for taking care of him and left funds to buy a "cowcalfe" for Nicholas Granger, "my Godsonne."⁵ A certificate for 200 acres, naming his wife Elizabeth as one of the headrights, was given by court to Nicholas¹ Grainger on 3 Aug. 1640.⁶ On 1 Oct. 1647 in Northampton County Nicholas¹ Granger deeded a heifer to his daughter Christian² Granger. This was witnessed by Henry Armitradinge, who was involved in a similar deed the same day.⁷ Those deeds were in contemplation of marriage.

He patented 350 acres in Northampton County near the head of Nassawattocks Creek, adjacent to land of Stephen Horsey, 20 Sept. 1647,⁸ but this land apparently was already included in a patent to Col. Francis Yeardley and was lost. He also had another patent for 350 acres on Pungoteague River and Pocomoke Creek which he assigned to Nicholas Waddilow, which is mentioned in a new patent to Waddilow, 2 April 1655.⁹

Nicholas¹ Granger was alive 11 March 1651/2 when, with many others, he signed an “Engagement” concerning the change of government in England.¹⁰ His wife was probably the Elizabeth Gringer, aged 33, who made a deposition in March 1634/5.¹¹

Issue: 2. NICHOLAS²; 3. CHRISTIAN².

2. NICHOLAS² GRANGER (Nicholas¹) on 10 March 1653/4 leased two necks of land from Col. Argoll Yeardley, on one of which, containing 50 acres, he then lived.¹² He married (1) Jane who deposed, 30 Dec. 1675, she was aged 45 or thereabouts,¹³ and (2), by 28 Nov. 1677,¹⁴ Dorothy, widow of Edward Dolby, who petitioned, Jan. 1678/9, for administration on the estate of Nicholas Granger, Sr., on behalf of herself and children.¹⁵

Issue: (by 1)¹⁶ 4. NICHOLAS³; 5. HANNAH³; 6. LETTICE³; 7. JOHN³.

3. CHRISTIAN² GRANGER (Nicholas¹) married, 1647, Henry Armitradeing who was named as a headright in William Stone’s patent for land on the Eastern Shore, 4 June 1635,¹⁷ made a deposition 13 Aug. 1638,¹⁸ and signed the “Engagement” concerning the change of government in England, 11 March 1651/2.¹⁹ She did not live long after the marriage for her oral will was proved 22 Aug. 1650.²⁰ He patented 300 acres on the south side of Hungar’s Creek, 6 March 1653/4, which he renewed 26 Nov. 1661, following the Stuart Restoration.²¹ The will of Henry Armitradeing, 17 June 1663-28 Aug. 1663,²² and the will of his (2) wife Alice, 6 April 1664-28 April 1664,²³ both mention his minor son Arthur.

Issue: [ARMITRADEING] 8. ARTHUR³.

4. NICHOLAS³ GRANGER (Nicholas², Nicholas¹) married, by 8 Nov. 1663, Anne Dolby, daughter of Edward Dolby.²⁴ He moved to Sussex Co., Del., and on 22 May 1693, as of “the Territoryes of Pennsilvania,”

assigned to Henry Pike a part of the lease given to Nicholas² Granger in 1653/4, "excepting the Neck of Land whereon my Bro. John Granger now liveth."²⁵ He represented Sussex County in the Delaware Assembly, 1708, being a supporter of William Perm's title to the lower counties of Pennsylvania which comprise Delaware.²⁶ The will of Nicholas Granger, yeoman, dated 19 March 1710/11, named his wife Ann and children.²⁷ He died in 1720.²⁸

Issue: 9. Nicholas⁴, planter of Sussex Co., Del., left will dated 1 Feb. 1723/4,²⁹ married Frances; 10. Hannah⁴; 11. Mary⁴; 12. Abigail⁴; 13. Sarah⁴; 14. Ann⁴.

5. HANNAH³ GRANGER (Nicholas³, Nicholas¹) left will 11 Jan. 1729/30-9 Junel730.³⁰ She married Nathaniel Capell, who deposed 28 Oct. 1680 he was aged 26, 30 July 1694 he was aged 40, and 28 Nov. 1695 he was aged 41³¹ and left will 2 Aug. 1713-18 Dec. 1716.³²

Issue: [CAPELL] 15. NATHANIEL⁴; 16. ESTHER⁴; 17. THOMAS⁴; 18. Argoll⁴, died before 14 Aug. 1744 when the sheriff was ordered to sell his estate;³³ 19. Elizabeth⁴; 20. Hannah⁴; 21. Grainger⁴.

6. LETTICE³ GRANGER (Nicholas², Nicholas¹) was baptized 17 April 1660³⁴ and left will 30 March [1720]-April 1720.³⁵ She married (1) William Cripps, bricklayer of Northampton County, who died by 28 Sept. 1688,³⁶ (2) Edward Ashby, on whose estate she was granted administration 28 Sept. 1692,³⁷ (3), as his (2) wife, Thomas Richards, on whose estate she was granted administration 29 July 1700,³⁸ and (4) John Ramsbottom, who left will 16 May 1719-16 June 1719.³⁹

Issue:⁴⁰ (by 1) [CRIPPS] 22. William⁴, living 28 May 1702⁴¹ but dead by 1706; (by 2) [ASHBY] 23. WASHBOURNE⁴; 24. EDWARD⁴; (by 3) [RICHARDS] 25. Isabel!⁴; 26. LETTICE⁴; 27. John⁴.⁴²

7. JOHN³ GRANGER (Nicholas², Nicholas¹), baptized9 Oct. 1661,⁴³ lived on a portion of his father's lease. He married, by 1 Oct. 1683, Margaret, daughter of Edward Dolby.⁴⁴ He left will, 16 Jan. 1723/4-9 Feb. 1724/5,⁴⁵ which named his children.

Issue: 28. DOROTHY⁴; 29. ELIZABETH⁴; 30. JONE [Jane]⁴; 31. Margaret⁴, died before 14 Sept. 1736 when administration was granted on her estate;⁴⁶ 32. Tabitha⁴, charged, Nov. 1728, by the Grand Jury for having a bastard child.⁴⁷

8. ARTHUR³ ARMITRADEING (Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) married, by 28 Aug. 1668 when they sold 300 acres patented by his father 6 March 1653/4,⁴⁸ Rose, daughter of Richard Kellam, who, 18 June 1673, conveyed land to Rose and her children.⁴⁹ They moved to Accomack County. She married (2), by 1 June 1703 when her father made his will,⁵⁰ Richard Garretson who deposed, April 1673, he was aged 28⁵¹ and left will, 23 Feb. 1708/9-6 Aug. 1717, naming her.⁵²

Issue: [ARMITRADER]⁵³ 33. HENRY⁴; 34. RICHARD⁴.

15. NATHANIEL⁴ CAPELL (Hannah³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) married Elizabeth, who married (2) Hamman.⁵⁴

Issue: [CAPELL]⁵⁵ 35. JOHN⁵; 36. EDWARD⁵.

16. ESTHER⁴ CAPELL (Hannah³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) married Richard Burr, blacksmith of Northampton County, who left will 9 Sept. 1715-20 Sept. 1715.⁵⁶

Issue:⁵⁷ [BURR] 37. John⁵; 38. Esther⁵

17. THOMAS⁴ CAPLE (Hannah³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) left will 23 Jan. 1718/9-17 March 1718/9.⁵⁸ He married Sarah, who married (2) Tylor and (3) John Fitchett⁵⁹ and died before 13 April 1762 when administration on her estate was granted to Joshua Fitchett.⁶⁰

Issue: [CAPLE] 39. Waterson⁵.

23. WASHBOURNE⁴ ASHBY (Lettice³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹), under age 21 in 1694,⁶¹ married (1) Mary (Johnson) Parramore, widow of 7. *Richard³ Parramore* (see PARRAMORE), and (2), by 10 Jan. 1727/8,⁶² Ann _____.

Issue: [ASHBY] 40. Washborune⁵.

24. EDWARD⁴ ASHBY (Lettice³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) died before 22 June 1720 when administration on his estate was granted to

the sheriff on the petition of his widow Frances,⁶³ who married (2) Charles Williams.⁶⁴

Issue: [ASHBY] 41. Rachel⁵, born Aug. 1716, bound by her mother to Joseph and Bridget Nottingham, 20 July 1720,⁶⁵ married Stephen Westcote,⁶⁶ whom she joined in a deed to Littleton Eyre, 10 Feb. 1755;⁶⁷ 42. Solomon⁵, born about 1719.⁶⁸

26. LETTICE⁴ RICHARDS (Lettice³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) left will 9 Dec. 1753-8 Jan. 1754.⁶⁹ She married (1) Johnson and (2) William Hallett, who left will 4 May 1724-8 Sept. 1724.⁷⁰

Issue:⁷¹ (by 1) [JOHNSON] 45. MARY⁵; 46. WILLIAM⁵; (by 2) [HALLETT]⁷² 47. Mashman⁵, chose Lettice Hallett as her guardian, 15 June 1728,⁷³ married John Knight, son of John and Alicia [Lisha, Elishe] (Willis) Knight, whom she joined in selling 137V4 acres where they lived to William Tazewell, 22 June 1744,⁷⁴ and on whose estate Lettice Hallett was granted administration, 13 Feb. 1749/50;⁷⁵ 48. Sarah⁵; 49. John⁵; 50. ANN [Nany]⁵; 51. William⁵; 52. Frances⁵.

28. DOROTHY⁴ GRANGER (John³, Nicholas¹, Nicholas¹) married William Taylor, who left undated will proved 11 June 1734.⁷⁶

Issue: [TAYLOR] 53. John⁵, died before 14 June 1777 when administration on his estate was granted to Thomas Underhill.⁷⁷

29. ELIZABETH⁴ GRANGER (John³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) married Thomas Underhill, who died before 9 Jan. 1727/8 when administration on his estate was granted to Amos Underhill on behalf of the daughters.⁷⁸

Issue: [UNDERHILL] 54. Tabitha⁵; 55. Abigail⁵.

30. JONE [Jane]⁴ GRANGER (John³, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) left will 28 Jan. 1721/2-10 July 1722.⁷⁹ She married John Douglas, who left will 19 Sept. 1720-18 Oct. 1720.⁸⁰

Issue: [DOUGLAS] 56. Margaret⁵; 57. Thomas⁵; 58. Elizabeth⁵; 59. John⁵, named by mother but not by father.

33. HENRY⁴ ARMITRADER (Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹), accused 6 Jan. 1699/1700 of breaking the Sabbath,⁸¹ held 175

acres in

Accomack County, 1704, and left will 13 Jan. 1734/5-6 March 1734/5.⁸² He married, daughter of Edward Hitchins and his wife Elizabeth.⁸³

Issue: [ARMITRADER] 60. LITTLETON⁵; 61. WILLIAM⁵; 62. Henry⁵, married 23. *Abigail* Bradford* (see SMITH, Richard); 63. RICHARD⁵; 64. John⁵; 65. Roxe⁵, married Willis; 66. ARTHUR⁵.

34. RICHARD⁴ ARMITRADER (Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) left will 24 Feb. 1755-25 March 1755.⁸⁴ He married, by 13 March 1705/6,⁸⁵ Elizabeth Chance, daughter of Henry and Margaret Chance.

Issue: [ARMITRADER]⁸⁶ 67. ROSE⁵; 68. SABRA⁵.

35. JOHN⁵ CAPELL (Nathaniel⁴, Hannah³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) left will 11 May 1745-9 July 1745.⁸⁷ He married Sarah.

Issue: [CAPELL] 69. Littleton⁶, born 29 July 1739, bound 10 June 1746 to Nehemiah Batson to learn the trade of a blacksmith.⁸⁸ 70. Ann Mary⁶, aged 4 on 2 June 1747 when bound to Charles Satchell.⁸⁹

36. EDWARD⁵ CAPELL (Nathaniel⁴, Hannah³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) left will 14 Sept. 1749-10 Oct. 1749.⁹⁰ He married Jane () Pike, who married (3) 39. Matthew⁵ Freshwater (see BIBBY).

Issue: [CAPELL] 71. John⁶; 72. Sorrowful Margaret⁶; 73. Betty⁶; 74. Major⁶, died before 10 Sept. 1798 when Richard Nottingham was granted administration on his estate,⁹¹ married.⁹²

45. MARY⁵ JOHNSON (Lettice⁴ Richards, Lettice³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) married John Knight, son of Dixon Knight, who left will 17 April 1750-14 Aug. 1750.⁹³

Issue: 75. William⁶, for whom Dixon Knight was appointed guardian, 28 Aug. 1750,⁹⁴ chose Dixon Knight as his guardian, 13 Aug. 1754, and John Hall as his guardian, 5 April 1755,⁹⁵ died before 13 Dec. 1785 when John Widgeon was granted administration on his estate,⁹⁶ married Anne, who survived him; 76. Ann⁶, for whom Dixon Knight was appointed guardian, 28 Aug. 1750;⁹⁷ 77. John⁶; 78. Peggy⁶; 79. Mary⁶.

46. WILLIAM⁵ JOHNSON (Lettice⁴ Richards, Lettice³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) died before 1758. He married.

Issue: [JOHNSON] 80. Harmanson⁶; 81. Esther⁶.

50. ANNE⁵ HALLETT (Lettice⁴ Richards, Lettice³ Granger, Nicholas², Nicholas¹) married Biggs, presumably James Biggs who deposed, Nov. 1742, he was aged 36⁹⁸ and left will 12 June 1776-10 Nov. 1778⁹⁹ and whose widow Ann left will 12 Jan. 1784-13 April 1784.¹⁰⁰

Issue: [BIGGS] 85. Ann⁶; 86. Mary⁶, married Hundly; 87. William⁶, married, (bond 9) March 1769,¹⁰¹ Elishe Smaw; 88. Thomas⁶; 89. Elizabeth⁶, married Sampson; 90. Lukey⁶, married Nathaniel Brown.

60. LITTLETON⁵ ARMITRADER (Henry⁴, Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) left will 9 Oct. 1771-29 Oct. 1771.¹⁰² He married.

Issue: [TRADER] 91. Israel⁶, married Comfort who was granted administration on his estate 31 May 1768;¹⁰³ 92. Archibald⁶, left will 18 Feb. 1821-28 May 1821,¹⁰⁴ married Polly; 93. Ann⁶, married Nathaniel Bird,¹⁰⁵ of Accomack County, who left will 30 Dec. 1778-29 Feb. 1780;¹⁰⁶ 94. Euphamy⁶; 95. Comfort⁶, married William Morgan; 96. Sinah⁶, married Hopman.

61. WILLIAM⁵ TRADER (Henry⁴, Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) left will 6 Jan. 1794-30 Dec. 1794.¹⁰⁷ He married.

Issue: [TRADER] 97. Sacker⁶, died before 26 Dec. 1826 when Samuel S. Nock was granted administration on his estate;¹⁰⁸ 98. William⁶; 99. Comfort⁶; 100. Agnes⁶, married, (bond 12) Nov. 1788,¹⁰⁹ Eli Shay; 101. Ommey⁶, married Young; 102. George⁶, left will 15 Jan. 1800-24 Feb. 1800,¹¹⁰ married, possibly 150. *Lucretia⁶ Fisher* (see FISHER); 103. Elizabeth⁶, married Lucust; 104. Susannah⁶, married Fisher; 105. Near⁶, married Taylor.

63. RICHARD⁵ TRADER (Henry⁴, Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) left will 13 March 1762-30 Nov. 1762.¹¹¹ He married Patience.

Issue: [TRADER] 106. Elizabeth⁶, married Harrison; 107. Robert⁶; 108. Anne⁶; 109. James⁶; 110. Stephen⁶; 111. Susannah⁶, married Burton,

possibly Abner Burton who left undated will, proved 30 July 1777;¹¹² 112. Richard⁶; 113. Mathew⁶.

66. ARTHUR⁵ TRADER (Henry⁴, Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) probably moved to Augusta County. On 12 Aug. 1753 Arthur army trader witnessed a deed there¹¹³ and in 1764 Arthur Trader was appointed processioner of land from Fowler's to the county line on the south of North Mountain.¹¹⁴ He moved to Hardy County and then, prior to 1783,¹¹⁵ to Monongalia County where he settled at Coburn's Fort where he acquired 400 acres by "tomahawk right."¹¹⁶

He married Sabra, on whose estate James Coburn, Sr., was granted administration, 13 Jan. 1807.¹¹⁷ Issue: [TRADER] 114. (perhaps) Arthur⁶, born Aug. 1747 in Augusta County, served in Capt. Zackquil Morgan's company in Dunmore's War, 1774, and as an Indian spy or ranger between the Ohio and Monongahela rivers, 1776-83,¹¹⁸ and lived for many years in Monongalia County near the Harrison County line, married; 115. (perhaps) Tegal⁶ [Teackle?], who served in Capt. Zackquil Morgan's company, 1774;¹¹⁹ 116. (perhaps) Moses⁶, taxpayer in Monongalia County, 1782-83.

67. ROSE⁵ ARMITRADE (Richard⁴, Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) died before 1755. She married Benjamin Nock who left will 7 July 1765-31 Dec. 1766.¹²⁰

Issue: [NOCK] 117. William⁶, married Peggy who was granted administration on his estate 28 Aug. 1771;¹²¹ 118. Benjamin⁶, left will 23 Dec. 1790-26 July 1791,¹²² married Elizabeth; 119. Patience⁶, married Accor; 120. Levin⁶.

68. SABRA⁵ ARMITRADE (Richard⁴, Arthur³, Christian² Granger, Nicholas¹) married John Mears, probably the man of that name who served in Capt. Hogg's Company at Wills Creek, 1754, with other Accomack County residents.¹²³ She was granted administration on his estate 30 March 1762¹²⁴ and left will 20 April 1784-22 Feb. 1785.¹²⁵

Issue: [MEARS]¹²⁶ 121. William⁶; 122. John⁶, left will 27 Dec. 1784-25 Jan. 1785,¹²⁷ married Molly Beach; 123. Levin⁶, left will 8 Oct. 1806-29 Feb. 1808,¹²⁸ married; 124. Zorobable⁶; 125. Spencer⁶, left will 25 May 1794-29 Sept. 1794,¹²⁹ married Margaret [Peggy], who died before 25 Jan.

1796 when administration on her estate was granted to James Mears;¹³⁰ 126. Elizabeth⁶, married Bell; 127. Margaret⁶, married Richardson; 128. >Rose⁶, married Harmon; 129. Sinah⁶, married Bradford.

¹ Archives Division, Library of Virginia, Acc.26237. His name appears as Grange.

² E. G. O'Donoghue, *Bridewell Hospital*, II (London, 1929), pp. 20-21.

³ Hotten, p. 188.

⁴ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds &c 1632-40, p. 146.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 182.

⁶ Susie M. Ames, ed., *County Court Records of Accomack-Northampton, Virginia, 1640-1645* (Virginia Historical Society, *Documents*, X; Charlottesville, 1973), p. 27.

⁷ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1645-51, p. 94.

⁸ Patent Bk. 2, p. 110.

⁹ Patent Bk. 3, p. 333.

¹⁰ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1651-54, p. 188.

¹¹ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds &c 1632-40, p. 46.

¹² Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 82, recorded 10 Feb. 1662/3.

¹³ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 1674-79, p. 101.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 209.

¹⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 324.

¹⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 341.

¹⁷ Patent Bk. 1, p. 244.

¹⁸ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds &c 1632-40, p. 146.

¹⁹ See note 10.

²⁰ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1645-51, p. 219.

²¹ Patent Bk. 4, p. 57(511).

²² Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 91.

²³ *Ibid.*, p. 99.

²⁴ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, 1680-92, pp. 87-88.

²⁵ Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 12, 1691-1707, p. 11. There is a marginal notation: "The Lease of which this is an assignment in part attested to be Recorded 20th Feby. 1662[3]."

²⁶ Bruce A. Bendler, *Colonial Delaware Assemblymen, 1682-1776* (Westminster, Md., 1989), p. 49.

²⁷ Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. A, pp. 76-77, without date of probate.

²⁸ Bendler, *op. cit.*, p. 49.

²⁹ Sussex Co., Del., Will. Bk. A, pp. 178-79, without date of probate.

³⁰ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 231.

³¹ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 11, 1679-83, p. 108; Orders, Wills &c 3,1686-98, pp. 283, 340.

³² Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1711-18, p. 115.

³³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 21, 1742-48, p. 172.

³⁴ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 110.

³⁵ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 62.

³⁶ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, 1680-92, pp. 191-92.

³⁷ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills 13, 1689-98, pp. 189, 204.

³⁸ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1698-1710, p. 48.

³⁹ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 19.

⁴⁰ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1698-1710, p. 312; Deeds & Wills 12, 1692-1707, pp. 434-35.

⁴¹ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, p. 94.

⁴² Perhaps the John Richards who left will 29 Oct. 1764-13 Nov. 1764 (Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 352) naming grandchildren Thomas, Mary and Ann Scott and Mary Stripe and son-in-law Moses Stripe.

⁴³ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 134.

⁴⁴ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, 1680-92, pp. 88-90.

⁴⁵ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, pp. 218-19.

⁴⁶ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-40, p. 237. The inventory of her small estate, presented by John Savage 12 Oct. 1736 (*ibid.*, p. 243), is recorded in Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 187, but is not listed in the general index or that volume's index.

⁴⁷ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1628-1731, Northampton County, Virginia* (Eastville, Va., 1997), p. 183.

⁴⁸ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1655-68, pt. 2, pp. 29-30.

⁴⁹ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1673-76, pp. 12-13.

⁵⁰ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1692-1715, p. 231, will of Richard Kellam, proved 6 Oct. 1703.

⁵¹ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 10, 1664-74, p. 156.

⁵² Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 61.

⁵³ Lucy Ames Edwards, *Ames, Mears and Allied Lines* (n.p., 1967), pp. 225-27.

⁵⁴ Probably Philip Hamman whose will, 10 Jan. 1725/[6?]-8 Nov. 1726, left his estate to wife Elizabeth (Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 64).

⁵⁵ Named as grandchildren in the will of Hannah³ (Granger) Capell and presumably children of her son Nathaniel whom she did not mention.

⁵⁶ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c **1711-18, p. 97.**

⁵⁷ She also had a son Stratton Capell who by Dec. 1730 married Abigail () Scott (Mihalyka, *Loose Papers...*, p. 234).

⁵⁸ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 8.

⁵⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 363, will of John Fitchett, 28 Sept. 1761-8 Dec. 1761.

⁶⁰ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 26, 1761-65, p. 24.

⁶¹ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills 13, 1689-98, p. 286.

⁶² Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1725-38, pp. 79-80.

⁶³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 17, 1719-22, p. 84.

⁶⁴ Mihalyka, *Loose Papers...*, p. 244.

⁶⁵ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 17, 1719-22, p. 87.

⁶⁶ Northampton Co. Suit, Westcote vs. Roberts, pack 33.

⁶⁷ Northampton Co. Deeds &c 1750-63, pp. 259-60.

⁶⁸ Mihalyka, *Loose Papers...*, p. 244.

⁶⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1750-54, p. 483.

⁷⁰ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 195.

⁷¹ A number of interpretations regarding the marriages and children of Lettice⁴ Richards, based on the stated relationships in her will, are possible. The identifications presented here appear to be the most likely. She was also the mother of a daughter Hamutel by Jeremiah Townsend. In May 1729 Jeremiah Townsend was “summoned to answer the presentment of the Grand Jury for leaving his wife and living with a whore. It appearing to the Court that he lived incontinently with Lettice Hallett, it was ordered that he give bond of £50 not to cohabit with Lettice or dwell on that plantation where she lives after his crop now in the ground is finished” (Mihalyka, *Loose Papers...*, pp. 201-02). Jeremiah Townsend left will, 12 April 1730-9 June 1730 (Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 238, leaving to Hamutel Townsend Hallett 240 acres on the south side of Assateague Creek in Somerset Co., Md., one shilling each to a son and daughter, and the residue of his estate to Lettice Hallett. Hamutel married (1) John Johnson, by whom she had children John and Peggy, (2) Dixon Knight, named as “son” in the will of Lettice Hallett, who left will 17 Dec. 1754-14 Oct. 1755 (Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p. 130), by whom she had a daughter Susannah, and (3), (bond 22) Oct. 1758, Henry Knight (Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 66; Northampton Co. Loose papers, pack 49).

⁷² First four named in the will of William Hallett; William and Frances, named in the will of Lettice Hallett were presumably posthumous twins.

⁷³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 18, p. 337. Since Mashman is the only child for whom there was guardianship, it is possible she was a child of an earlier marriage of William Hallett.

⁷⁴ Northampton Co. Deed Bk. 18, 1733-50, pp. 271-72.

⁷⁵ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, 1748-51, p. 172.

⁷⁶ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 48.

⁷⁷ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 28, 1771-78, p. 348.

⁷⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 18, 1722-29, p. 311.

⁷⁹ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 148.

⁸⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 113.

⁸¹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1697-1703, p. 64.

⁸² Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1729-37, p. 432.

⁸³ Accomack Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-29, pp. 288-89, deed of gift, 21 Nov. 1719, from Henry⁴ to his son Arthur Armitrader for 170 acres given him by his father-in-law Edward Hitchins.

⁸⁴ Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1752-57, p. 271.

⁸⁵ Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1692-1715, p. 190.

⁸⁶ Edwards, *op. cit.*, p. 227.

⁸⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 186.

⁸⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 21, 1746-48, p. 336.

⁸⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 487.

⁹⁰ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, p. 424.

⁹¹ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 33, 1976-1800, p. 253.

⁹² Perhaps Catherine Caple who consented for marriage of a daughter in July 1798.

⁹³ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 463. On 13 Nov. 1750, on the motion of Lettice Hallett, it was ordered that the dower of Mary Knight, widow of John, in lands and tenements be laid off (Order Bk. 22, p. 281).

⁹⁴ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 252.

⁹⁵ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 24, pp. 126, 213.

⁹⁶ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 371.

⁹⁷ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 252.

⁹⁸ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1732-1744/5* (Eastville, Va., 2000), p. 157.

⁹⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-83, p. 161.

¹⁰⁰ Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 81.

¹⁰¹ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1990), p. 10.

¹⁰² Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-72, p. 624.

¹⁰³ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1768-69, p. 47.

¹⁰⁴ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1819-21, p. 387.

¹⁰⁵ Gordon Warren Godwin Chesser, *The Godwin Ancestry* (Utica, N.Y., 1972), p. 165.

¹⁰⁶ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1777-80, p. 514.

¹⁰⁷ Accomack Co. Wills 1794-96, p. 71.

¹⁰⁸ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1824-27, p. 432.

¹⁰⁹ Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 255.

¹¹⁰ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1798-1800, p. 373.

¹¹¹ Accomack Co. Wills 1761-67, p. 148.

¹¹² Accomack Co. Wills 1777-80, p. 20.

¹¹³ Augusta Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 171.

¹¹⁴ Augusta Parish Vestry Book, p. 377.

¹¹⁵ Monongalia Co., W.Va., Personal property tax list, 1783. He was not charged for poll tax.

¹¹⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Arthur Trader, S.30169.

¹¹⁷ Monongalia Co., W.Va., Order Bk. 3, p. 82.

¹¹⁸ *Ibid.*; Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck, *Virginia's Colonial Soldiers* (Baltimore, 1988), pp. 144,203-04. His pension declaration detailed service each summer and a pension was granted, but upon investigation the claim was judged to be fraudulent. Witnesses declared he was a man of infamous character and not to be relied on but his second declaration to the special agent, 2 Aug. 1834, tends to support service under Capt. Morgan at Coburn's Fort, 1776, and at Pricket's Fort on Monongahela, 1777, at the mouth of Yellow Creek under Capt. James Neale, 1779, and at Kern's Fort, 1782, and Pricket's Fort, 1783, under Morgan, although the federal government did not recognize these services as qualifying for a pension.

¹¹⁹ Bockstruck, *op. cit.*, p. 144.

¹²⁰ Accomack Co. Wills 1761-67, p. 685.

¹²¹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 234.

- ¹²² Accomack Co. Wills 1788-94, p. 381.
- ¹²³ Bockstruck, *op. cit.*, pp. 45, 47-51, 129, 131-32, 134.
- ¹²⁴ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1735-63, p. 445.
- ¹²⁵ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1784-87, p. 111.
- ¹²⁶ Edwards, *op. cit.*, pp. 195-97.
- ¹²⁷ Accomack Co. Wills 1784-87, p. 99.
- ¹²⁸ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1806-09, p. 471.
- ¹²⁹ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1794-96, p. 31.
- ¹³⁰ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1793-96, p. 411.

GRAVES¹

+* 1. THOMAS¹ GRAVES came to Virginia in the *Mary and Margaret* and is listed among those arriving in the second supply, 1608.² Shortly after his arrival, while on an exploring expedition, he was taken captive by the Indians who held him in Opecancanough's town subject to an uncertain fate when a timely rescue was effected by Ensign Thomas Savage.³

An undated letter from Governor Yeardley to Sir Edwin Sandys concerning Smythe's (Southampton) Hundred, written after 29 April 1619, recites circumstances of the affair between Capt. William Epes, Commander, and Capt. Stallings in which the latter was slain and the former placed under arrest, and states "I have entreated Capt. Graves, an Antient officer of this Co[mpa]ny to take charge of the people and the workes."⁴ Capt. Graves was sent as one of two representatives from Smythe's Hundred to the first Representative Legislative Assembly which convened at Jamestown, 30 July 1619.⁵

As a member of the Virginia Company, Capt. Graves had agreed to transport 100 persons to Virginia and accordingly was allowed a patent for land, 20 Nov. 1622.⁶ His grant for 200 acres "on the Easterne side of the Shoare of the bay of Chesepeacke [Eastern Shore] and abutting Southerly on the Land of Cap' Henry Fleete" is of record, 14 March 1628/9, and recites that the land was due him "by vertue of an Adventure" of £25 paid to "Sir Thomas Smith, late Tresurer for the Company of Virginia."⁷ A tract of 100 acres due to Capt. Thomas Grayes "for his pergonal] devident as being an Ancient Planter" was assigned to Capt. Thomas Purifye 29 Feb. 1631.⁸

Capt. Graves, referred to as Esquire in the Accomack-Northampton County court records, was appointed commander of the "Plantation of Accawmacke" by the General Court, 8 Feb. 1627/8,⁹ and headed the list of commissioners at the first extant court of record held for Accawmack, 7

Jan. 1633/4. He served as Burgess to the Assembly, 1630 and 1632, and was a member of the first vestry of the parish, 14 Sept. 1635.¹⁰ His death occurred between Nov. 1635, when he was witness to a deed, and 5 Jan. 1635/6, when suit was entered against a “servant to Mrs. Graves.”¹¹

Thomas¹ Graves married Katherine who, with his two sons, came to Virginia after 1616, as is shown in a patent granted to John², 9 Aug. 1637, reciting that the 600 acres granted to him in Elizabeth City was “due... in Right of descent from his Father Thomas Graves, whoe transported at his owne proper costs... himselfe, Katherine Graves his wife, John Graves the pattentee and Thomas Graves, Junr. and eight persons.”¹² Mrs. Graves was living at the “Old Plantation,” 20 May 1636.¹³

Issue: 2. JOHN²; 3. THOMAS²; 4. ANN²; 5. VERLINDA²; 6. KATHERINE²; 7. FRANCIS².

2. JOHN² GRAVES (Thomas¹), born by 1605, was in Accawmack by 19 Feb. 1634/5 when he sued John Parramore.¹⁴ He owned 600 acres in Elizabeth City, as before stated, and to this land, which lay at the headwaters of Back River adjacent to York County, he subsequently added in two patents, 15 May 1638 and 29 May 1639, some 350 acres.¹⁵ His death was noted 30 April 1640 when William Parry (Perry) of Kecoughtan gave bond to indemnify his former administrators William Cotten, William Stone and Capt. Roper.¹⁶ The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 8. RALPH³; 9. WILLIAM³; 10. THOMAS³; 11. Sarah³, married, by 29 July 1661,¹⁷ Thomas Dipnall, a planter near Skimino Creek in Marston Parish¹⁸ who was Burgess from James City County, 1654,¹⁹ by 1664 had left Virginia and in 1667 was a merchant of London;²⁰ 12. (DAUGHTER)³.

3. THOMAS² GRAVES (Thomas¹), planter of Timberneck Creek, Abingdon Parish, Gloucester, first patented land in that county 20 March 1657/8, being 55 acres “about a mile from Timberneck Creek” and 240 acres in a swamp “betwixt Seaverne & the Indian Path.”²¹ On 2 March 1656/7 he acquired 300 acres in Westmoreland County²² and, 20 March 1661/2, 700 acres in Lancaster County on Corotoman River, which he sold, 14 May 1662, to John Edwards, chirurgeon.²³ On 6 March 1674/5 Governor

Berkeley confirmed to “Thomas and Jeffrey Graves, son of Thomas Graves, dec’d, 440 acres in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester, near the dwelling house of said Jeffrey... due unto said Thomas and Jeffrey by the last will and testament of their dec’d father Thomas Graves, Sr.”²⁴ The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 13. THOMAS³; 14. JEFFREY³; 15. (perhaps) WILLIAM³.

4. ANN² GRAVES (Thomas¹), who deposed 5 Nov. 1662 that she was aged 42,²⁵ married successively three ministers of Hungar’s Parish, Accawmack. She married (1), before 10 July 1637, the Rev. William Cotton, who on that date patented land in right of his wife Ann² Graves.²⁶ He left will, Aug. 1640-29 Dec. 1646, naming “Brethrin-in-Lawe Capt. William Stone and Capt. William Roper” as overseers.²⁷

She married (2), by 1642, the Rev. Nathaniel Eaton who came to Virginia from Massachusetts where in 1638 he had become the first master of the school that later became Harvard University.²⁸ In 1642 he assigned land at Hungar’s Creek due him by right of intermarriage with the “widdowe and relict of William Cotton, Clerke”²⁹ and by 1647 he had left the colony.³⁰

She married (3), as his (2) wife, the Rev. Francis Doughty, with whom Ann entered into a marriage contract, 8 June 1657.³¹ He was formerly minister of Boxwell, Leighterton and Rangeworthy in Gloucestershire, and minister at Taunton, Mass., New York, and Flushing, Long Island.³² He entered into an agreement with the commissioners and housekeepers of the Lower Parish of Northampton County, 28 Feb. 1654/5, and they accepted him as their minister.³³ By Oct. 1659 he had moved to Charles Co., Md., and by April 1662 to Rappahannock County where Doughty was minister of Sittenbourne and South Farnham parishes, 1662-68.³⁴ In 1668 John Catlett and Humphrey Booth referred to his “nonconformity & Scandalous living” in a petition to the Governor and on 13 March 1669/70, stating that he wished to “Transport myself out of the Colony of Virginia into some other country and clymate that may prove more favorable to my aged, infirm & decayed Body,” Doughty conveyed to Richard Boughton of Charles Co., Md., 200 acres on the Rappahannock River for the use of his wife Anne, she being “unwilling to Depart the s^d country, shee finding the

same Best agreeing with her health, Besides her loathness and unwillingness to Bid Farewell to her more Deare & Beloved children, and to her Beloved kindred & Relacons, all or least most of them Residing in the s^d Colony of Virginia and in the Neighboring province of Maryl'd.”³⁵

She moved from thence to Charles Co., Md., where her will, 26 Dec. 1682-18 July 1683,³⁶ named six of her eight grandchildren and her deceased son Samuel³ Eaton.

Issue: (by 1) [COTTON] 16. VERLINDA³; 17. (Child)³, died in infancy; 18. (Child)³, died in infancy; (by 2) [EATON] 19. Samuel³, lived at “Eaton’s Delight,” Charles Co., Md., left will dated April 1681;³⁷ 20. Nathaniel³, named by Verlinda³ (Cotton) Burdett as brother in her deed of gift to her Burdett children, 24 June 1668.³⁸

5. VERLINDA² GRAVES (Thomas¹) married, before 1640, Capt. William Stone, who came to Virginia, 1628, as agent for his uncle Thomas Stone, and was commissioner of Accawmack, 1633, vestryman of Hungar’s Parish, 1635, and sheriff of Northampton County, 1646. He moved to Maryland about 1648 and in Aug. 1648 was commissioned Lieutenant Governor of that colony. It was during his administration that the Maryland Act of Toleration was passed. Deprived of office briefly in 1652 by Lord Baltimore’s Puritan opponents, he was restored to his office and continued until 1654 when replaced by a board of ten commissioners who governed Maryland in the name of Parliament. In 1655 he fought an unsuccessful battle against the Commonwealth’s Puritan supporters and on the restoration of Lord Baltimore’s authority in 1658 he was named a member of the Council and served as justice of the Provincial Court.³⁹ His will, 3 Dec. 1659-21 Dec. 1660,⁴⁰ named his wife and children and “brother Sprigg,” the husband of Katherine² Graves. The will of Verlinda², 3 March 1674/5-13 July 1675,⁴¹ named two of her children.

Issue: [STONE]⁴² 21. THOMAS³; 22. Richard³, bequeathed by his father 500 acres of “Nangemy Manor,” died before 11 June 1667 when his brother John was granted administration on his estate;⁴³ 23. JOHN³; 24. ELIZABETH³; 25. Mathew³, bequeathed 500 acres of “Nangemy,” deposed, 29 Jan. 1695/6, he was aged 38;⁴⁴ 26. MARY³; 27. Katherine³.

6. KATHERINE² GRAVES (Thomas¹) married (1) William Roper, lieutenant and captain of militia, justice of Accawmack, 1637, and Burgess from Accawmack, 1637, and from Northampton, 1644.⁴⁵ He died between 28 Aug. 1650, when he attended court as a justice, and 30 Dec. 1650 when Mrs. Kathryne Roper, the relict of Capt. William Roper, deceased, was mentioned.⁴⁶ She married (2) Thomas Sprigg, who deposed 14 Oct. 1665 he was aged 35 and 17 Sept. 1694 he was aged 64.⁴⁷ He was a justice of Northampton County, 1655,⁴⁸ and as Lieft. Thomas Sprigge signed the Northampton engagement to recognize the Parliamentary government of England, 26 July 1653.⁴⁹ He shortly afterward moved to Maryland where he was justice of Calvert County, 1658-74, and sheriff, 1664-65,⁵⁰ and later resided in Prince George's County, where he left will 9 May 1704-9 Dec. 1704.⁵¹ Katherine² died before 1 Sept. 1668 when he married (2) Eleanor Nuttall.⁵²

Issue: (by 1) [ROPER] 28. William³, given a calf in the will of his godfather William Burdett, 22 July 1643;⁵³ 29. Verlinda³, to whom her mother, on the eve of her (2) marriage, made a deed of gift, 1 March 1650/l;⁵⁴ (by2) [SPRIGG] 30. SARAH³; 31. THOMAS³.

7. FRANCIS² GRAVES (Thomas¹), born about 1630, mentioned as "orphant of Capt. Tho. Graves," 28 Nov. 1642,⁵⁵ settled in Rappahannock County where he patented 714 acres "on the south side of the River upon the branch of Gilson's Creek," 10 Oct. 1672.⁵⁷ He married, by 28 Nov. 1678, Jane _____, a widow, and that date deeded cattle "to her three children... John and Jane Moguffe and Elizabeth Davenport," according to a "verbal promise to my now wife Jane before marriage."⁵⁸ He died by 5 Aug. 1691 when a court order mentioned "the plantation of the widow Graves... between Hoskins and Gilsons pocoson."⁵⁹ His widow married (4) John Doughty of Essex County who, 2 May 1694, "by reason of an intermarriage between me and the widow Graves, do give unto the three children of Francis Graves, namely: Francis, Richard and Thomas Graves" certain cattle.⁶⁰

Issue:⁶¹ 32. FRANCIS³; 33. RICHARD³; 34. THOMAS³.

8. RALPH³ GRAVES (John², Thomas¹), born about 1625, married, by 1652,⁸ Rachel¹ Croshaw (see CROSHAW), daughter of Maj. Joseph Croshaw of York County who, 26 Dec. 1654, "out of naturall affection" conveyed to Ralph³ and Rachael Graves "the espoused of the said Ralph," 1000 acres in New Kent County on the south side of the Mattaponi River.⁶² On 25 Feb. 1666/7 Ralph³ was granted a certificate for 1500 acres for the transportation of thirty persons.⁶³ He died 9 May 1667⁶⁴ leaving will 5 May 1667-2 July 1667.⁶⁵ His widow married (2) Richard Barnes and died 20 April 1669.⁶⁶

Issue: 35. RALPH⁴; 36. William⁴, born 2 March 1666/7;⁶⁷ 37. Ann⁴, buried 9 March 1668/9; 38. Mary⁴, buried 12 Sept. 1668; 39. (probably) Martha⁴, died 27 Dec. 1666.⁶⁸

9. WILLIAM³ GRAVES (John², Thomas¹) owned land in York County by 1652 and patented 80 acres there, 3 Oct. 1655.⁶⁹ He died before 24 Aug. 1675 when 33. Ralph⁴ Graves entered his claim, as next heir, to the plantation his uncle William Graves died possessed of.⁷⁰ He probably married Ann, named as a headright with him in a patent issued 28 Aug. 1658.⁷¹

Issue: 40. Ann⁴, died by 10 April 1668.⁷²

10. THOMAS³ GRAVES (John², Thomas¹) owned land in York County adjacent to that of his brother William³, 1652, and with Elizabeth, probably his wife, witnessed a deed in York Hampton Parish, York County, 1695.⁷³

Issue:⁷⁴ 41. JOHN³.

12. (DAUGHTER)³ GRAVES (John², Thomas¹) married Grenther, as is shown in an item in the settlement of the estate of Ralph³: "to pd. his sister Grenther by Mr. Dipnall."⁷⁵

Issue: [GRENTHER] 42. William⁴, died by 7 Sept. 1667.⁷⁶

13. THOMAS³ GRAVES (Thomas², Thomas¹) married Mary.

Issue:⁷⁷ 43. JOHN⁴; 44. Robert⁴, baptized 14 Feb. 1682/3; 45. Mary⁴, baptized 19 Aug. 1685.

14. JEFFREY³ GRAVES (Thomas², Thomas¹) married Dorothy.

Issue:⁷⁸ 46. Elizabeth⁴, born 15 May 1681; 47. Jeffrey⁴, born 29 May 1683; 48. Sarah⁴, baptized 1 July 1688.

15. WILLIAM³ GRAVES (Thomas², Thomas¹) married Mary.

Issue:⁷⁹ 48. John⁴, baptized 2 Dec. 1686, died in infancy; 50. William⁴, baptized 29 April 1688; 51. John⁴, baptized 5 Jan. 1689/90.

16. VERLINDA³ COTTON (Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) married (1) Thomas Burdett, with whom she entered into a marriage contract 1 Sept. 1658.⁸⁰ He was living 28 Nov. 1667 but died before 2 March 1667/8 when administration on his estate was granted to Virlinda Burdett, the relict.⁸¹ On 24 June 1668, before her “intended marriage” to (2) Richard Boughton, Verlinda³ made a deed of gift to her children by her (1) husband, naming them.⁸²

Richard Boughton was commissioned Provincial Secretary, member of the Council and judge of the Provincial Court, 17 May 1666, and on 23 Dec. 1667 was named clerk of Charles Co., Md., serving until 1669. He was a member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Charles County, 1669, was clerk of the Upper House, 1674-76, and of Anne Arundel County, 1674-82, deputy commissary of the General Court, and was again clerk of Charles County, 1682-1689/90, but his opposition to the Revolution of 1689 virtually terminated his political career.⁸³ He married (2), by March 1694, Honor, and died before 29 June 1706 when Samuel Boughton was granted administration of his estate.⁸⁴

Issue: (by 1) [BURDETT] 52. ELIZABETH⁴; 53. Frances⁴, married probably Col. Charles Ashton of Westmoreland County; 54. Parthenia⁴, left will 17 Feb. 1697/8-13 March 1697/8, Charles Co., Md.;⁸⁵ 55. Sarah⁴, married 10. Gerard³ Fowke (see THOROWGOOD); by (2) [BOUGHTON] 56. Samuel⁴, whose estate inventory, 29 June 1714, was signed by Katherine Thomas and Virlinda Boughton as nearest kin;⁸⁶ 57. Verlinda⁴; 58. Katherine⁴, married Benony Thomas who left will 10 Oct. 1711-25 Feb. 1713/4, Charles Co., Md.;⁸⁷ 59. Mary⁴.

21. THOMAS³ STONE (Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) was named as eldest son and executor in his father’s will and was a commissioner of Charles Co., Md., 1661. He married Mary and left will 24 April 1676-5 Oct.

1676.⁸⁸ His widow married (2) John Blackfan who in his will, 31 Jan. 1676/7-12 March 1676/7, named William and Richard Stone,⁸⁹ and (3) Joseph Manning.

Issue: [STONE]⁹⁰ 60. Richard⁴, under 18 in 1676; 61. WILLIAM⁴.

23. JOHN³ STONE (Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) chose his brother-in-law William Calvert as his guardian, 5 June 1667,⁹¹ was a merchant and planter, justice of Charles Co., Md., 1670-94 and 1697, coroner, and sheriff, 1694-97, Indian interpreter, 1679, vestryman of Nanjemoy Parish, and member of the Associators' Convention of Charles County, 1689-92, and of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1678-88.⁹² He married (1) Elizabeth, (2), and (3), 1684, Eleanor Bayne, who was aged 6 in 1673 and 17 when she married, daughter of Walter and Eleanor Bayne. He left will 17 Sept. 1697-10 Aug. 1698.⁹³ His widow married (2), about 18 months after the death of her (1) husband, Hugh Tears, who left 300 acres to Eleanor and Elizabeth Stone in his will, 23 Jan. 1699/1700-20 Feb. 1699/1700,⁹⁴ and (3), 22 June 1700, John Beale.⁹⁵

Issue: [STONE]⁹⁶ (by 1) 62. THOMAS⁴; 63. John⁴, left will 27 Jan. 1702/3-1 June 1703;⁹⁷ (by 2) 64. MATTHEW⁴; (by 3) 65. Walter⁴, died young;⁹⁸ 66. Eleanor⁴; 67. Elizabeth⁴.

24. ELIZABETH³ STONE (Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) was named as "eldest daughter" in her father's will. She married 23. *William³ Calvert*.

Issue: see CALVERT.

24. MARY³ STONE (Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), born 1642, married (1) _____ Thomas and (2), by 10 March 1674/5,⁹⁹ Col. Robert Doyne who died 23 July 1689.¹⁰⁰ He was sheriff of Charles Co., Md., at the time of his death. He married (2) Anne Burford, who married (2) George Plater,¹⁰¹ and (3) John Rousby.

Issue: (by 2) [DOYNE]¹⁰² 68. Wharton⁴, died beyond the seas, under age; 69. William⁴, died under age; 70. SARAH⁴; 71. VERLINDA⁴; 72. Eleanor⁴, died 1705; 73. MARY⁴.

30. SARAH³ SPRIGG (Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married (1), by 20 Jan. 1680/1 when she consented to the sale of land to William Digges,¹⁰³ John Pearce, and (2) Enoch Coombs of Prince George's Co., Md., who died

before 10 March 1726/7 when the inventory of his estate was made.¹⁰⁴ She survived him and died before 15 Dec. 1736 when the inventory of her estate was made.¹⁰⁵

Issue: (by 1) [PEARCE] 74. JOHN⁴; 75. SARAH⁴.

31. THOMAS³ SPRIGG (Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) was born about 1665. On 31 Oct. 1707 Charles Calvert of Stafford County, son of William and Elizabeth³ (Stone) Calvert, appointed his "well beloved cousin Mr. Thomas Sprigg of Prince George's County," Md., to convey land for him.¹⁰⁶ Thomas³ was a merchant and planter at "Nottingham," justice of Prince George's County, 1697-1704, vestryman of Queen Anne's Parish, representative in the Maryland Assembly, 1712-15, and was major and lieutenant colonel of militia.¹⁰⁷ He married Margaret, daughter of Edward and Honor Marriott [Mariartee] of Anne Arundel Co., Md.,¹⁰⁸ who survived him and on whose estate Osborn⁴ Sprigg was granted administration 27 Nov. 1739.¹⁰⁹

Issue: [SPRIGG]¹¹⁰ 76. THOMAS⁴; 77 EDWARD⁴; 78. OSBORN⁴; 79. PRISCILLA⁴; 80. MARGARET⁴; 81. ELEANOR⁴; 82. ELIZABETH⁵.

32. FRANCIS³ GRAVES (Francis², Thomas¹), probably born in Rappahannock County, lived most of his life in Essex where he is mentioned, 8-9 Sept. 1709, as of South Farnham Parish when he sold 125 acres in St. Ann's Parish.¹¹¹ His will, 25 June 1746-18 Oct. 1748,¹¹² named his wife Anne and children.

Issue: 83. WILLIAM⁴; 84. CLARA⁴; 85. Jane⁴; 86. Ann⁴; 87. ELIZABETH⁴; 88. Mary⁴.

33. RICHARD³ GRAVES (Francis², Thomas¹) had left Essex County by 1714, at which time he probably was engaged in coastwise trade for, about 1708, he had purchased a one-half partnership in a sloop from Francis Shackleford.¹¹³ Presumably, he is identical with the Richard Graves who was taxed for the first time in Craven Precinct, N.C., in 1715¹¹⁴ and who in his will, 11 April 1730-16 Sept. 1730,¹¹⁵ mentions Richard and Francis, sons of "Thomas Graves my Brother in Virginia." He represented Craven Precinct in the North Carolina Assembly, 1726.¹¹⁶ He married Hannah (Kent) Smithwick Green, daughter of Thomas and Ann Kent and

widow of John Smithwick and Farnifold Green, who was born 10 May 1673 and survived him.¹¹⁷

Issue: 89. THOMAS⁴; 90. MARY⁴.

34. THOMAS³ GRAVES (Francis², Thomas¹), born about 1684, remained in Essex County and married, about 1708, Elizabeth Moody, born 1690, daughter of John and Mary Moody of Essex,¹¹⁸ who relinquished her dower right, 19 June 1739, in land deeded by her husband.¹¹⁹ Thomas³ died by 15 Feb. 1742/3 when John Graves obtained administration on his estate.¹²⁰

Issue: 91. John⁴, administrator of Thomas³ and presumed to be a son; 92. RICHARD⁴; 93. FRANCIS⁴

35. RALPH⁴ GRAVES (Ralph³, John², Thomas¹), aged 17 by 13 April 1672,¹²¹ married his first cousin 21. *Unity⁴ White* (see CROSHAW), who qualified, 25 June 1694, as one of the administrators of his estate,¹²² married (2), by 24 Jan. 1694/5,¹²³ Thomas Cripps, and died 1695.¹²⁴

Issue:¹²⁵ 94. RALPH⁵; 95. HENRY⁵; 96. (SON)⁵.

41. JOHN⁴ GRAVES (Thomas³, John², Thomas¹), born about 1667, was of Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen County, 6 May 1704, when he bought 100 acres from John Claiborne, and, 23 Jan. 1705/6, when he bought another 400 acres of marsh land,¹²⁶ and of Spotsylvania County, 7 June 1737, when he petitioned to be levy free.¹²⁷ He married.

Issue: (possibly) 97. THOMAS⁵; 98. JOHN⁵.

43. JOHN⁴ GRAVES (Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹), baptized 25 Jan. 1677/8, is probably the John Graves, Jr., of King William County who on 2 March 1712/3 purchased about 60 acres with marsh and sunken ground known as Little Island in New Kent County from William Smith who secured an Act of Assembly to break the entail and confirm the sale.¹²⁸ He married Rebeckah ____.

Issue: 99. JOHN⁵.

52. ELIZABETH⁴ BURDETT (Verlinda³ Cotton, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) married (1) John Hamilton of Charles Co., Md., who proved his right to land for his own transporation to Maryland, 14 Oct. 1674¹²⁹ and

died intestate before 4 April 1684,¹³⁰ and (2) 8. *Richard⁴ Chandler* (see THOROWGOOD).

Issue: (by 1) [HAMILTON] 100. JOHN⁵; 101. ALEXANDER⁵.

61. WILLIAM⁴ STONE (Thomas³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), of "Poynton Manor," deposed, 1 Aug. 1721, he was aged 55 and, 28 Oct. 1726, he was aged about 60.¹³¹ He was licensed to practice law, 1690, was clerk of indictments of Charles Co., Md., 1699-1704, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1704-07, justice of Charles County, 1715-29, and vestryman of Nanjemoy Parish,¹³² and left will 17 April 1730-12 Aug. 1731.¹³³ He married Theodosia Wade, who left will June 1747-25 March 1749.¹³⁴

Issue: [STONE] 102. William⁵, deposed, 2 May 1727, he was aged 37,¹³⁵ died before 4 Dec. 1727 when the inventory of his estate was made,¹³⁶ 103. THOMAS⁵; 104. MARY⁵; 105. Richard⁵, died by Oct. 1782 when his heirs agreed John Matthews should be his administrator;¹³⁷ 106. VERLINDA⁵; 107. Theodosia⁵, left will 21 May 1773-9 June 1773,¹³⁸ married, as his (2) wife, Francis Meek, Sr., of Charles Co., Md., who left will 25 March 1765-11 May 1765;¹³⁹ 108. PRECIOUS⁵; 109. BETHIA⁵.

62. THOMAS⁴ STONE (John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) deposed 1 Aug. 1721 he was aged 44.¹⁴⁰ He was a justice of Charles Co., Md., 1712-27, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1715,¹⁴¹ and left will 25 May 1727-7 Nov. 1727.¹⁴² He married (1) Martha Hoskins, daughter of Col. Philip Hoskins, and (2) Katherine, who left will 31 Oct. 1750-4 Feb. 1750/1.¹⁴³

Issue: [STONE]¹⁴⁴ (by 1) 110. THOMAS⁵; 111. DAVID⁵; 112. Ann⁵, married 36. *Roger⁶ Fowke* (see THOROWGOOD); 113. MARY⁵.

64. MATTHEW⁴ STONE (John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), of "Poynton Manor," Charles Co., Md., deposed, 14 Feb. 1728/9, he was aged 49 and, 23 July 1745, he was aged 64.¹⁴⁵ He left will 7 Nov. 1748-10 Aug. 1750.¹⁴⁶ He married Rachel Smoot, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Barton) Smoot, who left will 8 Sept. 1756-6 Nov. 1758.¹⁴⁷

Issue: [STONE]¹⁴⁸ 114. Elizabeth⁵; 115. Ann⁵; 116. THOMAS⁵; 117. William⁵, private of Charles Co., Md., militia in the Revolutionary War,

taxpayer in Upper Durham Hundred, 1783; 118. BARTON⁵; 119. SAMUEL⁵; 120. JOHN⁵; 121. MATTHEW⁵.

70. SARAH⁴ DOYNE (Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹), named in will of Ann² (Graves) Cotton Eaton Doughty, 1682, was devised 600 acres, "Saturday's Work," at Piscataway by her father, and left will 16 April 1711-23 April 1711.¹⁴⁹ She married William Hutchison, born in Scotland, merchant and planter of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the Maryland Assembly, 1694-96, and then of Prince George's Co., Md., which he represented 1696-1700, justice and surveyor,¹⁵⁰ who left will 13 Dec. 1708-23 April 1711.¹⁵¹

Issue: [HUTCHISON] 122. John⁵, devised his father's inheritance of "Sangwhaire" in Ayrshire, Scotland, and given no estate in Maryland; 123. ANN⁵; 124. MARY⁵; 125. William⁵, left Maryland land; 126. ELIZABETH⁵; 127. George⁵, born after 1708.

71. VERLINDA⁴ DOYNE (Mary³ Stone, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 23 April 1741-1 11 Jan. 1741/2.¹⁵² She married (1) Samuel Taylor of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 16 Dec. 1706-3 Feb. 1706,¹⁵³ and (2) John Brown of Prince George's Co., Md.¹⁵⁴

Issue: (by 1) [TAYLOR] 127A. SAMUEL⁵.

73. MARY⁴ DOYNE (Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹), on whose petition, 14 Sept. 1697, being past the age of 14, William Dent and William Stone were admitted as her guardians,¹⁵⁵ left will 14 Dec. 1734-24 Jan. 1734/5.¹⁵⁶ She married, 1706, Nicholas Dawson, who resided at "Saturday's Work" and died before 27 June 1727 when Mary was granted administration on his estate.¹⁵⁷

Issue: [DAWSON] 128. JOHN⁵; 129. THOMAS⁵; 130. William⁵, under age in 1734, left part of "Spring Bank," Somerset Co., Md., which he, George Dawson and Samuel Taylor, of Prince George's Co., Md., sold 5 April 1739;¹⁵⁸ 131. GEORGE⁵; 132. NICHOLAS⁵.

74. JOHN⁴ PEARCE (Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), to whom his grandfather Thomas Sprigg deeded land 16 March 1700/1,¹⁵⁹ was living 22 Sept. 1727 when his mother gave him a Negro and cattle.¹⁶⁰

He married Martha Gaile, daughter of Edward Gaile,¹⁶¹ and perhaps as his (2) wife, Mary Evans.

Issue: [PEARCE]¹⁶² 133. JOHN⁵; 134. (perhaps) ELEANOR⁵; 135. RUTH⁵; 136. EDWARD⁵; 137. WILLIAM⁵; 138. THOMAS⁵; 139. Benjamin Notley⁵, of Frederick Co., Md., aged 48 in 1776.¹⁶³

75. SARAH⁴ PEARCE (Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 2 May 1755-28 May 1761,¹⁶⁴ naming children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren. She married (1), before 16 March 1700/1,¹⁶⁵ James Beall, son of Alexander and Margaret (Ramsay) Beall, baptized 5 Feb. 1652/3,¹⁶⁶ who came to Maryland in the early 1690s, resided in Prince George's Co., Md., and left will 21 Nov. 1723-10 July 1725,¹⁶⁷ and (2), before Nov. 1726,¹⁶⁸ Dr. John Haswell, who left will 12 Nov. 1746-11 April 1750.¹⁶⁹

Issue: (by 1) [BEALL]¹⁷⁰ 140. JOHN⁵; 141. JAMES⁵; 142. NATHANIEL⁵; 143. MARGARET⁵; 144. SARAH⁵; 145. Robert⁵, aged 10 in 1726, left will 22 April 1740-5 July 1740;¹⁷¹ 146. JOSEPH⁵; 147. Zephaniah⁵, aged 5 in 1726, died unmarried.

76. THOMAS⁴ SPRIGG (Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) died before 15 Nov. 1725 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.¹⁷² He was a justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1719-25. He married Margery Wight, daughter of John Wight, who married (2) Col. Joseph Belt and left will 29 June 1772-27 Sept. 1783.¹⁷³

Issue: [SPRIGG] 148. THOMAS⁵; 149. John⁵, born 26 Nov. 1716, living 1772; 150. EDWARD⁵; 151. ANN⁵; 152. MARY⁵.

77. EDWARD⁴ SPRIGG (Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) deposed 21 March 1747/8 he was aged 50 and 17 Sept. 1750 he was aged about 53,¹⁷⁴ and died 30 Nov. 1751,¹⁷⁵ leaving will 30 Nov. 1751-21 Feb. 1752.¹⁷⁶ He was a justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1727-31, presiding justice, 1747-51, justice of the Provincial Court, 1732, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1729-51, Speaker of the House, 1742-51, vestryman and churchwarden of Queen Anne's Parish, and colonel of militia.¹⁷⁷ He married (1), 26 April 1720,¹⁷⁸ Elizabeth Pile, daughter of Dr. Robert Pile,

and (2) Mary (Belt) Hall, born 24 Dec. 1722, daughter of Col. Joseph Belt and widow of Edward Hall, who married (3) Thomas Pindle.

Issue: [SPRIGG] (by 1) 153. Richard⁵, born 28 April 1721, possibly Dr. Richard Sprigg of Prince William County who died before 6 March 1781 when Edward Sprigg gave bond as his administrator,¹⁷⁹ married Elizabeth Wootten, daughter of Turner and Agnes (Chambers) Wootten, born 1724, buried 17 Jan. 1798; 154. EDWARD⁵; 155. JAMES⁵; 156. Thomas⁵, born 21 Feb. 1726/7; 157. ELIZABETH⁵; 158. GILBERT⁵; 159. Mary⁵, born 17 Aug. 173[]; 160. MARGARET⁵; (by 2) 161. Jacob⁵, of Prince George's Co., Md., left will 21 March 1770-13 April 1770;¹⁸⁰ 162. FREDERICK⁵; 163. LUCY BELT⁵.

78. OSBORN⁴ SPRIGG (Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) deposed 29 May 1745 he was aged 38,¹⁸¹ and died 7 Jan. 1749/50,¹⁸² leaving will 6 Jan. 1749/50-8 Feb. 1749/50.¹⁸³ He was a planter and merchant of "Northampton," Prince George's Co., Md., vestryman and churchwarden of Queen Anne's Parish, 1733-45, member from Prince George's County of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1739-44, commissioner to erect the town of Bladensburg, 1742, sheriff, 1747-50.¹⁸⁴ He married (1) Elizabeth¹⁸⁵ who died 1726/7, and (2), 11 July 1727, Rachel Belt, born 13 Dec. 1711, daughter of Col. Joseph Belt.¹⁸⁶

Issue: [SPRIGG] (by 1) 164. MARGARET⁵; (by 2)¹⁸⁷ 165. Lucy⁵, born 9 Jan. 1728/9, married Baruch Williams of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 20 April 1753-13 July 1753;¹⁸⁸ 166. Esther⁵, born 16 Feb. 1730/1, died 1749, married Thomas Bowie, who married (2) Hannah Lee and left will 3 May 1758-12 May 1758;¹⁸⁹ 167. RACHEL⁵; 168. Priscilla⁵, born 26 Sept. 1735, died before 1 Oct. 1788 when Osborn Sprigg gave bond as her administrator,¹⁹⁰ married, 28 Nov. 1762, Col. Barton Lucas, who was born 29 Jan. 1729/30;¹⁹¹ 169. JOSEPH⁵; 170. Elizabeth⁵; 171. Osborn⁵, married, 8 April 1779, Sarah Gantt, daughter of Thomas Gantt; 172. Gen. Thomas⁵, born 1747, died 13 Dec. 1809 in Washington Co., Md., ensign in the 6th Battalion of the Flying Camp, 1776, Register of Wills of Washington Co., Md., 1777-80, appointed lieutenant of Washington County, 1779, member

of Congress, 1793-97,¹⁹² married, 8 Feb. 1780 in Montgomery Co., Md.,¹⁹³ 415. Elizabeth⁶ Belt, who died 28 July 1808;¹⁹⁴ 173. Anne⁵.

79. PRISCILLA⁴ SPRIGG (Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married, 22 Aug. 1716,¹⁹⁵ Ralph Crabb, merchant of Prince George's Co., Md., vestryman of Queen Anne's Parish, 1716-34, churchwarden, 1730-31, justice, 1719-33, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1719-33,¹⁹⁶ who left will 14-15 Dec. 1733-8 March 1733/4.¹⁹⁷

Issue: [CRABB]¹⁹⁸ 174. SARAH⁵; 175. Thomas⁵, born 21 April 1719, married Elizabeth; 176. MARGARET⁵; 177. HENRY WRIGHT⁵; 178. Ralph⁵, born 29 Nov. 1724; 179. ELEANOR⁵; 180. Jeremiah⁵, born Oct. 1728, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 18 April 1773-7 April 1777,¹⁹⁹ married Lucy; 181. John⁵; 182. EDWARD⁵.

80. MARGARET⁴ SPRIGG (Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 13 Sept. 1755-26 Nov. 1755.²⁰⁰ She married (1), 26 Sept. 1717,²⁰¹ Francis King, on whose estate she gave bond as administratrix, 15 June 1726,²⁰² and (2), as his (2) wife, Richard Keene, merchant of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 25 May 1751-27 Aug. 1754.²⁰³

Issue: (by 1) [KING]²⁰⁴ 183. MARGARET⁵; 184. Thomas⁵, born 5 Nov. 1720, left will 18 Nov. 1754-20 March 1755,²⁰⁵ married Martha () Brooks; 185. CAVE⁵; 186. FRANCIS⁵.

81. ELEANOR⁴ SPRIGG (Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married, by 25 Jan. 1716/7, Henry Wright.²⁰⁶

Issue: [WRIGHT]²⁰⁷ 187. MARY⁵; 188. MARGARET⁵.

82. ELIZABETH⁴ SPRIGG (Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 25 Nov. 1781-17 Nov. 1787.²⁰⁸ She married (1) Josiah Wilson of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 9 Dec. 1726-14 March 1726/7,²⁰⁹ and (2), as his (3) wife, Turner Wootten, who resided at "Essington," Prince George's Co., Md., deposed, 20 April 1732, he was aged about 36,²¹⁰ was a merchant and planter, justice, 1732-39, sheriff, 1753-56, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1738-52, died 3 Nov. 1760,²¹¹ administration on his estate being granted, 25 Nov. 1760, to William Turner Wootten.²¹²

Issue: (by 1) [WILSON] 189. Henry⁵; 190. Martha⁵; 191. Margaret⁵; (by 2) [WOOTTEN] 192. Mary⁵, born 6 Nov. 1735;²¹³ 192A. WILLIAM TURNER⁵; 192B. Thomas Sprigg⁵, left will 11 Jan. 1789-30 Nov. 1789,²¹⁴ of "Discontent," Montgomery Co., Md., represented Frederick County in the Maryland Assembly, 1769-76, and Montgomery County, 1777, 1779-80, justice, vestryman of Prince George's Parish, married Mary Offutt, who was said to have been murdered;²¹⁵ 192C. Richard⁵; 192D. Singleton⁵, died 1 Nov. 1788,²¹⁶ left will 12 July 1788-17 Nov. 1788,²¹⁷ merchant of Queen Anne, Prince George's Co., Md.; 192E. John⁵, left will 27 Dec. 1773-22 Dec. 1774.²¹⁸

83. WILLIAM⁴ GRAVES (Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹), aged 53 when he took the oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777,²¹⁹ of Caroline County and, after 1771, of the part of Pittsylvania County which eventually became Franklin County, died before 6 Dec. 1809 when his estate was ordered appraised.²²⁰ He married Dorothy,²²¹

Issue:²²² 193. DAVID⁵; 194. JOHN⁵; 195. PEYTON⁵; 196. Francis⁵, died before Oct. 1797 when the inventory of his estate was returned,²²³ lieutenant and quartermaster of the North Carolina Line during the Revolutionary War, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, of Franklin County and later of Davidson Co., Tenn., whose land in Smith Co., Term., was sold, 17 Oct. 1812, by William⁶ and Peyton⁶;²²⁴ 197. WILLIAM⁵; 198. MARY⁵; 199. ANN⁵.

84. CLARA⁴ GRAVES (Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) married, before 1746, Capt. Aaron Higginbotham, Sr., son of John and Frances (Riley) Higginbotham, of Amherst County who left will 19 Sept. 1778-3 Oct. 1785.²²⁵

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]²²⁶ 200. FRANCES GRAVES⁵; 201. SAMUEL⁵; 202. MARY ANN⁵; 203. TAMIN⁵; 204. AARON⁵; 205. MARGARET⁵.

87. ELIZABETH⁴ GRAVES (Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) married, 21 Feb. 1750/1,²²⁷ Benjamin Higginbotham, son of John and Frances (Riley) Higginbotham, who left will 9 Feb. 1790-25 July 1791.²²⁸ They resided in Amherst County, first on 204 acres which he purchased from his

brother Moses on 30 April 1751 and sold 2 May 1761,²²⁹ and later patented several tracts there which he and Elizabeth sold 4 Oct. 1784.²³⁰ They moved to Elbert Co., Ga., where he had a grant of 239 acres, 17 Feb. 1795.²³¹

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]²³² 206. Ann⁵, perhaps the A. who married, 19 Dec. 1791,²³³ William Kilgoar; 207. Caleb⁵, died after 1811, of Elbert Co., Ga., married Mary Ann; 208. WILLIAM⁵; 209. JOSEPH⁵; 210. BENJAMIN⁵; 211. FRANCIS⁵.

89. THOMAS⁴ GRAVES (Richard³, Francis², Thomas¹) died about 1767, Craven Co., N.C. He married Sara Turner,²³⁴ who married (2) John Fonvielle.

Issue:²³⁵ 212. Richard⁵, of Craven Co., N.C, left will 3 May 1774-4 June 1774,²³⁶ married Ann, who married (2), (bond 24) May 1783,²³⁷ Charles Crawford; 213. Thomas⁵; 214. HANNAH⁵; 215. Elizabeth⁵; 216. MARY⁵; 217. Ann⁵; 218. Sarah⁵, died 1785-89, married Peter Butt Oram.²³⁸

90. MARY⁴ GRAVES (Richard³, Francis², Thomas¹) married, after 1730, Richard Nixon, who represented Craven County in the North Carolina Assembly, 1742-45,²³⁹ and left will 5 March 1745/6-June 1746.²⁴⁰

Issue: [NIXON] 219. Gartry⁵, daughter; 220. Mary⁵; 221. Richard⁵; 222. (Child)⁵, unborn 1746.

92. RICHARD⁴ GRAVES (Thomas³, Francis², Thomas¹), named in the will of his uncle Richard³ Graves, married Elizabeth,²⁴¹

Issue: 223. RICHARD⁵.

93. FRANCIS⁴ GRAVES (Thomas³, Francis², Thomas¹), named in the will of his uncle Richard³ Graves, is probably the Francis of Essex County who died 23 March 1792 in his 68th year,²⁴² leaving will 9 March 1792-16 April 1792.²⁴³ He married.

Issue: 224. FRANCIS⁵; 225. Luca⁵, married James Spearman, who sold the land inherited from her father, 10 Sept. 1794;²⁴⁴ 226. RICE⁵; 227. Betty⁵.

94. RALPH⁵ GRAVES (Ralph⁴, Ralph³, John², Thomas¹), of York County, left will 11 Feb. 1748/9-15 May 1749,²⁴⁵ married (1), by 1712,²⁴⁶ Mary Pinkethman, and (2) Elizabeth, who left will 3 Aug. 1760-May 1761.²⁴⁷

Issue: 228. William⁶, of York County, justice, sheriff, 1779, left will 19 Aug. 1781-17 June 1782,²⁴⁸ married Ann; 229. Henry⁶, unmarried, left will 16 May 1728-19 June 1758;²⁴⁹ 230. Richard⁶, of "Indian Fields," New Kent County, and of York and James City counties,²⁵⁰ died before 12 Jan. 1769,²⁵¹ married Dionysia; 231. Unity⁶, died 3 Dec. 1759,²⁵² William Hilliard; 232. Elizabeth⁶, married Stone; 233. (possibly) Ralph⁶, Jr.; 234. Richard Croshaw⁶, of New Kent County, died about 1799,²⁵³ married Elizabeth Valentine.

95. HENRY⁵ GRAVES (Ralph⁴, Ralph³, John², Thomas¹) patented 431, 400 and 400 acres in Hanover County, 26 June 1731,²⁵⁴ and died before Dec. 1749.²⁵⁵ He married (1) 26. *Mary⁴ Jones* (see CROSHAW) and (2) Mary [Williams?] who as of Hanover County purchased 174 acres in what became Mecklenburg County, 14 April 1763,²⁵⁶ sold one-half acre with her right to a water mill, 10 June 1765,²⁵⁷ and died after 1770.²⁵⁸

Issue: (by 1) see CROSHAW; (by 2) 236. Rachel⁶, born 30 Dec. 1734, died Dec. 1800 in Anson Co., N.C., or Chesterfield Co., S.C., married Benjamin Hendrick, born 3 June 1730, died 29 April 1818, of Mecklenburg County, Granville Co., N.C., and Chesterfield Co., S.C., captain in Revolutionary War, who married (2), aged 86, Sept. 1816, Sarah (____) Smith;²⁵⁹ 237. Sarah⁶, married, 3 Feb. 1754,²⁶⁰ Thomas Barnett, who moved to Granville Co., N.C., and left will 16 April 1779-May 1780;²⁶¹ 238. (possibly) Mary⁶, married John Christmas of Orange Co., N.C., who left will 11 Aug. 1783-Nov. 1783;²⁶² 239. William⁶, of Louisa County and later of Granville Co., N.C., left will April 1786-8 May 1786,²⁶³ married Mary; 240. Elijah⁶, tithable with his mother, 1764,²⁶⁴ of Bute Co., N.C., 1770,²⁶⁵ and later of Mecklenburg County, where he had land grants of 200 and 514 acres on Grassy Creek, 1 May 1784,²⁶⁶ murdered by his slaves,²⁶⁷ left will 7 Jan. 1798-8 April 1799,²⁶⁸ married Lucretia Lewis;²⁶⁹ 241. Henry⁶, of Granville Co., N.C., left will 12 July 1797-Aug. 1797,²⁷⁰ married

Rachel Chappell,²⁷¹ died after 24 Jan. 1803;²⁷² 242. John Williams⁶, of Hanover County, moved to Granville Co., N.C., 1761, left will 21 Dec. 1788-Feb. 1789,²⁷³ married Mary, who died after 25 Dec. 1802;²⁷⁴ 243. Elizabeth⁶, born 1751, died 1804, married Joshua Coffee, born 1745, died 1797, of Mecklenburg County, 1772.²⁷⁵

96. (SON)⁵ GRAVES (Ralph⁴, Ralph³, John², Thomas¹) married Elizabeth, who possibly married (2) William Townsend.²⁷⁶

Issue: 244. Thomas⁶, under 21 on 10 May 1767 when his mother gave bond to pay him £30 when of age,²⁷⁷ left will 4 June 1836-21 Jan. 1839,²⁷⁸ married (1) Sarah and (2), 6 March 1828,²⁷⁹ Henrietta Greenwood.

97. THOMAS⁵ GRAVES (John⁴, Thomas³, John², Thomas¹) deposed, 27 July 1747, he was aged above 55 years and, 19 March 1749/50, he was aged 60,²⁸⁰ and left will 17 Oct. 1767-6 June 1768.²⁸¹ He settled in Spotsylvania County before 3 Feb. 1725/6 when he purchased 170 acres.²⁸² He married (1) Eleanor, who joined him in a deed, 3-4 April 1758,²⁸³ and (2) Ann,²⁸⁴ who joined him in a deed, 25 Jan. 1760,²⁸⁵ and died before 15 Aug. 1782 when administration on her estate was granted to Rice Graves and an inventory of her estate was ordered made.²⁸⁶

Issue:²⁸⁷ (by 1) 245. John⁶, died 1792, of Caswell Co., N.C., member of North Carolina Assembly, married Isabella Lea; 246. Thomas⁶, left will 24 Oct. 1801-14 Dec. 1801,²⁸⁸ of Fayette Co., Ky., married Isabel Bartlett; 247. Rice⁶, died 1814,²⁸⁹ of Louisa County, married Sarah, died 1812; 248. David⁶, left will 9 Jan. 1808-8 Feb. 1808,²⁹⁰ of Shelby Co., Ky., married Agnes; 249. Richard⁶, of Fayette Co., Ky.; 250. Solomon⁶, left will 17 March 1784-17 Feb. 1785,²⁹¹ of Sussex County, married Sarah, who left will 26 June 1801-4 Feb. 1802;²⁹² 251. William⁶, left will 24 May 1790-Feb. 1791,²⁹³ of Hanover County, 1760, and later of Henry County, where, aged 53, he took the oath of allegiance in 1777,²⁹⁴ married Mary; 252. Susannah⁶, married William Pettus of Louisa County where he was captain of militia, 1772, and lieutenant colonel, 1778, later of Spotsylvania County, who left will 18 Sept. 1795-4 Sept. 1798;²⁹⁵ 253. Eleanor⁶, married, by 1747, Thomas Kimbrough; 254. (Daughter)⁶, married William Lea of Granville Co., N.C.; 255. (Daughter)⁶, married Thomas Pulliam; 256.

(Daughter)⁶, married John Spencer; 257. Mary⁶, married Campbell; 258. Jonathan⁶, died before 7 Nov. 1768 when a guardian was appointed for his son,²⁹⁶ married; 258A. Robert⁶.

98. JOHN⁵ GRAVES (John⁴, Thomas³, John², Thomas¹), of Spotsylvania County, died before 7 Dec. 1772.²⁹⁷ On 24 May 1729 as John Graves, Jr., of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, he exchanged 100 acres with Thomas Gambrill for 200 acres in Spotsylvania County.²⁹⁸ When he deeded 200 acres to his son Joseph on 31 May 1765, he retained the life interest of himself and his wife Frances.²⁹⁹ He married Frances.

Issue:³⁰⁰ 259. Thomas⁶, left will 11 Dec. 1788-codicil Feb. 1792-18 June 1792,³⁰¹ of Culpeper County, married Elizabeth; 260. James⁶, ensign of Culpeper County militia, 1763, left will 27 April 1781-21 May 1781;³⁰² 261. Joseph⁶, named as nephew in will of Thomas⁵, left will 12 May 1785-5 Sept. 1786,³⁰³ married (1) Sarah and (2) Frances Coleman, who moved to Fayette Co., Ky., and left will 22 April 1840-Jan. 1845;³⁰⁴ 262. John⁶, left will 17 Nov. 1798-5 March 1799,³⁰⁵ married Mary McGehee; 263. (probably) Elizabeth⁶, born 14 Feb. 1720, died Jan. 1826 in Green Co., Ky., married William Sandidge and moved to Albemarle County about 1755; 264. (probably) Ann⁶, married John McGehee of Louisa County who left will 2 Nov. 1798-14 Sept. 1801;³⁰⁶ 265. (perhaps) Frances⁶, married, as his (1) wife, Philip Bush of Caswell Co., N.C., who died about 1809.

99. JOHN⁵ GRAVES (John⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 10 Dec. 1712, died 30 March 1747,³⁰⁷ left will 30 March 1747-2 June 1747.³⁰⁸ He married, 20 Nov. 1732, Susanna Dicken, born 14 June 1714, who married (2) Henry Chiles (died 1763) and left will 8 March 1784-17 May 1784.³⁰⁹

Issue:³¹⁰ 266. Thomas⁶, born 14 Nov. 1733, left will 28 April 1809-22 March 1810,³¹¹ married Sarah Delaney; 267. Rebecca⁶, born 4 Sept. 1735, perhaps died young; 268. John⁶, born 19 Dec. 1737, died 8 Dec. 1825, captain of Culpeper County militia in Revolutionary War, moved to Boone Co., Ky., married, 30 Nov. 1760, Ann Rice, born 21 Nov. 1741, died 12 Nov. 1826; 269. Isaac⁶, born 2 Sept. 1741, left will 3 Nov. 1812-23 Feb. 1818,³¹² married (1) Mildred Mc Williams, (2) Elizabeth Cowherd, born 28

Nov. 1751, died 18 March 1791, and (3) Jemima Holladay, born 29 May 1754, died 5 Feb. 1836;³¹³ 270. Jemima⁶, born 21 March 1743/4, married, by 1764 when they sold land she inherited from her father,³¹⁴ James Chiles; 271. Edward⁶, born 19 Aug. 1746, left will 30 Dec. 1831-23 Feb. 1832,³¹⁵ married Sarah Rice.

100. JOHN⁵ HAMILTON (Elizabeth⁴ Burdett, Verlinda³ Cotton, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) chose Gerard Fowke as his guardian, 14 Sept. 1697³¹⁶ and left will 18 Nov. 1708-18 Feb. 1709.³¹⁷ He married Elizabeth Harrison, daughter of Richard Harrison.³¹⁸

Issue: [HAMILTON] 272. John⁶, died about 1734 unmarried; 273. Elizabeth⁶, died young.

101. ALEXANDER⁶ HAMILTON (Elizabeth⁴ Burdett, Verlinda³ Cotton, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) was a planter of Charles Co., Md., and left will 14 Jan. 1730/1-20 Feb. 1730/1.³¹⁹ He married, about 1708, Elizabeth Zacharia, who died about 1753.³²⁰

Issue: [HAMILTON]³²¹ 274. John⁶, deposed, 1762, he was aged 53,³²² died before 10 May 1769 when the inventory of his estate was made,³²³ served under Capt. Joshua Beall on an expedition to Fort Duquesne,³²⁴ married Sarah Stewart; 275. William⁶, left will 20 June 1771-10 Feb. 1773,³²⁵ planter of Charles Co., Md.; 276. James⁶, of Prince George's Co., Md., left will 20 May 1785-[Oct. 1785],³²⁶ married Mary Anne Coombs; 277. Patrick⁶, deposed 31 May 1762 he was aged 45,³²⁷ left will 20 Sept. 1790-22 Nov. 1790,³²⁸ married Anne Green, born 24 Jan. 1724,³²⁹ died 1814; 278. Mary⁶, left will 14 June 1777-30 July 1777.³³⁰ married John Stewart; 279. Samuel⁶, left will 8 March 1773-16 June 1773.³³¹ planter of Charles Co., Md., married Elizabeth Green, who married (2) Benjamin Notley Mitchell.

103. THOMAS⁵ STONE (William⁴, Thomas³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), of Charles Co., Md., deposed, 15 Dec. 1760, he was aged 64,³³² and died 1 April 1771 at Nanjemoy, Md., in his 75th year,³³³ leaving will 27 July 1770-4 Nov. 1771.³³⁴ He married Margery, who left will 7 Jan. 1773-10 June 1773.³³⁵

Issue: [STONE]³³⁶ 280. Mary⁶, born 10 Jan. 173[8/]9, left will 23 July 1795-26 Nov. 1795;³³⁷ 281. Verlinda⁶, born 25 Aug. 1740, married (1) James Smith and (2) William Jones; 282. Theodosia⁶, born 9 Aug. 1742, married William MacConchie; 282A. Margarey⁶, born 9 Jan. 1743[/4], married Smith; 283. William⁶, born 24 Aug. 1746.

104. MARY⁵ STONE (William⁴, Thomas³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) married Thomas Matthews of Charles Co., Md., who left will Jan. 1747/8-9 March 1748/9.³³⁸

Issue: [MATTHEWS]³³⁹ 284. Maximilian⁶, left will 31 Dec. 1770-2 March 1771,³⁴⁰ married Anne; 285. William⁶, died before 24 Feb. 1757 when the inventory of his estate was returned to court,³⁴¹ married Elizabeth Barnes, who married (2)* 12 March 1757, Thomas Reed Cooksey; 286. Thomas⁶, deputy clerk of Charles Co., Md., 1747, at age 15, later of Prince George's Co., Md., left will 24 June 1757-6 Feb. 1762;³⁴² 287. John⁶, married Ann Booker Meek; 288. Mary⁶, left will 18 June 1785-7 Feb. 1788,³⁴³ married, 28 April 1770,³⁴⁴ Andrew Grant, merchant of Boyds Hole, who left will 22 Jan. 1781-5 July 1781;³⁴⁵ 289. Theodosia⁶, left will 16 Nov. 1804-5 Dec. 1804,³⁴⁶ married John Short of "Belmont," Stafford County, who left will 7 Aug. 1763-9 July 1764.³⁴⁷

106. VERLINDA⁵ STONE (William⁴, Thomas³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 4 Dec. 1739-6 Feb. 1739/40.³⁴⁸ She married Capt. Joseph Harrison, son of Richard and Jane (Wade) Harrison, born 27 Oct. 1687, of Charles Co., Md., justice, 1712-27, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1715, 1722-26,³⁴⁹ who left will 24 Dec. 1726-5 May 1727.³⁵⁰

Issue: [HARRISON] 290. Richard⁶, left will 19 July 1776-16 Sept. 1780,³⁵¹ of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the 1742-54, justice, colonel of militia, married (1) Dorothy Hanson, born 1721, died 1752, and (2) Elizabeth (Dent) Penn, died 1781;³⁵² 291. Capt. Joseph Hanson⁶, left will 8 Oct. 1784-28 May 1785,³⁵³ justice of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the Maryland Assembly, 1768-80, vestryman of Durham Parish,³⁵⁴ married Mary; 292. Tabitha⁶, married 4. Rice⁴ Hooe (see HOOE); 293. William⁶, perhaps the William who deposed, 15 Dec. 1760, he was

aged 50 or thereabouts;³⁵⁵ 294. Elizabeth⁶, posthumous, left will 31 Jan. 1785-28 May 1785,³⁵⁶ married (1) 22. *Robert⁵ Dade* (see TOWNSHEND) and (2) Robert Mastin.

108. PRECIOUS⁵ STONE (William⁴, Thomas³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) married Jones.

Issue: [JONES]³⁵⁷ 294A. Verlinda⁶, married 21. *Baldwin⁵ Dade* (see TOWNSHEND); 294B. Mary⁶, left will 20 Feb. 1783-20 Dec. 1783,³⁵⁸ married Barnes.

109. BETHIA⁵ STONE (William⁴, Thomas³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) married Thomas Barnes of Charles Co., Md., who died before 15 Nov. 1745 when administration on his estate was granted to Henry Barnes, Jr.³⁵⁹

Issue: [BARNES]³⁶⁰ 295. Elizabeth⁶, died before 1767; 296. Verlinda⁶, left will 24 Oct. 1801-25 Jan. 1802,³⁶¹ married John Booker Meek, who left will 5 June 1800-17 March 1801;³⁶² 297. Henrietta⁶, married Henry Speake; 298. Mary⁶, left will 10 May 1811-codicil 2 Sept. 1815-2 Jan. 1816,³⁶³ married Walter McPherson of Charles Co., Md., who died before 14 March 1805 when appraisers of his estate were sworn;³⁶⁴ 299. Theodocia⁶, married Hezekiah Speake and perhaps (2) Robert Taylor.

110. THOMAS⁵ STONE (Thomas⁴, John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) married.

Issue: [STONE] 300. Chloe⁶, named as niece in will of Ann⁵ (Stone) Fowke, 1760.

111. DAVID⁵ STONE (Thomas⁴, John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), of "Poynton Manor," Charles Co., Md., died 18 March 1773 in his 65th year.³⁶⁵ He married (1) Sarah Hanson, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (S tory) Hanson, who was born 29 July 1714, and (2) Elizabeth Jenifer, daughter of Dr. Daniel Jenifer.

Issue: [STONE]³⁶⁶ (by 1) 301. Samuel⁶, left will 14 May 1778-26 May 1778,³⁶⁷ of "Poynton Manor," recommended as ensign of Charles Co., Md., militia, 26 Feb. 1776, married Ann (Hanson) Mitchell; (by 2) 302. Thomas⁶, born 1742-43, died 5 Oct. 1787 at Alexandria,³⁶⁸ left undated will-codicil 20 July 1787-9 Oct./10 Dec. 1787,³⁶⁹ attorney of "Havre de

Venture," Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the eight Maryland conventions, 1774-76, in the Senate, 1776-87, delegate to the Continental Congress, 1774-79, signer of the Declaration of Independence, member of Congress, 1783-85, and its Speaker pro tern,³⁷⁰ married Margaret Brown, daughter of Dr. Gustavus and Margaret (Black) Boyd Brown, born 1751 at "Rich Hill," Charles Co., Md., died 1 June 1787 at Annapolis, Md.;³⁷¹ 303. John Hoskins⁶, deposed, 28 Aug. 1779, he was aged 28,³⁷² died 5 Oct. 1804 at Annapolis, Md., in his 54th year,³⁷³ attorney and merchant of Charles Co., Md., captain in the Revolutionary War, colonel of the 1st Maryland Battalion, 1777-79, major general of Maryland militia, 1794-95, member of the Lower House of the Assembly, 1785-87, 1790, and of the Executive Council, 1779-85, 1791-92, Governor of Maryland, 1794-97, president of the Maryland Society of the Cincinnati,³⁷⁴ married, (license 15) Feb. 1781,³⁷⁵ Mary Couden, who died 4 March 1792, aged 32;³⁷⁶ 304. Michael Jenifer⁶, born 1747, left will 23 Jan. 1809-codicil 11 Jan. 1810-1 April 1812,³⁷⁷ lawyer of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1781-83, second lieutenant of militia, 1776, member of the Maryland Constitutional Convention, 1788, member of Congress, 1789-91, judge of the First Judicial District of Maryland, 1791-1802,³⁷⁸ married Mary Hanson Briscoe; 305. Walter⁶, died at Sweet Springs, Botetourt County, left will 4 Dec. 1790-codicil 25 Aug. 1791-14 Oct. 1791,³⁷⁹ unmarried; 306. Frederick⁶, merchant with the firm of Hooe, Stone & Company of Charles Co., Md., left will 30 April 1772-12 June 1773;³⁸⁰ 307. Daniel Jenifer⁶, unmarried; 308. Sarah⁶, married; 309. Elizabeth Anne⁶, married Townsend Eden; 310. Grace⁶, left will 23 July 1809-12 Dec. 1809,³⁸¹ unmarried; 311. Catherine⁶, married 279. *Robert⁶ Scott* (see THOROWGOOD).

113. MARY⁵ STONE (Matthew⁴, John³, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) married William Hanson, son of Robert and Mary (Hoskins) Hanson, of Charles Co., Md., who deposed 6 May 1747 he was aged 37, and 31 May 1762 he was aged 52,³⁸² and left will 16 Dec. 1765-14 May 1766.³⁸³

Issue: [HANSON] 312. Aurelia⁶; 313. William⁶, left undated will proved 17 Nov. 1774;³⁸⁴ 314. Theophilus⁶, married; 315. Samuel⁶; 316. Jean Hoskins⁶.

116. THOMAS⁵ STONE (Matthew⁴, John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), of Charles Co., Md., left will 19 Jan. 1758-6 Nov. 1758.³⁸⁵ He married Margaret.

Issue: [STONE] 317. Matthew⁶, private of Charles Co., Md., militia in Revolutionary War, on 12 April 1791 sold the portion of "Poynton Manor" which his grandfather had deeded to his father,³⁸⁶ and on 21 Nov. 1791 purchased 87 acres, "Engleton," from Thomas Swann.³⁸⁷

118. BARTON⁵ STONE (Matthew⁴, John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 28 July 1785-13 Feb. 1786.³⁸⁸ He married Sarah Speake, daughter of Thomas Speake. They moved to Stafford County.

Issue: [STONE] 317A. Hawkins⁶, left will 4 March 1810-11 June 1810,³⁸⁹ of Stafford County, married Elizabeth; 317B. Richard⁶, of Stafford County, died after 12 March 1827 when he acknowledged the sale of 33 acres and a slave to William B. Stone,³⁹⁰ married Hannah; 317C. William Barton⁶, of Stafford County; 317D. Sarah⁶; 317E. Anne⁶, married William Philips.

119. SAMUEL⁵ STONE (Matthew⁴, John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) married Elizabeth Howard, daughter of John and Rebecca () Howard. They resided in Charles Co., Md., until after 1790 and may have moved to Somerset Co., Md.³⁹¹

Issue: [STONE] Undetermined.

120. JOHN⁵ STONE (Matthew⁴, John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), of Charles Co., Md., deposed, 21 March 1769, he was aged 55³⁹² and left will 6 Aug. 1775-12 Sept. 1775.³⁹³ Hemarried(l) and (2) Mary (Warren) Briscoe Musgrove, daughter of Barton Warren and widow of George Briscoe and Harrison Musgrove, who moved to Pittsylvania County by 1778.³⁹⁴

Issue: [STONE]³⁹⁵ (by 1) 318. Thomas⁶, left will 13 Sept. 1808-27 Sept. 1808,³⁹⁶ married Catherine; 319. Josias⁶, of Somerset Co., Md., left will 4 Sept. 1780-12 June 1781;³⁹⁷ 320. William⁶, of Somerset Co., Md., married Betsy Murray; 321. John⁶, died 28 Jan. 1783,³⁹⁸ of Charles Co., Md., and later of Somerset Co., Md., left undated will proved 29 March 1783;³⁹⁹ 322. Mary⁶, married Jeremiah Gray; (by 2) 323. Matthew⁶, born 28

Feb. 1763, of Oglethorpe Co., Ga., married, 20 July 1789, Jane Duke, born 1771;⁴⁰⁰ 324. Warren⁶, born 22 July 1766, died 27 Oct. 1849,⁴⁰¹ left will 22 March 1848-9 Nov. 1849,⁴⁰² married (1), 31 Dec. 1789, Martha Bedell, who was born 16 April 1772 and died 8 Oct. 1834, (2), 16 June 1835, Mary, who died 7 Sept. 1835, and (3), 2 April 1839, Silva; 325. Elizabeth⁶; 326. Barton Warren⁶, born 24 Dec. 1772 near Port Tobacco, Md., died 9 Nov. 1844, Hannibal, Mo., licensed, 1796, by the Orange, N.C., Presbytery, was an itinerant minister in Tennessee, then took charge of churches at Cane Ridge and Concord, Bourbon Co., Ky., became a leader of the "New Light" faction of Presbyterians, later lived at Lexington, Ky., and Georgetown, Ky., founded the newspaper *Christian Messenger* in 1826, moved to Jacksonville, 111., 1834,⁴⁰³ married (1), 2 July 1801, Elizabeth Campbell, who died 30 May 1809, and (2), 31 Oct. 1811, Celia Wilson Bowen, born 26 Aug. 1792, died 23 April 1857.⁴⁰⁴

121. MATTHEW⁵ STONE (Matthew⁴, John³, Verlinda² Graves, Thomas¹), of Charles Co., Md., died before 27 Aug. 1757 when his administratrix certified to the inventory of his estate.⁴⁰⁵ He married Sarah Douglas, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth () Douglas, who left will 29 Aug. 1775-24 Oct. 1775.⁴⁰⁶

Issue: [STONE]⁴⁰⁷ 327. Rachel⁶; 328. Elizabeth Land⁶; 329. Benjamin⁶.

123. ANN⁵ HUTCHISON (Sarah⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) married Gabriel Parker, son of George and Susannah (Parrott) Parker, who left will Aug. 1746-1 Nov. 1749.⁴⁰⁸ He was Deputy Commissary (judge of probate) for Calvert Co., Md.

Issue: [PARKER] 329A. Hutchison⁶; 329B. Susannah⁶, married Benjamin Lane; 329C. William⁶; 329D. Ann⁶, married Greenfield; 329E. Sarah⁶; 329F. Mary⁶; 329G. Elizabeth⁶.

124. MARY⁵ HUTCHISON (Sarah⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) married, 20 Oct. 1715,⁴⁰⁹ John Abington, who in 1728 brought suit against the estate of her father's executor.⁴¹⁰

Issue: [ABINGTON] 330. William⁶, born 1 Oct. 1718; 331. Anne⁶, born 10 Aug. 1720.

126. ELIZABETH⁵ HUTCHISON (Sarah⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) married (1), 29 April 1723,⁴¹¹ William Pile, son of Dr. Richard Pile,⁴¹² who left will 18 March 173[l]/2-27 Feb. 1732/3,⁴¹³ and (2) George Parker.

Issue: (by 1) [PILE] 332. Richard⁶, married 157. Elizabeth⁵ Sprigg; 333. William⁶, married 188. Margaret⁵ Wright; 334. Mary⁶.

127A. SAMUEL⁵ TAYLOR (Virlinda⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Virlinda² Graves, Thomas¹) deposed, 15 Aug. 1737, he was aged 36, and, 29 Jan. 1738/9, he was aged 38,⁴¹⁴ and died 11 March 1749. He married (1), 16 April 1722, Amanda Boggess and (2), 10 Jan. 1726/7, Mary Wight, daughter of John and Ann (Greenfield) Wight, who married (2), 26 Nov. 1750, Jonathan Thorne⁴¹⁵ and left will 6 Jan. 1757-28 June 1759.⁴¹⁶

Issue: [TAYLOR] 334A. Thomas⁶, born 19 April 1728, died 30 Jan. 1797, Loudoun County; 334B. Verlinda⁶, born 23 Feb. 1730, died 30 Jan. 1732; 334C. Verlinda⁶, born 3 Oct. 1735, died 5 Sept. 1759, Prince George's Co., Md., married Moses Orme, Jr.; 334D. Priscilla⁶, born 15 Feb. 1739/40, died about 1821 at Ontario, N.Y., married Moses Orme, Jr., widower of her sister Verlinda; 334E. Susannah⁶, baptized 27 May 1741; 335F. Ann⁶, born 30 Jan. 1742/3; 335G. William⁶, born about 1744.

128. JOHN⁵ DAWSON (Mary⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) was left "Saturday's Work," Prince George's Co., Md. He perhaps married Ann.

Issue: [DAWSON] 335. John⁶, baptized 12 July 1752.⁴¹⁷

129. THOMAS⁵ DAWSON (Mary⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹), born 5 March 1708/9, died Aug. 1800 in Montgomery Co., Md., left will 6 Jan. 1794-2 Oct. 1800⁴¹⁸ He was left "Constant Friendship," Baltimore County, took the oath of fidelity and support in Prince George's Co., Md., and later lived in Montgomery Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Lowe, born 27 Dec. 1712, died 1802.

Issue: [DAWSON]⁴¹⁹ 336. Benoni⁶, born 1742, died 6 May 1806 in Beaver Co., Pa., moved to southwest Pennsylvania, 1782, married Rebecca Mackall; 337. Mary⁶, married Benjamin Mackall; 338. Sarah⁶, born about 1748, married Capt. William Blackmore, born about 1746, died at Smith's

Ferry, W.Va., before 1790, lived in Sugarland Hundred, Frederick Co., Md., 1776,⁴²⁰ and moved to Washington Co., Pa.; 339. Eleanor⁶, born 24 April 1750, died 29 Oct. 1832, left will 8 Sept. 1831-6 Nov. 1832,⁴²¹ married, 17 Feb. 1771, Lawrence Allnutt, died 18 May 1825 in his 76th year,⁴²² left will 13 Nov. 1814-10 June 1825,⁴²³ ensign of militia, 1780, and farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.;⁴²⁴ 340. Nicholas Lowe⁶, baptized 5 Nov. 1752,⁴²⁵ left will 6 Sept. 1831-17 Sept. 1832,⁴²⁶ married Mary Mackall; 341. Verlinda Hawkins⁶, born about 1756, married James Allnutt, born 16 Nov. 1751, died 21 Feb. 1838, left will 6 Jan. 1838-9 March 1838,⁴²⁷ resided in Montgomery Co., Md.;⁴²⁸ 342. Elizabeth⁶, left will 12 May 1809-4 Aug. 1809,⁴²⁹ unmarried; 343. Rebecca⁶, married Benjamin Mackall; 344. Jane Lowe⁶, married Weaver Johns of "The Clifts," Calvert Co., Md.; 345. Robert Doyne⁶, born 1758, died 13 Aug. 1824 at Dawsonville, Md., in his 66th year,⁴³⁰ served in Gen. William Smallwood's Brigade in Revolutionary War, married, 25 Oct. 1781 in Montgomery Co., Md.,⁴³¹ Sarah Newton Chiswell.

131. GEORGE⁵ DAWSON (Mary⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹), under age in 1734, died by 1786. Left "Spring Bank," Somerset Co., Md., he resided at Broad Creek, Prince George's Co., Md., and in Fayette Co., Pa. He married Eleanor Lowe.

Issue: [DAWSON]⁴³² 346. Benjamin⁶; 347. Nicholas Lowe⁶, volunteer in Crawford's expedition against Sandusky, 1782, died in Pennsylvania, married Violet Littleton; 348. Henry Hawkins⁶; 349. John Lowe⁶; 350. Verlinda Hawkins⁶, married Augustine Moore of Kent Co., Md.; 351. Eleanore⁶, married, 17 Jan. 1771, John Swearingen, born 9 Nov. 1751 in Frederick Co., Md., died about 1830, who moved to Washington Co., Pa., briefly but then settled at Holiday's Cove, Brooke, now Hancock, Co., W.Va., where he was a justice of the peace, married (2) 6 March 1806, Fannie Baker;⁴³³ 352. Rebecca⁶, married, 5 July 1778, Daniel Swearingen, died by Sept. 1822, of Brooke, now Hancock, Co., W.Va.;⁴³⁴ 353. Elizabeth⁶, born 28 Feb. 1762,⁴³⁵ married William Swearingen, and moved to Fayette Co., Pa.;⁴³⁶ 354. Nancy⁶, married Thomas⁷ Dawson, son of 336. Benoni⁶ Dawson.

132. NICHOLAS⁵ DAWSON (Mary⁴ Doyne, Mary³ Stone, Ann² Graves, Thomas¹) was left “Sligo,” Prince George Co., Md. He perhaps married Sarah

Issue: [DAWSON]⁴³⁷ 355. George⁶, born 10 March 1750[/1?]; 356. Richard Edelin⁶, born 10 Jan. 175[].

133. JOHN⁵ PEARCE (John⁴, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) of Prince George’s Co., Md., possibly married Mary and had

Issue: [PEARCE]⁴³⁸ 357. John⁶, born 8 Nov. 1730, perhaps the John who left will 1 Feb. 1785-5 April 1785,⁴³⁹ married Sarah; 358. Peter⁶, born 9 April 1732.

135. RUTH⁵ PEARCE (John⁴, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married Daniel Jenkins of Prince George’s Co., Md., who died about 1779.⁴⁴⁰

Issue: [JENKINS] 358A. Enoch⁶, died by 1794, married, probably, Conn.

139. ELEANOR⁵ PEARCE (?John⁴, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married Samuel Duvall, son of Mareen and Sarah Duvall, born 22 June 1714, planter of Prince George’s Co., Md.⁴⁴¹

Issue: [DUVALL]⁴⁴² 359. John Pearce⁶, born 1737, left will 8 Jan. 1803-9 May 1803,⁴⁴³ of Frederick Co., Md., until he moved to the frontier of Virginia, 1767, County Lieutenant of Monongalia County, 1783-85, later moved to Mason Co., Ky., married (1) Martha and (2) or (3), 11 April 1798 in Mason Co., Ky., Frances Dobyns, from whom he was later estranged; 360. Jeremiah⁶, died 111 A in what became Washington Co., Md., married, by 11 Feb. 1771, Eleanor () Sprigg, widow of 155. Capt. Edward⁵ Sprigg; 361. William⁶, of Prince William County, left will 16 Jan. 1815-5 June 1815,⁴⁴⁴ married Ann Johnson.

136. EDWARD⁵ PEARCE (John⁴, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), of Prince George’s Co., Md., married Lydia.

Issue: [PEARCE]⁴⁴⁵ 362. John Waters⁶, born 22 Dec. 1745; 363. Sarah⁶, born 1 May 1747; 364. Elizabeth⁶, born 18 Nov. 1749.

137. WILLIAM⁵ PEARCE (John⁴, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), of Prince George's County, aged 52 in 1776,⁴⁴⁶ married Rachel, aged 52 in 1776.

Issue: [PEARCE]⁴⁴⁷ 365. James Riley⁶, born 14 Jan. 1763; 366. Ruth⁶, born 18 May 1765; 367. William⁶, born 28 Feb. 1768.

138. THOMAS⁵ PEARCE (John⁴, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), aged 50 in 1776,⁴⁴⁸ left will 18 Feb. 1785-6 June 1785.⁴⁴⁹ He was a planter of Prince George's Co., Md. He married Martha, aged 43 in 1776.

Issue: [PEARCE]⁴⁵⁰ 368. Margaret⁶; 369. George⁶; 370. Sarah⁶; 371. Thomas⁶; 372. Isabella⁶; 373. John⁶; 374. Benony⁶; 375. Levey⁶.

140. JOHN⁵ BEALL (Sarah⁴ Pearce, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 11 Feb. 1701, died 28 Oct. 1756.⁴⁵¹ He was a justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1723-40. He married, 24 Feb. 1724, Elizabeth Fendall, daughter of Col. John Fendall,⁴⁵² born 4 May 1704, left will 26 Jan. 1785-19 Dec. 1785.⁴⁵³

Issue: [BEALL] 376. Josias⁶, born 4 Nov. 1725, died 24 Feb. 1803, left will 12 May 1801-11 March 1803,⁴⁵⁴ delegate to the Maryland Legislature from Prince George's Co., Md., 1757-74, 1779, and to the Maryland Convention, 1775, trustee of Charlotte Hall Academy, 1774, married, March 1760, Millicent Bradley, born 5 Jan. 1733/4, died 21 April 1772; 377. Mary⁶, born 10 Nov. 1727, died 25 Dec. 1800, married, Nov. 1754, Thomas Marshall, born 1714; 378. Elizabeth⁶, born Nov. 1729, died 28 Feb. 1777, married, 4 May 1751, George Noble, born 1729, died 27 Oct. 1760; 379. John Fendall⁶, born 6 Aug. 1731, died 10 Feb. 1776, left will 14 June 1770-27 March 1776,⁴⁵⁵ member of the Prince George's Co., Md., committee to carry out the resolves of the Continental Congress, 1775, married(l), April 1757, Susannah Freeman and (2), 27 Sept. 1764, Mary Wilkinson, who died 8 Aug. 1767; 380. Sarah⁶, born 8 May 1733, died 4 Oct. 1795, left will 6 April 1795-21 Oct. 1795;⁴⁵⁶ 381. Margaret⁶, born 8 Feb. 1735/6, died 5 May 1792, married, 26 Sept. 1758, as his (1) wife, Samuel Hanson, born 30 Oct. 1738, who married (2) Sarah and left will 29 Sept. 1817-15 Oct. 1817;⁴⁵⁷ 382. Jerusha⁶, born 3 Feb. 1737/8, died 9 Jan.

1740/1; 383. Hepsibah⁶, born 20 Jan. 1739/40, died 30 Oct. 1791, married (1), 23 April 1765, Allanson Ford of Prince George's Co., Md., who died 3 March 1774 leaving will 8 Jan. 1774-25 Jan. 1775,⁴⁵⁸ and (2), June 1777, Hezekiah Johnson, who died 30 Oct. 1791; 384. James Alexander⁶, born 6 June 1742, died 24 May 1747; 385. Elishaba⁶, born 28 June 1744, died 19 Feb. 1799, left will 17 Jan. 1799-26 Feb. 1799,⁴⁵⁹ married Moses Cawood, who married (2) her niece Mary Fendall⁷ Hanson and left will 7 June 1811-28 June 1811.⁴⁶⁰

141. JAMES⁵ BEALL (Sarah⁴ Pearce, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), vestryman of Rock Creek Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., left will 3 May 1733-29 Nov. 1733.⁴⁶¹ He married Mary Ann Edmondson.

Issue: [BEALL]⁴⁶² 386. Charity⁶, born 1733, married Haswell Magruder, born 1732, who left will 30 June 1807-17 May 1811;⁴⁶³ 387. Cassandra⁶, married White of Montgomery Co., Md.; 388. Hester⁶, married Thomas Moxley of Fairfax County who left will 23 Jan. 1787-18 June 1787.⁴⁶⁴

142. NATHANIEL⁵ BEALL (Sarah⁴ Pearce, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine², Thomas¹), born after 1705, married Elizabeth Brooke, daughter of Roger and Elizabeth (Hawkins) Brooke, who was born 23 Nov. 1707⁴⁶⁵ and died before 1753.⁴⁶⁶

Issue: [BEALL]⁴⁶⁷ 389. Basil⁶, first lieutenant of 34th Battalion, Frederick Co., Md., 1776; 390. Elizabeth⁶, married, 1753, John Bracco, captain of 2nd Independent Company of Maryland, 1776; 391. James⁶, private of lower Frederick Co., Md., militia, 1776; 392. Roger⁶, aged 42 in 1776,⁴⁶⁸ of Montgomery Co., Md., married Ruth Scott, aged 34 in 1776; 393. Mary⁶; 394. Ann⁶.

143. MARGARET⁵ BEALL (Sarah⁴ Pearce, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) was living 1755 when named in her mother's will. She married Thomas Odell, Jr., who was born 7 Jan. 1692/3,⁴⁶⁹ and probably died after 1763 in South Carolina. They resided in Prince George's Co., Md., until after 1750. He took up 400 acres in Berkeley Co., S.C., 1758.⁴⁷⁰

Issue: [ODELL]⁴⁷¹ 395. James⁶, died before 12 Aug. 1753 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁴⁷² married Martha Prather, born 20 April 1720, who married (2), as his (2) wife, Robert Lazenby and died after July 1790 in North or South Carolina; 396. Sarah⁶, perhaps died 16 April 1815, aged 94, probably married Jacob Duckett, born 11 Nov. 1714, left will 24 April 1764-23 June 1764,⁴⁷³ and as a widow moved to South Carolina; 397. Mary⁶, perhaps married Hilleary Williams; 398. John⁶, of Berkeley Co., S.C., served in Revolutionary War, died before 19 May 1794 when administration on his estate was granted to Eleanor O'Dell,⁴⁷⁴ married Eleanor Hendrix, who died after 7 March 1809 when she made deeds of gift to two daughters.⁴⁷⁵

144. SARAH⁵ BEALL (Sarah⁴ Pearce, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married (1) Reginald [Rignall] Odell, born 24 Oct. 1705,⁴⁷⁶ died before 8 April 1754 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁴⁷⁷ and (2), by 31 Oct. 1754,⁴⁷⁸ as his (2) wife, Col. Thomas Prather, widower of 124. *Elizabeth⁶ Clagett* (see LOVELACE-GORSUCH), who left will 24 Sept. 1783-20 Sept. 1785.⁴⁷⁹

Issue: (by 1) [ODELL]⁴⁸⁰ 399. James⁶, born 12 July 1712; 400. Rignall [Reginald]⁶, born 6 May 1734, probably the Rignall who died before 13 Jan. 1764 when his widow gave bond to produce an inventory of his estate,⁴⁸¹ married, 25 Aug. 1754,⁴⁸² Martha Duckett, who married (2), 14 June 1764, Edward Hall.

146. JOSEPH⁵ BEALL (Sarah⁴ Pearce, Sarah³ Sprigg, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), aged 7 in 1726, left will 11 May 1801-12 June 1801.⁴⁸³ He resided at "Lay Hill," Montgomery Co., Md. He married Eleanor, probably Eleanor Prather, born 2 April 1735, daughter of John Smith and Elizabeth (Nuttall) Prather.⁴⁸⁴

Issue: [BEALL]⁴⁸⁵ 401. Horatio⁶, of Montgomery Co., Md., and later of Baltimore, Md., married Everline Offutt, who left will 9 Aug. 1871-14 Dec. 1875;⁴⁸⁶ 402. Josias⁶; 403. Jeremiah⁶, moved to Ohio; 404. Joseph⁶; 405. Nathaniel⁶, left will 29 Dec. 1828-10 June 1831.⁴⁸⁷ 406. Rachel⁶, married Obediah Swearingen, who died before 3 Dec. 1807 when she was his administratrix;⁴⁸⁸ 407. Martha⁶, married Samuel Swearingen; 408.

Eleanor⁶, buried 15 April 1800,⁴⁸⁹ married Basil Musgrove Beall of Montgomery Co., Md., sheriff, 1813, who died before 8 Oct. 1825 when James Beall of James was granted administration on his estate.⁴⁹⁰

148. THOMAS⁵ SPRIGG (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., deposed 19 April 1745 he was aged about 30 and Feb. 1767 he was aged 52.⁴⁹¹ He died 29 Dec. 1781 in his 67th year,⁴⁹² leaving will 14 Sept. 1768-codicil 17 Jan. 1774-21 June 1782.⁴⁹³ He married, 14 Feb. 1737/8,⁴⁹⁴ Elizabeth Galloway, daughter of Richard and Sophia () Galloway, who was born 16 Jan. 1721/2.

Issue: [SPRIGG] 409. Richard⁶, born 16 Dec. 1739, died 24 Nov. 1798⁴⁹⁵ at "Strawberry Hill," Anne Arundel Co., Md., of "Cedar Park," Anne Arundel County, clerk of Dorchester Co., Md., 1766-77, married, 1 Aug. 1765 in Dorchester Co., Md., Margaret Caile, who died 13 July 1796.⁴⁹⁶

150. EDWARD⁵ SPRIGG (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) died before 10 April 1790 when Richard Sprigg, Jr., gave bond as his administrator.⁴⁹⁷ He resided in Prince George's Co., Md., 1757-64, in St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1764-68, and thereafter again in Prince George's County, and was a member of the Prince George's Committee of Observation, 1774, and Committee of Correspondence, 1775, and of two of the Maryland conventions, 1774.⁴⁹⁸ He married.

Issue: [SPRIGG] 410. Richard⁶, died 20 March 1806 at Charleston, S.C., in his 37th year,⁴⁹⁹ member from Prince George's County of the Maryland Legislature, 1794, associate judge of the General Court, and Chief Justice of the First Judicial District of Maryland; 410A. Anne⁶.

151. ANN⁵ SPRIGG (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married Joseph Belt, Jr., son of Joseph and Esther (Beall) Belt, of Upper Marlborough, Prince George's Co., Md., who was born 19 Dec. 1717, died 6 June 1761,⁵⁰⁰ and left will 19 April 1759-26 Aug. 1761.⁵⁰¹

Issue: [BELT]⁵⁰² 411. Thomas⁶, died 3 Dec. 1823 at Hagerstown, Md. In his 83rd year,⁵⁰³ married Elizabeth Lawson Bowie, who died 31 July 1816 at "Long Meadows," Washington Co., Md.;⁵⁰⁴ 412. Joseph⁶; 413. Charles⁶; 414. William⁶, married Elizabeth Smith Waters, born 15 May

1786; 415. Elizabeth⁶, married 172. Gen. Thomas⁵ Sprigg; 416. Anne⁶; 417. Mary⁶.

152. MARY⁵ SPRIGG (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) was born 15 Dec. 1723. She married, 21 June 1746,⁵⁰⁵ Jeremiah Belt of Prince George's Co., Md., son of Joseph and Esther (Beall) Belt, who was born 4 March 1724/5 and left undated will proved 18 Jan. 1785.⁵⁰⁶

Issue: [BELT]⁵⁰⁷ 418. Richard⁶, born 26 Dec. 1747; 419. Edward⁶, born 15 March 1749/50, married; 420. John Sprigg⁶, born 18 Sept. 1752, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., lieutenant and captain of 4th Maryland Regiment, 1776-83, taken prisoner at the capture of Fort Washington, breveted major 30 Sept. 1783, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati,⁵⁰⁸ married Rachel Griffith; 421. George⁶, born 1 March 1755; 422. Thomas Sprigg⁶, born 19 July 1756, died 1792; 423. Mary⁶, born 18 Feb., 1758, married (1), (license 29) April 1787,⁵⁰⁹ William John Jackson and (2), (license 1) Feb. 1808,⁵¹⁰ Joseph R. Hodges and moved to Kentucky; 424. Fielding [Fielder]⁶, born 29 March 1761; 425. Margery⁶, born 18 Jan. 1764, married, (license 28) April 1800,⁵¹¹ Beale Duvall, who married (2), (license 11) April 1806,⁵¹² Elizabeth Williams, moved to Baltimore, Md., where he was a merchant with Duvall, Keigler & Company, and died 21 Aug. 1840;⁵¹³ 425A. Tobias⁶, born 15 June 1766, died 1830, married, (license 21) Jan. 1798,⁵¹⁴ Rebecca Beall, died 11 Sept. 1830 at Upper Marlborough, Md., aged 52.⁵¹⁵

154. EDWARD⁵ SPRIGG (Edward⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 12 June 1723,⁵¹⁶ died Sept. 1758 in an explosion of a powder magazine at Fort Cumberland, Md.⁵¹⁷ He was a member of the Maryland Assembly from Frederick County, 1754-57, and captain of militia.⁵¹⁸ He married Eleanor, who married (2), by 11 Feb. 1771, 360. Jeremiah⁶ Duvall and (3), by 6 May 1786, Moore.⁵¹⁹

Issue: [SPRIGG] 425B. Edward⁶, born 1 Nov. 1746.⁵²⁰

155. JAMES⁵ SPRIGG (Edward⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 27 Jan. 1724/5,⁵²¹ of Montgomery Co., Md., left will 2 April 1778-14 May 1778.⁵²² He married Elizabeth, who left will 17 Jan. 1807-30 Dec. 1811.⁵²³

Issue: [SPRIGG]⁵²⁴ 426. John⁶; 427. Levin⁶, baptized 14 March 1762, apparently died young; ⁵²⁵ 428. Reason⁶, baptized 31 Aug. 1766, possibly of Rowan Co., N.C., and later of Pendleton Dist., S.C., married; 429. Eleanor⁶, married (1) Thomas Stallings and (2) Joseph Stallings; 430. Mary⁶, baptized 4 Sept. 1768, married Lawman; 431. Elizabeth⁶, married Markham; 432. Lucy⁶, married McAtee; 433. Margaret⁶.

157. ELIZABETH⁵ SPRIGG (Edward⁴, Thomas³, Katherine³ Graves, Thomas¹), born 21 July 1728, married 322. Richard⁶ Pile, who was born 9 Feb. 1726/7 and died about 1780 in Berkeley Co., W.Va.

Issue: [PILE]⁵²⁶ 433A. William⁶, born 14 Dec. 1761, died about 1807 in Washington Co., Ky.; 433B. Richard⁶, died 16 March 1816 at Jeffersonville, Ind., enlisted 17 Jan. 1777 for three years and served in the 12th and 8th Virginia regiments, married (1) and (2), 15 Jan. 1798, Rebecca Clifton; 433C. Benjamin⁶, born 3 Dec. 1766 [1768?], died 9 May 1824 in Washington Co., Ky., married, 14 Oct. 1790,⁵²⁷ Ruth Roberts; 433D. Elizabeth⁶, married John Evan Shelby and moved to Clark Co., Ind.; 433E. Thomas⁶, of Washington Co., Ky.

158. GILBERT⁵ SPRIGG (Edward⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 11 Aug. 1730,⁵²⁸ died before 5 April 1765 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁵²⁹ He married Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Thomas and Amy (Rivers) Clark.

Issue: [SPRIGG]⁵³⁰ 433F. John Clark⁶, left will 25 Oct. 1780-24 March 1781,⁵³¹ married Elizabeth Brookes, who married (2) 437. William Sprigg⁶ Bowie; 433G. Priscilla⁶, left will 27 June 1776-17 Aug. 1776;⁵³² 433H. Mary⁶, married John Horn; 433I. Amy⁶; 433J. Elizabeth⁶, married, (license 27) Feb. 1781,⁵³³ as his (1) wife, Enoch Magruder, who died 14 Dec. 1828 at "Mount Lubentia," Prince George's Co., Md.⁵³⁴

160. MARGARET⁵ SPRIGG (Edward⁴, Thomas³, Katherine², Thomas¹) left will 4 May 1783-13 June 1783.⁵³⁵ She married Samuel Dorsey, son of Caleb and Priscilla (Hill) Dorsey, born 7 Dec. 1741, died 11 Sept. 1777.⁵³⁶

Issue: [DORSEY]⁵³⁷ 433K. Edward⁶, married Elinor Pue; 433L. Mary⁶, married Sam Bayley; 433M. Eleanor⁶, married Allen Dorsey.

162. FREDERICK⁵ SPRIGG (Edward⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 1749, died 15 Oct. 1791. He resided at "Clean Drinking," Montgomery Co., Md. He married Deborah Woodward.

Issue: [SPRIGG]⁵³⁸ 433N. Thomas⁶, died aged 12; 4330. Margaret⁶, married Daniel Jarrett; 433P. Mary Belt⁶, married, (license 7) Jan. 1793,⁵³⁹ the Rev. Henry Camden; 433Q. Priscilla Woodward⁶, born 21 April 1780, died 2 May 1866, married, (license 31) Dec. 1799,⁵⁴⁰ John Poole, who died 30 March 1828 in his 59th year.⁵⁴¹

163. LUCY BELT⁵ SPRIGG (Edward⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 1752, posthumous, died 1 Dec. 1825 at Hagerstown, Md., in her 74th year.⁵⁴² She married (1) Nicholas Dorsey, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Worthington) Dorsey, who was born 8 Jan. 1750/1 and died 7 Oct. 1788. She married (2), (license 13) May 1793,⁵⁴³ Thomas Sprigg.

Issue:⁵⁴⁴ (by 1) [DORSEY] 433R. Francis⁶, born 27 March 1774, moved to Georgia about 1800, married (1), 18 Nov. 1805, Sarah Forbes, who was born 25 Aug. 1782, and (2) Eliza Crowe; 433S. Dr. Frederick⁶, born 4 May 1776, died 26 Oct. 1858, moved to Washington Co., Md., 1795, physician there until his death, awarded honorary M.D. degree by the University of Maryland, 1824, married Sarah Claggett;⁵⁴⁵ 433T. John⁶, born 3 Aug. 1780, died 18 Jan. 1879, of Henry Co., Ga., married (1), 17 Sept. 1808, Mary Phillips, who was born 4 March 1791 and died 27 July 1851, and (2) Everline, who died 18 Jan. 1870; 433U. Roderick⁶, born 1 Jan. 1784, died 1858, of Frederick Co., Md., married, 11 April 1821, Rachel Hobbs, who was born 26 Oct. 1791 and died 23 June 1830; 433 V. Samuel⁶, died unmarried; 433 W. Dennis⁶, married, (license 5) Jan. 1811,⁵⁴⁶ Maria Owings; 433X. Mary⁶; (by 2) [SPRIGG] 433Y. Harriet⁶, born 1795, married Bentley; 433Z. Mary⁶, born 1800.

164. MARGARET⁵ SPRIGG (Osborn⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 20 March 1726/7,⁵⁴⁷ left will 15 Nov. 1802-20 Oct. 1804.⁵⁴⁸ She married Capt. William Bowie, son of John and Mary (Mullikin) Bowie, who left will 15 March 1791-9 April 1791.⁵⁴⁹ He resided

at "Mattaponi," near Nottingham, Md., and was a vestryman and warden of St. Paul's Parish and a member of the Maryland legislature.⁵⁵⁰

Issue: [BOWIE]⁵⁵¹ 434. Elizabeth⁶, born 1746, married Walter Smith of Calvert Co., Md.; 435. Walter⁶, born 1748, died 9 Nov. 1810,⁵⁵² lieutenant of Prince George's Co., Md., militia, 1776, colonel, 1794, planter at "Locust Grove," Prince George's County and merchant at Bladensburg, Md., member of several conventions, 1774-76, and of the Lower House of the legislature, 1780-84, and Senate, 1801, and of United States Congress 1802-03,⁵⁵³ married, 16 May 1771, Mary Brookes, born Nov. 1747, died 16 May 1812;⁵⁵⁴ 436. Robert⁶, born March 1750, died 8 Jan. 1818 at Nottingham Md., left will 5 Jan. 1818-13 Jan. 1818,⁵⁵⁵ first lieutenant of a military company organized at Nottingham, Feb. 1776, captain of the 2nd battalion of the Maryland flying artillery, 21 June 1776, wounded at White Plains, represented Prince George's County in the Maryland Assembly, 1785-86, 1788-90, 1801-03, Governor of Maryland, 1803-06, 1811-12, planter at "Mattaponi" and of Nottingham,⁵⁵⁶ married Priscilla Mackall, who died 18 Jan. 1822; 437. William Sprigg⁶, born 1751, died Aug. 1809, left will 18 Aug. 1809-9 Sept. 1809,⁵⁵⁷ married, 28 [18?] Dec. 1781, Elizabeth (Brookes) Sprigg, widow of 433F. John Clark⁶ Sprigg; 438. Osborn Sprigg⁶, died 31 March 1806,⁵⁵⁸ served in United States Navy; 439. Ann⁶, married 210. *Philemon Lloyd* Chew* (see CHEW); 440. Margaret⁶, born 1765, married, 24 Dec. 1785, Maj. Benjamin Brookes, died 1800, of Marlborough, Md., served in the Continental Line during the Revolutionary War, later General of militia.

167. RACHEL⁵ SPRIGG (Osborn⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) born 1 June 1733, married Thomas Harwood, who was born in 1726 and died in 1791. He was a captain of militia in the Revolutionary War.

Issue: [HARWOOD]⁵⁵⁹ 440A. Lucy⁶, married (1) John Battee and (2) Richard Harwood, Jr; 440B. Margaret⁶, born 1755, married, 1774, William Hall, who was born 1748 and died 1815.

169. JOSEPH⁵ SPRIGG (Osborn⁴, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) deposed 1 Feb. 1774 he was aged 38.⁵⁶⁰ He was a justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1766-74, was a member of the Committee of

Correspondence of Frederick Co., Md., Nov. 1774, and was commissioned judge of the Orphans Court of Washington Co., Md., 1777. He married (1) Hannah (Lee) Bowie, daughter of Philip Lee and widow of Thomas Bowie, born about 1736, and (2), 8 April 1781, Margaret (Weems) Elzey, daughter of James Weems, who died 1783.

Issue: [SPRIGG]⁵⁶¹ (by 1) 441. Philip⁶, born about 1761; 442. Osborn⁶, born about 1761, died 1815 in Prince George's Co., Md., ⁵⁶² left will 28 Nov. 1814-4 May 1815, ⁵⁶³ married, 24 March 1790, ⁵⁶⁴ Sarah Cresap; 443. Lettice⁶, born about 1762; 444. Joseph⁶, born about 1765; ⁵⁶⁵ 445. Anne⁶, born about 1766, died 7 April 1837 at "The Hermitage," Williamsburg, N.Y., aged 68, married Charles⁷ Carroll, son of 114. *Charles⁶ Carroll* (see DIGGES), born 7 Nov. 1767 at "Carrollsburg," Prince George's Co., Md. (now part of Washington, D.C.), died 28 Oct. 1823, left will 14 Sept. 1823-10 Nov. 1823, ⁵⁶⁶ student at Liege, Belgium, 1783-85, of "Belle Vue," Washington Co., Md., where he was judge of elections and major of militia, of Georgetown, D.C., 1811-15, where he was a director of the Bank of Washington, moved to the Genesee Valley (now Livingston Co., N.Y.), but briefly resident of Missouri where he was Register of Lands for Howard County, 1819-21; ⁵⁶⁷ 446. Corbin⁶, daughter, born about 1767; 447. Thomas⁶, born about 1769, died 10 July 1810, a sea captain; ⁵⁶⁸ 448. William⁶, born about 1770, judge of the Supreme Court of Ohio, 1803, United States judge for the Territory of Michigan, 1805, Orleans Territory, 1806, Louisiana, 1812, and District Judge of the state of Missouri; 449. Hannah⁶, born about 1770; (by 2) 450. Samuel⁶, died 21 April 1855, ⁵⁶⁹ Governor of Maryland, 1819-22, married, 1 Jan. 1811, ⁵⁷⁰ Violetta⁷ Lansdale, daughter of 469A. Thomas Lancaster⁶ Lansdale, who was born 2 Feb. 1787⁵⁷¹ and died 13 April 1865.⁵⁷²

174. SARAH⁵ CRABB (Priscilla⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 20 Oct. 1717, married (1), 5 Dec. 1734, ⁵⁷³ Robert Magruder, son of Samuel and Eleanor (Wade) Magruder. She married (2), 1740, as his (1) wife, Stephen Lee of Prince George's Co., Md., and Prince William County, who moved to Mason Co., Ky., and left will 18 May 1791-20 July 1791.⁵⁷⁴

Issue:⁵⁷⁵ (by 1) [MAGRUDER] 451. Eleanor⁶; (by 2) [LEE] 452. Lucy⁶, married, 9 April 1758,⁵⁷⁶ Moses Bridwell; 453. Nancy⁶, married Mountjoy; 454. Ann⁶, never married; 455. Priscilla⁶, died 18 April 1792, married, 9 Nov. 1769, William Botts, who was born 16 April 1744 and died 10 Aug. 1801 in Mason Co., Ky.⁵⁷⁷

176. MARGARET⁵ CRABB (Priscilla⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) married William Hilleary, son of Thomas and Eleanor (Young) Hilleary, who died 1758.

Issue: [HILLEARY]⁵⁷⁸ 456. Sarah⁶; 457. Margaret⁶; 458. Eleanor⁶; 459. Thomas Wright⁶; 460. Ralph⁶, born 1740, died 1823, married Mary Beall, born 1744; 461. Jeremiah⁶; 462. John⁶; 463. (Child)⁶.

177. HENRY WRIGHT⁵ CRABB (Priscilla⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 16 Jan. 1722/3, left will 20 Jan. 1762-12 June 1764.⁵⁷⁹ He was a justice of Frederick Co., Md., captain of militia, and member of the Maryland Assembly, 1749-61.⁵⁸⁰ He married Ann Snowden, daughter of Richard Snowden.

Issue: [CRABB]⁵⁸¹ 464. Richard⁶, died 1780, represented Montgomery County in the Maryland Assembly, 1777-79;⁵⁸² 465. Ralph⁶; 466. Elizabeth⁶; 467. John⁶; 468. Jeremiah⁶, born 1760, died 19 Feb. 1800, of Montgomery Co., Md., served as second lieutenant of 1st Maryland Regiment, promoted to first lieutenant, 15 Dec. 1777, resigned 1 April 1778 on account of ill health occasioned by the winter hardships at Valley Forge, was member of Congress, 1795-96, and general of militia during the Whiskey Rebellion, 1794,⁵⁸³ married Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith, born 1764, died 1828.

179. ELEANOR⁵ CRABB (Priscilla⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 20 Sept. 1726, left will 19 Sept. 1790-15 Oct. 1790.⁵⁸⁴ She married Isaac Lansdale, son of Isaac and Margaret (Lancaster) Lansdale, who was born 3 June 1719.⁵⁸⁵

Issue: [LANSDALE] 469. Jeremiah⁶, under 21 in 1773,⁵⁸⁶ died young; 469A. Thomas Lancaster⁶, born 10 Nov. 1748, died 19 Jan. 1803, left will 13 Nov. 1802-codicil 11 Jan. 1803-27 Jan. 1803,⁵⁸⁷ merchant at Queen

Anne with the firm of Lansdale & Clagett, married Cornelia Van Horn, born 1763, died 3

July 1853; [588](#) 469B. Margaret⁶, married Boyd; 469C. William⁶; 469D. Isaac⁶; 469E. Elizabeth⁶; 469F. Henrietta⁶.

182. EDWARD⁵ CRABB (Priscilla⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 1734, posthumous, married, 28 Oct. 1759, Ursula.

Issue: [CRABB] [589](#) 470. Col. Ralph⁶, born 1760, died 1836 in Tennessee, married Mary Metcalf Thomas; 471. Charles⁶, born 12 Nov. 1762, died 5 Dec. 1827 in Jackson Co., Ind., moved to Shelby Co., Ky., 1802, and Jackson Co., Ind., 1814, married, 13 Feb. 1792, Susanna Smith, born 31 March 1778, died 28 July 1826; 472. Priscilla Sprigg⁶, born 11 Jan. [June?] 1765, died 14 Nov. 1831, married 24 Dec. 1793, Stephen Drane, born 1768, died 4 Dec. 1841, and moved to Shelby Co., Ky., about 1801; 473. Thomas⁶, born 1767, married Mary Adlum; 474. Jeremiah⁶, born 17 Sept. 1769, died 21 March 1840 in Henry Co., Ky., married Eleanor Williamson Compton, born 4 Sept. 1774, died 26 Dec. 1851; 475. Basil⁶, born 1772.

183. MARGARET⁵ KING (Margaret⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 28 Aug. 1718, married, 18 Dec. 1735, [590](#) John Hilleary, son of Thomas and Eleanor (Young) Hilleary, who died before 1755.

Issue: [HILLEARY] [591](#) 476. Thomas⁶; 477. John⁶.

185. CAVE⁵ KING (Margaret⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 17 Jan. 1792-14 March 1792. [592](#) She married (1) James Magruder, son of James and Barbara (Coombs) Magruder, who was born 11 Dec. 1701 and died 1751. She married (2) Thomas Williams, son of Thomas and Eleanor (Prather) Williams, who was born 25 Jan. 1717.

Issue: (by 1) [MAGRUDER] 478. Barbara⁶, married Boyd.; 479. Margaret⁶, married 73. *Richard Bennett⁵ Hall* (see UTIE-BENNETT); (by 2) [WILLIAMS] [593](#) 480. Thomas⁶, born 1739, died 1785 married Rachel Williams Duckett, who was born 2 May 1748 [1749?]; 481. Elizabeth Ellen⁶, born 1743, died 1825, married, 27 Feb. 1761, Thomas Millikin, who was born 24 May 1729; 481A. Lilburn⁶; 481B. Osborn⁵.

186. FRANCIS⁵ KING (Margaret⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 19 Jan. 1724/5, died before 27 Nov. 1771 when Francis⁶ King gave bond as his administrator.⁵⁹⁴ He was a planter at "Piscattaway Forest," Prince George's Co., Md., until about 1765 when he sold the plantation, justice of Prince George's County, vestryman of King George's Parish, tobacco inspector at Piscataway, and member of the Maryland Assembly, 1757-61.⁵⁹⁵ He married Sarah () Parker, widow of Gabriel Parker.

Issue: [KING] 482. Francis⁶.

187. MARY⁵ WRIGHT (Eleanor⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 9 Oct. 1728, married Thomas Snowden, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Thomas) Snowden,⁵⁹⁶ of "Montpelier," Prince George's Co., Md., proprietor of the Patuxent Iron Works as successor to his father, who was born 1722 and left will 1 July 1765-24 May 1770.⁵⁹⁷

Issue: [SNOWDEN] 483. Henry⁶, left will 19 Feb. 1775-22 April 1775;⁵⁹⁸ 484. Richard⁶; 485. Maj. Thomas⁶, died Oct. 1803 in his 54th year,⁵⁹⁹ of "Montpelier," married Anne Ridgely, who died 1834.⁶⁰⁰

188. MARGARET⁵ WRIGHT (Eleanor⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹), born 29 April 1733, married (1) 331. William⁶ Pile, Jr., who was born 3 April 1729,⁶⁰¹ and (2) John Gantt⁶⁰² and moved to Berkeley County.

Issue: (by 1) [PILE]⁶⁰³ 485A. Eleanor⁶, baptized 8 Dec. 1751;⁶⁰⁴ 485B. Mary Wright⁶; 486. William⁶, born 1757, left will 28 Dec. 1814-20 Feb. 1815,⁶⁰⁵ served as ensign of Berkeley County militia during the Revolutionary War, moved to Breckinridge Co., Ky., married (1), 1784, Lucretia Keys and (2), (bond 26) Jan. 1813,⁶⁰⁶ Nancy Jones.

192A. WILLIAM TURNER⁵ WOOTTON (Elizabeth⁴ Sprigg, Thomas³, Katherine² Graves, Thomas¹) left will 8 March 1777-20 March 1777.⁶⁰⁷ He married Anne, who died 18 Nov. 1774, in her 25th year.⁶⁰⁸

Issue: [WOOTTON] 486A. Turner⁶, died 12 Jan. 1797 near Queen Anne, Prince George's Co., Md., in his 27th year,⁶⁰⁹ left undated will, proved 12 April 1797,⁶¹⁰ married, (license 27) March 1793,⁶¹¹ Mary Mackall⁷ Bowie, daughter of 436. Robert⁶ Bowie, who married (2), (license

7) Feb. 1801,⁶¹² Thomas Contee Bowie and died 31 July 1825 in Prince George's Co., Md., in her 50th year;⁶¹³ 486B. Mary Sprigg⁶, married (1) Maj. John Hermance of New York and (2), (license 18) Dec. 1798,⁶¹⁴ John Mackall Gantt.

193. DAVID⁵ GRAVES (William⁴, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) born in Caroline County, as aged 20 took oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777.⁶¹⁵ He served in Revolutionary War,⁶¹⁶ resided in Franklin County, and died 20 Aug. 1833,⁶¹⁷ leaving will 20 Aug. 1831-2 Sept. 1833,⁶¹⁸ He married (1), (bond 27) Jan. 1793,⁶¹⁹ Nancy Pinkard and (2) Frances Ryan.

Issue: (by 1)487. Lucy⁶, married, (bond 9) Feb. 1818,⁶²⁰ William Witcher; 488. Mary⁶, married, (bond 29) Sept. 1821,⁶²¹ John Witcher.

194. JOHN⁵ GRAVES (William⁴, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹), born about 1763, left will 12 April 1826-2 Feb. 1829.⁶²² He married, (bond 13) Dec. 1790,⁶²³ Ann Ryan, who died after 8 July 1848.⁶²⁴

Issue: 489. Dorothy⁶, married, (bond 24) Jan. 1809,⁶²⁵ Hezekiah Gill.

195. PEYTON⁵ GRAVES (William⁴, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹), of Pittsylvania County, died before 16 March 1846 when James and Francis Graves were granted administration on his estate.⁶²⁶ He married, (bond 11) Nov. 1788,⁶²⁷ Charlotte Pinkard.

Issue:⁶²⁸ 490. Jane⁶, married, (bond 19) Jan. 1807,⁶²⁹ Thomas Broome⁷ Jefferson, son of 487. *John⁶ Jefferson* (see BRANCH), and moved to Missouri; 491. John⁶, of Patrick County and later of Missouri, married 9 May 1817,⁶³⁰ Mildred George; 492. Ann⁶, married, 23 April 1818,⁶³¹ Elisha Greer; 493. William⁶, moved to Missouri in 1837, married, 14 May 1818,⁶³² Lucy Berger; 494. James⁶, born about 1801, left will 14 Sept. 1839-17 Oct. 1859,⁶³³ farmer of Pittsylvania County,⁶³⁴ married, 21 May 1818,⁶³⁵ Denny Witcher, born about 1801, who left will 7 Aug. 1867-19 Oct. 1874;⁶³⁶ 495. Peyton⁶, died 9 July 1836,⁶³⁷ married, 20 May 1824,⁶³⁸ Nancy B. Hurt, born 13 Dec. 1807; 496. Thomas⁶, born about 1811, farmer of Pittsylvania County,⁶³⁹ married, 12 Aug. 1838,⁶⁴⁰ Joanna Witcher, born about 1810; 497. Francis⁶, born about 1808, farmer of Pittsylvania

County,⁶⁴¹ married, (bond 19) Nov. 1838,⁶⁴² Elvira A. Edwards, born about 1822; 498. Washington⁶, born 1808, died 1875,⁶⁴³ moved to Montgomery Co., Mo., about 1840, married, (bond 14) Jan. 1833,⁶⁴⁴ Mildred Berger.

197. WILLIAM⁵ GRAVES (William⁴, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) as aged 22 took the oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777,⁶⁴⁵ and moved to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., where he was a justice. He married Sally.⁶⁴⁶

Issue: 499. (perhaps) William⁶; 500. (perhaps) Susanna⁶; 501. (perhaps) Polley⁶.

198. MARY⁵ GRAVES (William⁴, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) married Nathan Swanson, son of William and Mary (McGuire) Swanson, who was aged 29 when he took the oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777.⁶⁴⁷ He later lived in Franklin County and in 1787 moved to Wilkes Co., Ga., and then to Greene Co., Ga.⁶⁴⁸

Issue: [SWANSON] 502. (Son)⁶, born before 1776; 502A. (perhaps) Graves⁶, married (1), 8 Dec. 1808 in Greene Co., Ga., Sally C. Brown and (2),

18 March 1819 in Greene Co., Ga., Nancy Wilkinson;⁶⁴⁹ [Other children].

199. ANN⁵ GRAVES (William⁴, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) died 25 July 1830. She married William Swanson, Jr., son of William and Mary (McGuire) Swanson, who died 25 May 1827,⁶⁵⁰ leaving will 23 Jan. 1827-10 July 1827.⁶⁵¹ They resided in Pittsylvania County.

Issue: [SWANSON]⁶⁵² 503. William Graves⁶, born 11 May 1777, died 13 June 1840 in Lowndes Co., Ala., represented Pittsylvania County in the House of Delegates, 1812-13, 1818-20, 1821-23, 1832-36,⁶⁵³ active in the effort to establish a railroad between Richmond and Danville,⁶⁵⁴ married, (bond 15) June 1801,⁶⁵⁵ Elizabeth Muse, who was born 21 May 1779 and died 16 July 1836; 503 A. Francis⁶, died before 18 March 1850 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁶⁵⁶ married, (bond 21) Nov. 1803,⁶⁵⁷ Fanny Chattin Muse, who left will 26 July 1856-18 Sept. 1865;⁶⁵⁸ 503B. Mary⁶, married Tuggle; 503C. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 20) July 1801,⁶⁵⁹ Thomas Pinckard; 503D. Dorothy⁶, married, (bond 17) Jan. 1803,⁶⁶⁰ Samuel Allen Muse; 503E. Elizabeth⁶, born 3 June 1790, died 11 April

1866 in Franklin County, married, 5 Dec. 1816,⁶⁶¹ Henry Lawson Muse, who was born 2 Dec. 1788 and died 7 March 1845; 503F. Frances⁶, left will 20 March 1858-5 April 1858,⁶⁶² married, (bond 18) Nov. 1805,⁶⁶³ Joel Muse; 503G. Nancy⁶, married, (bond 20) Feb. 1809,⁶⁶⁴ John Muse, Jr.; 503H.

Clary⁶, married, (bond 3) Dec. 1815,⁶⁶⁵ George Hutcherson.

200. FRANCES GRAVES⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) married Joseph Higginbotham Morrison, who died before 21 June 1802.⁶⁶⁶ He was lieutenant in Capt. Samuel Higginbotham's company of Amherst County militia, who moved briefly to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., but returned to Virginia and married (2), (bond 7) Oct. 1796,⁶⁶⁷ Mary () Walker.

Issue: [MORRISON]⁶⁶⁸ 504. (Son)⁶; 505. (Son)⁶; 506. (Son)⁶; 507. Clary G.⁶; 508. Mary Dandridge⁶, born 1784, died 8 Sept. 1839 in Elbert Co., Ga., married, 8 Jan. 1805 in Elbert Co., Ga., James Reagan, Jr., born 2 July 1780 in Guilford Co., N.C., died 27 Dec. 1855 in Pike Co., Ga.;⁶⁶⁹ 509. Frances⁶, married, 1810, Reuben Joseph Satterwhite, who was born 1782 and died 1844;⁶⁷⁰ 510. (Daughter)⁶.

201. SAMUEL⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) was captain of Amherst County militia, 1769, 1776, vestryman of Lexington Parish, and deputy sheriff, 1782-87. He moved to Elbert Co., Ga., where he was a justice and died before 16 April 1805.⁶⁷¹ He married, 1769, Jane Satterwhite, daughter of John and Ann () Satterwhite⁶⁷², who joined him in selling land, 1792,⁶⁷³ and 4 Feb. 1799.⁶⁷⁴

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]⁶⁷⁵ 511. John Satterwhite⁶, married (1), (bond 17) Dec. 1792,⁶⁷⁶ Ann Stanton Higginbotham, born 22 Dec. 1773, (2) and (3), 30 March 1834,⁶⁷⁷ Sally Lowrimore; 512. Samuel⁶; 512A. Aaron⁶, moved to Warren Co., Term., before 18 July 1811 when he sold the land inherited from his father;⁶⁷⁸ 512B. Blackley⁶, of Elbert Co., Ga., sold to John S.⁶ the land he inherited from his father, 16 April 1816;⁶⁷⁹ 512C. George Green⁶, born 15 July 1791, died 6 May 1859 at Clinton, Ala., of Elbert Co., Ga., major in the War of 1812 under Gen. Andrew Jackson and wounded six times, sold the land he inherited from his father, 2 Dec.

1817,⁶⁸⁰ married, 20 Feb. 1817,⁶⁸¹ Sarah Fortson; 512D. Clary⁶, married, 5 April 1810,⁶⁸² Stephen⁷ Chatham [Cheatham], son of 228. Epps⁶ Cheatham (see EPES), of Elbert and Franklin cos., Ga., who left will April 1825-3 July 1826,⁶⁸³ 512E. Violette⁶, died 1838, married George Turman of Elbert Co., Ga., who died before 16 Nov. 1825;⁶⁸⁴ 512F. Ann⁶, born 8 May 1772, died 21 April 1852 in Greene Co., Ala., married, 7 Aug. 1794, William Fortson, born 28 Jan. 1774, of Elbert Co., Ga., who, 3 Feb. 1812, sold to John S.⁶ the land Ann inherited from her father;⁶⁸⁵ 512G. Jane⁶, married Claiborne Sandidge, with whom she joined in selling a lot in Elberton, Ga., 1 Sept. 1814.⁶⁸⁶

202. MARY ANN⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹), born 11 Oct. 1749,⁶⁸⁷ married (1) Henry Franklin, who died before 3 June 1782 when she gave bond as his administratrix,⁶⁸⁸ and (2) Benjamin Arnold, born 28 Jan. 1762 in Buckingham County, who served two tours during the

Revolutionary War from Laurens Co., S.C., then moved back to Henry County where he served one tour and to Amherst County where he served one tour, and after the war lived in Amherst and Henry counties, Rowan Co., N.C., Greenville Dist., S.C., and finally in Warren Co., Term.⁶⁸⁹

Issue: (by 1) [FRANKLIN]⁶⁹⁰ 513. Reuben⁶, born 15 May 1769, married, (bond 2) Nov. 1796,⁶⁹¹ Matilda Harrison; 514. Aaron⁶, born 29 Sept. 1771, died 4 Oct. 1833; 515. Jasper⁶, born 27 April 1773, of Franklin County, married, (bond 27) Oct. 1796,⁶⁹² Polly Brockman, who died about 1819;⁶⁹³ 516. Peachey⁶, born 27 Aug. 1775, married, (bond 20) March 1799,⁶⁹⁴ Susannah Dillard; 517. Anthony⁶, born 17 July 1778, married, (bond 15) Feb. 1802,⁶⁹⁵ Polly Nelson; 518. Henry Tarlton⁶, born 17 April 1781, married, (bond 12) Dec. 1809,⁶⁹⁶ Jane Cowper Moss.

203. TAMSIN⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) died after 27 Oct. 1837.⁶⁹⁷ She married (1), by 6 Oct. 1775,⁶⁹⁸ Robert Howard Cash, who left will 6 Nov. 1781-6 May 1782,⁶⁹⁹ and (2), 19 Aug. 1783,⁷⁰⁰ William Sandidge, who left will 26 June 1830-20 Sept. 1830.⁷⁰¹

Issue: (by 1) [CASH] 519. Pamelia⁶, married, (bond 18) Sept. 1793,⁷⁰² Luke Ray of Amherst County, who died before 18 June 1827 when Dabney G. and Barnett C. Ray gave bond as his administrators;⁷⁰³ 520. Sophia⁶, married, (bond 4) Dec. 1810,⁷⁰⁴ Randolph Cash of Amherst County, who left will 2 April 1838- codicil 13 July 1838-17 June 1839;⁷⁰⁵ 521. Frances⁶, born about 1778, married, (bond 26) May 1804,⁷⁰⁶ Richard Slaughter, born 22 Dec. 1771, died about 1855,⁷⁰⁷ farmer of Bedford County until 1813, then of Kanawha Co., W.Va., until 1836, and finally of Louisa Co., Iowa;⁷⁰⁸ 522. Samuel⁶, married, (bond 9) May 1808,⁷⁰⁹ Joannah H. Major; 523. Barnett⁶, born about 1781, farmer of Amherst County,⁷¹⁰ married (1), (bond 7) April 1806,⁷¹¹ Sally Tucker and (2) Elizabeth, born about 1800; (by 2) [SANDIDGE] 524. Olive⁶, died before 1830, married, 2 Dec. 1804,⁷¹² Ambrose Rucker McDaniel, who left will 13 March 1857-Dec. 1858;⁷¹³ 525. Tamsey⁶, married, (bond 28) Oct. 1818,⁷¹⁴ John [Jonathan] Mountcastle of New Glasgow, who died before 18 Aug. 1830;⁷¹⁵ 526. Dudley⁶, left will 19 Aug. 1856-codicil 21 Nov. 1859-21 Jan. 1861,⁷¹⁶ married, (bond 26) Sept. 1818,⁷¹⁷ Belinda Smith; 527. Dabney⁶, married, (bond 21) July 1828,⁷¹⁸ Nancy Smith.

204. AARON⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) married, (bond 9) Dec. 1774,⁷¹⁹ Nancy Croxton. He was ensign of Amherst County militia, 1786.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]⁷²⁰ 528. Elizabeth⁶, born 11 July 1778, died 7 Sept., 1837, married, 1 March 1797, James Shields; 529. Absalom⁶, born 2 May 1781, died 7 July 1866, left will 11 Aug. 1860-16 July 1866,⁷²¹ married, 6 Nov. 1806, Mary C. Sandidge, born 26 Aug. 1789, died 18 May 1871; 530. Sallie⁶, born 25 Sept. 1783; 531. Nancy⁶, born 12 June 1786; 532. Aaron⁶, born 23 Feb. 1789, died 8 March 1852, married 20 May 1817, Elizabeth Steward Sandidge, who was born 26 Jan. 1796 and died 7 Jan. 1850; 533. Clara Graves⁶, born 1 Dec. 1791, married, 16 Dec. 1811, Lindsay Sandidge; 534. Joannah Croxton⁶, born 26 June 1794, died 4 Sept. 1860, married, 17 June 1822,⁷²² as his (2) wife, Maj. George Washington Higginbotham, who was born 20 Dec. 1783 and died 30 April 1862 at Mt. Pleasant, Amherst County.

205. MARGARET⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) married (1), (bond 14) Dec. 1778,⁷²³ Edward Cox, who left will 28 May 1780-2 Oct. 1780,⁷²⁴ and (2), (bond 2) June 1783,⁷²⁵ Col. Thomas Morrison.

Issue: (by 1) [COX] 535. Clary⁶, married, (bond 19) Nov. 1805,⁷²⁶ Edward Ware Jopling.

208. WILLIAM⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) was a sergeant in the 2nd Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and 4th and 6th Virginia regiments, 1778-81,⁷²⁷ moved to Elbert Co., Ga., and later to Thomsonville, Perry Co., Term. He married Dolly, daughter of John Sandidge.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM] 536. Dolly⁶, married Elisha Kelley.

209. JOSEPH⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) married, (bond 17) Dec. 1788,⁷²⁸ Frances Higginbotham, daughter of Moses and Frances (Kyle) Higginbotham. They moved to Elbert Co., Ga.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]⁷²⁹ 536A. Bartley C.⁶, married, 10 Jan. 1811 in Elbert Co., Ga.,⁷³⁰ Tabitha Oliver; 536B. Willis⁶, born 6 May 1792 in Hickman Co., Term., died July 1861, married Rebecca Higginbotham, who was born 16 May 1800 and died 1 May 1873; 536C. Permetia⁶; 536D. Lindsay⁶, married, 22

Dec. 1817 at St. Francisville, La., Elinor Higginbotham; 536E. Frances⁶, married John Kerr; 536F. Jackson⁶, under 18 in 1805; 536G. Sarah⁶, married, 21 Dec. 1826 at Clinton, La., Andrew Drenen.

210. BENJAMIN⁵ HIGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) left will 20 May 1809-3 Sept. 1810.⁷³¹ He married, (bond 21) Jan. 1782,⁷³² Mary Gatewood.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]⁷³³ 537. Sarah⁶, died 1835 in Georgia; 538. Anny⁶; 539. Elizabeth⁶; 540. Benjamin Graves⁶, born 17 Feb. 1788, died 23 April 1862 in Noxubee Co., Miss., lieutenant in the War of 1812, married, 2 Feb. 1812 in Elbert Co., Ga.,⁷³⁴ Mary Foster Lawlace [Lollis]; 541. Peter⁶, married, 4 Feb. 1813 in Elbert Co., Ga.,⁷³⁵ Jinney Howard; 542. Mary⁶, died 20 July 1833 at Clinton, La., married (1), Jan. 1805, Charles Carter,

who died 6 Aug. 1809 in Louisiana, (2), 3 Oct. 1811, William Hightower, and (3), 19 March 1829, John C. Flynn; 543. Larkin⁶, married, 12 Jan. 1815 in Elbert Co., Ga., [736](#) Polly Howard.

211. FRANCIS⁵ HJGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth⁴ Graves, Francis³, Francis², Thomas¹) died 1819 at Clinton, La. He moved to Elbert Co., Ga., and later to Feliciana Parish, La., [737](#) married, 2 Dec. 1783, [738](#) Dolly Gatewood, daughter of Larkin Gatewood. [739](#)

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM] [740](#) 544. Martha⁶, born 1785, died 1833, married, 12 July 1812 in Elbert Co., Ga., George Carter; 545. Caleb⁶, died 8 May 1829 at East Feliciana Parish, La., married, 17 Oct. 1833 at Indianapolis, Ind., Ann Minerva Bryant; 546. Lawson⁶, born 24 July 1794, died 12 Jan. 1860, married, 11 April 1822 at St. Francisville, La., Elizabeth McCants, who was born 30 Nov. 1804, died 5 Nov. 1863; 547. Cleaton⁶, died Aug. 1832, married, 17 April 1820 at St. Francisville, La., Mary McKneely; 548. James C.⁶; 549. Amy⁶, married Isaac McD. Reily; 550. Lucy⁶, married Durrell Stodgehill.

214. HANNAH⁵ GRAVES (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Francis², Thomas¹) married William Brice Fonville of Craven Co., N.C., who left will 27 May 1779-Dec. 1780. [741](#) He served in the militia during the Revolutionary War. [742](#)

Issue: [FONVTLLE] 551. Richard⁶; 552. Brice⁶; 553. Thomas Graves⁶; 554. Sarah⁶; 555. Elizabeth⁶; 556. Hannah⁶.

216. MARY⁵ GRAVES (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Francis², Thomas¹) married Simon Bright, [743](#) of Dobbs Co., N.C., who left will 23 Nov. 1772-18 Jan. 1778. [744](#) He was appointed a justice of Johnston Co., N.C., 25 Oct. 1756, but refused to qualify, [745](#) and was sheriff of Dobbs Co., N.C., 1770. [746](#)

Issue: [BRIGHT] 557. Simon⁶, of Lenoir Co., N.C., [747](#) married; 558. Graves⁶, died before Jan. 1807, [748](#) of Dobbs Co., N.C., 1790, and Greene Co., N.C., 1800, [749](#) married Catherine, who was his administratrix; 559. James⁶; 560. Mary⁶; 561. Nancy⁶; 562. Sally⁶; 563. Elizabeth⁶.

223. RICHARD⁵ GRAVES (Richard⁴, Thomas³, Francis², Thomas¹), of Essex County, is probably the Richard who settled in Orange County and

left will 28 April 1797-25 Sept. 1797.⁷⁵⁰ He married Susanna, who probably died by 20 Aug. 1801.⁷⁵¹

Issue: 564. William⁶, born about 1761,⁷⁵² left will 13 Nov. 1848-20 Nov. 1851,⁷⁵³ married, (bond 22) Dec. 1796,⁷⁵⁴ Betsy Hilman, born about 1774, left will 4 Feb. 1854-8 Sept. 1854;⁷⁵⁵ 565. Thomas⁶, died by 15 Dec. 1825,⁷⁵⁶ married, (bond 18) June 1788,⁷⁵⁷ Anna Grady; 566. Ann⁶, married, 28 July 1791,⁷⁵⁸ Thornton Foushee; 567. Susanna⁶, married, (bond 7) April 1795,⁷⁵⁹ George Morris; 568. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 11) July 1797,⁷⁶⁰ Uriel Hilman; 569. Lydia⁶, married, (bond 29) Oct. 1804,⁷⁶¹ Samuel Mason; 570. James⁶, under age in 1797; 571. Joannah⁶, under age in 1797, married, 14 April 1808,⁷⁶² John Oakes.

224. FRANCIS⁵ GRAVES, (Francis⁴, Thomas³, Francis², Thomas¹), aged 32 in 1782,⁷⁶³ died 19 Dec. 1797 in Richmond.⁷⁶⁴ He was a merchant of Richmond. He married, (bond 19) Aug. 1783,⁷⁶⁵ Martha Johnson, who died before 1806.

Issue:⁷⁶⁶ 572. Elizabeth⁶, married (1), (bond 25) Jan. 1800,⁷⁶⁷ John Addison, perhaps Capt. John Addison who "sailed out of Richmond for many years" and died on board the schooner *Experiment*, 8 July 1808,⁷⁶⁸ and (2), (bond 8) Sept. 1809,⁷⁶⁹ William Worsham; 573. Francis⁶, born about 1790, left will 18 July 1848-30 Dec. 1858,⁷⁷⁰ farmer of Goochland County;⁷⁷¹ 574. William⁶; 575. Samuel⁶.

226. RICE⁵ GRAVES (Francis⁴, Thomas³, Francis², Thomas¹) left will 16 Jan. 1813-18 March 1822.⁷⁷² He served in 7th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and was vestryman of St. James Northam Parish, Goochland County, 1799. He married Clary Satterwhite, who was living 1829.

Issue:⁷⁷³ 576. Patsy⁶, married, 8 March 1801,⁷⁷⁴ Andrew Knight Nucleoids; 577. James M.⁶, married, 14 April 1807,⁷⁷⁵ Mary M. Clements; 578. Ann⁶, married, 20 July 1820,⁷⁷⁶ John Satterwhite; 579. Franky⁶; 580. Harriett⁶; 581. Spottswood⁶, daughter; 582. Thomas E.⁶, private in War of 1812, married, 17 May 1820,⁷⁷⁷ Nancy Carden.

¹ Br. Gen., p. 905; William Montgomery Sweeny, "Captain Thomas Graves and Some of his Descendants," W(2) XV, pp. 385-94; Martha Woodroof Hiden, "The Graves Family of Essex County," W(2) XVI, pp.

650-68; Hiden, "Three Rectors of Hungar's Parish and Their Wife," and "Addenda," *W(2) XK*, pp. 34-41,299-301; Hiden, "The Graves Family of York County," *W(2) XXI*, pp. 157-71, 256-70; Hiden, "The Graves Family of Spotsylvania County," *7/XIX*, pp. 176-85. Since members of several branches of the family lived in counties whose records are no longer extant, the relationships set forth concerning these branches are tentative.

² Smith, *Tra.* I, p. 129; II, p. 445.

³ *Ibid.*, n, p. 569.

⁴ *R*, Va. Co. III, p. **121**.

⁵ Leonard, p. 3.

⁶ *R*, Va.Co. II,p. 132.

⁷ Patent Bk. 1, p. 72-73.

⁸ Patent Bk. 1, p. 323.

⁹ *MCGC*, p. 165, as Capt. Thomas Grayes.

¹⁰ Leonard, pp. 9,11; Accawmack [Northampton] Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds 1632-40, p. 58.

¹¹ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds 1632-40, p. 66.

¹² Patent Bk. 1, p. 443. The 50 acres assigned for each headright shows the persons were transported after 1616.

¹³ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds 1632-40, p. 73.

¹⁴ *"Ibid.*, p. 43.

¹⁵ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 556, 655.

¹⁶ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills & Deeds 2, 1640-45, p. 281. Parry named most of the same headrights claimed by John Graves in 1637 (see note 12), including Thomas Graves, Katherine his wife, John Graves and Thomas Graves, Junr., in a patent, 11 Nov. 1651, for 550 acres in Northumberland County (Patent Bk. 2, p. 349).

¹⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 4, 1665-72, p. 127.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 127,165.

¹⁹ Leonard, p. 32.

²⁰ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 4, 1665-72, pp. 127, 356.

²¹ Patent Bk. 4, pp. 63 (523), 67 (530).

²² *Ibid.*, p. 86(125).

²³ *Ibid.*, p. 129 (635); Lancaster Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 236.

²⁴ Patent Bk. 6, p. 548.

²⁵ Charles Co., Md., Court and Land Records B, p. 10.

²⁶ Patent Bk. 1, p. 434.

²⁷ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1645-51, p. 55.

²⁸ *W(2) XIX.*, pp. 35-37; Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1927), p. 266.

²⁹ Patent Bk. 1,p. 823.

³⁰ Warwick Co. records, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, pp. 54, 58. For a discussion of the statement in John Winthrop, *The History of New England, 1630-1649*, ed. by James Savage, II (Boston, 1826), p. 342, that Nathaniel Eaton married the daughter of a Thomas Graves of Dorchester, Mass., see Robert Charles Anderson, *The Great Migration Begins* (Boston, 1995), U, pp. 806-07.

³¹ Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 7, 1655-58, p. 48.

³² *MHM XXIII*, pp. 155-57; John Anderson Brayton, “The Ancestry of the Rev. Francis Doughty...,” *The American Genealogist*, LXXVII, pp. 1-17, 127-36.

³³ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1654-55, p. 117.

³⁴ *MHM XXII*, pp. 158-62; Old Rappahannock Co. Record Bk. 1656-65, p. 256; Record Bk. 1668-72, p. 119; Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 265.

³⁵ VV, pp. 288-90.

³⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, p. 210.

³⁷ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 13, p. 130. The will, which appointed his mother Anne Doughty as executrix, was never admitted to probate. On 4 April 1684 Richard Boughton petitioned for administration in right of his wife Verlinda as next of kin (*ibid.*, 13, p. 106).

³⁸ Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. C-l, p. 271.

³⁹ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, II (Baltimore and London, 1985), pp. 788-89; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 83-84.

⁴⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, p. 89.

⁴¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 2, p. 364.

⁴² Harry Wright Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor* (n.p., 1937), p. 8.

⁴³ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 2, pp. 156-57.

⁴⁴ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 17, p. 116.

⁴⁵ Leonard, pp. 15, 22.

⁴⁶ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1645-51, pp. 223, 236.

⁴⁷ Maryland Provincial Court Liber FF, p. 91; Liber WRC #1, p. 696.

⁴⁸ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1654-55, p. 143.

⁴⁹ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1651-54, p. 189. He had previously signed, 11 March 1651/2, with the majority of Northampton County residents (*ibid.*, p. 188).

⁵⁰ A///A/Vffl, pp. 74-76.

⁵¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 3, pp. 443-44.

⁵² *The Archives of Maryland*, V (Baltimore, 1887), p. 34.

⁵³ Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1640-45, p. 159.

⁵⁴ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1651-54, p. 14.

⁵⁵ Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1640-45, transcript, p. 187.

⁵⁷ Patent Bk. 6, p. 443.

⁵⁸ Old Rappahannock Co. Record Bk. 1677-82, p. 200.

⁵⁹ Old Rappahannock Co. Order Bk. 1686-92, p. 301.

⁶⁰ Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 6, p. 296.

⁶¹ Since Francis² Graves was about 50 years old when his three known children were born, he may have had a previous marriage and be the father of John Graves who, 29 Sept. 1683, received an assignment of a 99 year lease (first made 1671) of a plantation in the vicinity of Gilson's Swamp

(Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 13, 1707-11, pp. 356-57). He appears to be the John Graves of St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, who left will 4 Sept. 1718-17 May 1720 naming wife Hannah and children James, Benjamin, Martha and Jean (Essex Co. Will Bk. 3, 1717-21, pp. 140-41).

⁶² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, p. 290.

⁶³ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 124.

⁶⁴ Bruton Parish Register.

⁶⁵ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 149.

⁶⁶ Bruton Parish Register.

⁶⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, p. 299.

⁶⁸ Bruton Parish Register.

⁶⁹ Patent Bk. 3, p. 147; Patent Bk. 4, p. 12 (19).

⁷⁰ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, p. 121.

⁷¹ Patent Bk. 4, p. 186 (274). He may be the William Graves who witnessed a deed of George Mason, 25 Dec. 1655 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Wills & Patents 1653-59, pp. 123-123a) and she the Ann Graves who witnessed a release of dower, 28 Feb. 1669/70 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Patents &c 1665-77, pp. 104-104a). John Rice married the relict of Mr. William Graves by 24 Oct. 1680 (Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1675/6-1688/9, p. 193).

⁷² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 178.

⁷³ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 1, 1694-1701, p. 26.

⁷⁴ Although no evidence has been found that Thomas³ Graves had children, chronology and geography suggest that he is the most likely member of the family to be the father of John⁴ Graves. See Charles H. Hamlin, "Genealogy of the Graves Family of Virginia," *The Virginia Gazette*, Williamsburg, Va., 28 Aug. and 4 Sept. 1959. John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), p. 204, identified this John as 99. John⁴ Graves but Hamlin's analysis of the extant records suggests this is highly unlikely.

⁷⁵ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 265.

⁷⁶ Bruton Parish Register.

⁷⁷ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁷⁸ *ibid.*

⁷⁹ *ibid.*

⁸⁰ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 9, 1657-66, p. 18.

⁸¹ Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 7-8, 1655-58, 1666-68, p. 31; Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 2, p. 304. The inventory of his estate (*ibid.*, pp. 445-50) included property at Accomack.

⁸² Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. C-1, p. 270-71.

⁸³ J. Hall Pleasants, ed., *Proceedings of the County Court of Charles County, 1666-1674* (Archives of Maryland, LX; Baltimore, 1943), pp. xv-xvii; *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 149.

⁸⁴ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 19C, p. 75.

⁸⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 6, p. 75.

⁸⁶ Maryland Inventories & Accounts 36A, pp. 55-56.

⁸⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 678.

⁸⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 5, p. 94.

⁸⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 234.

⁹⁰ Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 11, 14-15.

⁹¹ J. Hall Pleasants, ed., *Proceedings of the Provincial Court of Maryland, 1666-1678* (Archives of Maryland, LVII; Baltimore, 1940), p. 199.

⁹² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II pp. 783-84.

⁹³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 6, p. 153.

⁹⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 11, p. 189.

⁹⁵ Maryland Provincial Court Judgments WG 2 [21], 1724-26, pp. 513-17, a suit regarding land inherited by Eleanor from her father and detailing her age at various times and her marriages. See also Provincial Court Judgments TB 2 [9], 1705-06, pp. 40-45.

⁹⁶ Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 16-18.

⁹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 11, p. 361.

⁹⁸ Richard Beale, Eleanor's son by her (3) marriage, was her heir at law (Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk.L, pp. 117-18).

⁹⁹ Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. F-1, 1674-76, p. 90.

¹⁰⁰ Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. Q #1, 1689-92, p. 15. A memorandum of his will, made 20 July 1689 but never formally drawn, was presented by Richard Boughan, 24 July 1689, and Ann Doyne agreed to administer the estate. A deposition filed then reported a different disposition of his estate made four hours before he died, naming “Collo. William Diggs, his Brother Joshuah Doyne & his Brother John Stone” as executors (*ibid.*, p. 16).

¹⁰¹ Maryland Inventories & Accounts 15, pp. 31-35; Testamentary Proceedings 16, pp. 92, 201,232.

¹⁰² Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. F-2, p. 59.

¹⁰³ Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. WRC 1, pp. 189-90.

¹⁰⁴ Prince George’s Co., Md., Deed Bk. PD 1, p. 232.

¹⁰⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 371.

¹⁰⁶ Prince George’s Co., Md., Deed Bk. C, pp. 206a-207. Richard D. Prall, “Eleanor Nuttall of Prince George’s County, Md.”, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXK, pp. 535-41, contends that Thomas⁴ Sprigg was a child of his father’s (2) marriage to Eleanor Nuttall but provides no specific record evidence. Charles Calvert’s reference to him as “well beloved cousin,” however, indicates a blood rather than a step-relationship.

¹⁰⁷ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 765.

¹⁰⁸ *MHM*, p. 381; II, p. 179.

¹⁰⁹ Prince George’s Co., Md., Original bonds, Box 10, folder 50, Maryland State Archives.

¹¹⁰ *MHM* VIII, pp. 77-80.

¹¹¹ Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 13, pp. 248-50.

¹¹² Essex Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 90-91.

¹¹³ Essex Co. Order Bk. 1708-14, pp. 608-09.

¹¹⁴ *The North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal*, I, p. 55. In 1719 he was charged with 1900 acres and with 1400 acres belonging to the orphans of Farnifold Green (*ibid.*, p. 59).

¹¹⁵ Secretary of State records, North Carolina Archives, file SS Wills, in John Anderson Brayton, *Transcription of Provincial North Carolina Wills, 1663-1729/30*, 1 (Memphis, 2003], pp. 244-46.

¹¹⁶ *North Carolina Government, 1585-1979* (Raleigh, 1981), p. 35.

¹¹⁷ *Journal of North Carolina Genealogy*, X, pp. 1379-83.

¹¹⁸ Essex Co. Will Bk. 6, 1735-43, pp. 157-58, will of John Moody, 10 Dec. 1735-20 March 1738/9.

¹¹⁹ Essex Co. Deeds &c 21, pp. 422-25.

¹²⁰ Essex Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 418.

¹²¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1672-76, p. 11.

¹²² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, p. 2.

¹²³ *Ibid.*, p. 93.

¹²⁴ Bruton Parish Register.

¹²⁵ *W(2) XXI*, pp. 167-71, 256-64.

¹²⁶ King William Co. Record Bk. 1, pp. 195, 296.

¹²⁷ Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. 1730-38, p. 501.

¹²⁸ Waverly K. Winfree, *The Laws of Virginia...* (Richmond, 1971), pp. 99-101.

¹²⁹ Maryland Patents Bk. 18, p. 106.

¹³⁰ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 13, p. 106.

¹³¹ Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. M-2, p. 138; Court Record P #2 [#35], 1725-28, p. 403.

¹³² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 789.

¹³³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 221.

¹³⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 26, p. 111.

¹³⁵ Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. P #2, p. 488).

¹³⁶ Maryland Inventories 13, p. 9. His administratrix was Eleanor Stone [his wife?].

¹³⁷ Charles Co. Will Bk. B #1, p. 48.

¹³⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 235.

¹³⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 33, pp. 282-88.

¹⁴⁰ Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. M-2, p. 137.

¹⁴¹ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 786.

¹⁴² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 254.

¹⁴³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, pp. 26-27.

¹⁴⁴ Newman, op. c/7., pp. 16-17; Hayden, p. 175; George A. Hanson, *Old Kent* (Baltimore, 1876), p. 114.

¹⁴⁵ Charles Co., Md., Court Record T #2 [#38], 1734-39, p. 538; Y #2 [#40], 1744-46, p. 400.

¹⁴⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 367.

¹⁴⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 594.

¹⁴⁸ Newman, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

¹⁴⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 320.

¹⁵⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 473-74.

¹⁵¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 317.

¹⁵² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 434.

¹⁵³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 113.

¹⁵⁴ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. IKL, p. 60.

¹⁵⁵ Charles Co., Md., Court Record V, 1696-98, p. 245.

¹⁵⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 311.

¹⁵⁷ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 28, p. 58.

¹⁵⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF#Y [O-20], pp. 56-57, conveying two-thirds of 500

¹⁵⁹ Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. A, p. 361.

¹⁶⁰ Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. M, p. 252.

¹⁶¹ Robert Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1996), pp. xxviii-xxix.

¹⁶² Dolante, *op. cit.*, pp. 639-42; Harry Wright Newman, *Mareen Duvall of Middle Plantation* (Washington, 1952), p. 106.

¹⁶³ Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records*, I (Baltimore, 1915), p. 194.

¹⁶⁴ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T-1, p. 535.

¹⁶⁵ Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. A, p. 361.

¹⁶⁶ St. Andrew's Church, Fifeshire, Scotland, Register.

¹⁶⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 18, p. 394.

¹⁶⁸ Prince George's Co., Md., Court Record Bk. IV, pp. 112-14.

¹⁶⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, pp. 276-77.

¹⁷⁰ Doliante, *op. cit.*, pp. 13-20 *et seq.*; Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. Q, p. 110, deed, 22 May 1730, of Sarah Coomes to her daughter Sarah Haswell's children James, Jr., Robert, Joseph and Zephaniah Beall of all wearing apparel, plate, jewelry and land where she dwelled.

¹⁷¹ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T-l, p. 298.

¹⁷² Prince George's Co., Md., Original bonds, Box 6, folder 10, Maryland State Archives.

¹⁷³ Prince George's Co., Md., Original wills, Box 14, folder 21, Maryland State Archives.

¹⁷⁴ Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. EE, p. 466; Deed Bk. PP, p. 88.

¹⁷⁵ *Maryland Gazette*, 4 Dec. 1751.

¹⁷⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 31.

¹⁷⁷ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 760-61.

¹⁷⁸ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

¹⁷⁹ Prince William Co. Bond Bk. 1753-82, no pagination; Prince William Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 122-25, inventory.

¹⁸⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 573.

¹⁸¹ Maryland Chancery Record 7 [IR #4], pp. 591-92.

¹⁸² *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Jan. 1749/50.

¹⁸³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 136.

¹⁸⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 763-74.

¹⁸⁵ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

¹⁸⁶ *Ibid*

¹⁸⁷ *Ibid.*

¹⁸⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 504.

¹⁸⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 505.

¹⁹⁰ Prince George's Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1784-99, p. 6.

¹⁹¹ St. George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

- ¹⁹² *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1866.
- ¹⁹³ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 514.
- ¹⁹⁴ *Whig*, Baltimore, Md., 4 Aug. 1808.
- ¹⁹⁵ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- ¹⁹⁶ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 240.
- ¹⁹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, pp. 923-25.
- ¹⁹⁸ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- ¹⁹⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 424.
- ²⁰⁰ Prince George's Co., Md., Wills, Box 8, folder 42, Maryland State Archives.
- ²⁰¹ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- ²⁰² Prince George's Co., Md., Bonds, Box 6, folder 30, Maryland State Archives.
- ²⁰³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 198-99.
- ²⁰⁴ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- ²⁰⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, p. 417.
- ²⁰⁶ Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. E [old series], 1710-17, pp. 614-16.
- ²⁰⁷ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Cp., Md., Register.
- ²⁰⁸ Prince George's Co., Md., Original wills, Box 16, folder 19, Maryland State Archives.
- ²⁰⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 105.
- ²¹⁰ Maryland Chancery Record 5 [IR #2], 1730-36, pp. 380-82.
- ²¹¹ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 911-12.
- ²¹² Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 38, p. 23.
- ²¹³ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- ²¹⁴ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. B, p. 410.
- ²¹⁵ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 910-11.
- ²¹⁶ *Maryland Gazette*, 6 Nov. 1788.

²¹⁷ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 270-71.

²¹⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 140.

²¹⁹ V IX, p. 139.

²²⁰ Franklin Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 394; Order Bk. 5, pp. 24-25.

²²¹ Essex Co. Deed Bk. 27, p. 136. She may be the wife of their son.

²²² T XXII, pp. 105-10; *The Graves Family Newsletter*, DC, pp. 36-41.

²²³ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 2, p. 90.

²²⁴ Smith Co., Tenn., Deed Bk. D, pp. 209-10, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Bulletin*, V, p. 20.

²²⁵ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 254; W(l) XXVI, pp. 265-68.

²²⁶ W(2) XV, p. 394; Amherst Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 470.

²²⁷ Ralph Emmett Fall, ed., *The Diary of Robert Rose* (n.p., 1977), p. 73.

²²⁸ Elbert Co., Ga., **Will Bk. Will Bk. A**, p. 8.

²²⁹ Albemarle Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 300; Amherst Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 20.

²³⁰ Amherst Co. Deed Bk. E, p. 548.

²³¹ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. E, pp. 29, 48.

²³² W(l) XXVI, pp. 269-74.

²³³ Greene Co., Ga., Marriage, in *Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, no. 94, p. 267.

²³⁴ W(2) XVII, p. 302.

²³⁵ W(2) XVII, pp. 302-03.

²³⁶ Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VIII, Wills, 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 32.

²³⁷ Chowan Co., N.C., Marriage bond; Stephen E. Bradley, *New Bern District, North Carolina, Loose Estates Papers, 1775-1810* (Virginia Beach, Va., 1994) p. 42.

²³⁸ Stephen E. Bradley, *New Bern District, North Carolina, Loose Estate Papers, 1775-1810* (Virginia Beach, Va., 1994), p. 14.

²³⁹ *North Carolina Government, 1585-1979*, p. 41.

²⁴⁰ Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VI, Wills, 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 68.

²⁴¹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 138, will of Richard Hill, 29 July 1764-20 Aug. 1764.

²⁴² *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 4 April 1792.

²⁴³ Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 285.

²⁴⁴ Essex Co. Deed Bk. 34, p. 100.

²⁴⁵ York Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 147.

²⁴⁶ York Co. Deeds, Orders. Wills &c 14, 1709-16, pp. 229-32, will of father William Pinkethman, 1 Dec. 1712-16 Feb. 1712/3.

²⁴⁷ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, p. 59.

²⁴⁸ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, p. 531.

²⁴⁹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 484.

²⁵⁰ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 6, pp. 517-19, as planter of York County when he and his wife sold 200 acres; Deeds & Bonds 7, pp. 212-14, as of James City County when they sold 253 acres, both bought from Henry and Sarah Graves 3 May 1753.

²⁵¹ *Virginia Gazette*, 12 Jan. 1769.

²⁵² St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

²⁵³ New Kent Co. Land Tax list, 1800, estate taxed.

²⁵⁴ Patent Bk. 14, pp. 166, 173, 184.

²⁵⁵ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 368-69, valuation of improvements on the land of William and Elijah Graves, orphans of Henry Graves.

²⁵⁶ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 90-92; Katherine B. Elliott, *Early Settlers, Mecklenburg County, Virginia*, I (South Hill, Va., 1964), p. 154.

²⁵⁷ Mecklenburg Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 51.

²⁵⁸ *Ibid*, p. 341; Deed Bk. 3, p. 48.

²⁵⁹ GeLee Corley Hendrix, "Benjamin Hendrick (1730-1818) of Virginia and Carolina...", *The American Genealogist*. LXV, pp. 44-49.

²⁶⁰ W. Mac. Jones, *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 11.

²⁶¹ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 273-74.

²⁶² Orange Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 264.

²⁶³ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 492-95.

²⁶⁴ Landon C. Bell, *Sunlight on the Southside, Lists of Tithes, Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1748-1783* (Philadelphia, 1931), p. 251.

²⁶⁵ Mecklenburg Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 48.

²⁶⁶ Grant Bk. L, pp. 119, 131.

²⁶⁷ C DC, p. 17.

²⁶⁸ Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 95.

²⁶⁹ Autobiography of the Rev. Elijah Graves, 1867, in *The Graves Newsletter*, I, no. 3, Dec. 1969, pp. 14-15.

²⁷⁰ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 4, pp. 136-38.

²⁷¹ Autobiography of the Rev. Elijah Graves, *loc. cit.*

²⁷² Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, p. 305.

²⁷³ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, p. 110.

²⁷⁴ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, p. 304.

²⁷⁵ Mecklenburg Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 214.

²⁷⁶ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 18, p. 44, deed of Thomas Graves and wife Sarah and William Townsend and wife Elizabeth, 25 June 1798, selling 100 acres on the branches of Juniper Creek to Samuel Jordan. Sarah relinquished dower but Elizabeth did not. Since Thomas Graves had purchased the 100 acres alone, 22 Feb. 1779 (Deed Bk. 13, p. 206), and William Townsend had purchased 30 acres adjoining from Jordan, 9 Jan. 1795 (Deed Bk. 17, pp. 34-35), the Townsend participation may have been only to settle a dispute over boundaries.

²⁷⁷ Mecklenburg Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 4.

²⁷⁸ Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 422.

²⁷⁹ Prestwould Chapter DAR, *Marriage Records, 1811-1853, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1962), p. 70.

²⁸⁰ Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. 1749-55, p. 21; Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1746-54, p. 365.

²⁸¹ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. D, p. 318.

²⁸² Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 177-79. Out of this tract he sold 48 acres (no wife relinquishing dower) on 2 May 1726 (*ibid.*, p. 222) and

when he and wife Eleanor sold the remaining 120 acres in 1758 they described it as the land where they lived. He also acquired 400 acres on 2 March 1730/1 (Deed Bk. B, pp. 141-43) which was conveyed by his heir at law to William Pettus in 1782 (Deed Bk. K, pp. 115-16) and 200 acres on 21 Sept. 1745 (Deed Bk. D, pp. 239-41) which he and his wife Ann sold in 1760.

²⁸³ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 422-25.

²⁸⁴ On 23 Dec. 1772 Ann Graves conveyed a Negro to her granddaughter Barbara Pettus (Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. H, p. 278). Since Ann was not married to 97. Thomas⁵ Graves until 1758-60, it would appear that she was the mother of Barbara's father William Pettus rather than her mother 252. Susannah⁶ Graves. See Pocahontas Hutchinson Stacy, *The Pettus Family*, comp. and ed. by A. Bohmer Rudd (Washington, 1957), p. 22, for a tentative identification which suggests she was Ann (Hart) Pettus, widow of William Pettus.

²⁸⁵ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 663-65.

²⁸⁶ Spotsylvania Co. Minute Bk. 1774-81, no pagination; Will Bk. E, pp. 489-90.

²⁸⁷ T XIX, pp. 180, 183, 242, 246-48.

²⁸⁸ Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. A, pp. 5-7.

²⁸⁹ Louisa Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 572, settlement of estate.

²⁹⁰ Shelby Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, pp. 221-22.

²⁹¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 297.

²⁹² Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 278.

²⁹³ Henry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 203.

²⁹⁴ V IX, p. 139.

²⁹⁵ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. F, p. 37.

²⁹⁶ Spotsylvania Co. Minute Bk. 1768-74, no pagination.

²⁹⁷ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. H, pp. 276-77.

²⁹⁸ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 405-07.

²⁹⁹ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. F, pp. 563-65.

³⁰⁰ T XX, pp. 54-64.,

³⁰¹ Culpeper Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 44-45.

³⁰² Culpeper Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 416-18.

³⁰³ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 798.

³⁰⁴ Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. Q, p. 279.

³⁰⁵ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 67-68.

³⁰⁶ Louisa Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 44-45.

³⁰⁷ W(2) XVI, p. 657.

³⁰⁸ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 445.

³⁰⁹ Culpeper Co. Will Bk. C, pp. 62-63.

³¹⁰ W(2) XVI, pp. 659-65.

³¹¹ Madison Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 240.

³¹² Orange Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 217-20. The witnesses proved the will in Christian Co., Ky., 23 Jan. 1818. Isaac⁶, therefore, probably died in 1817.

³¹³ *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XLU, p. 259.

³¹⁴ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. F, pp. 325-26.

³¹⁵ Madison Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 72.

³¹⁶ Charles Co., Md., Court Record V, 1696-98, p. 245.

³¹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 12.

³¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 98, undated will of Richard Harrison, proved 25 July 1710.

³¹⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 138.

³²⁰ Mary Louise Donnally, *Imprints 1608-1980, Hamilton, Allied Families* (Burke, Va., 1980), pp. 9-10.

³²¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 15-16.

³²² *Ibid.*, p. 15, without citation of source.

³²³ Maryland Inventories 100, p. 61.

³²⁴ Charles Co., Md., Court Record I #3, p. 257, certificate 30 Dec. 1759.

³²⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 199.

³²⁶ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T#l, pp. 225-26, without probate date.

³²⁷ Charles Co., Md., Court Record M #3, p. 4.

³²⁸ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AI #10, p. 528.

³²⁹ Harry Wright Newman, *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families* (Baltimore, 1956), p. 148.

³³⁰ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, pp. 36-37.

³³¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 289.

³³² Charles Co., Md., Court Record K #3, p. 144.

³³³ *Maryland Gazette*, 22 April, 2 May 1771.

³³⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 448.

³³⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 233.

³³⁶ Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, pp. 18-19.

³³⁷ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AK #11, pp. 313-14.

³³⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, p. 550.

³³⁹ Newman, *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, pp. 242, 245.

³⁴⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 235.

³⁴¹ Maryland Inventories 63, p. 68.

³⁴² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 777.

³⁴³ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 101.

³⁴⁴ St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Register.

³⁴⁵ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 9-13.

³⁴⁶ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 350.

³⁴⁷ Stafford Co. Will Bk. O, p. 468.

³⁴⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 136.

³⁴⁹ *A Biographical Dictionary*..., I, p. 417.

³⁵⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 151.

³⁵¹ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, p. 555.

³⁵² *A Biographical Dictionary*..., I, pp. 417-18.

³⁵³ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AH #9, p. 60.

³⁵⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary*..., I, p. 417.

³⁵⁵ Charles Co., Md., Court Record K #3, p. 144.

³⁵⁶ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AH #9, p. 59.

³⁵⁷ Although no evidence has been located to identify the Jones husband or the children of Precious⁵ Stone, she is the only possible parent of the two otherwise unidentified heirs of 105. Richard⁵ Stone (Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B #1, pp. 202-03).

³⁵⁸ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B #1, p. 262.

³⁵⁹ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 31, p. 615.

³⁶⁰ Charles Co., Md., Administration Accounts 1738-54, p. 504; Court Proceedings 1746-47, pp. 312-13.

³⁶¹ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AL#12, p. 425.

³⁶² *Ibid.*, pp. 2-5.

³⁶³ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #13, pp. 430-35.

³⁶⁴ Charles Co., Md., Inventories & Accounts 1802-08, p. 208.

³⁶⁵ Maryland Gazette, 1 April 1773.

³⁶⁶ Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, pp. 20, 26-30.

³⁶⁷ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF#7, p. 158.

³⁶⁸ *Virginia Journal and Alexandria Advertiser*, 11 Oct. 1787; gravestone, “Havre de Venture,” Charles Co., Md.

³⁶⁹ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AH #9, p. 459.

³⁷⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, U, pp. 786-88; *Dictionary of American Biography*, v. 18 (New York, 1936), pp. 84-85.

³⁷¹ Frederick William Pyne, *Descendants of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence*, V (Rockport, Me., 1999), p. 173; *Maryland Gazette*, 7 June 1787.

³⁷² Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. Y #3, p. 470.

³⁷³ *Maryland Gazette*, 11 Oct. 1804.

³⁷⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 784-85.

³⁷⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brunbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 474.

³⁷⁶ *Maryland Gazette*, 8 March 1792.

³⁷⁷ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. WBBH #13, p. 166.

³⁷⁸ A *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 785-86.

³⁷⁹ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AK #11, pp. 47-51.

³⁸⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 290.

³⁸¹ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #13, p. 51; Charles Co., Md. Court Record M #3,

³⁸² Maryland Chancery Bk. 8 [IR #5], p. 290.

³⁸³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 34, p. 129.

³⁸⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 146.

³⁸⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 587.

³⁸⁶ Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. K, pp. 246-47.

³⁸⁷ *Ibid*, pp. 361-62.

³⁸⁸ Stafford Co. Deed Bk. S, p. 301. He was dead before 28 Jan. 1786 when his heirs agreed to a division of his estate (*ibid.*, pp. 302-03).

³⁸⁹ Stafford Co. Deed Bk. AA, p. 69.

³⁹⁰ Stafford Co. Deed Bk. GG, pp. 351-52.

³⁹¹ Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, p. 23.

³⁹² Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. Q #3, p. 440a.

³⁹³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 482.

³⁹⁴ Elise Greenup Jourdan, *Early Families of Southern Maryland*, Vm (Westminster, Md., 2000), p. 139.

³⁹⁵ Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, p. 24.

³⁹⁶ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #1, pp. 1-3.

³⁹⁷ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, p. 638.

³⁹⁸ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B #1, p. 177, letter of William Stone, 24 April 1783.

³⁹⁹ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, p. 176; Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B#1, pp. 176-77.

⁴⁰⁰ Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family*, II (Houston, Tex., 1995), pp. 253-54.

⁴⁰¹ Wilkinson-Nicholson family Bible; Gravestone, Stone burial ground, Lowndes Co., Ala., which gives death as 28 Oct. 1848.

⁴⁰² Lowndes Co., Ala., Will Bk. B, p. 219.

⁴⁰³ *Dictionary of American Biography*, v. 18, pp. 71-72.

⁴⁰⁴ Anna Russell des Cognets, *William Russell and His Descendants* (Lexington, Ky., 1884), pp. 66, 93.

⁴⁰⁵ Maryland Inventories 63, p. 488.

⁴⁰⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 485.

⁴⁰⁷ Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, p. 25.

⁴⁰⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 92.

⁴⁰⁹ King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴¹⁰ Maryland Chancery Record 5 [IR #2], p. 436.

⁴¹¹ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴¹² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 227, will of Dr. Richard Pile, 24 May 1731-10 July 1731.

⁴¹³ Ibid., p. 584.

⁴¹⁴ Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. T, p. 505; Maryland Chancery Record IR #3,1738-43, pp. 45-46.

⁴¹⁵ Orme family Bible, in Jourdan, *op. cit.*, I (Westminster, Md., 1992), p. 164.

⁴¹⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 691, as Throne.

⁴¹⁷ King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴¹⁸ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 434.

⁴¹⁹ George Norbury Mackenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States of America*, IV (Baltimore, 1914), p. 117.

⁴²⁰ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 221.

⁴²¹ Montgomery Co., Md., Original wills, Box 10, folder 14, Maryland State Archives.

⁴²² Gravestones, now in Monocacy Cemetery, Beallsville, Md.

⁴²³ Montgomery Co., Md., Original wills, Box 8, folder 63, Maryland State Archives.

⁴²⁴ Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin, XXX, pp. 730-33; Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 202.

⁴²⁵ King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴²⁶ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. S, p. 316.

⁴²⁷ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. V, p. 281.

⁴²⁸ Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin, XXX, p. 730; Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 202.

⁴²⁹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. F, p. 507.

⁴³⁰ National Intelligencer, 24 Aug. 1824; Sharon J. Doliante, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), pp. 607-08.

⁴³¹ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II (Lancaster, Pa., 1928), p. 518.

⁴³² Mackenzie, *op. cit.*, TV, p. 116. A lineage chart, in Prince George's County Genealogical Society, *Bulletin*, XI, p. 86, without citation of source, also names daughter Mary, married John Garrott of Frederick Co., Md., who died 1798.

⁴³³ Jourdan, *op. cit.*, IV (Westminster, Md., 1995), p. 149.

⁴³⁴ *ibid.*

⁴³⁵ Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴³⁶ Jourdan, *op. cit.*, IV, p. **152**.

⁴³⁷ King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴³⁸ *Ibid.*

⁴³⁹ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 210.

⁴⁴⁰ Barnes, *op. cit.*, pp. xxvi-xxvii.

⁴⁴¹ Harry Wright Newman, *Mareen Duvall of Middle Plantation* (Washington, 1952), pp. 106-07

⁴⁴² *Ibid.*, pp. **113-21**.

⁴⁴³ Mason Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, pp. 333-37.

⁴⁴⁴ Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 403-04.

⁴⁴⁵ Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁴⁶ Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 61.

⁴⁴⁷ Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish Register.

⁴⁴⁸ Census of 1776, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 61.

⁴⁴⁹ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 219.

⁴⁵⁰ Census of 1776, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 61, shows daughters aged 25 and 23, and sons aged 21, 17, 14, 7, 3 and 1.

⁴⁵¹ St. George's (St. John's, Piscataway) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁵² Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. M, pp. 322-23.

⁴⁵³ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 229.

⁴⁵⁴ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 527-30.

⁴⁵⁵ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 117.

⁴⁵⁶ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 367.

⁴⁵⁷ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #1, pp. 532-38.

⁴⁵⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 618.

⁴⁵⁹ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 430.

⁴⁶⁰ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, p. 42.

⁴⁶¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 822.

⁴⁶² Doliante, *op. cit.*, pp. 29-31.

⁴⁶³ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 40-41

⁴⁶⁴ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. E-l, pp. 213-16.

⁴⁶⁵ *MHM 1*, p. 187.

⁴⁶⁶ Maryland Provincial Court Judgments BT #2, pp. 91-95, will of Anne (Brooke) Carmichael, dated 15 Jan. 1753.

⁴⁶⁷ Doliante, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

⁴⁶⁸ Census of 1776, St. John's and Prince George's parishes, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 66.

⁴⁶⁹ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁷⁰ Doliante, *op. cit.*, pp. 460-65.

⁴⁷¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 150-54, 465-68, 584-86.

⁴⁷² Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. A, pp. 55-59, sworn to by Martha Lazenby 3 April 1778.

⁴⁷³ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 221.

⁴⁷⁴ Newberry Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, p. 230.

⁴⁷⁵ Laurens Co., S.C., Deed Bk. 1, p. 149.

⁴⁷⁶ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁷⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 57, p. 432.

⁴⁷⁸ *Ibid.*

⁴⁷⁹ Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 118.

⁴⁸⁰ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁸¹ Prince George's Co., Md., Bonds, Box 15, folder 64, Maryland Archives.

⁴⁸² Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁸³ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 447.

⁴⁸⁴ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁸⁵ Doliente, *op. dr.*, p. 331.

⁴⁸⁶ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. RWC 6, p. 109.

⁴⁸⁷ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. S, p. 140.

⁴⁸⁸ Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. F, p. 403.

⁴⁸⁹ Prince George's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁴⁹⁰ Montgomery Co., Md., Executors, Administrators & Guardians 2, p. 73.

⁴⁹¹ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Land Commission Bk. IB #1, 1724-66, p. 212; Maryland Chancery Bk. 1774-83, p. 20.

⁴⁹² *Maryland Gazette*, 3 Jan. 1782.

⁴⁹³ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 60-63.

⁴⁹⁴ Clifts Monthly Meeting records, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XV, p. 121.

⁴⁹⁵ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 27 Nov. 1798.

⁴⁹⁶ *Maryland Journal*, Baltimore, Md., 23 July 1796; *MHM* VII, p. 82.

⁴⁹⁷ Prince George's Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1784-99, p. 115.

⁴⁹⁸ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 761.

⁴⁹⁹ *Maryland Gazette*, 27 March 1806.

⁵⁰⁰ *Maryland Gazette*, 11 June 1761.

⁵⁰¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 425.

⁵⁰² Richard DwightPrall, *The Crabb Family* (Albuquerque, N.Mex., 1997), H, pp. 791-92.

⁵⁰³ J. Thomas Scharf, *History of Western Maryland* (Philadelphia, 1882), n, p. 1046.

⁵⁰⁴ *National Intelligencer*, 1 Aug. 1816.

⁵⁰⁵ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁵⁰⁶ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 202-03.

⁵⁰⁷ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register; Maryland Chancery case #1402.

⁵⁰⁸ Revolutionary War pension application, John Sprigg Belt, S.34649; Rieman Steuart, *A History of the Maryland Line in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783* (n.p., 1969), pp. 56-57.

⁵⁰⁹ Helen W. Brown, *Index of Marriage Licenses, Prince George's County, Maryland, 1777-1886* (Baltimore, 1973), p. 119.

⁵¹⁰ *Ibid.*,p. 110.

⁵¹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 69.

⁵¹² *Ibid.*

⁵¹³ Newman, *Mareen Duvall*, pp. 292-94.

⁵¹⁴ Brown, *op. cit.*,p. 18.

⁵¹⁵ *National Intelligencer*, 18 Sept. 1830.

⁵¹⁶ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register,

⁵¹⁷ *Maryland Gazette*, 19 Oct. 1758; William Hand Browne, ed., *Correspondence of Governor Horatio Sharpe*, II {Archives of Maryland, K; Baltimore, 1890}, p. 270, undated letter to Gen. John Forbes, "Since my last [20 Sept. 1758] I have had the misfortune to lose Capt. Spriggs & Mr. Luckett my Adjutant by the blowing up of the lesser Magazine..."

⁵¹⁸ A *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, pp. 761-62.

⁵¹⁹ Newman, *Mareen Duvall of Middle Plantation*, p. 117.

⁵²⁰ Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish Register.

⁵²¹ Queen Anne's Parish Register.

⁵²² Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. A, pp. 47-49.

⁵²³ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 402.

⁵²⁴ King George's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register; Dolante, *op. cit.*, p. 908.

⁵²⁵ It has been suggested he was the Leven Sprigg who served in the 13th (later 9th) Virginia Regiment, 1776-79, was in Nelson Co., Ky., by 1788 and later of Hardin and Meade cos., Ky., but this Leven deposed 24 Sept. 1832 he was aged 75 (Revolutionary War pension application, Leven Sprigg, S. 14552). James⁵ Sprigg did not name Levin in his will.

⁵²⁶ Jourdan, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 111-14.

⁵²⁷ Mary Harrel Stancliff, *Marriage Bonds of Nelson County, Kentucky, 1785-1832*, II (Houston, Tex., 1963), p. 85, bond 10 July.

⁵²⁸ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁵²⁹ Maryland Inventories 87, p. 144.

⁵³⁰ Dolante, *op. cit.*, pp. 908-09,

⁵³¹ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 135.

⁵³² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 162.

⁵³³ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 203.

⁵³⁴ *National Intelligencer*, 25 Dec. 1828.

⁵³⁵ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 119-21.

⁵³⁶ Maxwell J. Dorsey, Jean Muir Dorsey and Nannie Ball Nimmo, *The Dorsey Family* (Baltimore, 1947), p. 162.

⁵³⁷ Prall, *The Crabb Family*, II, p. 797.

⁵³⁸ Dolante, *op. cit.*, p. 909.

⁵³⁹ Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810* (Westminster, Md., 1994), p. 143.

⁵⁴⁰ *Ibid.*

⁵⁴¹ Gravestones, Poolesville, Md., Cemetery.

⁵⁴² *Frederick-Town Herald*, Frederick, Md., 19 Dec. 1825.

⁵⁴³ Myers, *loc. cit.* Dorsey and Nimmo, *op. cit.*, p. 41, says 4 May 1794.

⁵⁴⁴ Dorsey and Nimmo, *op. cit.*, pp. 40-41.

⁵⁴⁵ Scharf, *History of Western Maryland*, II, pp. 1134-37.

⁵⁴⁶ Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840* (Westminster, Md., 2000), p. 61.

⁵⁴⁷ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register. Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 25, shows her age as 36 in 1767.

⁵⁴⁸ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 573-74.

⁵⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, pp. 303-04.

⁵⁵⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 153-54.

⁵⁵¹ Effie Gwynn Bowie, *Across the Years in Prince George's County* (Richmond, 1947), p. 657

⁵⁵² *National Intelligencer*, 22 Nov. 1810.

⁵⁵³ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 152-53.

⁵⁵⁴ *National Intelligencer*, 21 May 1812.

⁵⁵⁵ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 216-17.

⁵⁵⁶ *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, DC (New York, 1907), pp. 296-97; *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 151-52.

⁵⁵⁷ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 22-23.

⁵⁵⁸ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 2 April 1806.

⁵⁵⁹ Doliante, *op. cit.*, p. 937.

⁵⁶⁰ Maryland Chancery Bk. 1774-83, pp. 111-12.

⁵⁶¹ Frederick Co., Md., Elizabeth Hundred, 1776 census, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 238,246,251.

⁵⁶² *National Intelligencer*, 7 June 1815, and *Patriot and Evening Advertiser*, Baltimore, Md., 8 June 1815, reported his death in Prince George's County the middle of last month [sic].

⁵⁶³ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 122-24.

⁵⁶⁴ Manuscript genealogy owned by Mrs. Irving A. Cover, 1953, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.

⁵⁶⁵ *MHM* VIII, pp. 82-83, however, identifies him as Joseph Sprigg, died 5 Dec. 1821 in his 62nd year, of Washington Co., Md., until 1816 when he moved to Illinois, married Ann Taylor.

⁵⁶⁶ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. RWC #15, p. 321, originally probated in Livingston Co., N.Y.

⁵⁶⁷ Robert F. McNamara, "The Search for the Carrolls of Belle Vue," *Maryland Historical Magazine*, LXXX, pp. 99-113.

⁵⁶⁸ Dolante, *op. cit.*, p. 935, states he married (1) and (2) Mrs. Magruder. Can his (1) wife be 163. Lucy Belt⁵ (Sprigg) Dorsey?

⁵⁶⁹ Helen W. Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (New York, 1908), p. 249.

⁵⁷⁰ *National Intelligencer*, 3 Jan. 1811.

⁵⁷¹ Prall, *Crabb Family*, I, p. 234.

⁵⁷² *Sun*, Baltimore, 15 April 1865.

⁵⁷³ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

⁵⁷⁴ Mason Co., Ky., Will Bk. A, pp. 8-10.

⁵⁷⁵ After the death of Robert Magruder and before her marriage to Stephen Lee, Sarah (Crabb) Magruder was charged in March 1738 with having a "base born child," not otherwise identified and paternity not stated (Prince George's Co., Md., Court Record W #11, pp. 646, 666-67).

⁵⁷⁶ Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co., Register.

⁵⁷⁷ Howard J. Rhodes, *The Rhodes Family in America* (New York, 1959), p. 375.

⁵⁷⁸ Dolante, *op. cit.*, p. 943.

⁵⁷⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 32, p. 87.

⁵⁸⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 239-40.

⁵⁸¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 902, will of Richard Snowden, 5 Jan. 1763-12 March 1763.

⁵⁸² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, p. 241.

- ⁵⁸³ *Ibid.*, I, p. 240; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 873.
- ⁵⁸⁴ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 297-98
- ⁵⁸⁵ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.
- ⁵⁸⁶ Will of 180. Jeremiah⁵ Crabb, *loc. cit.*
- ⁵⁸⁷ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 524-27.
- ⁵⁸⁸ Prall. *Crabb Family*, I, p. 234.
- ⁵⁸⁹ Henry C. Peden, *More Marylanders to Kentucky, 1778-1828* (Westminster, Md., 1997), pp. 32-33; Richard D. Prall, "A Revised Ancestry of the Maryland Crabb Family," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXIX, p. 380.
- ⁵⁹⁰ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- ⁵⁹¹ Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 943.
- ⁵⁹² Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 310-11.
- ⁵⁹³ Doliente, *op. cit.*, pp. 693, 695.
- ⁵⁹⁴ Prince George's Co., Md., Administrators Bonds 1758-83 [Inventories GS #2, pt. 2], p. 144.
- ⁵⁹⁵ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 511.
- ⁵⁹⁶ Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 938.
- ⁵⁹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 2.
- ⁵⁹⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 260.
- ⁵⁹⁹ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 29 Oct. 1803; *Maryland Gazette*, 3 Nov. 1803, as 35th year.
- ⁶⁰⁰ Bowie, *op. cit.*, p. 439.
- ⁶⁰¹ Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- ⁶⁰² Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 940.
- ⁶⁰³ Jourdan, *op. cit.*, I, p. 114.
- ⁶⁰⁴ St. John's Piscataway Parish, Prince George's Co, Md., Register.
- ⁶⁰⁵ Breckinridge Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, p. 10.
- ⁶⁰⁶ Michael L. Cook and Bettie Anne Cook, *Breckinridge County, Kentucky, Records*, I (Evansville, Ind., 1977), p. 203.

⁶⁰⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 289.

⁶⁰⁸ *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Nov. 1774.

⁶⁰⁹ *Maryland Gazette*, 19 Jan. 1797.

⁶¹⁰ Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 397.

⁶¹¹ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 246.

⁶¹² *Ibid.*

⁶¹³ *National Intelligencer*, 4 Aug. 1825.

⁶¹⁴ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 107.

⁶¹⁵ V IX, p. 139.

⁶¹⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, David Graves, S.8597, National Archives.

⁶¹⁷ AlyconTrubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 224.

⁶¹⁸ Franklin Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 527-28.

⁶¹⁹ Marshall Wingfield, *Marriage Bonds of Franklin County, Virginia, 1786-1858* (Memphis, Tenn., 1939), p. 98.

⁶²⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 245.

⁶²¹ *Ibid.*

⁶²² Franklin Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 240-42.

⁶²³ Winfield, *op. cit.*, p. 98.

⁶²⁴ Franklin Co. Deed Bk. 20, p. 441.

⁶²⁵ Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 95

⁶²⁶ Pittsylvania Co. Court Record Bk. 39, p. 32.

⁶²⁷ Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 98.

⁶²⁸ T XXII, pp. 108-09.

⁶²⁹ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1806-1830* (n.p., 1965), p. 85.

⁶³⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 66; Winston Dalton's Register, in W(2) XIV, p. 40.

⁶³¹ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 67; Winston Dalton's Register, *loc. cit.*

⁶³² Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

⁶³³ Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 313-14.

⁶³⁴ Pittsylvania Co. 1850 census, p. 516 or 257R, family 1286-1286.

⁶³⁵ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

⁶³⁶ Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 121.

⁶³⁷ Winston Dalton's Register, *loc. cit.*

⁶³⁸ *Ibid.*; Bedford Co. Marriage bond, in Hinshaw, VI, p. 923, 5 April.

⁶³⁹ Pittsylvania Co. 1850 census, p. 515 or 157, family 1279-1279.

⁶⁴⁰ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66. Winston Dalton's Register, *loc. cit.*, says

21 Aug.

⁶⁴¹ Pittsylvania Co. 1850 census, p. 516 or 257R, family 1287-1287.

⁶⁴² Pittsylvania Co. Marriage Bonds 1767-1862, p. 117.

⁶⁴³ *The Graves Family Newsletter*, IX, p. 41.

⁶⁴⁴ Pittsylvania Co. Marriage Bonds 1767-1862, p. 104.

⁶⁴⁵ V IX, p. 140.

⁶⁴⁶ Wilkes Co., Ga., Deed Bk. II, p. 131; Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Deed Bk. B, p. 229.

⁶⁴⁷ V IX, p. 139.

⁶⁴⁸ Marshall Wingfield, *Pioneer Families of Franklin County, Virginia* (Berryville, 1964), p. 207; Pittsylvania Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 115; Greene Co., Ga., Deed Bk. 4, p. 113.

⁶⁴⁹ *Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, XXVI, p. 223.

⁶⁵⁰ Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 207; Winston Dalton's Register, in W(2) XIV, p. 43.

⁶⁵¹ Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 12.

⁶⁵² Wingfield, *op. cit.*, pp. 207-09.

⁶⁵³ Leonard, pp. 275, 295, 300, 310, 315, 264, 368, 373, 377.

⁶⁵⁴ Maud Carter Clement, *History of Pittsylvania County, Virginia* (Lynchburg, 1929), p. 259.

⁶⁵⁵ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 17767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 84. They were the great-grandparents of Governor and Senator Claude A. Swanson.

⁶⁵⁶ Pittsylvania Co. Accounts Current Bk. 18, pp. 301-03, earliest date in estate account.

⁶⁵⁷ Knorr, *loc. cit.*

⁶⁵⁸ Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 468.

⁶⁵⁹ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 67.

⁶⁶⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 59.

⁶⁶¹ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 110, bond 2 Dec.

⁶⁶² Franklin Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 254.

⁶⁶³ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 58.

⁶⁶⁴ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 110.

⁶⁶⁵ *Ibid.*

⁶⁶⁶ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 348.

⁶⁶⁷ William Montgomery Sweeny, *Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1765-1800* (Lynchburg, 1927), p. 54.

⁶⁶⁸ The four unidentified children may be Peter, Ezra, Washington and Violet Morrison. On 2 Jan. 1798 Peter Morrison and Violet Morrison of Elbert Co., Ga., gave a power of attorney to John Higginbotham to receive legacies, estate and any other property in Virginia (Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. D, p. 240) and on 7 Dec. 1803 Peter, Ezra and Washington made Higginbotham their attorney for like purpose (Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. H, p. 42). Vilat Morrison was the purchaser of all the property of Joseph H. Morrison when it was sold under execution on 13 April 1796 (Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. C, p. 105).

⁶⁶⁹ W(I) XXVII, p. 129.

⁶⁷⁰ L. David Roper, *Higginbotham Family of Amherst County, Virginia, and England* (Blacksburg, Va., 1996), p. 41.

⁶⁷¹ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. J, p. 195.

⁶⁷² Roper, *op. cit.*, p. 29.

⁶⁷³ Amherst Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 74, 77.

⁶⁷⁴ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. F, p. 2.

⁶⁷⁵ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. J, p. 195; Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 29, 38, 40-41, with some apparent confusion. W(1) XXVI, p. 270, names a son Joseph (who married, 20 Dec. 1829, Elizabeth Broach [Roper, *op. cit.*, p. 38]).

⁶⁷⁶ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

⁶⁷⁷ Georgia DAR, *Historical Collections*, III (Atlanta, 1930), p. 302.

⁶⁷⁸ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. O, p. 51.

⁶⁷⁹ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 17.

⁶⁸⁰ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 98.

⁶⁸¹ Georgia DAR, *op. cit.*, III, p. 285.

⁶⁸² *Ibid.*, p. 275, as Clarysa.

⁶⁸³ Franklin Co., Ga., Minutes of the Court of Ordinary Bk. M, p. 51.

⁶⁸⁴ Elbert Co., Ga., Old Will Bk. N, p. 44, inventory.

⁶⁸⁵ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. O, p. 6.

⁶⁸⁶ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 34.

⁶⁸⁷ Harrison Bible, owned by Mrs. David Renneau, Glasgow, Ky.

⁶⁸⁸ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 60.

⁶⁸⁹ Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Arnold, S.2920, National Archives.

⁶⁹⁰ Harrison Bible, *loc. cit.*

⁶⁹¹ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 31.

⁶⁹² *Ibid.*

⁶⁹³ William Everett Brockman, *Orange County, Virginia, Families*, HI (Minneapolis, 1959), p. 126.

⁶⁹⁴ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 31.

⁶⁹⁵ Garrard Co., Ky., Marriage bond, in Edna McAdams, *Kentucky Pioneer and CourtRecords* (Lexington, Ky., 1929), p. 104.

⁶⁹⁶ Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1853, p. 219.

⁶⁹⁷ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 241.

⁶⁹⁸ Amherst Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 326.

⁶⁹⁹ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 58.

⁷⁰⁰ Amherst Co. Order Bk. 1782-84, p. 173, in Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 67.

- ⁷⁰¹ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 22.
- ⁷⁰² Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 64.
- ⁷⁰³ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 11.
- ⁷⁰⁴ Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 224.
- ⁷⁰⁵ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 132.
- ⁷⁰⁶ Bedford Co. Marriage bond, in Hinshaw, VI, p. 994.
- ⁷⁰⁷ Henry Smith Slaughter papers, The Filson Historical Society, Louisville, Ky.
- ⁷⁰⁸ Bedford Co. Personal property tax lists, 1802-12; Kanawha Co., W.Va., Personal property tax lists, 1815-36; Louisa Co., Iowa, 1850 census, Columbus City Twp., p. 165 or 93, family 33-33.
- ⁷⁰⁹ Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 211.
- ⁷¹⁰ Amherst Co. 1850 census, p. 236 or 117R, family 638-638.
- ⁷¹¹ Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 194.
- ⁷¹² *Ibid.*, p. 180, bond 26 Nov.
- ⁷¹³ Barren Co., Ky., Will Bk. 4, pp. 83-85.
- ⁷¹⁴ Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 252, as John.
- ⁷¹⁵ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 19.
- ⁷¹⁶ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 512.
- ⁷¹⁷ Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 252.
- ⁷¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 298, but p. 466 shows license 28 July.
- ⁷¹⁹ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.
- ⁷²⁰ Bible, in W(l) XXVII, pp. 294-96; Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 69-70, 79, 88.
- ⁷²¹ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 150.
- ⁷²² *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 5 July 1822. Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 265, however, shows bond 22 June.
- ⁷²³ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 22.
- ⁷²⁴ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 533.
- ⁷²⁵ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 54.
- ⁷²⁶ Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 190.

⁷²⁷ Revolutionary War pension application, William Higginbotham, S.46448, NationalArchives.

⁷²⁸ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

⁷²⁹ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. J, p. 145, 24 Jan. 1805; Roper, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

⁷³⁰ Georgia DAR, *op. cit.*, III, p. 275.

⁷³¹ Elbert Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1809-12, p. 94.

⁷³² Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

⁷³³ Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 104, 106.

⁷³⁴ Georgia DAR, *op. cit.*, III, p. 276.

⁷³⁵ *Ibid.*, III, p. 279.

⁷³⁶ *Ibid.*

⁷³⁷ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 38.

⁷³⁸ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

⁷³⁹ Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. P, p. 214, 27 Nov. 1815.

⁷⁴⁰ Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 107, 110, 112.

⁷⁴¹ Craven Co., N.C, Original wills, North Carolina Department of Archives and History.

⁷⁴² North Carolina DAR, *Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution* (Durham, 1932), p. 337.

⁷⁴³ Chowan Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 19, p. 309.

⁷⁴⁴ Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VJU, Wills, 1756-1794 (Fromthe Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), pp. 9-10.

⁷⁴⁵ *Records of the Executive Council, 1755-1775 (The Colonial Records of NorthCarolina*, 2nd sen, DC; Raleigh, 1994), pp. 33, 51.

⁷⁴⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 235, as Samuel, Jr.

⁷⁴⁷ Lenoir Co., N.C, 1800 census, Kinston, p. 35.

⁷⁴⁸ Bradley, *New Bern District, North Carolina, Loose Estate Papers*, p. 14.

⁷⁴⁹ *Heads of Families at the First Census... 7790, North Carolina* (Washington, 1908),p. 135; Greene Co., N.C, 1800 census, p. 608.

⁷⁵⁰ Orange Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 431-33.

⁷⁵¹ Orange Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 216, accounting of husband's estate, payment to minister for preaching funeral sermon.

⁷⁵² Orange Co. 1850 census, p. 454 or 223R, family 177-178.

⁷⁵³ Orange Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 352A.

⁷⁵⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (PineBluff, Ark., 1959), p. 37.

⁷⁵⁵ Orange Co. Will Bk. 12, pp. 108-09.

⁷⁵⁶ Orange Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 88-90, settlement of his estate.

⁷⁵⁷ Knorr, *loc. cit.*

⁷⁵⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 31.

⁷⁵⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 61.

⁷⁶⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 44.

⁷⁶¹ *Ibid.*, p. 58.

⁷⁶² *Ibid.*, p. 63.

⁷⁶³ *Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790... Virginia* (Washington, 1908), p. 111.

⁷⁶⁴ *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 20 Dec. 1797.

⁷⁶⁵ Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 69.

⁷⁶⁶ Richmond City Hustings Court Bk. Deed 4, p. 560-61.

⁷⁶⁷ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), p. 1.

⁷⁶⁸ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 29 July 1808.

⁷⁶⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 133.

⁷⁷⁰ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 38, pp. 613-14.

⁷⁷¹ Goochland Co., 1850 census, p. 225 or 113, family 168-168.

⁷⁷² Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 25, pp. 97-98.

⁷⁷³ W(2) XVI, p. 655.

⁷⁷⁴ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 68.

⁷⁷⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 33.

⁷⁷⁶ Thomas P. Hughes and Jewel B. Sandefer, *Goochland County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns, 1816-1854* (Memphis, 1972), p. 90; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 3 Aug. 1820, 27 Jan. 1821.

⁷⁷⁷ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 30 May 1820.

GRAY¹

*1. THOMAS¹ GRAY, “an ancient planter at or before the time of Sir Thomas Dale,”² 1616, was living at James City, 1623/4,³ and was listed there in the muster, 1624/5, with his wife Margaret, son William², aged 3 years, and daughter Joane, aged 6 years. He deposed 7 March 1653/4 that he was aged 60 years or thereabouts.⁴

On 12 Oct. 1626 Thomas¹ Gray appeared as a witness before the General Court at Jamestown.⁵ His first patent, 27 Aug. 1635, for 550 acres on the south side of James River, “over against James Citty” and on Rolfe’s and Cross creeks, included 100 acres as an Ancient Planter and 50 acres each for the transportation of his (1) wife Anis (Annis) Gray, his present wife Rebecca Gray and two sons William² and Thomas², and adjoined a plantation already in his possession.⁶ He added 400 acres of Grayes Creek by patent, 20 July 1639,⁷ and an adjoining 100 acres on 7 June 1642.⁸ Another 400 acres he had patented was lost for failure of planting and seating and repatented by Samuel Abbott, 10 April 1644,⁹ but both this tract, by purchase from Abbott, and his July 1639 patent were included in a new patent for 800 acres, 14 March 1652/3.¹⁰

Thomas¹ Gray was probably dead before 2 Nov. 1658¹¹ when Francis² Gray transferred a patent to his brother Thomas². On 11 May 1659 Luke Mizell testified in court that while he was servant to Tho. Gray, Sr., deceased, he “did often hear sd Gray and his wife say that [Thomas] Gates had given 50 acres to their son Thomas and daughter Jane.”¹²

He married (1), 29 March 1611 at St. Peter, Paul’s Wharf, London,¹³ Anis (Annis) Valentine, who apparently was deceased by 24 Jan. 1624/5 when his (2) wife *Margaret was listed in the muster.¹⁴ He married (3), by 11 Sept. 1626, Rebecca who deposed before the General Court that “good wief Wright did tell her this deponent That by one Token w: this deponent had in her forehod she should burye her Husbande.”¹⁵ This prediction did not come true since Thomas’ Gray survived Rebecca and, by about 1645,

married (4) by whom he had young children, the orphans mentioned in a controversy about land with John Corker, 26 June 1662.¹⁶

Issue: (by 1) 2. JONE (Jane)²; 3. William², born about 1622, named in his father's 1635 patent, apparently died young; (by 3) 4. Thomas², sold 100 acres on Gray's Creek called Hollowing Point to Richard and Isabella Case, 3 Nov. 1667,¹⁷ and about 80 acres on Gray's Creek and Cross Creek to Thomas and Joane Cruse, 5 Nov. 1667,¹⁸ both tracts apparently inherited from his father, and died before 1 Jan. 1672/3 when Francis² Gray was appointed his administrator;¹⁹ 5. REBECCA²; 6. FRANCIS²; (by 4) 7. WILLIAM²; 8. JOHN²; 9. Thomas², deposed, 2 July 1672, he was near 21 years of age,²⁰ left will, 16 April 1676-2 May 1676,²¹ making bequests to his brother Francis' three daughters and Francis' wife and leaving his land to his brothers John and William.

2. JONE² (Jane) GRAY (Thomas¹), born about 1618, married John Hux who gave his age as 40 in a deposition, 7 Nov. 1652, and as 46 in a deposition, 9 May 1659.²² He married (2) Maryand died before 4 May 1668 when his widow appointed John Harlow, whom she subsequently married, as her attorney.²³

Issue: [HUX] 10. MARY³; 11. William³, left will, 31 Oct. 1676-1 May 1677, giving his land to his nieces Susannah and Mary Ironmonger.²⁴

5. REBECCA² GRAY (Thomas¹), born probably 1628-30, married Daniel Hutton. On 7 March 1653/4 Thomas¹ Gray deposed that Daniel Hutton left all his estate to his wife Rebecca.²⁵ She apparently died by 20 May 1655 when Arthur Jordan, as guardian of Elizabeth Hutton, leased 136 acres that had belonged to Daniel Hutton to Robert Stanton.²⁶

Issue: [HUTTON] 12. Elizabeth³, as daughter of Daniel Hutton received patent for 136 acres, 26 May 1654,²⁷ married Nicholas Perry and died without issue by 11 March 1671/2.²⁸

6. FRANCIS² GRAY (Thomas¹), born about 1630-35, married Mary who was granted administration on his estate 6 May 1679.²⁹ His widow married (2), by 6 July 1679, Owen Myrick.³⁰

Issue: 13. Joan³, left a bequest in the will of Thomas Weeks, 1676;³¹ 14. Mary³, on whose estate Owen Myrick was ordered to give an accounting, 3

July 1683;³² 15. (Daughter)³; 16. WILLIAM³.

7. WILLIAM² GRAY (Thomas¹), born probably about 1648-49, was a justice of Surry County, sheriff 10 April 1700, and served as a member of the House of Burgesses, 1710-12.³³ He married Elizabeth Jarrett, daughter of Richard Jarrett.³⁴ He owned 1750 acres in Surry County, 1704. His will, 3 June 1719-18 Nov. 1719,³⁵ named his sons William and Gilbert, daughters Mary Gray, Faith Ruffin and Priscilla Gray, and several grandchildren.

Issue: 17. WILLIAM³; 18. John³, left will, 23 June 1708-9 Nov. 1708, naming his father, sister Lydia and brothers Thomas and Gilbert;³⁶ 19. Thomas³, apparently died unmarried before his father; 20. GILBERT³; 21. Mary³; 22. FAITH³; 23. Priscilla³, married Capt. Thomas Hill, on whose estate she returned an inventory dated 15 Jan. 1736/7;³⁷ 24. Lydia³; 25. (DAUGHTER)³; 26.

(DAUGHTER)³.

8. JOHN² GRAY (Thomas¹) deposed 2 July 1672 that he was aged about 21.³⁸ With his brother William² as "joyn't heirs of Thos. Grey there Brother, Lately deceased," he sold land to Col. Thomas Swann, 15 Nov. 1677³⁹ and, 26 Sept. 1678, they were jointly granted the 800 acres originally patented by Thomas¹ Gray.⁴⁰ He married Mary who married (2), by 3 March 1684/5, Robert Nicholson.⁴¹ His will, 16 May 1683-3 July 1683,⁴² mentioned his wife and daughter and left his land, if his daughter died, to "my Cozen John Gray, Will Gray's son."

Issue: 27. (Daughter)³, probably married William Dennis of North Carolina who, 19 Nov. 1725, deeded the 800 acres patented by Thomas' Gray to 17. William³ Gray.⁴³

10. MARY³ HUX (Mary² Gray, Thomas¹) died by 2 May 1693 when administration on her estate was granted to Samuel Alsobrook and Mary his wife.⁴⁴ She married Thomas Ironmonger who deposed, 3 March 1684/5, he was aged 49, but stated 7 Nov. 1690 he was aged 60.⁴⁵ Mary³ as administratrix returned an inventory of the estate of Thomas Ironmonger, 7 July 1691.⁴⁶

Issue: [IRONMONGER] 28. Susannah⁴, named in the will of her uncle William³ Hux, 1676; 29. MARY⁴; 30. Ann⁴, mentioned as orphan of

Thomas, 3 Nov. 1696;⁴⁷ 31. Thomas⁴, died intestate 1711.⁴⁸

16. WILLIAM³ GRAY (Francis², Thomas¹) deposed 7 Nov. 1690 he was aged 28 or thereabouts.⁴⁹ He owned 100 acres in Surry County, 1704. He married Mary and left will, 10 Feb. 1710/1-20 Oct. 1714,⁵⁰ naming his wife and son.

Issue: 32. Thomas⁴, possibly physically disabled,⁵¹ chose William Foster as his guardian, 21 Aug. 1717.⁵²

17. WILLIAM³ GRAY (William², Thomas¹), born about 1676-77, owned 1050 acres in Surry County, 1704. He was a member of the House of Burgesses 1713-14, 1723-26, 1730-34,⁵³ and sheriff of Surry County, 18 June 1718. He married, by 3 March 1701/2,⁵⁴ 8. *Mary¹ Holt* (see HOLT), daughter of Randall² Holt and widow of John Seward. His will, 10 March 1731/2-16 June 1736,⁵⁵ and her will, 31 March 1756-20 Dec. 1757,⁵⁶ named their children.

Issue: 33. William⁴, born 1703, patented 5000 acres in New Kent County, 29 June 1739,⁵⁷ as resident of New Kent County sold land he had inherited from his father, 4 Dec. 1744,⁵⁸ was justice of New Kent, 1742, Burgess, 1742-47,⁵⁹ and vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, 1745-48, 1751-54, when Maj. William Gray was recorded as "Remov'd out of this Colony,"⁶⁰ married Elizabeth (Littlepage) Chamberlayne, daughter of Richard Littlepage and widow of William Chamberlayne of New Kent;⁶¹ 34. ROBERT⁴; 35. JOSEPH⁴; 36. THOMAS⁴; 37. LUCY⁴; 38. Edmund⁴, under 21 in 1731, given land in Isle of Wight County by his father which, as a resident of Goochland County, he sold to his brother Joseph, 26 Sept. 1745,⁶² King's Attorney for Albemarle County, 1744-46,⁶³ justice 1746, purchased, 4 Feb. 1746/7 from his brother William⁴ 5800 acres on the head branches of Willis River in what became Buckingham County where he was living when he reconveyed to William 25 Oct. 1749,⁶⁴ married, (bond 31) July 1743,⁶⁵ Mary Mayo, daughter of William Mayo;⁶⁶ 38A. Charles⁴, died before 17 Oct. 1744;⁶⁷ 39. JAMES⁴.

20. GILBERT³ GRAY (William², Thomas¹) married Margaret Taylor, daughter of John Taylor and his wife Ann who married (2) Nicholas

Magit.⁶⁸ Gilbert³ Gray left a will, 8 April 1758-18 Dec. 1764,⁶⁹ and Margaret Gray left a nuncupative will, 27 June 1767-17 Nov. 1767.⁷⁰

Issue: 40. JOSEPH⁴; 41. ELIZABETH⁴; 42. SARAH⁴; 43. William⁴, named in the will of his maternal grandmother, Ann Magit, 5 Sept. 1752, but not in that of his father, 1758; 44. John⁴, resided in Edgecombe Co., N.C., 21 Dec. 1772, when he sold land his father had purchased from William Gray of New Kent County in 1741,⁷¹ left will 11 June 1776-April 1777,⁷² married Mary; 45. MARY⁴; 46. Lucy⁴, left will 31 Dec. 1772-28 Sept. 1778;⁷³ 47. James⁴, under 21 in 1772, left will 4 May 1797-Aug. 1797.⁷⁴

22. FAITH³ GRAY (William², Thomas¹), born about 1688, died about 1720, married William Ruffin who settled in the part of Bertie Co., N.C., which in 1741 became Northampton County. He married (2) 7. Sarah⁴ (*CrAfford*) Newsom (see CARTER) and died before 10 Feb. 1738/9 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁷⁵

Issue: [RUFFIN] 48. WILLIAM⁴; 49. ETHELRED⁴; 50. ROBERT⁴; 51. SAMUEL⁴.

25.(DAUGHTER)³ GRAY (William², Thomas¹) married Andrews.
Issue: [ANDREWS] 52. William⁴, named in his grandfather's will, 1719.

26.(DAUGHTER)³ GRAY (William², Thomas¹) married Edwards.⁷⁶

Issue: [EDWARDS] 53. Elizabeth⁴, named in her grandfather's will, 1719.

29. MARY⁴ IRONMONGER (Mary³ Hux, Mary² Gray, Thomas¹), named in will of William Hux, married Samuel Alsobrooke, on whose estate administration was granted to John Thompson, 5 Nov. 1696.⁷⁷

Issue: [ALSOBROOKE] 54. SAMUEL⁵; 55. (possibly) Thomas⁵, purchased 100 acres on south side of main Blackwater, 13 March 1723, and with wife Sarah sold this land 14 May 1727.⁷⁸

34. ROBERT⁴ GRAY (William³, William², Thomas¹), born 1704, qualified as sheriff of Surry County, 1749,⁷⁹ moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., and left will 18 Feb. 1781-Aug. 1781.⁸⁰ He married Mary.

Issue: 56. ETHELDRED⁵; 57. Simon⁵, died before his father leaving a will mentioned in his father's will; 58. HANNAH⁵; 59. MARY⁵.

35. JOSEPH⁴ GRAY (William³, William², Thomas¹), born 1707, was colonel of militia, justice, 1749, sheriff, 1751, and Burgess from Isle of Wight County, 1742-49, and Southampton County, 1755-69,⁸¹ vestryman of Nottoway Parish, and left will 30 Aug. 1769-13 June 1771.⁸² He married (1), 14 Dec. 1729,⁸³ 122. Sarah⁵ Simmons (see MASON) and (2), about 1748,⁸⁴ Sarah, named in his will.

Issue:⁸⁵ (by 1) 60. William⁵, born 12 April 1732, died 2 Oct. 1750; 61. MARY⁵; 62. Elizabeth⁵, married 83. William⁵ Newsom (see HOLT); 63. ANNE⁵; 64. SARAH⁵; 65. John⁵, born 25 July 1741, died 4 April 1760; 66. EDWIN⁵; 67. Peter⁵, born 23 June 1745, died 26 Dec. 1761; 68. JAMES⁵; (by 2) 69. Joseph⁵, born 10 June 1749, died 23 Jan. 1754; 70. Lucy⁵, married 33. John Flood⁵ Edmunds (see FLOOD); 71. Jane⁵, born 26 June 1753, died 27 Feb. 1754.

36. THOMAS⁴ GRAY (William³, William², Thomas¹) was admitted to practice as an attorney in Surry County, 19 Sept. 1745.⁸⁶ He resided in Southampton County and died before 8 Feb. 1763 when his son Thomas⁵ mortgaged land and slaves as his heir at law.⁸⁷ He married Elizabeth, who joined him in selling land 4 Nov. 1761⁸⁸ and brought suit as his administratrix, 12 May 1768.⁸⁹

Issue:⁹⁰ 71A. THOMAS⁵; 71B. Alexander⁵, for whom Joseph Gray gave bond as guardian, 18 Oct. 1763, left will dated 29 Dec. 1783,⁹¹ qualified as an attorney in Johnston Co., N.C., 31 May 1774,⁹² and was a merchant of Smithfield, N.C., married Anne; 71C. Mary⁶, for whom Joseph Gray gave bond as guardian, 18 Oct. 1763; 71D. ELIZABETH⁵; 71E. MARTHA⁵; 71F. William⁵, for whom Elizabeth Gray gave bond as guardian, 14 April 1763, and Joseph⁴ Gray was appointed guardian, 13 July 1769, possibly the William of Southampton County who married, (bond 13) Oct. 1786,⁹³ Mary Ledbetter, and as resident of Brunswick County sold land 14 Sept. 1789.⁹⁴

37. LUCY⁴ GRAY (William³, William², Thomas¹), born 1711, left will 25 June 1778-18 Feb. 1779.⁹⁵ She married Howell Briggs, of "Wales," Dinwiddie County, justice and captain of militia, who died 21 April 1775 in his 66th year,⁹⁶ leaving will 16 Dec. 1772-21 Sept. 1775.⁹⁷

Issue: [BRIGGS]⁹⁸ 72. GRAY⁵; 73. MARY⁵; 74. Elizabeth⁵, left will 4 Nov. 1789-6 March 1795,⁹⁹ married, (bond 17) Nov. 1766,¹⁰⁰ George Kerr, who died before 16 Sept. 1784 when the inventory of his estate was returned;¹⁰¹ 74A. Charles⁶; 74B. Amelia⁶, married, (bond 16) April 1795,¹⁰² Harris Nicholson.

39. JAMES⁴ GRAY (William³, William², Thomas¹), under 21 in 1731, left will 9 Feb. 1788-25 June 1788.¹⁰³ He married Sarah.

Issue: 75. JOSIAH⁵; 76. JAMES⁵; 77. Nathaniel⁵, under age 1788, of Isle of Wight County; 78. Sarah⁵, married Richard Rowell; 79. Mary⁵, married Davis; 80. Ann⁵, under age 1788; 81. Elizabeth⁵, under age 1788; 82. Susanna⁵, under age 1788.

40 JOSEPH⁴ GRAY (Gilbert³, William², Thomas¹) married.

Issue: 82A. (probably) James⁵, of Southampton County, named as nephew in will of James⁴ Gray, 1797, perhaps the James who married, Aug. 1799,¹⁰⁴ Polly Pope.

41. ELIZABETH⁴ GRAY (Gilbert³, William², Thomas¹) married Matthias Marriott who left will 13 July 1774-22 Nov. 1774.¹⁰⁵

Issue: [MARRIOTT]¹⁰⁶ 83. William⁵, under guardianship of his mother, 27 Aug. 1775, perhaps moved to Halifax Co., N.C.; 84. Thomas⁵, under guardianship of his mother, 27 Aug. 1775; 85. SARAH⁵.

42. SARAH⁴ GRAY (Gilbert³, William², Thomas¹) died after 1818 when named in the will of her son Thomas. She married, after 1758, Thomas Washington, Jr., who died before 6 Dec. 1774 when his estate was sold.¹⁰⁷

Issue: [WASHINGTON]¹⁰⁸ 86. THOMAS⁵; 87. Mary⁵, married, (bond 23) Oct. 1786,¹⁰⁹ Thomas Jenkins; 88. ANN [Nancy]⁵; 89. Elizabeth⁵, married, 3 April 1794,¹¹⁰ David Tucker, Jr., of Brunswick County; 90. GRAY⁵

45. MARY⁴ GRAY (Gilbert³, William², Thomas¹) married, as his (3) wife, William Clinch, widower of 8. *Rebecca⁴ Edloe* (see EDLOE), of Surry County, who served as Burgess for Surry County, 1756-57, but was expelled 27 April 1757, and, although reelected by the freeholders of Surry County in 1758, was again expelled and declared incapable of ever serving again,¹¹¹ and left will 6 Nov. 1783-28 March 1786.¹¹²

Issue: [CLINCH] 90A. William⁵, married, 23 Feb. 1786,¹¹³ Sarah Collier.

90B. Mary⁵, married, (bond 23) Jan. 1787,¹¹⁴ Moody Collier of Surry County, who married (2), 29 May 1794,¹¹⁵ Elizabeth Mary Holt.

48. WILLIAM⁴ RUFFIN (Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born about 1708, left will 1 March 1779-Nov. 1781.¹¹⁶ He resided in Northampton Co., N.C. He married.

Issue: [RUFFIN]¹¹⁷ 90C. William⁵; 90D. Richard⁵, left will 23 Sept. 1782-April 1783,¹¹⁸ married Avarilla DeLoach;¹¹⁹ 90E. PURITY⁵; 90F. Faith⁵, married (1) John Bridgers of Northampton Co., N.C., and (2) Joseph Pender.

49. ETHELRED⁴ RUFFIN (Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born about 1710, of Northampton Co., N.C., left will 30 March 1777-June 1777.¹²⁰ He married Martha.

Issue: [RUFFIN]¹²¹ 91. Bartholomew⁵, born about 1762, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., 1790; 92. ETHELDRED⁵; 93. Nancy⁵.

50. ROBERT⁴ RUFFIN (Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born about 1712, left will 28 March 1767-Aug. 1767.¹²² He married, 1733, Anne Bennett, daughter of Capt. William and Grace Bennett.¹²³

Issue: [RUFFIN]¹²⁴ 94. Robert⁵, died young; 95. WILLIAM⁵; 96. ANNE⁵; 97. OLIVIA⁵.

51. SAMUEL⁴ RUFFIN (Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born about 1716, died before 23 Feb. 1779 when his sons Ethelred and Gray Ruffin were granted administration on his estate.¹²⁵ He was justice and sheriff, 1778, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., member of North Carolina Assembly, 1762,¹²⁶ and married Sarah McWilliams,¹²⁷ who left will 4 Dec. 1779-Feb. 1780.¹²⁸

Issue: [RUFFIN]¹²⁹ 98. Lamon⁵, left will 3 Nov. 1809-Aug. 1828;¹³⁰
99. ETHELRED⁵; 100. Gray⁵.; 101. Olive⁵, married Archibald Lamon;
102. MARTHA⁵; 103. (DAUGHTER)⁵; 104. Penelope⁵, married, as his (2)
wife,

Jesse DeLoach, who died before 29 Nov. 1794.¹³¹

54. SAMUEL⁵ ALSO BROOKE (Mary⁴ Ironmonger, Mary³ Hux,
Mary² Gray, Thomas¹) died before 15 Feb. 1758 when the inventory of his
estate was made.¹³² He married (1) Joan Howell, daughter of William
Howell,¹³³ and (2) Agnes, who married (2) Arthur Bass.¹³⁴

Issue: [ALSO BROOKE] (by 1) 105. Samuel⁶, with wife sold all his
land in Sussex County, 15 Sept. 1761,¹³⁵ moved to Halifax Co., N.C., and
left will 5 Sept. 1763-Oct. 1766,¹³⁶ married Mary; (by 2) 106. John⁶,
perhaps of Halifax Co., N.C., left will 11 March 1781-Aug. 1781,¹³⁷
married Elizabeth

56. ETHELDRED⁵ GRAY (Robert⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹)
left will 15 July 1788-Feb. 1790.¹³⁸ He was a justice and sheriff of Surry
County but moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., before his death. He
married Drew, daughter of William Drew.¹³⁹

Issue: 107. William Robert⁶, died before 15 Dec. 1799 when his brother
Charles sold his land, subject to the dower of his widow,¹⁴⁰ married; 108.
Charles⁶, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., left will 18 June 1811-Aug. 1811,¹⁴¹
married, (bond 9) April 1789,¹⁴² Ann Briggs; 109. Elizabeth⁶; 110.
Etheldred⁶.

58. HANNAH⁵ GRAY (Robert⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) left
will 23 Dec. 1786-Feb. 1805.¹⁴³ She married (1) Sherwood Haywood, who
left will 10 March 1780-May 1780,¹⁴⁴ and (2), (contract 30) Nov. 1782,¹⁴⁵
Joseph Green of Wayne Co., N.C.

Issue: [HAYWOOD] 112. Adam John⁶, gave receipt to his guardian in
full for his estate, 3 March 1796.¹⁴⁶

59. MARY⁵ GRAY (Robert⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) left will
1 Nov. 1822-May 1827.¹⁴⁷ She married Capt. William Jeffreys, son of

Osborn Jeffreys, of Franklin Co., N.C., who left will 25 March 1802-14 June 1802.¹⁴⁸

Issue: [JEFFREYS] 112A. Mary⁶, married Nathaniel Alston; 112B. Leah⁶, married, (bond 29) July 1808,¹⁴⁹ John Perry Strickland of Wake Co., N.C.; 112C. Simon Gray⁶; 112D. Robert Nicholas⁶; 112E. William⁶, perhaps the William who married, (bond 8) May 1815,¹⁵⁰ Mary A. Sledge.

61. MARY⁵ GRAY (Joseph⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) was born 10 Feb. 1733/4¹⁵¹ and died in 1808 in Brunswick County.¹⁵² She married (1), 13 Feb. 1753^r¹⁵³ 45. *Littleton*⁶ *Tazewell* (see SOUTHY-HARMER-LITTLETON), born 1727, died 17 March 1757,¹⁵⁴ clerk of Brunswick County, vestryman and warden of St. Andrew's Parish, and (2), 1777, the Rev. William Fanning, born 1728, left will 5 April 1782-codicil 10 April 1782-25 July 1782,¹⁵⁵ who received the King's Bounty for North Carolina, 17 March 1754.¹⁵⁶

Issue:¹⁵⁷ (by 1) [TAZEWELL] 113. Henry⁶, born 27 Nov. 1753, died 24 Jan. 1799 at Philadelphia, Pa., attorney, represented Brunswick County in the House of Burgesses, 1775-76, all five Revolutionary conventions, 1775-76, and the House of Delegates, 1776-78, and Williamsburg in the House of Delegates, 1779-86, judge of the General Court, United States Senator, 1794-99,¹⁵⁸ married, 13 Jan. 1774 at Williamsburg, Dorothea Elizabeth Waller, daughter of Benjamin and Martha (Hall) Waller, born 2 Sept. 1754,¹⁵⁹ died 13 May 1777; 114. Sarah⁶, born 11 March 1756, died 8 Sept. 1763; (by 2) [FANNING] 115. Mary Smith⁶, born 25 Sept. 1775, died 1 Feb. 1799, married, 24 Dec. 1791, as his (1) wife, John Wickham, attorney of Williamsburg and later of Richmond, one of the counsel of Aaron Burr in his trial for treason, 1807, who married (2), 29 March 1800 at Richmond,¹⁶⁰ Elizabeth Selden⁷ McClurg, daughter of 188. *Elizabeth*⁶ (*Selden*) *McClurg* (see TAYLOR-CARY) and died 22 Jan. 1839, aged 76, at Richmond.¹⁶¹

63. ANNE⁵ GRAY (Joseph⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) was born 1 Jan. 1737/8¹⁶² and died by 11 Feb. 1791.¹⁶³ She married (1), (bond 12) Dec. 1757,¹⁶⁴ Thomas Blunt, who left will 26 Sept. 1777-12 March 1778,¹⁶⁵ (2), (bond 14) Feb. 1781,¹⁶⁶ Richard Blow, who left will 19 Dec.

1785-9 March 1786,¹⁶⁷ and (3), 17 Sept. 1787,¹⁶⁸ as his (4) wife, Jeremiah Godwin, born 22 Nov. 1727.¹⁶⁹

Issue: (by 1) [BLUNT]¹⁷⁰ 116. Henry⁶, died without issue; 117. Joseph Gray⁶, died 1824 in Columbia Co., Ga., married Mary Rebecca Lewis; 118. Thomas⁶, left will 19 June 1840-6 July 1840,¹⁷¹ married (1) Martha Emmanuel and (2) Mary Ricketts; 119. Edmund⁶, of Putnam Co., Ga., left will 25 March 1824-7 March 1825,¹⁷² married Mary; 120. William⁶, died without issue by 1786; 121. James⁶, died without issue by 1786; 122. Ann⁶, died 18 May 1797, married, 21 Jan. 1790, William Godwin; 123. Sarah⁶, born 13 Oct. 1758,¹⁷³ died 1835, married, 8 Feb. 1780,¹⁷⁴ Mills Godwin, born 2 Feb. 1760, of "Cherry Grove," Nansemond County, who died 1826 in Nansemond County;¹⁷⁵ 124. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 18) Dec. 1792,¹⁷⁶ Samuel Edmunds.

64. SARAH⁵ GRAY (Joseph⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) was born 7 Nov. 1739 and died 18 March 1794. She married, 10 Dec. 1757, James Wall, born 11 Dec. 1779 and died 3 June 1788,¹⁷⁷ left will 15 May 1788-23 Oct. 1788.¹⁷⁸ He was a member of the House of Delegates from Brunswick County, 1780-81, and Greenville County, 1783-86.¹⁷⁹

Issue: [WALL] 125. James⁶, born 9 Oct. 1759, died 31 Dec. 1759; 126. Sarah⁶, born 25 Nov. 1761, died 21 Feb. 1763; 127. John⁶, born 8 Sept. 1763, died 20 April 1801, married, (bond 15) Sept. 1784,¹⁸⁰ Mary Turner; 128. Jane Gray⁶, born 27 Feb. 1766, died 22 May 1831,¹⁸¹ married (1), (bond 25) June 1793,¹⁸² Thomas Shore, merchant of "Violet Bank Farm," Chesterfield County, who left will 1 Oct. 1800-8 Oct. 1800,¹⁸³ and (2), (bond 30) Nov. 1804,¹⁸⁴ Henry Haxall; 129. Peter Gray⁶, born 27 Feb. 1766; 130. James⁶, born 3 Dec. 1767; 131. Mary⁶, born 15 Feb. 1770, married, March 1801, John Grayson; 132. Martha⁶, born 9 Oct. 1771, left will 1 Aug. 1838-codicil 1 Aug. 1840-7 Sept. 1840,¹⁸⁵ married, (bond 6) Nov. 1792,¹⁸⁶ Alexander Madill; 133. Lucy⁶, born 23 May 1773, died 5 April 1805, married, (bond 22) Feb. 1799,¹⁸⁷ John Fisher; 134. Edwin⁶, born 24 May 1775; 135. Sarah Elizabeth⁶, born 23 Dec. 1778, died 2 April 1847, aged 67 yrs. 3 mos. 9 days,¹⁸⁸ left will 22 Feb. 1847-20 May 1847,¹⁸⁹ married, 1799, Thomas Bennett.

66. EDWIN⁵ GRAY (Joseph⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) was born 18 July 1743 and died 4 April 1790.¹⁹⁰ He represented Southampton County in the House of Burgesses, 1766-76, was a member of the Conventions of 1775 through 1776, and a member of the House of Delegates, 1779, 1787-89,¹⁹¹ and left will 3 Sept. 1788-June 1790.¹⁹² He married Juliana Godwin,¹⁹³ who died by 15 April 1796 when Edwin Gray was granted administration on her estate.¹⁹⁴

Issue: 136. Joseph⁶, died about 1798;¹⁹⁵ 137. Thomas⁶, died in Southampton County, aged 75,¹⁹⁶ left will 6 Sept. 1831-9 Sept. 1831,¹⁹⁷ married 457. Anne⁶ (*Cocke*) Browne (see BALEY-COCKE); 138. Edwin⁶, died about 1817 in Nansemond County,¹⁹⁸ member of the House of Delegates from Southampton County, 1791, and of United States Congress, 1799-1813,¹⁹⁹ married (1) Charlotte (Langston?) and (2), 5 Dec. 1802,²⁰⁰ Margaret () Kearns; 139. Mary⁶, married, (bond 22) Sept. 1788,²⁰¹ Daniel⁷ Simmons, son of 285. *William⁶ Simmons* (see MASON), who married (2), 9 Feb. 1808,²⁰² Elizabeth Hughes; 140. Henry Mills⁶, for whom Edwin Gray gave bond as guardian, 15 April 1796,²⁰³ died before 18 June 1814 when the inventory of his estate was made,²⁰⁴ physician of Southampton County, married, (consent 17) March 1812,²⁰⁵ Martha F. B. Hines.

68. JAMES⁵ GRAY (Joseph⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) was born 1 March 1746/7²⁰⁶ and died before 20 Oct. 1800 when Joseph Ruffin was appointed administrator of his estate.²⁰⁷ He served as a captain in the Revolutionary War, was wounded at the battle of Germantown, and lived in Southampton County. He married Elizabeth Grizzie Cowper, daughter of Robert and Christian (Cowper) Cowper.²⁰⁸

Issue:²⁰⁹ 141. John Cowper⁶, died 9 May 1823 in his 44th year²¹⁰ in Southampton County, represented Southampton County in the House of Delegates, 1804-06, 1821-23²¹¹ and was a member of the United States House of Representatives, 1820-21;²¹² 142. Elizabeth Grizzie Groves⁶, married, 7 Jan. 1808,²¹³ her first cousin Wills Cowper, of "Stockley," Nansemond County, who traditionally attended the College of William and Mary, studied law but never practiced, died 1848 at Sweet Springs;²¹⁴ 143. George Gilbert Gustavus⁶, left will 8 Oct. 1836-19 Dec. 1836,²¹⁵ married,

(bond 30) May 1828,²¹⁶ Mary Ann Lewis, who married (2), (bond 19) April 1841,²¹⁷ Edwin Gray, whom she survived.²¹⁸

71 A. THOMAS⁵ GRAY (Thomas⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) died 11 Sept. 1829 at Newport, Tenn., in his 88th year.²¹⁹ As his father's heir at law, he inherited his father's Southampton County land, but mortgaged it and it was ordered sold by decree of the Dinwiddie County Court.²²⁰ He was a lawyer of Dinwiddie County, was appointed deputy King's Attorney for Lunenburg County, 1 Feb. 1765,²²¹ and later moved to Dobbs and Duplin cos., N.C., which he represented in the North Carolina Assembly, 1768-75, and in four provincial congresses, 1775-76, and was a trustee of Grove Academy at Kenansville, N.C., 1785. He moved to Tennessee, 1797, when appointed United States Attorney, settling in Cocke County.²²² He married Charity (Goodwin?) who survived him.

Issue: 143A. Henry⁶, died before May 1797,²²³ sheriff of Johnston Co., N.C., 1793-94; 143B. Abner⁶; 143C. Alexander⁶, died 2 Aug. 1823, served as captain in the 24th United States Infantry during the War of 1812 from Kentucky, settled at Cape Girardeau, Mo., 1815, and later at St. Louis, Mo., where he was an attorney and in 1820 was appointed judge of the circuit north of the Missouri River;²²⁴ 143D. Mary⁶; 143E. Clinch⁶, born 21 Feb. 1775, died 20 March 1823,²²⁵ of Wayne Co., Miss., being appointed one of the surveyors of the Choctaw Purchase, 1810, clerk of the county court, 1811, and member of the Mississippi Constitutional Convention, 1817, married, 26 Sept. 1811, Margaret Evans, who was born in Kershaw Dist., S.C., and died 22 April 1859 in Wayne Co., Miss., in her 67th year;²²⁶ 143F. Elizabeth Charity [Betsy Chelly]⁶, born 26 Dec. 1777, died 16 July 1850 at Nashville, Tenn., married 31 Oct. 1799, the Rev. William Garrett, who was born 10 Dec. 1774 and died 20 Nov. 1853 in Coosa Co., Ala.,²²⁷ was a lawyer and Methodist minister of "Beechwood Hall," Cocke Co., Tenn., where he was clerk of the Circuit Court, 1798-1828, and later of Nashville, Tenn., where he was Recorder of the City, 1839-51; 143G. Edmund⁶, born 9 May 1782, sheriff and assessor of Wayne Co., Miss., where he was last taxed in 1828;²²⁸ 143H. (Daughter)⁶.

71C. ELIZABETH⁵ GRAY (Thomas⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) married, (bond 13) June 1771,²²⁹ Thomas Wills, son of Francis and

Temperance () Wills,²³⁰ who died before 12 Jan. 1775 when administration on his estate was granted to William Urquhart.²³¹ On 16 July 1771 he purchased 960 acres which formerly belonged to his wife's father, sold part of it in 1772 and mortgaged the rest, but that portion was lost in 1774.²³²

Issue: [WILLS] 1431. Martha H.⁶, married, (bond 22) July 1791,²³³ Jesse Williams Moore; 143J. Robert⁶, of Southampton County, married, 14 Feb. 1797,²³⁴ Nancy Arrington.

71E. MARTHA⁵ GRAY (Thomas⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹), for whom Elizabeth Gray gave bond as guardian, 14 April 1763, and William Simmons gave bond as guardian, 11 April 1771,²³⁵ married, (bond 20) April 1778,²³⁶ 52B. Isaac⁶ Rawlings (see KNOTT). They resided in Greensville County.

Issue: [RAWLINGS] 143K. Nancy⁶, married, (bond 3) Feb. 1793,²³⁷ William Butler; 143L. (Son)⁶.

72. GRAY⁵ BRIGGS (Lucy⁴ Gray, William³, William², Thomas¹) was born 1730 at "Wales," Dinwiddie County, and died 1807. He was a member of the House of Burgesses from Sussex County, 1752-58, and later moved back to "Wales" and was commonwealth attorney for Dinwiddie County, 1782. He married 104. Dorothy¹ Pleasants (see JORDAN), living 1776 but apparently died by 1789.²³⁸

Issue: [BRIGGS] 144. Dolly Pleasants⁶ [eldest daughter], married, 1777,²³⁹ Col. John Nicholas of "Norborne," Dinwiddie County, clerk of Dinwiddie County, who died 22 Feb. 1818;²⁴⁰ 145. Gray⁶; 146. John Howell⁶, died 2 March 1808 near Petersburg,²⁴¹ deeded 1380 acres in Sussex County by his father, 10 Jan. 1789,²⁴² member of the House of Delegates, 1785-89, and of the Convention of 1788;²⁴³ [other children?].

73. MARY⁵ BRIGGS (Lucy⁴ Gray, William³, William², Thomas¹) married, (bond 27) Nov. 1757,²⁴⁴ Halcott Pride of Dinwiddie County, who left undated will proved 20 Oct. 1774.²⁴⁵

Issue: [PRIDE] 147. Lucy⁶, married, (bond 18) Oct. 1777,²⁴⁶ as his (1) wife, Dr. Alexander Glass Strachan of Prince George County and later of Petersburg, vestryman of Bristol Parish, 1785-88; 148. Mary⁶, married 406.

*Cadwalladei**' Jones (see EPES); 149. Halcott Briggs⁶, unmarried, left will 24 Nov. 1794-Dec. 1795.²⁴⁷

75. JOSIAH⁵ GRAY (James⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹), of Isle of Wight County after 1794, left will 23 Jan. 1813-3 May 1813,²⁴⁸ He married (1), (bond 16) Aug. 1788,²⁴⁹ Elizabeth West and (2), 27 Oct. 1791,²⁵⁰ Martha (Wills) Everett, daughter of Miles and Mary (Godwin) Wills²⁵¹ and widow of Thomas Everett, who died before 7 Nov. 1814 when administration on her estate was granted to Miles W. Gray.²⁵²

Issue: (by 2) 150. Miles Wills⁶, of Isle of Wight County, left will 30 Nov. 1819-4 June 1821;²⁵³ 151. Davis⁶; 152. Elizabeth Susannah⁶, married (1), as his (2) wife, Nathaniel Wills, justice of Isle of Wight County, who left will 25 Oct. 1821-1 Sept. 1823,²⁵⁴ and (2), (bond 10) March 1828,²⁵⁵ Edwin Morrison, born 13 Jan. 1805, who married (2), 19 May 1840, Catharine (Joyner) Chalmers.²⁵⁶

76. JAMES⁵ GRAY (James⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹) married (1), 18 Dec. 1791,²⁵⁷ Sarah Godwin Wills, daughter of Miles and Mary (Godwin) Wills,²⁵⁸ and (2), (bond 1) March 1798,²⁵⁹ Esther Pitt.

Issue: (by 1) 153. Polly Godwin⁶.

85. SARAH⁵ MARRIOTT (Elizabeth⁴ Gray, Gilbert³, William², Thomas¹) married, (bond 19) May 1777,²⁶⁰ 15. Carter⁶ Crafford (see CARTER), who, aged 11, 15 March 1763, was deeded Crafford's Mill in Surry County by his uncle,²⁶¹ later moved to Warwick County and died about 1801.²⁶²

Issue: [CRAFFORD]²⁶³ 154. Henry⁶, died about 1826, married Ann; 154A. Carter⁶, died about 1849,²⁶⁴ married.

86. Gen. THOMAS⁵ WASHINGTON (Sarah⁴ Gray, William³, William², Thomas¹) died 1818 in Rutherford Co., Tenn., aged 55,²⁶⁵ and left will 20 March 1818-Sept. 1818.²⁶⁶ He lived in Brunswick County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1794-96,²⁶⁷ and in 1805 moved to Rutherford Co., Tenn. He married, (bond 22) Nov. 1784,²⁶⁸ Janet Love, daughter of Allen Love, who left will 24 Sept. 1827-Jan. 1828.²⁶⁹

Issue: [WASHINGTON]²⁷⁰ 155. Gilbert Gray⁶, born 7 Oct. 1785, died 1 Dec. 1846,²⁷¹ married, 18 Dec. 1822,²⁷² Elizabeth H. Wharton; 156. Thomas⁶, born 1 Jan. 1788 in Brunswick County, died 18 Dec. 1863, lawyer, married, 11 Jan. 1831,²⁷³ Mary (Alibone) Osborne, born 3 Nov. 1802, died 14 April 1867; 157. Fannie⁶, married Thomas J. Read of Nashville, Tenn.; 158. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 2) Dec. 1807,²⁷⁴ Thomas Masterson of Nashville, Tenn., who left will 23 May 1812-18 Aug. 1812;²⁷⁵ 159. James Gray⁶, born Sept. 1798 in Brunswick County, died 21 Jan. 1834,²⁷⁶ married, 5 Feb. 1827,²⁷⁷ Susan Thomas; 160. George⁶; 161. Mary E.⁶, married, 23 April 1823,²⁷⁸ John Thompson; 162. William L.⁶, married, 13 Nov. 1828,²⁷⁹ Susan P. Trimble.

88. ANN [Nancy]⁵ WASHINGTON (Sarah⁴ Gray, Gilbert³, William², Thomas¹) married, (bond 5) Sept. 1787,²⁸⁰ Edmund Collier, son of Lewis and Elizabeth (Hogood) Collier,²⁸¹ who married (2), 7 Jan. 1796,²⁸² Judith Hicks and moved to Edgefield Co., S.C., and later to Washington Co., Ala.

Issue: [COLLIER] 162A. Margaret Taylor⁶, born 13 Nov. 1789, died 31 Jan. 1853 in New York, N.Y., married, 22 Feb. 1809 in Edgefield Dist., S.C.,²⁸³ John Woolfolk, who was born 12 April 1781 in Burke Co., N.C., and died 1861, of Edgefield Co., S.C, Augusta, Ga., and Columbus, Ga.;²⁸⁴ 162B. Gray⁶; 162C. Louisa Levins⁶, born 19 Sept. 1791, died 31 Jan. 1831, married, 29 Dec. 1808, Austin Woolfolk of Augusta, Ga., who was born 22 May 1787 and died 10 July 1827.

90. GRAY⁵ WASHINGTON (Sarah⁴ Gray, William³, William², Thomas¹) died before 10 Oct. 1808 when the inventory of his estate was made.²⁸⁵ He married (1), (bond 23) Dec. 1791,²⁸⁶ Nancy Harrison, who died 1897, and (2),(license 5) Oct. 1805,²⁸⁷ Elizabeth Everitt, who married (2) Sims.

Issue: [WASHINGTON]²⁸⁸ (by 1) 163. Robert⁶, born 15 Oct. 1795 in Brunswick County, died 26 Aug. 1851, buried near Nashville, Tenn., attended the Medical College at Philadelphia, Pa., practiced fifteen years at Edgefield Co., S.C., and then in Sumpter Co., Ala., married, 8 Dec. 1825,

Hannah PresnalSpencer, born 10 Sept. 1808, died 29 Jan. 1892; (by 2) 164. Gray⁶, studied law;¹⁶⁵ Nancy H.⁶, married (1)Neall and (2)Kircheval.

90E. PURITY⁵ RUFFIN (William⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹) married, 1763, William DeLoach. They resided in Edgecombe Co., N.C., moved to Sumner Co., Term., and later moved to Logan Co., Ky.

Issue: [DeLOACH]²⁸⁹ 165A. Ruffin⁶, moved to Sumner Co., Tenn., and later to "Meteaire," Wilkinson Co., Miss., married, Oct. 1783, Abba Mercer; 165B. William⁶; 165C. Samuel⁶, died about 1791, married Elizabeth Hopper; 165D. Thomas⁶; 166E. Mary⁶, born 9 Aug. 1777, died 9 July 1837 in Kentucky, married, about 1795, John Sutton, born 15 Sept. 1772, died 21 June 1826; 166F. Sarah⁶, married Glidewell Killebrew; 166G. Celia⁶, married Isaac Pennington.

92. ETHELDRED⁵ RUFFIN (Etheldred⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹) died before 1 Dec. 1823 when the inventory of his estate was made.²⁹⁰ He moved to Robertson Co., Tenn. He married Mary Draughon, daughter of James annd Elizabeth (Wells) Draughon, who was born 19 April 1781 in Edgecombe Co., N.C., and died before Sept. 1842 when administration on her estate was granted to James E. Ruffin.²⁹¹

Issue: [RUFFIN]²⁹² 166. James Edwin⁶, born 1804, died about 1890 in Robertson Co., Tenn., married Elizabeth Eddings, born 1802, died about 1885;

167. Hardy Davis⁶, born 1805, died by 1 Dec. 1871 in Greene Co., Mo., married Malinda Vaughan, born 1807, died after 1880 when resident of Newton Co., Mo.; 168. Thomas Wells⁶, born 24 Dec. 1808, died 13 April 1889 at Rogersville, Mo., moved to Greene Co., Mo., 1853, married 10 Jan. 1828, Rutha Vaughan, born 10 May 1812, died 19 June 1883; 169. Elizabeth Amanda⁶, died 1850 in Robertson Co., Tenn., married Jesse Gleason; 170. Henry⁶, died young.

95. WILLIAM⁵ RUFFIN (Robert⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born 1735, died 1781, of Bertie Co., N.C. He married, 1762, Sarah Hill, born 1743, who married (2), as his (5) wife, Capt. James Smith and died 1816.

Issue: [RUFFIN]²⁹³ 171. Robert⁶, born 1763, died 1786, without issue; 172. Thomas⁶, born about 1764, died young; 173. Sallie⁶, born about 1766, married William Rhoades; 174. Hannah⁶, born 1768, died 20 March 1847 in Warren Co., N.C.,²⁹⁴ left will 21 Sept. 1842-May 1847,²⁹⁵ married (1), 1786, Marmaduke Norfleet, born 1766, left will 20 March 1802-Aug. 1818,²⁹⁶ of Halifax Co., N.C., and (2), (bond 11) Jan. 1820,²⁹⁷ as his (2) wife, Capt. James Gee, born 28 Jan. 1762,²⁹⁸ died 19 April 1834 at Scotland Neck, Halifax Co., N.C.;²⁹⁹ 175. Rebecca⁶, born about 1770, married Jordan.

96. ANNE⁵ RUFFIN (Robert⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born 6 April 1737,³⁰⁰ left will 8 Jan. 1800-Aug. 1801,³⁰¹ married, 1752, Arthur Smith, born 14 Nov. 1732, of Halifax Co., N.C., who left will 7 Feb. 1789-May 1789.³⁰²

Issue: [SMITH]³⁰³ 176. Mollie⁶, born 22 Jan. 1754, married Lemuel Hogan of Halifax Co., N.C., who left will 2 Feb. 1809-Feb. 1809;³⁰⁴ 177. Pattie⁶, born 17 Jan. 1757, died 5 Sept. 1766; 178. Winney⁶, born 11 Aug. 1760, married, 1779, as his (1) wife, John Andrews of Bertie Co., N.C.; 179. Drew⁶, born 24 April 1762, left will 3 Sept. 1816-Nov. 1816,³⁰⁵ private in 7th North Carolina Regiment, 1777, of Halifax Co., N.C., married (1) Sarah Bell and (2) Elizabeth Slatter; 180. Arthur⁶, born 6 April 1765, died before May 1801, of Rowan Co., N.C., married Sarah Dickinson, who married (2) Pleasant Chaffin and died before 1819; 181. Martha⁶, born 2 Jan. 1768, died 21 Oct. 1833, married (1) Marmaduke Bell, who left will 1796-Aug. 1797,³⁰⁶ and (2) Richard Harrison, born 30 Jan. 1768 at Leonardtown, Md., who moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., 1789, was a member of the North Carolina Senate, 1801-07, and left will 28 March 1856-codicil 13 April 1856-May 1856;³⁰⁷ 182. James⁶, born 4 May 1770, died 9 Oct. 1770; 183. Robert Ruffin⁶, born 15 Dec. 1771, died 4 Nov. 1821,³⁰⁸ left will 25 Oct. 1821-Nov. 1821,³⁰⁹ married, 1797, Sarah Slatter; 184. Richard⁶, born 11 Dec. 1774, died young; 185. Ann Bennett⁶, born 22 May 1777, died 5 Nov. 1859, married, 1 Aug. 1797,³¹⁰ as his (3) wife, Maj. John Hannon, of Halifax, N.C., who died Feb. 1805;³¹¹ 186. William Ruffin⁶, born 26 July 1779 at Scotland Neck, Halifax Co., N.C., died 22

June 1845, left will 16 Dec. 1844-Aug. 1845,³¹² justice of Halifax County, married Sarah Walton Norfleet, born 27 Nov. 1782, died 9 Dec. 1870.

97. OLIVIA⁵ RUFFIN (Robert⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born 1739, died 2 April 1803. She married, 8 July 1760, William Barrow, deputy sheriff of Edgecombe Co., N.C., and later of South Carolina where he was a representative from the District between Broad and Catawba rivers to the Second Provincial Congress, Nov. 1775, but about 1781 returned to Halifax Co., N.C.³¹³ He left will 6 Nov. 1786-Feb. 1787.³¹⁴ As a widow she moved to Tennessee and later to East Feliciana Parish, La.

Issue: [BARROW]³¹⁵ 187. William⁶, born 1761, died 1762; 188. Robert⁶, born 18 Feb. 1763, died 29 May 1815, married Mary Haynes; 189. William⁶, born 26 Feb. 1765, died 19 Nov. 1823 at Washington, D.C.,³¹⁶ moved to "Highland Plantation," West Feliciana Parish, La., 1801, was active in the insurrection which proclaimed West Florida an independent state, 1810, was one of the five members of the provisional government until President James Madison proclaimed West Florida a part of the United States, later served in the War of 1812,³¹⁷ married, 26 June 1792, Pheraby Hilliard, born 10 Feb. 1775, died 10 Oct. 1827;³¹⁸ 190. Bartholomew⁶, born 16 Oct. 1766, died 15 Feb. 1852, moved to West Feliciana Parish, La.; 191. Anne⁶, born 11 Sept. 1768, died young; 192. Mary⁶, born 16 May 1771, died 18 July 1822, married David Lane of Halifax Co., N.C., who moved to the southwest in 1797 and eventually to West Feliciana Parish, La.; 193. Sarah⁶, born 14 May 1773, died 17 Feb. 1816, married John Dawson and moved to West Feliciana Parish, La.; 194. Ruffin⁶, born 8 April 1775, died 16 Dec. 1799 in Sumner Co., Tenn., left will 15 July 1799-21 April 1800;³¹⁹ 195. Bennett⁶, born 22 June 1777, died 22 July 1833, of Tarboro, N.C., moved to West Feliciana Parish, La., in 1818, married Martha Hill, born about 1780, died 1829.

99. ETHELRED⁵ RUFFIN (Samuel⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹), born 1744, resided in Dobbs County (name changed to Glasgow and then Greene County), N.C. He married Mary Haywood, who left will 12 Feb. 1817-Aug. 1818.³²⁰

Issue: [RUFFIN] 196. Col. Henry John Gray⁶, born 9 May 1788 at Louisburg, N.C., died 8 March 1854, left will 16 Nov. 1853-March 1854,³²¹

member of the House of Representatives, 1812, and of North Carolina Senate, 1828, and officer in militia, 1812, married Mary Tant, born 29 April 1791, died 10 March 1879, left will 9 Sept. 1869-5 codicils to 30 Nov. 1872-21 March 1879;³²² 197. William Haywood⁶, of Bertie Co., N.C, 1805; 198. Samuel⁶, left will 8 Nov. 1798-Nov. 1798;³²³ 199. Sarah⁶, married Henry Haywood; 200. Charity Ann⁶, married (1)Wood and (2)Henderson; 201. Margaret Elizabeth⁶; 202. James L.⁶, died before 13 Dec. 1817, married Mary Ann Staunton.

102. MARTHA⁵ RUFFIN (Samuel⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹)married Thomas Pridgen, son of William Pridgeon who devised to him 100 acreson the south side of Tar River³²⁴ which, as of Dobbs Co., N.C., they sold, 13 Oct. 1766,³²⁵ taxpayer in the part of Dobbs Co., N.C., which became Glasgow[Greene] County, 1769, 1779-80.³²⁶

Issue: [PRIDGEN] 203. Betty⁶.

103.(DAUGHTER)⁵ RUFFIN (Samuel⁴, Faith³ Gray, William², Thomas¹)died before 1781. She married Benjamin Sheppard, possibly the Benjamin whowas a taxpayer in the part of Dobbs Co., N.C., which became Glasgow [Greene]County, 1779-80.³²⁷

Issue: [SHEPPERD] 204. Catherine⁶; 205. Mary⁶; 206. Nancy⁶; 207. Elizabeth⁶.

¹ Benjamin C. Holtzclaw, "Thomas Gray, Ancient Planter of Surry County, Virginia, andDescendants," *Historical Southern Families*, XVII (Baltimore, 1972), pp. 81-102; John BennettBoddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), pp. 309-13.

² Patent Bk. 1, p. 283.

³ Hotten, p. 176.

⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 41.

⁵ MCGC,p. 119.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 283, 631 (repatent 26 May 1638).

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 669.

⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 787.

⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 950.

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 3, p. 158.

¹¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 121.

¹² *Ibid.*, p. 131.

¹³ Register, St. Peter, Paul's Wharf, London, MS 5721/1, Guild Hall, London.

¹⁴ The name Margaret may have been an error of the recorder of the muster.

¹⁵ MCGC, p. 111.

¹⁶ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 192.

¹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 291.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 292.

¹⁹ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1671-91, p. 18.

²⁰ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 20.

²¹ *Ibid.*, p. 113.

²² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, pp. 9, 131.

²³ *Ibid.*, p. 302.

²⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 122.

²⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 41.

²⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 77.

²⁷ Patent Bk. 3, p. 26. This land fell to 16. William³ Gray as “next cousin and heir of thesaid Eliza. Hutton” (Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1684-87, p. 3).

²⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 8.

²⁹ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1671-91, p. 248.

³⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 288; Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 248.

³¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 113.

³² Surry Co. Order Bk. 1671-91, p. 406.

³³ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 209; Leonard, p. 66.

- ³⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 33; Holtzclaw, *op. cit.*, p. 95.
- ³⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 226.
- ³⁶ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 403.
- ³⁷ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 703.
- ³⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 20.
- ³⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 145.
- ⁴⁰ Patent Bk. 6, p. 653.
- ⁴¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1684-87, no pagination. She signed the inventory as Mary Nicholson; Robert Nicholson swore to an accounting, 5 May 1685.
- ⁴² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 330.
- ⁴³ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 621.
- ⁴⁴ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 71.
- ⁴⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1684-87, no pagination; Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p. 183.
- ⁴⁶ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, pp. 212-13.
- ⁴⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 170.
- ⁴⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 53.
- ⁴⁹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p. 183a.
- ⁵⁰ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 212.
- ⁵¹ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, p. 5. His father petitioned 20 May 1713 that Thomas be exempted from levies.
- ⁵² *Ibid.*, p. 121.
- ⁵³ Leonard, pp. 67, 73, 75, 77.
- ⁵⁴ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 222.
- ⁵⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 604.
- ⁵⁶ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10, 1754-68, p. 113; Order Bk. 1757-63, p. 43.
- ⁵⁷ Patent Bk. 18, pp. 291-92.
- ⁵⁸ Surry Co. Deed Bk 4, 1741-46, pp. 277-81.

⁵⁹ Leonard, p. 79.

⁶⁰ C. G. Chamberlayne, ed., *The Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish* (Richmond, 1937), pp. 287, 293, 306, 309, 316.

⁶¹ Malcolm H. Harris, *Old New Kent County* (West Point, Va., 1977), I, p. 127.

⁶² Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 365.

⁶³ Albemarle Co. Order Bk. 1744-48, pp. 2, 88.

⁶⁴ Albemarle Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 193. He also conveyed to William⁴ 34 slaves, 13 Feb. 1749/50 (*ibid.*, p. 192), and the stock on several plantations in Lunenburg and Albemarle counties, 8 May 1750 (*ibid.*, p. 194). Several suits in Lunenburg County, Jan. 1749/50 and April 1751, refer to him as having absconded (Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 2, pp. 259-60, 441).

⁶⁵ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 33.

⁶⁶ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 448, will of William Mayo, 10 Feb. 1743-20 Nov. 1744.

⁶⁷ Omission from settlement of father's estate, Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 9, p. 480.

⁶⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, p. 366; Deeds, Wills &c 9, p. 503; Deeds, Wills &c 10, p. 8.

⁶⁹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10, p. 376.

⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 489.

⁷¹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 262.

⁷² Edgecombe Co., N.C., Original will.

⁷³ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, p. 317.

⁷⁴ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 35.

⁷⁵ Bertie Co., N.C., Original Estates Papers, North Carolina Archives file C.R.010.504.1, Box 88.

⁷⁶ This marriage is conjectured because William² Gray named a granddaughter Elizabeth Edwards. Since William's children were born in the 1670s and 1680s, a granddaughter could well, however, have been married before 1719. No readily identifiable Elizabeth is mentioned in Anthony J.

Christensen, *William Edwards of Jamestown* (Spanish Fork, Utah, 1989), although several possibilities, unsupported by available evidence, appear.

⁷⁷ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 173.

⁷⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, pp. 560,715. They may be parents of John Alsobrook of Sussex County, who left will 9 Aug. 1784-16 Sept. 1784 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 261), and married Rachel Doles (Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 696, will of mother Catherine Doles of Isle of Wight County, 24 Feb. 1749-19 March 1753), who left will 16 Aug. 1788-20 Nov. 1788 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 536), who are otherwise unidentified.

⁷⁹ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1749-51, p. 4.

⁸⁰ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, pp. 64-67. His will also provided for his son Etheldred Gray, alias Nicholson.

⁸¹ Leonard, pp. 79, 81, 85, 87, 93, 96.

⁸² Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 411.

⁸³ Family Bible, in V XXX, p. 64

⁸⁴ *Ibid.*,

⁸⁵ Gray Bible, in V XXX, pp. 64-65.

⁸⁶ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 85.

⁸⁷ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 218-19. The inventory of his estate was not returned until 17 Nov. 1765 (Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 64-66).

⁸⁸ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 99-101.

⁸⁹ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1768-72, p. 38.

⁹⁰ Southampton Co. Guardians' bonds, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, pp. 266-67.

⁹¹ Johnston Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, p. 284, without probate date.

⁹² Johnston Co., N.C., Court Minutes 1767-77, p. 187.

⁹³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 35.

⁹⁴ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 285-87.

⁹⁵ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 323.

⁹⁶ Albemarle Parish Register; V XLIV, p. 232.

⁹⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, pp. 190-92.

⁹⁸ John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), p.107.

⁹⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 323.

¹⁰⁰ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 45.

¹⁰¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 257-58.

¹⁰² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 58.

¹⁰³ Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 129.

¹⁰⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 49.

¹⁰⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, p. 389.

¹⁰⁶ Richard N. Gookin, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family* (Salem, Ore., 1991), p. 102.

¹⁰⁷ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 453.

¹⁰⁸ T VII, pp. 128-32; Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 14, pp. 135-37, deeds of gift of Thomas Washington to his brother and sisters, 23 July 1785.

¹⁰⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 48.

¹¹⁰ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Greensville County, Virginia, 1781-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 71

¹¹¹ Leonard, pp. 87, 90; JHB 1752-58, pp. 346, 351, 436-37; JHB 1758-61, p. 5. The expulsion resulted from John Ruffin's charge that Clinch owed him a large sum of money, decoyed him to his house, shut the door and cocked and presented a pistol and "with dreadful Oaths and Imprecations" threatened his life and impelled him to sign discharges for the debt.

¹¹² Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 98.

¹¹³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 20.

¹¹⁴ *Ibid*, p. 23.

¹¹⁵ *Ibid*.

¹¹⁶ Bertie Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 28-30.

¹¹⁷ John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, IX (Honolulu, 1965), p. 227.

¹¹⁸ Wayne Co., N.C., Wills & Inventories A, p. 23.

¹¹⁹ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 134, will of Samuel DeLoach, 31 Jan. 1764-April 1764; *ibid.*, p. 205, will of Mary DeLoach, 4 Jan. 1773-April 1774.

¹²⁰ Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 13-16.

¹²¹ Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, ed., *Historical Southern Families*, XXJH (Baltimore, 1980), pp. 139-44.

¹²² Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 153-55.

¹²³ *Ibid.*, pp. 113-15, will of William Bennett, 17 July 1758-Feb. 1765.

¹²⁴ Claiborne Thweatt Smith, *Smith of Scotland Neck* (Baltimore, 1976), p. 71; JohnBennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), p. 266, whichomits Robert and adds Faith, born 1733, died 1733.

¹²⁵ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Minutes 1772-84, no pagination.

¹²⁶ *North Carolina Government, 1589-1979* (Raleigh, 1981), p. 49.

¹²⁷ Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, p. 7.

¹²⁸ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 44.

¹²⁹ Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies*, pp. 266-67; Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XXIII, pp. 137-38.

¹³⁰ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, pp. 93-94.

¹³¹ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 8, p. 478.

¹³² Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 92-94.

¹³³ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7,1715-30, p. 122, will of William Howell, 9 May 1718-15 June 1720.

¹³⁴ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 137; Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 118, 19 Dec. 1787.

¹³⁵ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. B, p. 230.

¹³⁶ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 198.

¹³⁷ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 23.

¹³⁸ Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, p. 124.

¹³⁹ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 489, will of William Drew, 19 April 1778-23 June 1778.

¹⁴⁰ Edgecombe Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 9, p. 373.

¹⁴¹ Edgecombe Co., **N.C, Will Bk. E, p. 21.**

¹⁴² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 49.

¹⁴³ Wayne Co., N.C, Original will, Hannah Green, 1815 [sic],

¹⁴⁴ Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. B, p. 37.

¹⁴⁵ Edgecombe Co., N.C, Deed Bk. E, p. 237.

¹⁴⁶ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 8, p. 491.

¹⁴⁷ Franklin Co., N.C., Will Bk. H, p. 166.

¹⁴⁸ Franklin Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, pp. 69-71; Minute Bk. 1800-05, p. 52.

¹⁴⁹ Stephen E. Bradley, *Franklin County, North Carolina, Marriage Bonds, 1779-1868...* (South Boston, Va., 1989), p. 54.

¹⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 31.

¹⁵¹ Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*

¹⁵² *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 54.

¹⁵³ Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*; Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 102.

¹⁵⁴ Littleton Waller Tazewell, "Sketches of his own family written... 1823," Library of Virginia miscellaneous microfilm 391.

¹⁵⁵ Greensville Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 22-25.

¹⁵⁶ Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1926), p. 268. Meade, I, p. 481, reports a tradition he was minister of Meherrin Parish, Greensville County, but was too favorable to the British.

¹⁵⁷ Tazewell, *loc. cit.*

¹⁵⁸ Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996 (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1928; Leonard, pp. 105, 109, 112, 114, 117, 119, 122, 125, 129, 135, 139, 147, 151, 155, 158.

¹⁵⁹ Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715), Virginia State Archives, Acc.35363, gives 25 Sept.

¹⁶⁰ Virginia Argus, Richmond, 25 March 1800.

¹⁶¹ Gray Bible, loc. cit. Enquirer, Richmond, 24 Jan. 1839, says 19 January.

¹⁶² Gray Bible, loc. cit.

¹⁶³ Southampton Co. Administrator's bond, Joseph Gray Blunt as administrator of Ann Godwin.

¹⁶⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 14.

¹⁶⁵ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 221.

¹⁶⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 14.

¹⁶⁷ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 179.

¹⁶⁸ Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1632-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 93.

¹⁶⁹ Jamie Ault Godwin, *Godwin* (Knoxville, Tenn., 1981), p. 158.

¹⁷⁰ The Virginia Genealogist, XLTIV, p. 55.

¹⁷¹ Jones Co., Ga., will, in Caroline White Williams, *History of Jones County, Georgia, 1807-1907* (Macon, Ga., 1957), p. 964.

¹⁷² Putnam Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, pp. 27-28.

¹⁷³ Mills Godwin Bible, in Fillmore Norfleet, *Bible Records of Suffolk and Nansemond County, Virginia* (n.p., 1963), pp. 60-61.

¹⁷⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 49, bond 1 Feb.

¹⁷⁵ Nansemond Co. Land tax book, 1826, estate taxed.

¹⁷⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 40.

¹⁷⁷ Wall Bible, Virginia Historical Society, MSS 6:4 W1548. Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 110, shows marriage bond as dated 12 Dec. 1757.

¹⁷⁸ Greensville Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 119-20.

¹⁷⁹ Leonard, pp. 137, 150, 153.

¹⁸⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Greensville County*, p. 75.

¹⁸¹ Grabestone, "Violet Bank," in Chesterfield Historical Society, Cemetery Committee, *Gone But Not Forgotten* (n.p., 1998), p. 174.

¹⁸² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Greensville County*, p. 64.

¹⁸³ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 315; Order Bk. 14, p. 6.

¹⁸⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), p. 66.

¹⁸⁵ Greensville Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 31-32.

¹⁸⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Greenville County*, p. 46.

¹⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 22.

¹⁸⁸ Blandford Cemetery, Petersburg, Interment Register 1843-71, pp. 15-16.

¹⁸⁹ Petersburg Will Bk. 3, p. 423.

¹⁹⁰ Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*

¹⁹¹ Leonard, pp. 98,100,104,106,110,113,115,118,120,123,127,132, 135,136, 166, 170.

¹⁹² Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 380.

¹⁹³ Will of Thomas Godwin, Nansemond County, 9 April 1778-13 May 1779, Godwingenealogical notes, Virginia State Archives, Acc.30183.

¹⁹⁴ Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1793-99, p. 215.

¹⁹⁵ Sussex Co. Land tax book, 1798, estate taxed.

¹⁹⁶ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 8 Nov. 1831.

¹⁹⁷ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 343.

¹⁹⁸ Nansemond Co. Personal property tax list, 1817. He was not listed there earlier or later.

¹⁹⁹ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress*, p. 1117; Leonard, pp. xxv, 185. Littleton Waller Tazewell, quoted in W(2) XV, p. 309, says he died at Portsmouth.

²⁰⁰ *Norfolk Herald*, 9 Dec. 1802.

²⁰¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

²⁰² Thomas P. Hughes and Jewel B. Sandefer, *Petersburg, Virginia, Hustings Court Marriage Bonds... 1784-1854* (Memphis, Tenn., 1971), p. 122.

²⁰³ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, p. 267.

²⁰⁴ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 238-40.

²⁰⁵ Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 216.

²⁰⁶ Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*

²⁰⁷ Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1799-1803, p. 129.

²⁰⁸ Albert Wallace Cowper, *The Cowper Family* (n.p., 1971), p. 69.

²⁰⁹ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1803-05, p. 3.

²¹⁰ *National Intelligencer*, 23 May, 7 July 1823.

²¹¹ Leonard, pp. 237, 241, 310, 315, 320.

²¹² *Biographical Directory of the American Congress*, p. 1117.

²¹³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 30, as Cooper.

²¹⁴ Cowper, *loc. cit.*

²¹⁵ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 519-20.

²¹⁶ Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 387

²¹⁷ Ibid, p. 508.

²¹⁸ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 589, will of Edwin Gray, 27 Jan. 1842-16 May 1842.

²¹⁹ *The Knoxville Register*, 23 Sept. 1829; *Whig*, Richmond, 20 Oct. 1829.

²²⁰ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 460-62.

²²¹ Lunenburg Co. Loose court papers, photocopy provided by Mrs. Anita Nail, Greenville, Miss.

²²² Ruth Webb O'Dell, *Over the Misty Blue Hills* (reprint, Easley, S.C., 1982), pp. 343-44.

²²³ Johnston Co., N.C., Deed Bk. W, p. 183.

²²⁴ Frederick L. Billon, *Annals of St. Louis in its Territorial Days from 1804-1821* (St. Louis, 1888), pp. 278-79; W. V. N. Bay, *Reminiscences of the Bench & Bar of Missouri* (St. Louis, 1878), pp. 55-56.

²²⁵ Gravestone, Gray family cemetery, Wayne Co., Miss.

²²⁶ *The Mississippi Baptist*, Jackson, Miss., 23 June 1859.

²²⁷ William Garrett Bible (Philadelphia, 1811).

²²⁸ He is probably the Edward Gray who represented Wayne County in the Mississippi legislature, 1825 (Robert Lowry and William H. McCardle, *A History of Mississippi* [Spartanburg, S.C., 1978], p. 603) and may have moved to Cocke Co., Tenn.

²²⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 119.

- ²³⁰ Fred Eggleston, “Wills Family of Mulberry Island” (typewritten; Silver Spring, Md., 2004).
- ²³¹ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1772-77, p. 396.
- ²³² Southampton Co. Deed Bk., pp. 460-62, 468-69, 494-95; Deed Book 5, pp. 120-22.
- ²³³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 76.
- ²³⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 119.
- ²³⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, p. 267.
- ²³⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 92, as Rollings.
- ²³⁷ John Vogt and T. William Kethley, *Greenville County Marriages, 1781-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1989), p. 129.
- ²³⁸ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 110-13; Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 308-09.
- ²³⁹ *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 18 April 1777, supplement.
- ²⁴⁰ *Virginia Patriot*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1818.
- ²⁴¹ *Norfolk Herald*, 1 March 1808.
- ²⁴² Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 308-09.
- ²⁴³ Leonard, pp. 155, 158, 162, 166, 170, 174, 177.
- ²⁴⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 67.
- ²⁴⁵ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 138.
- ²⁴⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.
- ²⁴⁷ Northampton Co., N.C. Will Bk. 2, pp. 86-89.
- ²⁴⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 303-04.
- ²⁴⁹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 37.
- ²⁵⁰ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 96.
- ²⁵¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 135, will of Miles Wills, 25 Feb. 1796-1 Oct. 1798.
- ²⁵² Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1814-16, p. 83.
- ²⁵³ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 15, pp. 506-07.
- ²⁵⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 16, pp. 265-66.

- ²⁵⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Marriage Register 1771-1853, p. 226.
- ²⁵⁶ Morrison Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.27931.
- ²⁵⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Marriage Register 1771-1853, pp. 44, 442.
- ²⁵⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 135, will of Miles Wills, 23 Feb. 1796-1 Oct. 1798.
- ²⁵⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Marriage Register 1771-1853, p. 84.
- ²⁶⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 24.
- ²⁶¹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 161.
- ²⁶² Warwick Co. Land tax list, 1801, estate taxed.
- ²⁶³ Warwick Co. Land tax list, 1826, division of land of Carter Crafford Estate.
- ²⁶⁴ Warwick Co. Land tax list, 1849, estate taxed.
- ²⁶⁵ *Raleigh Register*, 17 July 1818.
- ²⁶⁶ Rutherford Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, 1816-20, pp. 167-71.
- ²⁶⁷ Leonard, pp. 195, 199,203.
- ²⁶⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County, Virginia*, p. 101.
- ²⁶⁹ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 9, p. 155.
- ²⁷⁰ T VII, pp. 129-30.
- ²⁷¹ Gravestone, City Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn., in Jeannette Tillotson Acklen, *TennesseeRecords, Tombstone Inscriptions and Manuscripts* (Nashville, 1933), p. 44.
- ²⁷² Edythe Rucker Whitley, *Marriages of Davidson County, Tennessee, 1789-1847*(Baltimore, 1981), p. 71.
- ²⁷³ *Ibid.*, p. 119.
- ²⁷⁴ Edythe Rucker Whitley, *Marriages of Rutherford County, Tennessee, 1804-1872*(Baltimore, 1981), p. 48.
- ²⁷⁵ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 189.
- ²⁷⁶ Gravestone, City Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn, *loc. cit.*
- ²⁷⁷ Whitley, *Marriages of Davidson County, Tennessee*, p. 94.
- ²⁷⁸ *Ibid*, p. 11.
- ²⁷⁹ *Ibid*, p. 105.

²⁸⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 19.

²⁸¹ P. H. Arnot, *Colliers from Surry County, Virginia* (rev. ed.; n.p., 1989), pp. 45-46.

²⁸² Ibid.

²⁸³ *Augusta Chronicle*, Augusta, Ga., 6 March 1809.

²⁸⁴ Elizabeth Carrow Woolfolk, *Pioneers, Patriots, and Planters, A Historic Narrative of a Woolfolk Family* (Houston, Tex., 2004), pp. 275-474.

²⁸⁵ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 18.

²⁸⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 101.

²⁸⁷ Whitley, *Marriages of Davidson County, Tennessee*, p. 11.

²⁸⁸ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 175; T VII, pp. 131-33.

²⁸⁹ Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, IX, pp. 227-28.

²⁹⁰ Robertson Co., Tenn., Wills & Estate Settlements Bk. 4, p. 110.

²⁹¹ Robertson Co., Tenn., Wills & Estate Settlements Bk. 11, p. 267.

²⁹² Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XXIII, pp. 144-46.

²⁹³ Smith, *op. cit.*, p. 223.

²⁹⁴ *Raleigh Register*, 26 March 1847.

²⁹⁵ Warren Co., N.C, Will Bk. 39, p. 298

²⁹⁶ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 625.

²⁹⁷ Halifax Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

²⁹⁸ Albemarle Parish Register; John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Cheney Boyce*(Winston-Salem, N.C, 1996), pp. 212-13

²⁹⁹ *Raleigh Register*, 13 May 1834.

³⁰⁰ Sampler, photograph in Smith, *op. cit.*, p. 70.

³⁰¹ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 362.

³⁰² Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 169.

³⁰³ Smith, *op. cit.*, pp. 70-75,87-88,90,95-99; Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies*, pp. 354-55; John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Robert Harris (Colonial Families of Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia*, II; Memphis, 1999), pp. 175-76

³⁰⁴ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 485.

³⁰⁵ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 594.

³⁰⁶ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 284.

³⁰⁷ Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. G, pp. 125-35.

³⁰⁸ *Raleigh Register*, 7 Dec. 1821.

³⁰⁹ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 662.

³¹⁰ *North Carolina Journal*, Raleigh, 14 Aug. 1797.

³¹¹ *Raleigh Register*, 11 Feb. 1805.

³¹² Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 4, pp. 244-46.

³¹³ David B. Gammon, ed., *Eastern North Carolina Families*, I (Chapel Hill, N.C, 1997),pp. 46-48.

³¹⁴ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 118.

³¹⁵ Gammon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 48-49.

³¹⁶ *National Intelligencer*, 22 Nov. 1823.

³¹⁷ *Dictionary of North Carolina Biography*, I (Raleigh, 1979), p. 104.

³¹⁸ Homer T. Fort and Drucilla Stovall Jones, *A Family Called Fort* (Midland, Texas,1970), p. 43.

³¹⁹ Sumner Co., Tenn., Will Bk. C, p. 2.

³²⁰ Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. E, p. 203.

³²¹ Franklin Co., N.C, Will Bk. N, pp. 54549.

³²² Franklin Co., N.C, Will Bk. U, pp. 194-97.

³²³ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 63.

³²⁴ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 98.

³²⁵ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 442.

³²⁶ Clarence R. Ratcliff, *North Carolina Taxpayers, 1701-1786*(Baltimore, 1984), p. 165; *Journal of North Carolina Genealogy*,XII., p. 1668.

³²⁷ *Ibid.*

GRENDON

*1. EDWARD¹ GRENDON was in Virginia by 1616. He was called "an auncient Planter" when he received a patent for 150 acres of land, 5 Dec. 1620.¹ This land, called the Old Fort and Grendon's Hill, was in what is now Surry County, opposite James City, and became part of the Treasurer's (George Sandys') Plantation.² He also owned land on James Island.³ He represented the Plantations over the Water in the General Assembly of 1624 and Shirley in that of 1628.⁴ Although he was in the List of the Living, 16 Feb. 1623/4, alone,⁵ Mistress Grendon is mentioned 7 Feb. 1627/8.⁶ On 4 July 1627 Mr. Grindon was named second in command to Capt. West to go against the Tappahannaes.⁷ His will, now lost, was proved 9 Dec. 1628.⁸ He left 650 acres of land to Thomas Grendon, "his heir in England," which Thomas sold to Capt. George Evelyn, 3 Aug. 1649.⁹

Issue: 2. THOMAS².

2. THOMAS² GRENDON (Edward¹), a mature man when his father died, seems to have divided his time between Virginia and London. He was a member of the General Assembly of 1633 for Smith's Mount, the other side of the water and Hogg Island,¹⁰ but was a merchant of London 12 April 1638.¹¹ As Thomas Grendon of Dukes Place, citizen and draper of London, he left a will, 15 Dec. 1678-29 Oct. 1680, which referred to lands in Fultherley in Shenston, Staffordshire.¹² His wife Elizabeth survived him but he survived his only son.

Issue: 3. THOMAS³; 4. HANNAH³.

3. THOMAS³ GRENDON (Thomas², Edward¹) died before Dec. 1678, the date of his father's will. He married Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Stegge, Sr., who left will 6 Oct. 1651-14 July 1652, naming her.¹³

Issue: 5. Lt. Col. Thomas⁴, of Westover, Charles City County, justice, 1677, died without issue at sea, 10 Oct. 1684,¹⁴ left will 23 Feb. 1683/4-4

April 1685,¹⁵ married Sarah, widow of Thomas Stegge, Jr. (died 1671¹⁶) and of George Harris (died 1674¹⁷) who was so active in Bacon's Rebellion that she was excepted from the general Act of Pardon,¹⁸ and who married (4), Jan. 1684/5, Edward Braine,¹⁹ and died before 3 Nov. 1692 when her will, now lost, was admitted to probate.²⁰

4. HANNAH³ GRENDON (Thomas², Edward¹) was married four times.²¹ She married (1) Thomas Jennings, distiller of London, (2) William Bird, vestryman of Martin's Brandon Parish, Charles City County, 1661/2, justice, 1663,²² (3), before 20 Aug. 1672,²³ William Duke, justice of Charles City County, 1677, on whose estate Hannah was granted administration with the will, now lost, annexed, 14 Feb. 1677/8,²⁴ and (4), by 4 Nov. 1679,²⁵ Capt. William Archer, who was appointed clerk of Charles City County, 1677.²⁶ She was granted administration on Archer's estate 4 March 1694/5.²⁷

Issue: (by 1) [JENNINGS] 6. Thomas⁴, merchant of London, 1685; 7. Rebecca⁴, married John Symonds, upholsterer of London, 1685; (by 2) [BIRD]

8. THOMAS⁴; 9. Elizabeth⁴, whose guardianship was granted to Hannah Duke 4 June 1673.²⁸

8. THOMAS⁴ BIRD (Hannah³ Grendon, Thomas², Edward¹) left will 21 Jan. 1687/8-5 Jan. 1688/9.²⁹ He married Mary, who married (2) George Nicholson³⁰ and died after 17 May 1721 when she qualified as executrix of the will of her son George Nicholson.³¹

Issue: [BIRD]³² 10. Thomas⁵, died young; 11. Mary⁵, died unmarried; 12. TABITHA⁵; 13. ELIZABETH⁵.

12. TABITHA⁵ BIRD (Thomas⁴, Hannah³ Grendon, Thomas², Edward¹) married (1) John Young, with whom she sold 30 acres on Southern Runbelonging to the heirs of Thomas Burd, 5 Nov. 1709,³³ and who left will 4 Sept. 1714-18 May 1715,³⁴ and (2) Richard Jones, Jr.,

Issue: (2) [JONES] 14. Mary⁶, to whom her parents gave 130 acres, Sept. 1732, with reversion to her father's sisters Jaen and Tabitha Jones.³⁵

13. ELIZABETH⁵ BIRD (Thomas⁴, Hannah³ Grendon, Thomas², Edward¹) married (1) John Lanier of Brunswick County, who died before 4 March 1728/9 when Elizabeth sold land with her sister.³⁶ She married (2) Thomas Clare[Clary].

Issue: (by 1) [LANIER]³⁷ 17. John⁶, died before 14 July 1746 when his daughter Mary⁷ and her husband John Hagood sold to Robert⁶ Lanier 100 acres near the head of Upper Chipoakes Creek which came to her on the death of

Elizabeth Clare,³⁸ married; 18. Bird Thomas⁶, of Brunswick County until after 4 April 1745 when they sold land,³⁹ and later of Granville and Duplin cos., N.C., married Mary [perhaps Madison]; 19. Lemuel⁶, of Surry County until after 17 Oct. 1747, when he sold land,⁴⁰ and later of Duplin Co., N.C., and Screven Co., Ga., married, by 15 July 1735, Hannah Peters; 20. Robert⁶, of Surry County, to whom his mother and stepfather deeded 100 acres on 15 Aug. 1730,⁴¹ left will 23 Sept. 1753-18 May 1756,⁴² married Priscilla Washington; 21. Benjamin⁶, of Brunswick County, took oath of allegiance, 10 Oct. 1778, left will, 14 Sept. 1790-12 Dec. 1796,⁴³ married (1)⁴⁴ (2), (contract 26) Nov. 1776,⁴⁵ Lucy, widow of Thomas Pennington, and (3), 10 Nov. 1782,⁴⁶ Ann, widow of 47. Martin⁴ Wilkinson (see ROYALL).

¹ Patent Bk. 4, p. 316; *R, Va. Co.* II, p. 95; IV, p. 555. The name also appears as GRINDALL and GRINDON.

² Patent Bk. I.p. 775.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 630.

⁴ Leonard, pp. 5, 7.

⁵ Hotten, p. 180.

⁶ MCGC, p. 163.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 151.

⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 179.

⁹ Patent Bk. 4, p. 316.

¹⁰ Leonard, p. 12.

¹¹ Patent Bk. 1, p. 630.

¹² P.C.C. 128 Bath, in V XIV, pp. 207-08.

¹³ P.C.C. 202 Bowyer, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 101-02.

¹⁴ Letter of William Byrd I, in V XXVI, p. 236.

¹⁵ P.C.C. 44 Cann, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 429-30.

¹⁶ P.C.C. 69 Duke, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 102-03.

¹⁷ P.C.C. 100 Bunce, in V XII, p. 404; Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, p. 510.

¹⁸ H II, p. 371.

¹⁹ Marion Tinling, ed., *The Correspondence of the Three William Byrds of Westover, Virginia, 1684-1776* (Charlottesville, 1977), I, p. 32; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p.176; Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, pp. 386-87.

²⁰ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 141.

²¹ Marriages proved by the wills of her father and brother; see Evelyn DukeBrandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), pp. 13-16.

²² Robert Armistead Stewart, "The First William Bird of Charles City County, Virginia," V XLI, pp. 189-94, 323-29; XLII, pp. 41-46, 123-28, 247-51.

²³ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 19.

²⁴ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 268.

²⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 238.

²⁶ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 21.

²⁷ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 559.

²⁸ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, p. 531.

²⁹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p. 99.

³⁰ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 2. He left will 13 Feb. 1712/3-21 Nov.1716 (Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 35).

³¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 332, will of George Nicholson 6 March1719/20-17 May 1721.

³² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 2, deed, 4 March 1709/10; Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, pp. 924-27, deeds, 4 March 1728/9.

³³ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 437.

³⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 238.

³⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 231.

³⁶ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, pp. 924-25.

³⁷ Louise Ingersoll, *Lanier* (Washington, 1965), pp. 19-20, 42, 107, 133-35, which, however, failed to identify son John and misidentified son Robert.

³⁸ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 4, 1741-46, p. 480. On 15 Oct. 1746 the Hagoods also sold 100 acres on Blands Swamp which was part of land of Thomas Bird, inherited by his two daughters Elizabeth and Tabitha, of whom Elizabeth married Robert [sic] Lanier, Senr., and had as her eldest son John Lanier who was the father of Mary (*ibid.*, p. 478).

³⁹ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 6.

⁴⁰ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 5, 1746-49, pp. 159, 161.

⁴¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 28.

⁴² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10, 1754-68, pp. 63-64.

⁴³ Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 388.

⁴⁴ Ingersoll, *op. cit.*, p. 134, suggests she was Elizabeth Warren, daughter of Allen Warren and 42. Ann⁵ Hart (see SPENCER), but Richard N. Gookin, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family* (Salem, Ore., 1991), p. 98, points out inconsistencies in such an identification.

⁴⁵ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 456.

⁴⁶ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 54.

GUNDRY

*1. JOHN¹ GUNDRY came to Virginia in the *Starr*, 1610. He and his wife *Mary, who came in the *George*, 1618, were living at Elizabeth City with their son *John at the time of the census, 16 Feb. 1623/4.¹ John Gundrie, aged 33, his wife Marie, aged 20, and John Gundrie, aged 2, born in Virginia, were listed at the same place in the muster, 7 Feb. 1624/5. Gundry's grant of land, of record in the 1626 list of patents,² was issued 6 Dec. 1620 to "John Gundry of Elizabeth Citty, labourer, an old planter who hath remained 9 yeares compleate in this country and performed to the Company upon the comon land the full time of his service agreed on, and comprised for his first generall devident, 150 acres in the Territorie of Elizabeth Citty... 100 acres for his personal adventure and 50 acres for the personal adventure of Mary his wife a new planter."³

Gundry leased small parts of this land to Thomas Thornborough, Thomas Flint and Lancelott Barnes, mostly for five years with the yearly payment in capons, and sold it, 30 Dec. 1626, as of Kiquotan, Planter, to Capt. Adam Thorogood, Gent., subject to the leases.⁴ On 5 Feb. 1627/8 he preferred a petition against John Jackson and Richard Kingsmill,⁵ but he does not appear again in extant records until 1 Feb. 1637/8 when two patents to Thorogood mention the "second devident due John Gundry."⁶

It appears that the Gundrys went back to England but returned to Virginia. On 13 Aug. 1650 a patent issued to John Gundry for 200 acres on the east side of New Poynt Comfort Creek, due for the transportation of John Gundry, John Gundry his brother, John Gundry Junr., and Elizabeth Gundry.⁷ This was then in York County but became Gloucester County about 1652 and Mathews County, 1791. This area was subsequently Kingston Parish. John¹ Gundry was dead by 24 July 1669 when a patent to Ann Wilson mentions the 150 acre patent to John Gundry, deceased.⁸

Issue: 2. *JOHN²; 3. Elizabeth².

2. JOHN² GUNDRY (John¹), born 1622 in Virginia, married 2. *Ann*² *Hallom* (see HALLOM). On 15 Aug. 1654 John Gundry of Elizabeth City, Gent., and Ann his wife sold to William Edwards, cooper, 333 acres in Henrico County, adjoining Richard Cox and Samuel Woodward.⁹ This was one-third of a tract of 1000 acres (the Turkey Island tract) willed by Robert Hallom to his three children.

John² Gundry was still of Elizabeth City County, 23 March 1661/2, when the House of Burgesses ordered the Court of Elizabeth City to rehear the case of John Gundry against Ann Price,¹⁰ but was of Gloucester County, 11 Feb. 1673/4, when he was a witness to a deed from Henry Whiting, chirurgeon, of Ware Parish to John Armistead of Kingston Parish for land in Middlesex County.¹¹

Issue: 4. JOHN³.

4. JOHN³ GUNDRY (John², John¹) was of Gloucester County, 24-25 April 1691, when he made deeds of lease and release to Capt. William Randolph of Henrico County for one-half of the one-third of the 1000 acre Turkey Island tract, describing himself as son of John Gundry and Ann his wife, one of the daughters of Robert Hallom, deceased.¹² This was half of the interest of his mother's brother, Robert Hallom, Jr., which descended to the latter's nephews John Gundry and Samuel Woodward. He married.

Issue: (presumably) 5. William⁴, listed in the 1704 quit rent roll as owning 200 acres in Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, possibly the 200 acres patented by his great-grandfather in 1650, although on 20 April 1684 Thomas Dyar repatented 100 acres of this patent, stating that it had been sold to him.¹³

¹ Hotten, p. 187. See also *CP1*, p. xxxi.

² R. Va. Co. IV, p. 558.

³ Patent Bk. I, p. 476.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 477. The name is also spelled Gunnery and Gunery.

⁵ *MCGC*, p. 161.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 515-16.

⁷ Patent Bk. 2, p. 228. The phrase "John Gundry his brother" means merely "JohnGundry's brother." There is a possibility this was William Gundry "of London, gent., nowbound for Virginia in the *Rebecca* of London," when he made his will 7 July 1637. Hementioned his mother Anne Preston and his sister Susan Jepson, wife of Robert Jepson. The willwas proved 24 April 1638 and the index says the testator died abroad, unmarried (P.C.C. 47 Lee, Virginia Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 3980 [4179]).

⁸ Patent Bk. 6, p. 251.

⁹ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 274. See also p. 275 when Samuel and SarahWoodward sold their one-third interest to Edwards.

¹⁰ JHB 1659/60-1693, p. 17. As the records of Elizabeth City County are not extant for this period, nothing more is known of this case.

¹¹ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-80, fo. 40.

¹² Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 202-06.

¹³ Patent Bk. 7, p. 353.

HALLOM

*1. ROBERT¹ HALLOM came from Burnham, County Essex, to Virginia, Aug. 1620, in the *Francis Bonaventure* and was living at Neck of Land in Charles City, 1623/4.¹ where he was also recorded, aged 23, Jan. 1624/5, as “servant” to Luke Boyse who had claimed him as a headright.² He married, about 1630, Ann, widow of 1. John¹ Price (see PRICE). She had also been a passenger in the *Francis Bonaventure*, 1620, and was aged 21 at the time of the muster, 1624/5.

Robert¹ Hallom was dead by 6 May 1638 when a patent was issued to Ann Hallom, widow, and the heirs of Robert Hallom, deceased, for 1000 acres in Henrico County, lying north by east into the woods, south by west upon the river, west by north towards Bremo and joining land of Mr. Richard Cocke, and east by south towards Turkey Island Creek joining land of John Price, which was due by bargain and sale from Arthur Bayly, merchant.³ Later William Randolph acquired this plantation by purchase, which together with the 150 acre Price tract (see PRICE) was known as “Turkey Island,” and became the seat of the distinguished Randolph family. The deeds of conveyance to Randolph have made possible identification of three generations of the Hallom family.⁴

Following the death of her (2) husband, Ann () Price Hallom married (3) Daniel Llewellyn (see PRICE-LLEWELLYN), who, 1645/6, undertook the management of the Virginia interests of the Halloms in England.⁵ This was productive of a considerable correspondence on the part of the Halloms. Their letters, together with receipts and transactions, were recorded in full in the court records of Charles City County⁶ and reveal not only family relationships but also somewhat the economic situation in England when William Hallom, one of the brothers of the deceased Robert¹ Hallom, wrote Llewellyn: “if these times hold long amongst us we must all faine to come to Virginia.”⁷

Issue: 2. ANN²; 3. SARAH²; 4. Robert², sent to England as a youth to live with his aunt Margaret, widow of Thomas Hallom, Sr., and her (2) husband William Mason, apprenticed to his cousin Wood to learn the trade of a Salter, described by William Mason as “a prettie witty boy and well approved of,”⁸ heir to one-third of the 1000-acre “Turkey Island” tract which, he dying without issue, was inherited by his nephews Samuel³ Woodward and John³ Gundry who sold to William Randolph,⁹ last mentioned in the will of his uncle William Hallom of Burnham, Essex, 2 Aug. 1657, which gave him £100 on his coming of age or having served out his time with Edward Palmer of Burnham, provided he divide £12 between his sisters Ann and Sarah.¹⁰

2. ANN² HALLOM (Robert¹) married 2. *John² Gundry* of Elizabeth City County.

Issue: see GUNDRY.

3. SARAH² HALLOM (Robert¹), born about 1632, married (1), before 10 Aug. 1654, 2. *Samuel² Woodward* (see WOODWARD), who died 1658/9. On 10 Aug. 1654 Samuel Woodward and Sarah his wife sold to William Edwards, cooper, a third part of 1000 acres of land purchased of Mr. Richard Cocke and given to Sarah by the will of her deceased father Mr. Robert Hallam, being “that part lying next to the land downwards which was purchased by said Edwards of our brother John Gundry.”¹¹ Letters of administration on the estate of Samuel Woodward were granted to Sara Woodward, “his relict,” 3 Feb. 1658/9.¹² young Thomas Hallom, Jr., came to Virginia, seemingly for the purpose of settling in the colony, and was assigned the task of concluding the family affairs with Daniel Llewellyn, having been given power of attorney by his mother and stepfather and by his uncle William. In 1657 Thomas Hallom, Jr., gave Llewellyn a receipt in full.

She married (2), before 14 Sept. 1660,¹³ John Sturdivant who, in company with Christopher Robinson, patented 600 acres in Henrico County on Hatcher’s Run of Swift Creek, 23 Feb. 1652/3.¹⁴ He is mentioned, 29 Nov. 1663, as owning land on the south side of Appomattox River¹⁵ and, 28 Oct. 1673, a patent issued to “Henry Batts and Mr. John Sturdivant” for 3528 acres in Charles City County on the south side of Appomattox

River.¹⁶ In 1673 he received permission from the county court “to entertain Indians,”¹⁷ and he seems to have been an Indian trader in the employ of William Byrd I of Westover, who wrote, 29 April 1684, from James City to Thomas Grendon in England, “Old Sturdivant, his son, Millner, Shipy, Womacke and Hugh Cassell were all killed by the Indians in their returne from the westward, about 30 miles beyond Ochanechee, what prejudice it is to mee you may guesse, they having (had they come well in) made a very advantagious journey.”¹⁸

In the absence of Charles City County records for this period, little more can be learned. John Sturdivant had been a sympathiser with Nathaniel Bacon and was exempted from pardon in a Proclamation of Sir William Berkeley, 10 Feb. 1676/7, which was revoked by the King’s commissioners.¹⁹ Letters of administration were granted at January court 1690/1 to Daniel Sturdivant, on behalf of himself and brothers, on the estate of their mother Sarah Sturdivant, deceased.²⁰

Issue: (by 1) see WOODWARD; (by 2) [STURDIVANT]²¹ 5. (Son)³ possibly named John, killed by the Indians, 1684, with his father; 6. DANIEL³; 7. MATTHEW³; 8. CHICHESTER³; 9. (perhaps) LLEWELLYN³.

6. DANIEL³ STURDIVANT (Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), administrator of his mother’s estate, 1690/1, had 850 acres of land in Prince George County, 1704, received a patent, 17 Aug. 1725, for 400 acres there on the Middle Fork of Deep Creek,²² and was living Feb. 1739/40.²³ He married.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 10. JAMES⁴; 11. DANIEL⁴; 12. (probably) JOHN⁴.

7. MATTHEW³ STURDIVANT (Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) held 150 acres in Prince George County, 1704. He was in Chowan Precinct, N.C., with his wife Sarah in July 1716,²⁴ and had patents, 22 Jan. 1717/8, for 100 acres, and 16 June 1727, for 220 and 230 acres, all on the south side of Nottoway River in Surry County.²⁵ The inventory of the estate of Matthew Sturdivant, deceased, was returned 19 March 1728/9 by Hollum Sturdivant, administrator.²⁶

Issue: [STURDIVANT]²⁷ 13. HALLOM⁴; 14. HENRY⁴; 15. MATTHEW⁴; 16. JOHN ANDERSON⁴; 17. Abner⁴, whose inventory was returned 21 March 1765 by John Anderson Sturdivant, his administrator.²⁸

8. CHICHESTER³ STURDIVANT (Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) had 214 acres of land in Prince George County, 1704. As of Prince George County, he patented 230 acres on the south side of Nottoway River in Surry County, 23 March 1715/6, and 375 acres on the north side of White Oak Swamp, in Prince George County, 28 Sept. 1728.²⁹ On 8 May 1728 Chichester³ Sturdivant made deeds of gift to his sons John and Thomas of land in Bristol Parish, Prince George County.³⁰ On 9 Sept. 1737 the Amelia County court released him from payment of county levies in the future.³¹ He married (1) Elizabeth, who joined him by their attorney Edward Goodrich, in selling his Surry County patent to John Denton, 16 June 1719,³² and (2) Katherine, for whom he gave bond, 16 July 1740, that she would keep the peace toward Mary Man and all others for one year.³³

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 18. JOHN⁴; 19. THOMAS⁴.

9. LLEWELLYN³ STURDIVANT (Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) was declared by the vestry of Bristol Parish, 14 June 1729, to be exempt from parish levies.³⁴ The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 20. (perhaps) LLEWELLYN⁴; 21. (perhaps) BIGGIN⁴.

10. JAMES⁴ STURDIVANT (Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Prince George County, on 7 March 1760 sold 340 acres on the west side of City Creek where he lived.³⁵ On 2 Jan. 1737/8 he patented 620 acres in Amelia County in the fork between Deep Creek and the Seller fork of that creek which included 400 acres patented in 1725 by Daniel³ Sturdivant.³⁶ He conveyed part of this land to his son James. He married Mary.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]³⁷ 21. Francis D.⁵, born 25 Aug. 1724; 22. Mary⁵, married 19. Daniel⁵ Jones (see PRICE-LLEWELLIN); 23. Rebeckah⁵, married 106A. Richard⁵ Hayes (see ROYALL); 24. James⁵, born 28 March 1735, given 420 acres between Deep Creek and Seller Fork in Amelia County by his father, 26 June 1753, 203 acres of which he, joined by wife Elizabeth, sold 28 Aug. 1766,³⁸ and conveyed the rest to his

nephew Edward Jones in 1768,³⁹ on 31 Dec. 1802, finding himself “incapable to manage his estate,” conveyed 100 acres on Celler and Deep creeks where he lived, personality, and ten Negroes in which he had only a life estate, to Stephen Beasley who agreed to provide him a moderate maintenance.⁴⁰

11. DANIEL⁴ STURDIVANT (Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) on 10 Oct. 1758, as a resident of Prince George County, conveyed to his son James 200 acres on the south side of Deep Creek in Amelia County, part of a tract “taken up by my father Daniel Sturdivant, dec’d.”⁴¹ He married Sarah.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]⁴² 25. JAMES⁵; 26. Martha⁵, born 22 March 1740; 27. Molly⁵, born 5 Aug. 1744; 28. DANIEL⁵.

12. JOHN⁴ STURDIVANT (Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Prince George County, married Mary.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 29. CATHERINE⁵; 30. JOHN⁵; 31. WILLIAM⁵; 32. Matthew⁵, born 29 April 1726;⁴³ 33. Mary⁵, born 21 Nov. 1728;⁴⁴ 34. JOEL⁵.

13. HALLOM⁴ STURDIVANT (Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) left will 25 Sept. 1757-18 Nov. 1757.⁴⁵ He married, before 2 Dec. 1742,⁴⁶ Elizabeth Williamson, daughter of John Williamson.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 35. MATTHEW⁵; 36. HALLOM⁵; 37. Elizabeth⁵, married Bales who moved to South Carolina, probably the John Bales of Ninety-Six Dist., S.C.

14. HENRY⁴ STURDIVANT (Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) died 3 May 1772,⁴⁷ leaving will 22 April 1772-21 May 1772.⁴⁸ He married Margaret ____.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 38. MATTHEW⁵; 39. JOHN⁵; 40. CHARLES⁵; 41. WILLIAM⁵; 42. LUCRETIA⁵; 43. ANN⁵; 44. THOMAS⁵; 45. JAMES⁵.

15. MATTHEW⁴ STURDIVANT (Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) married Sarah Oliver. He may be the Matthew who, 9 Dec. 1749, as a resident of Prince George County, purchased 250 acres in Albemarle

Parish,⁴⁹ which withwife Sarah, as a resident of Dinwiddie County, he sold on 18 Aug. 1774.⁵⁰

Issue: [STURDIVANT]⁵¹ 46. Oliver⁵, born 26 Jan. 1740/1; 47. Christobel⁵, born 1 Feb. 1742/3; 48. Susanna⁵, born 14 May 1746.

16. JOHN ANDERSON⁴ STURDIVANT (Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) was granted, 28 Sept. 1730, 198 acres on Harry's Swamp, Prince George County, which had been taken up by his father.⁵² He left will 19 March 1773-18 Dec. 1777.⁵³ He married Rachel, who joined him in the sale of 150 acres 17 Nov. 1747.⁵⁴

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 49. ABNER⁵; 50. Sarah⁵, moved to Brunswick County and left will 14 March 1797-26 June 1797;⁵⁵ 51. JOHN⁵; 52. JESSE⁵; 53. ANDERSON⁵.

18. JOHN⁴ STURDIVANT (Chichester³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Prince George County, married Elizabeth.

Issue: 54. William⁵, born 2 Feb. 1723/4.⁵⁶

19. THOMAS⁴ STURDIVANT (Chichester³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) resided in Bristol Parish, was involved in a suit in Prince George County, 1738,⁵⁷ and died Nov. 1763 in Dinwiddie County.⁵⁸ He married Mary.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 55. Elizabeth⁵, born 18 Nov. 1727.⁵⁹

20. LLEWELLYN⁴ STURDIVANT (?Llewellyn³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) resided in Bristol Parish and later moved to Halifax Co., N.C. He married Mary ____.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]⁶⁰ 56. Elizabeth⁵, born 19 Nov. 1729; 57. Mary⁵, born 20 Nov. 1731; 58. Isaac⁵, born 8 June 1734.

21. BIGGIN⁴ STURDIVANT (?Llewellyn³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) resided in Bristol Parish and later moved to Halifax Co., N.C., where he bought 50 acres near Dry Pond Swamp, 7 Sept. 1757,⁶¹ and left will 9 May 1771-Nov. 1771.⁶²

He married Sarah who left will 8 Dec. 1781-Feb. 1783.⁶³

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 59. ELIZABETH⁵.

25. JAMES⁵ STURDIVANT (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), born 18 June 1735,⁶⁴ died about 1794.⁶⁵ He married Mary, who as administratrix of his estate with his will annexed on 4 March 1795 sold 200 acres in Nottoway County to Abner Osborne.⁶⁶

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 59A. Daniel⁶, inherited 200 acres from James⁵,⁶⁷ perhaps the Daniel who married, (bond 4) Dec. 1784,⁶⁸ Martha Parham and left will 16 Feb. 1830-5 Aug. 1830;⁶⁹ 59B. (Son)⁶; 59C. John⁶, born 22 Sept. 1766;⁷⁰ 59D. James⁶, taxed in household of James⁵, 1787.⁷¹

28. DANIEL⁵ STURDIVANT (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), born 29 March 1746, died 21 Jan. 1798.⁷² He married.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 59E. William⁶, taxed in household of Daniel⁵, 1787, inherited 350 acres in Nottoway County, died about 1802.⁷³

29. CATHERINE⁵ STURDIVANT (John⁴, ?Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), born 16 Oct. 1721,⁷⁴ married Leath.

Issue: [LEATH] 60. John⁶; 61. Peter⁶, tavern keeper of Manchester, left will 31 Dec. 1792-8 April 1793,⁷⁵ married, (contract 14) Jan. 1787,⁷⁶ Barbara (Baker) Gordon, widow of Solomon Gordon, who died before 8 Feb. 1802 when George Perm was granted administration on her estate;⁷⁷ 62. Mary⁶.

30. JOHN⁵ STURDIVANT (John⁴, ?Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) of Bristol Parish, Prince George County, died 25 Aug. 1793,⁷⁸ left will 29 May 1793-5 Oct. 1793.⁷⁹ He married 136. Ann⁵ Thompson (see EPES).

Issue: [STURDIVANT]⁸⁰ 63. Mary Epes⁶, born 18 Jan. 1750, left will 28 Nov. 1817-20 March 1820,⁸¹ married, as his (2) wife, Christopher Manlove, born in England, died about 1803 in Dinwiddie County,⁸² surgeon in the British Navy, justice of Chesterfield County, 1790, and later of Dinwiddie County; 64. Thompson⁶, born 22 Sept. 1752, died 25 Aug. 1793, left will 20 Jan. 1795-20 March 1795;⁸³ 65. Ann Isham⁶, born 10 Oct. 1754, died 11 Sept. 1787;⁸⁴ 66. John⁶, born 20 May 1756, died 18 Feb. 1795, leaving will 20 Jan. 1795-20 March 1795,⁸⁵ commissioned lieutenant of marines, Virginia State Navy, and served on board the *Manley* galley until

he resigned, 24 April 1779; 67. Sally⁶, born 20 July 1758, died after Jan. 1795; 68. Joel⁶, born 15 Jan. 1764, died 7 Aug. 1801 at Petersburg,⁸⁶ married, 19 Dec. 1786,⁸⁷ Frances W. Burnett, who married (2), 19 Feb. 1806,⁸⁸ Thomas Young and deposed 6 Jan. 1818 she was aged⁶¹.⁸⁹

31. WILLIAM⁵ STURDIVANT (John⁴, ?Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) was a shoemaker and lived in the part of Prince George County which became Dinwiddie County. He left will 29 Sept. 1768-16 Jan. 1769.⁹⁰ He married Frances, who died about 1806.⁹¹

Issue: [STURDIVANT]⁹² 69. James⁶, died 24 Nov. 1840,⁹³ of Dinwiddie County, married Mary Thweatt; 70. Robert⁶, born July 1752, died 6 Sept. 1808, of Dinwiddie County, married, 1777, Elizabeth Turner, born 4 Feb. 1755,⁹⁴ who may have moved to Georgia after 1811; 71. William⁶, died without issue; 72. John⁶, died 17 April 1839, of Hancock Co., Ga., Revolutionary War soldier, perhaps married Nancy Hollingsberry;⁹⁵ 73. Joel⁶, married; 74. Mary⁶, died without issue; 75. Martha⁶, married John Pegram, born 20 Dec. 1748;⁹⁶ 76. Sarah⁶, died without issue; 77. Elizabeth⁶, married Charles Thweatt, who died 26 March 1827,⁹⁷ of Dinwiddie County.

34. JOEL⁵ STURDIVANT (John⁴, ?Daniel³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), born 18 May 1732,⁹⁸ of Prince George County, captain in the Virginia State Navy, left will 3 March 1769-12 Aug. 1777.⁹⁹ He married Ann.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 78. Jane⁶, died 1790, unmarried.

35. MATTHEW⁵ STURDIVANT (Hallom⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) left will 10 Dec. 1781-18 April 1782.¹⁰⁰ He married (1) Martha Parham, daughter of Matthew Parham,¹⁰¹ who joined him in the sale of land, 16 May 1758,¹⁰² and (2) Rachel () Fennell.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 79. John⁶, named in the will of his grandfather Parham, probably the John of Beaufort Co., S.C.;¹⁰³ (by 2) 80. Matthew⁶; 81. Edith⁶, married, (bond 19) Nov. 1792,¹⁰⁴ Gray Wynne, of Sussex County, who was born 23 June 1767.¹⁰⁵

36. HALLOM⁵ STURDIVANT (Hallom⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) moved to Wake Co., N.C., and left will 4 May 1795-10 June 1797.¹⁰⁶ He married Mary Green, to whom her uncle Robert Green conveyed 100 acres on Cabin Stick Run, 27 Sept. 1749, at the same time selling an additional 80 acres to her husband.¹⁰⁷

Issue: [STURDIVANT]¹⁰⁸ 82. John⁶, born 30 April 1748; 83. Susanna⁶, born 2 Nov. 1750, married King; 84. William⁶, born 8 Jan. 1753, died 31 May 1826,¹⁰⁹ Revolutionary War soldier, of Wake Co., N.C.; 85. Lucretia [Lucy]⁶, born 3 May 1756, unmarried 1795; 86. Amy⁶, married, 17 March 1787.¹¹⁰ Stephen Hobbs; 87. Hallom⁶, born 4 Jan. 1763, married, 22 Nov. 1788.¹¹¹ Drusilla Hobbs; 88. Frances⁶, born 7 Feb. 1767.

38. MATTHEW⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Pitt Co., N.C., married (1) Tabitha and (2) Sarah Hines, born 17 April 1757,¹¹² who married (2) Melus Broome of Greene Co., N.C.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 89. Henry⁶, born 3 April 1749,¹¹³ died about 1796 in Pitt Co., N.C., married Mary Pope; 90. Edward⁶, born 8 Feb. 1750/1,¹¹⁴ died about 1792, of Pitt Co., N.C., and later of Warren Co., N.C., married; 91. Mathew⁶, died 1803, of Pitt Co., N.C., and later of Lincoln Co., Ga., married; 92. Mary⁶, married John Lockhart, of Pitt Co., N.C., and Lincoln Co., Ga.; 93. Margaret⁶, married Edward Williams of Pitt Co., N.C.; (by 2) 94. Nancy⁶, married Archibald Adams; 95. Robert⁶, died 1800 in Pitt Co., N.C.

39. JOHN⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Sussex County, probably the John who died before 25 July 1795.¹¹⁵ He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]¹¹⁶ 96. William⁶, born 4 Oct. 1748, perhaps William, Jr., who in 1773 bought 213 acres on both sides of the road from Freeman's

Bridge to Sussex Court House, which he, joined by his wife Mary, sold on 16 Feb. 1775;¹¹⁷ 97. Henry⁶, born 11 April 1753; 98. John⁶, born 22 Aug. 1757, perhaps the John who married, 13 Oct. 1781,¹¹⁸ Selah Hobbs, who left will 18 Dec. 1803-5 Jan. 1804;¹¹⁹ 99. Thomas⁶, born 7 Nov. 1766; 100. Joel⁶, born 1 Nov. 1768.

40. CHARLES⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Sussex County, died before 1782.¹²⁰ He married Anne Wynne, who left will 7 Dec. 1811-June 1812.¹²¹

Issue: [STURDIVANT]¹²² 101. Charles Williams⁶, born 20 Dec. 1761, died 23 Sept. 1812 near Salem, Ga.,¹²³ soldier of artillery in the Revolutionary War, married, (bond 5) Jan. 1797,¹²⁴ Sally Wynne; 102. Robert⁶, born 10 Aug. 1763, married, (bond 6) Feb. 1787,¹²⁵ 113. Ann⁶ Sturdivant; 103. Matthew⁶, born 22 April 1766, died by 1802,¹²⁶ married (1), (bond 19) Dec. 1787,¹²⁷ Patsy Tomlinson and (2), (bond 6) Aug. 1795,¹²⁸ Frances Tomlinson; 104. Lucy⁶, born 14 Aug. 1768; 105. Daniel⁶, born 13 Feb. 1771; 106. Anthony⁶, born 8 June 1773, of Northampton Co., N.C., married, (bond 29) Jan. 1792,¹²⁹ Martha Hall King.

41. WILLIAM⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) was devised by his father 170 acres where he lived and 47 acres adjoining. With his wife Frances he sold 217 acres on Cypress Branch and adjoining land of Matthew Sturdivant and others to John Sturdivant on 25 April 1775¹³⁰ and on 21 Aug. 1777 conveyed another tract bounded by the Great

Branch, Wolfpit Branch and the Hunting Quarter Swamp to William Redding.¹³¹ He moved to Northampton Co., N.C., where he left will 9 Dec. 1786-Sept. 1790.¹³² He married Frances Parham, daughter of Matthew and Martha (Wynne) Parham.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]¹³³ 107. Martha⁶, named in the wills of both her grandfathers, perhaps the Martha who married, as his (2) wife, Frederick Freeman, widower of 43. Ann⁵ Sturdivant; 108. Margaret⁶, born 25 Feb. 1757; 109. Hannah⁶, born 22 June 1759, died 1793 in Northampton Co., N.C., married Stafford; 110. Robert⁶, born 16 March 1761, married; 111. William⁶, born 28 Dec. 1763; 112. Mary⁶, born 28 Nov. 1765; 113. James⁶, born 14 Feb. 1767, married; 114. Frances⁶, born 8 Sept. 1769, died before 1 June 1795 when James Bradley gave bond as her administrator;¹³⁴ 115. Elizabeth⁶, born 20 March 1770, married; 116. Prissilla⁶, born 10 Sept. 1773, died before 1 June 1795 when James Bradley gave bond as her administrator;¹³⁵ 117. Peter⁶, born 13 April 1775, under guardianship his

entire life, died before 3 June 1839 when administration was granted on his estate;¹³⁶ 118. Matthew P.⁶, born about 1776, of Nelson County, 1842.

42. LUCRETIA⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) married (1) 559. *Robert⁶ Parham* (see BRANCH), who left will 27 Oct. 1767-17 Dec. 1767,¹³⁷ and (2), (bond 2) Dec. 1770,¹³⁸ as his (2) wife, Stith Parham, who moved to South Carolina but died in Virginia leaving will 5 June 1793-5 Sept. 1793.¹³⁹

Issue: (by 1) [PARHAM] 119. Robert⁶.

43 ANN⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) married Frederick Freeman, who married (2) Martha Sturdivant, perhaps 107. Martha⁶ Sturdivant.

Issue: [FREEMAN]¹⁴⁰ 120. James⁶, born 3 Jan. 1768, died young; 121. Margaret⁶, born 12 Dec. 1769, died unmarried.

44. THOMAS⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Sussex County, died about 1796.¹⁴¹ He married Ann.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]¹⁴² 122. Henry⁶, born 24 Dec. 1767; 123. Benjamin⁶, born 8 Dec. 1769, married, 20 Jan. 1793,¹⁴³ Elizabeth Whitfield; 124. Ann⁶, born 22 Jan. 1772, married 102. Robert⁶ Sturdivant; 125. Rebecca⁶, born 25 May 1775.

45. JAMES⁵ STURDIVANT (Henry⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Sussex County and later of Lunenburg County, died by 21 Dec. 1796 when the inventory of his estate was made.¹⁴⁴ He married Mary,¹⁴⁵ who left nuncupative will 26 March 1808-Sept. 1808.¹⁴⁶

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 126. Jemima⁶, born 21 March 1765,¹⁴⁷ married, (bond 7) Nov. 1789,¹⁴⁸ Joseph Dunman, Jr.; 127. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 30) Jan. 1790,¹⁴⁹ Drury Ragsdale; 128. Lucy⁶, married, (bond 24) March 1792,¹⁵⁰ David Garland; 129. John⁶, married, 26 Dec. 1798,¹⁵¹ Lettitia Callis; 130.

James⁶, married (1), 12 Jan. 1797,¹⁵² Fanny Callis and (2), 8 June 1811,¹⁵³ Nancy Brintle; 131. Ann⁶, married, 9 Dec. 1798,¹⁵⁴ William Johnson; 132. Rachel⁶, married Denton; 133. Sarah⁶, married, 16 May 1800,¹⁵⁵ Tandy Dicks; 134. Herbert A.⁶; 135. Henry W.⁶, married, Nov.

1807,¹⁵⁶ Lucy Farguson; 136. Edward C.⁶, married, 15 March 1811,¹⁵⁷ Rebecca Dicks; 137. (Child)⁶, perhaps William.

49. ABNER⁵ STURDIVANT (John Anderson⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) died before 21 March 1765.¹⁵⁸ He married Rachel.

Issue: 138. Charles⁶, born 18 Jan. 1763,¹⁵⁹ orderly sergeant in the North Carolina Continental Line, lived in Halifax Co., N.C., married Elizabeth, who joined him, 13 Nov. 1788, in selling the 125 acres devised jointly to him and his brother Abner by their grandfather,¹⁶⁰ later moved to Warren Co., Ga.;¹⁶¹ 139. Abner⁶, born 1765, died young.

51. JOHN⁵ STURDIVANT (John Anderson⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Brunswick County, left will 8 June 1805-23 Sept. 1805.¹⁶² He married (1), (bond 28) Dec. 1773,¹⁶³ Rebecca Robinson, daughter of George Robinson, born about 1750, and (2), 6 April 1793,¹⁶⁴ Susanna Collier, daughter of Charles Collier.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 140. Nancy⁶, married, (bond 7) Jan. 1797,¹⁶⁵ Benjamin Suggett, of Mecklenburg County, 1800; 141. Lucy⁶, married, (bond

6) Nov. 1805,¹⁶⁶ Israel Morris; 142. Jesse⁶; (by 2) 143. Betsy Collier⁶; 144. Lucas⁶.

52. JESSE⁵ STURDIVANT (John Anderson⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹) moved to Halifax Co., N.C. He left will 22 Oct. 1801-Feb. 1802.¹⁶⁷ He married Lucy.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 145. Silas⁶, moved to Edmondson Co., Ky., by 1830; 146. Stephen⁶, of Franklin Co., N.C., 1850; 147. Elizabeth⁶, married Frederick Threwitts, born 24 Feb. 1761,¹⁶⁸ left will 16 Oct. 1819-Feb. 1820;¹⁶⁹

148. Rebecca⁶, married Ruffin; 149. John⁶; 150. Joseph A.⁶, of Madison Co., Term., married Peggy Pitts; 151. Edmund⁶, of Madison Co., Tenn.

53. ANDERSON⁵ STURDIVANT (John Anderson⁴, Matthew³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), of Halifax Co., N.C., left will 20 Aug. 1815-Nov. 1815.¹⁷⁰ He married Jemima Threwitts, daughter of Peter and Anne Threwitts,¹⁷¹ on whose estate administration was granted Nov. 1824.¹⁷²

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 152. Joel⁶, born 13 Jan. 1773;¹⁷³ 153. Nancy⁶, born 12 Aug. 1775, married Joseph Daughtry; 154. Williamson⁶; 155. John⁶; 156. William⁶; 157. Wheelis⁶, served in 3rd Regiment of North Carolina militia, 1812¹⁷⁴ 158. Jesse⁶; 159. Rachel⁶, married Pullen.

59. ELIZABETH⁵ STURDIVANT (Biggin⁴, ?Llewellyn³, Sarah² Hallom, Robert¹), born 28 April 1732,¹⁷⁵ married Marder.

Issue: [MARDER] 160. John⁶, named in the will of his grandmother.

¹ Hotten, p. 169.

² Patent Bk. 1, p. 351.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 547.

⁴ Randolph acquired one-third of the tract directly from the Hallom heirs; two-thirds of the acreage had prior sale as shown hereafter.

⁵ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, pp. 92-93. In his will Llewellyn stated he was from Chelmsford in Essex; it is probable he had known the Hallom family in Essex.

⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 85-90, 92-95, 103; W[l] XIII, pp. 23745. Three brothers of Robert¹ Hallom were living in England: John, citizen and poultreyer of London, who left will 21 June 1649-7 Nov. 1649 (P.C.C. 167 Fairfax, in KLVI, p. 325); William, of Burnham, County Essex, Salter, who left will 2 Aug. 1657-8 Sept. 1657 (P.C.C. 362 Ruthven, in VLVI, p. 326); Thomas, Sr., who married Margaret and had issue Thomas, Jr., and Ann (who married Wood, a salter). Thomas, Sr., was dead by 1644 and his widow married (2) William Mason. In 1655

⁷ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 88.

⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 90.

⁹ 'Henrico Co. Deeds &c 1697-1704, pp. 451-55, 16-17 Jan. 1704/5, Woodward; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1688-97, pp. 202-06, 24-25 April 1691, Gundry. The latter shows that Ann² was older than Sarah² Hallom.

¹⁰ P.C.C. 362 Ruthven, see note 6.

¹¹ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 275. Daniel Llewellyn acknowledged the deed as attorney.

¹² *Ibid.*, p. 172.

¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 240. On 14 Sept. 1660 *quietus est* was granted to Jno. Sturdivant of the estateof Samuel Woodward, he having given bond for overplus for the use of the orphans, andreleasing him from the administration obtained by his wife in her widowhood.

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 3, p. 172.

¹⁵ Patent Bk. 5, p. 350 (366).

¹⁶ Patent Bk. 6, p. 480.

¹⁷ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, fragment, p. 505.

¹⁸ Marion Tinling, ed., *The Correspondence of the Three William Byrds of Westover, Virginia, 1684-1776* (Charlottesville, 1977), I, pp. 15-16. The date of this letter may have beenlater in the year. Letters of administration on the estates of John Milner, Thomas Shippy,Richard Womeck (and John Davis) were granted to their widows at the same Henrico Countycourt, 1 Aug. 1684, and all of these men's inventories show some connection with the Indiantrade: Indian boys and girls, trading knives, a tomahawk, Indian baskets (Henrico Co. Wills &Deeds 1677-92, pp. 282-90). The Occaneechee Trail or Path led from Fort Henry (Petersburg)through Occaneechee Town (near present Clarksville, Mecklenburg County), close to the Forksof the Dan and Roanoke rivers. Twenty miles west of that would be present Person Co., N.C.

¹⁹ Colonial Records Project, CO. 1/39, fo. 64-65; *ibid.*, Ms. All Souls, 254.

²⁰ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 322.

²¹ Claiborne T. Smith, "The Sturdivant Family," *The Southside Virginian*, V, pp. 125-35.

²² Patent Bk. 12, p. 271.

²³ Prince George Co. Minute Bk. 1737-40, p. 366.

²⁴ Chowan Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 334-35, reversed p. 18.

²⁵ Patent Bk. 10, p. 350; Patent Bk. 13, pp. 138-39.

²⁶ Surry Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-30, pp. 913-14.

²⁷ Claiborne T. Smith, “The Mathew Sturdivant Line,” *The Southside Virginian*, VI, pp.23-32, 79-87.

²⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, 1764-71, pp. 34, 150.

²⁹ Patent Bk. 10, p. 273; Patent Bk. 14, p. 19.

³⁰ Prince George Co. Deeds &c 1713-28, pp. 1100-01.

³¹ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 35.

³² Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1715-30, pp. 193-94.

³³ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 114.

³⁴ Churchill Gibson Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, Virginia, 1720-1789* (Richmond, 1898), p. 45.

³⁵ Prince George Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1759-60, p. 164.

³⁶ Patent Bk. 17, p. 435.

³⁷ Bristol Parish Register.

³⁸ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 24-25; Deed Bk. 9, pp. 27, 29.

³⁹ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 47-48.

⁴⁰ Nottoway Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 372-73.

⁴¹ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 1-2.

⁴² Bristol Parish Register.

⁴³ *Ibid.*

⁴⁴ *Ibid.* She may have married Hall and been the mother of Joel Sturdivant Hall, born 30 July 1760 (Bristol Parish Register).

⁴⁵ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, 1755-71, p. 82.

⁴⁶ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 204.

⁴⁷ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁴⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 348.

⁴⁹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 47.

⁵⁰ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, p. 231.

⁵¹ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁵² Patent Bk. 13, p. 522.

⁵³ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, 1772-82, p. 281.

⁵⁴ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. 5, 1746-49, p. 175.

⁵⁵ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 107.

⁵⁶ Bristol Parish Register.

⁵⁷ Prince George Co. Minute Bk. 1737-40, p. 261.

⁵⁸ Dinwiddie Co. Fee Bk. 1763, p. 6.

⁵⁹ Bristol Parish Register.

⁶⁰ *Ibid.*

⁶¹ Halifax Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 6, p. 345.

⁶² Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 1, p. 298.

⁶³ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 37.

⁶⁴ Bristol Parish Register.

⁶⁵ Prince George Co. Land tax list, 1795, estate taxed.

⁶⁶ Nottoway Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 443-44.

⁶⁷ Nottoway Co. Land tax list, 1798.

⁶⁸ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p.,1961), p. 103; Nottoway Co. Order Bk. 4, p. 252, division of estate of Sarah Parham.

⁶⁹ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 185-86.

⁷⁰ Bristol Parish Register.

⁷¹ Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1787.

⁷² Bristol Parish Register.

⁷³ Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1787; Nottoway Co. Land tax lists, 1800-02.

⁷⁴ Bristol Parish Register.

⁷⁵ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 504; Order Bk. 10, p. 71, which mentioned his interestin the estate of Joel Sturdivant.

⁷⁶ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of ChesterfieldCounty, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), pp. 60, 77.

⁷⁷ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 203.

⁷⁸ Bristol Parish Register.

⁷⁹ Brock Collection, Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.

⁸⁰ Bristol Parish Register.

⁸¹ Sturdivant Papers, Virginia State Archives, Acc.28517.

⁸² Dinwiddie Co. Personal property tax list, 1803.

⁸³ Sturdivant Papers, *loc. cit.*

⁸⁴ *Virginia Gazette and Petersburg Intelligencer*, 20 Sept. 1787.

⁸⁵ Prince George Co. Will Bk. 1, 1861-98, pp. 6-69, rerecorded 1870.

⁸⁶ *Raleigh Register*, 18 Aug. 1801.

⁸⁷ J. Staunton Moore, ed., *Annals of Henrico Parish* (Richmond, 1904), p. 235; Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 156.

⁸⁸ Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 156.

⁸⁹ Revolutionary War Bounty warrant, John Sturdivant, Jr., Virginia State Archives.

⁹⁰ Brock Collection, Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.

⁹¹ Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1806, land transferred from her estate to James Sturdivant.

⁹² Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), pp. 90-92.

⁹³ *Raleigh Register*, 1 Jan. 1841.

⁹⁴ T x, p. 51.

⁹⁵ *The Southside Virginian*, VI, p. 106.

⁹⁶ W(2) II, p. 63.

⁹⁷ *The Southside Virginian*, VIII, p. 81.

⁹⁸ Bristol Parish Register.

⁹⁹ Brock Collection, Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.

¹⁰⁰ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 14.

¹⁰¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 347, will of Matthew Parham, 2 Sept. 1770-21 May 1772.

¹⁰² Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 320.

¹⁰³ *Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790, South Carolina* (Washington, 1908), p. 11, as Studiphant, with one male under 16 and four females.

¹⁰⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 89.

¹⁰⁵ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁰⁶ Wake Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 153.

¹⁰⁷ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 6, 1749-53, pp. 3, 6.

¹⁰⁸ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁰⁹ *Raleigh Register*, 2 June 1826.

¹¹⁰ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 37.

¹¹¹ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 77.

¹¹² Albemarle Parish Register.

¹¹³ *Ibid.*

¹¹⁴ *Ibid.*

¹¹⁵ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 53-54., earliest date in estate account.

¹¹⁶ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹¹⁷ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 66, 284.

¹¹⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

¹¹⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 360-61.

¹²⁰ Ann Sturdivant was head of the household, 1782 (*Heads of Families at the First Census... Virginia* [Washington, 1908], p. 44).

¹²¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, p. 422.

¹²² Albemarle Parish Register.

¹²³ *Georgia Journal*, Milledgeville, Ga., 30 Sept. 1812.

¹²⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

¹²⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 78.

¹²⁶ Sussex Co. Land tax book, 1802, estate taxed.

¹²⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

¹²⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 78.

¹²⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 77.

¹³⁰ Sussex Co., Deed Bk. E, p. 168.

¹³¹ *Ibid.*, p. 423a.

¹³² Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 400-02

¹³³ Albemarle Parish Register; Northampton Co., N.C., Estate papers, William Sturdivant; *The Southside Virginian*, VI, pp. 84-85, which errs in identifying 54. William⁵ as 41. William⁵.

¹³⁴ Northampton Co., N.C., Estate papers.

¹³⁵ *Ibid.*

¹³⁶ Northampton Co., N.C., Minute Bk. 1835-39, no pagination.

¹³⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 145.

¹³⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 61.

¹³⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 222.

¹⁴⁰ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁴¹ Sussex Co. Personal property tax book, 1796. Ann Sturdivant, Jr., was taxed, 1797.

¹⁴² Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁴³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

¹⁴⁴ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 151b. An accounting of his estate by Mary Sturdivant, Joseph Dunman Jr., and Herbert Sturdivant, administrators, 13 Feb. 1799, referred to the widow's dower and twelve legatees.

¹⁴⁵ It had been assumed that she was Mary Rottenbury since the Albemarle Parish Register records the birth of John, son of James Sturdivant and Mary Rottenbury, on 3 March 1763. Mary, daughter of John and Susanna Rottenberry, was born 25 May 1743, but Sussex Co. Deed Bk. C, p. 281, 19 May 1768, names her as Mary Tyus, widow, and the will of Susanna Rottenberry, 16 Nov. 1767-17 Dec. 1767 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 143), names daughter Mary Tyus and grandson John Rottenberry, son of "my daughter Mary Rottenberry," who was to live with Thomas Echols until he was 21.

¹⁴⁶ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 234-35.

¹⁴⁷ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁴⁸ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 36.

¹⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 98.

¹⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 47.

¹⁵¹ *Ibid.*, p. 119.

¹⁵² *Ibid.*, p. 118.

¹⁵³ *Ibid.*

¹⁵⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 70.

¹⁵⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 34.

¹⁵⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 118.

¹⁵⁷ *Ibid.*

¹⁵⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 34, inventory. John Anderson Sturdivant was his administrator (*ibid.*, p. 150).

¹⁵⁹ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁶⁰ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 263.

¹⁶¹ Revolutionary War pension application, Charles Sturdivant, S.36326, National Archives.

¹⁶² Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 122.

¹⁶³ Knorr, Marriage Bonds... Sussex County, p. 77.

¹⁶⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810 (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 92.

¹⁶⁵ *Ibid.*

¹⁶⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 66.

¹⁶⁷ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, p. 370.

¹⁶⁸ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁶⁹ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 648.

¹⁷⁰ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, p. 577.

¹⁷¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 254, will of Peter Threewitts, 18 July 1801-1 Oct. 1801.

¹⁷² Halifax Co., N.C, Minute Bk. 1822-24, no pagination.

¹⁷³ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁷⁴ *Muster Rolls of the Soldiers of the War of 1812, Detached From the Militia of NorthCarolina in 1812 and 1814* (Raleigh, 1851; Winston-Salem, N.C, 1926), p. 19.

¹⁷⁵ Bristol Parish Register.

HAMPTON¹

*1. WILLIAM¹ HAMPTON, son of Laurence Hampton, Sr., of Twickenham, Middlesex, England, was baptized in that parish 28 May 1592.² He arrived in Virginia in the *Bona Nova* in 1620 and his wife Joane arrived the next year in the *Abigail*. They were enumerated in the census, 1623/4, at Buck Roe³ and were twice listed in the muster, 1624/5, at Elizabeth City, once by themselves, his age being given as 34, and again in the muster of Edward Waters where his age was given as 40 and hers as 25.

The will of Lawrence Hampton of London, tailor, 9 Nov. 1627-12 Feb. 1627/8, left £10 to his brother William Hampton, "to be paid unto him within twelve months after his return from Virginia in the parts beyond the seas," and if he died before his return from Virginia gave that sum to his sister Philadelphia.⁴

On 10 Dec. 1627 William Hampton, planter of Elizabeth City County, leased for ten years a 50 acre tract at Buck Roe, bounded on the east by the creek parting the land from Point Comfort Island, and on 13 Aug. 1634 leased for 100 years a 100 acre tract.⁵ Finally, 11 Dec. 1640, he secured a patent for 550 acres in Elizabeth City County for the personal adventure of himself and Joane his wife and naming Willi. Hampton, Grace Hampton and Eliza. Hampton among the headrights.⁶

By 25 March 1651 when he patented 700 acres on the east side of the eastermost river in Mockjack Bay,⁷ he had moved to the portion of Gloucester County which is now Mathews County. One of the headrights named in this patent is Philad. Hampton, possibly his sister. His will, now lost, was dated 5 Sept. 1652 and divided his Gloucester County land between his sons William and Thomas.⁸

Issue: 2. WILLIAM²; 3. Grace²; 4. Elizabeth²; 5. THOMAS².

2. WILLIAM² HAMPTON (Thomas¹) resided in Kingston Parish and died after 28 June 1683 when he was a sponsor at the baptism of his great-nephew John⁴ Hampton.⁹ The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 6. William³, patented 42 acres in Kingston Parish, 28 Oct. 1697, adjoining a patent granted “his father” and 148 acres there, 26 April 1698, on the east side of the eastermost river along Mr. William Hampton’s old patent.¹⁰ He held 348 acres in Kingston Parish, 1704.

5. THOMAS² HAMPTON (William¹) was born 16 April 1623.¹¹ A clergyman, he was minister of Hampton Parish, York County, 1649-58, and of Wilmington Parish, James City County, 1658-90, and also served Wallingford Parish in James City County in 1677-80 or later.¹² On 6 June 1651 he and Thomas Duke jointly patented 430 acres containing two necks of land on Warrany Creek on the east side of Chickahominy River and, as the survivor, of James City County, on 21 Jan. 1671/2 he conveyed this land, as 450 acres, to Daniel Parke.¹³ On 6 April 1653 he patented 550 acres nearby, on the east side of Chickahominy River on Tyescan [Diascond] Swamp and on 11 Oct. 1658 repatented this tract with 150 acres added.¹⁴ He also patented 400 acres on the north side of a branch of Tyascon, 8 March 1658/9,¹⁵ and out of this tract sold 100 acres to Joseph Preston and the remainder to Mary Duke, widow of his former associate, who, 30 Nov. 1670, as Mrs. Mary Wade, repatented the land as 463 acres.¹⁶

The land in Gloucester County which he inherited from his father was conveyed to his son John³, 8 June 1677.¹⁷

The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 7. JOHN³; 8. (Son)³.¹⁸

7. JOHN³ HAMPTON (Thomas², William¹) purchased, 3 March 1674/5, from Richard Cary 196 3/4 acres in Gloucester County adjoining his father’s plantation.¹⁹

He married (1) Mary Mann. On 5 June 1677 her uncle John Mann conveyed to him 157 acres in consideration of their marriage and on 8 June 1677 his father deeded him the 350 acres inherited from William¹ Hampton.²⁰

He married (2) and thereafter moved to King William County,²¹ where, 1 April 1702, he patented 50 acres in Pamunkey Neck which had recently been relinquished by the Pamunkey Indians.²² His will, now lost, was dated 10 Nov. 1718 and recorded in King William County.²³

Issue: (by 1)²⁴ 9. THOMAS⁴; 10. Mary⁴, named as “cozen” in the will of her great-uncle John Mann of Gloucester County, 6 Jan. 1694/5-18 Feb. 1694/5;²⁵ 11. JOHN⁴; 12. WILLIAM⁴; 13. RICHARD⁴; (by 2) 14. (traditionally) Cary⁴.

9. THOMAS⁴ HAMPTON (John³, Thomas², William¹) was granted 100acres on both sides of the main branch of Boot Swamp, King William County,²⁴ March 1725/6,²⁶ and inherited his father’s 703 3/4 acres in Gloucester County.²⁷ He left will, now lost, proved 8 Aug. 1740.²⁸ He married.

Issue: 15. JOHN⁵.

11. JOHN⁴ HAMPTON (John³, Thomas², William¹), born 3 June 1683 in Gloucester County, died 17 Jan. 1748/9.²⁹ He settled in Fairfax County and left will 27 June 1746-21 March 1748/9.³⁰ He married, 1 May 1712, Margaret Wade, daughter of James Wade, born 1 May 1694 in New Kent County, died 17 May 1773.³¹

Issue: 16. John Wade⁵, born 27 May 1713, died 1 Sept. 1726; 17. ANTHONY⁵; 18. Mary⁵, born 10 June 1717, living 1773; 19. William⁵, twin, born 30 March 1719, died in infancy; 20. Richard⁵, twin, born 30 March 1719, died in infancy; 21. ELIZABETH⁵; 22. HENRY⁵; 23. JAMES⁵; 24. Margaret⁵, born 16 Dec. 1725; 25. JOHN⁵; 26. THOMAS⁵; 27. ROSAMOND⁵.

12. WILLIAM⁴ HAMPTON (John³, Thomas², William¹), of Caroline County, left will 20 Dec. 1749-13 March 1749/50.³² He married (1)and (2), after 9 Sept. 1749,³³ Martha, widow of Thomas Catlett, who died before 12 March 1761 when her estate was ordered appraised.³⁴

Issue:³⁵ (by 1) 28. Edward⁵; 29. GEORGE⁵; 30. Thomas⁵, possibly the Thomas, born about 1760 in Caroline County, who was a private in the 2nd Virginia State Regiment, 1777-80, lived at Troy, Mo., 1832, and died 13 July 1840;³⁶ 31. John⁵; 32. Susannah⁵; 33. Francis⁵; 34. William⁵.

13. RICHARD⁴ HAMPTON (John³, Thomas², William¹) married (1) Alee with whom he acknowledged the sale of land in Caroline County, 13 March 1746/7.³⁷ He purchased 375 acres in Hamilton Parish, 26-27 Dec. 1745, and as a planter of Prince William County bought additional land

there, 24-25 June 1748.³⁸ He left will 24 Nov. 1766-22 Dec. 1766³⁹ which named his (2) wife Martha.

Issue: 35. ELIZABETH⁵; 36. Sarah⁵; 37. Martha⁵, married Dr. Richard Lingan Hall of Fauquier County who died before July 1774 when his estate was ordered inventoried;⁴⁰ 38. WILLIAM⁵; 39. RICHARD⁵.

15. JOHN⁵ HAMPTON (Thomas⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), of "Hamptonville," Caroline County, deposed, 1759, he was aged 25⁴¹ and left will 9 April 1801-12 July 1803.⁴² He sold the "Hempfield" plantation in Gloucester County to Thomas Hays, 1 Oct. 1743.⁴³ He married Elizabeth, who died 6 Jan. 1800.⁴⁴

Issue: 40. George⁶, died before 1801, ensign and lieutenant of Caroline County militia, 1780-82, married Mary; 41. Ann⁶, died before 1801, married (1) Collins and (2) Northrup; 42. Mary⁶, died before 1801, married Joseph DeJarnett, born 9 Oct. 1747, died 31 July 1824, of "Spring Grove," Caroline County, ensign and lieutenant in Revolutionary War;⁴⁵ 43. Frances⁶, died 30 April 1799, married Edmund Jones; 44. Sarah⁶, married Edwin Gibson and moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn.; 45. Jane⁶, married (1) Vernon and (2), 28 March 1800, William Ball of Culpeper County.

17. ANTHONY⁵ HAMPTON (John⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), born 24 Feb. 1715, died 30 June 1776. He resided in Truro Parish, Fairfax County, moved to Rowan Co., N.C., where he was captain of Rangers, 1755-61, and by 1770 to Surry Co., N.C., which he represented in the Provincial Assembly, 1773, before moving to Spartanburg Co., S.C., where he and his wife were killed by Indians. He married, 10 March 1741, Elizabeth Preston, daughter of Edward Preston, born 10 March 1720, died 30 June 1776.

Issue: 46. Margaret⁶, born 14 April 1742, died 3 Oct. 1800 in Stokes Co., N.C., married, 2 April 1761 in Surry Co., N.C., Gray Bynum, born 20 Dec. 1737, died 22 Feb. 1814,⁴⁶ left will 4 Dec. 1813-March 1814,⁴⁷ member of the North Carolina Assembly, 1779, justice of Stokes County upon its creation in 1789; 47. John⁶, born 4 Aug. 1743, died 18 Oct. 1808 in Newberry Co., S.C., served in French and Indian War, 1763, and in Cherokee War, 1776, colonel of Light Dragoons, 1779, member of the South Carolina House of Representatives, 1776-78, 1779, 1780-86, 1802-04,

of the state Senate, 1790-1800, 1804-08, and of the South Carolina Constitutional Convention, 1788, married (1) Nancy Jackson and (2) Margaret⁶ Winn, who died 1837 at Woodville, Miss.; 48. Anthony⁶, born 1744, died 1745; 49. Edward⁶, born 9 April 1746, murdered by Tories Oct. 1780, Indian trader, captain in the Cherokee War, 1776, colonel of the South Carolina Continental Line, 1779-80, married (1) Dawkins, died 1771, and (2) Sarah Earle, born 4 Jan. 1759, who married (2) Charles Littleton; 50. Preston⁶, born about 1748, murdered 1776 in Spartanburg Co., S.C., by Indians and Tories with his parents, Indian trader of Surry Co., N.C., and, after 1776, of Ninety Six Dist., S.C., married Elizabeth (?Armstrong); 51. Henry⁶, born 1750, died 31 July 1826 at Cherry Fields, Wilkinson Co., Miss.,⁴⁸ served in Cherokee War, 1776, captain in 6th South Carolina Regiment, 1779, and lieutenant colonel of light dragoons, 1781, married, 30 May 1780 in Camden Dist., S.C.,⁴⁹ Susanna Andrews; 52. Wade⁶, born (May?) 1751, died 4 Feb. 1835 at Columbia, S.C., served in South Carolina Continental Line, 1777-80, major general in War of 1812, member of South Carolina House of Representatives, 1779-86, 1791, delegate to South Carolina Constitutional Convention, 1788, member of United States Congress, 1795-97, 1803-10, at his death called the wealthiest man in South Carolina, married (1), 1782, Martha Epps (Goodwin) Howell, born 1753, died 22 May 1784 in Richland Co., S.C., (2), 9 Aug. 1786 at Charleston, S.C., Harriet Flud, died 31 Oct. 1794 in Richland Co., S.C., and (3), 4 July 1801 in Spartanburg Co., S.C., Mary Cantey, born 29 June 1779, died 19 June 1863 at Columbia, S.C., left will 23 June 1856-22 June 1863;⁵⁰ 53. Richard⁶, born 25 Dec. 1752, died 3 Nov. 1792 at Edisto, S.C., trader and merchant, partner with his brother Wade in supplying Revolutionary forces, 1776-80, captain of Orangeburg militia, 1780-81, major and colonel, 1782-83, member of the South Carolina House of Representatives, 1779-80, 1782-84, and of Senate, 1784-92, delegate from Saxe-Gotha to the convention which ratified the federal Constitution, 1788, married Mary Bowers, died 28 May 1788; 54. Elizabeth⁶, born 19 Jan. 1758, died 28 July 1799, married, July 1773 in Surry Co., N.C., James Harrison, born 30 July 1748, died 18 Jan. 1815, left unprobated will dated 22 June 1814,⁵¹ educated at Donald Robertson's school, King and Queen County, 1761-62, served in South Carolina militia in Revolutionary War, represented the Upper District

in South Carolina House of Representatives, 1782-86, justice of Union Co., S.C, 1786, moved to Greenville Co., S.C, 1786, State Senator, 1789-90, and member of the House of Representatives, 1794-96.

21. ELIZABETH⁵ HAMPTON (John⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), born 8 May 1720, married Capt. Thomas Triplett, soldier in the French and Indian War, vestryman of Christ Church, Alexandria, member of the Fairfax County Committee of Safety, 1774,⁵² who died before 24 Oct. 1780 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁵³

Issue: [TRIPLETT]55. Betty Ann⁶; 56. Thomas⁶.

22. HENRY⁵ HAMPTON (John⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹"), of Prince William County, born 27 March 1721, left will 10 March 1778-4 May 1778.⁵⁴ He married (1), 8 May 1738, Elizabeth Cary Hobson, daughter of William and Betsy (Cary) Hobson, born 18 Oct. 1723, died 8 July 1761, and (2), 2 Nov. 1764, Eleanor (Preston) Garner, widow of John Garner.⁵⁵

Issue:⁵⁶ 57. William C.⁶, born 4 June 1739, died 5 Oct. 1753; 58. John⁶, born 8 July 1741, died 3 Aug. 1742; 59. Margaret⁶, born 7 June 1743, died 28 June 1743; 60. Wade⁶, born 18 Oct. 1744, died 30 July 1761 from kick of a horse; 61. Elizabeth⁶, born 30 March 1746, married, 16 June 1772, Thomas Brewer, who died 1783; 62. Margaret Wade⁶, born 1 Sept. 1748, died 8 Oct. 1772; 63. Sarah⁶, born 16 Sept. 1750, died about 1820, married George Newman Brown of Prince William County; 64. William Hobson⁶, born 14 Aug. 1753, died 4 June 1839 in Fauquier County,⁵⁷ of "Cedar Hill," Fauquier County, private in the Revolutionary War, married, 14 Dec. 1779, Frances Hunton, born 1758, died 18 Sept. 1825; 65. Cary Henry⁶, born 16 Nov. 1754, died 7 Aug. 1840 in Wayne Co., W.Va., surgeon in Revolutionary War, moved to "Soldier's Claim," Cabell Co., W.Va., 1800, tried and acquitted of murdering Col. George Shortridge, married, 4 May 1779 in Fairfax County, Elizabeth Plunkett, born Feb. 1758, died 10 Dec. 1802.

23. JAMES⁵ HAMPTON (John⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), born 3 Sept. 1723, left will 16 Sept. 1796-June 1801.⁵⁸ He was a member of the Surry Co., N.C., Committee of Safety, 1775. He married, 2 March 1745, Martha Mary Smith.

Issue:⁵⁹ 66. Thomas⁶; 67. Margaret⁶, married Halbert, probably John Halbert to whom, 15 Dec. 1770, James Hampton deeded 150 acres on both sides of the Town Fork "for love and affection,"⁶⁰ who died after 24 Nov. 1813 when he sold Town Fork land;⁶¹ 68. Martha⁶, married Evans; 69. Samuel⁶, born about 1758, died 19 Dec. 1802, left nuncupative will proved March 1803,⁶² of Stokes Co., N.C., private, lieutenant and captain during the Revolutionary War, married, 19 Aug. 1785, Surry Co., N.C., Bethenia Bostick, born 18 March 1767, died 1832, who married (2), 23 Jan., 1804 in Stokes Co., N.C., Charles Perkins.⁶³

25. JOHN⁵ HAMPTON (John⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), born 27 May 1727, died before 21 June 1794 when Samuel and Joseph Hampton gave bond as administrators of his estate.⁶⁴ He was a Revolutionary War soldier. He married (1), 1 May 1746, Mary Gunnell, daughter of William Gunnell, and (2) Margaret Pierce.

Issue: (by 1) 72. John⁶, died before 20 Feb. 1797 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix,⁶⁵ married Mary, who married (2) William Jacobs; 73. William⁶, left will 5 April 1819-22 Aug. 1820,⁶⁶ married; 74. Samuel⁶, moved to Kentucky about 1821; 75. Joseph⁶, left will 15 Oct. 1802-28 Feb. 1803,⁶⁷ married, (bond 9) April 1786,⁶⁸ Mary Hathaway, who married (2) Cooksey; 76. Henry⁶, moved to Nelson Co., Ky., married Susannah Holmes; (by 2) 77. Elizabeth⁶, born 21 Sept. 1762, died 24 Sept. 1824, married, 8 June 1786, Henry Simpson Halley, born 18 May 1762,⁶⁹ died 29 Nov. 1838, left will 18 Feb. 1835-19 Dec. 1838,⁷⁰ of "Pleasant Green," Fairfax County, who served briefly as a volunteer under Capt. Charles Little and Maj. Dennis Ramsay in the latter part of 1780;⁷¹ 78. Mary⁶, married John Key and moved to Kentucky.

26. THOMAS⁵ HAMPTON (John⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), born 17 Oct. 1728, left will 28 July 1790-16 Jan. 1797.⁷² He moved to Pittsylvania County by 1764, and also owned a plantation in Surry, now Stokes, Co., N.C. He was a sergeant in 2nd Virginia State Regiment from 25 March 1777 until 10 April 1780.⁷³ He married (1), 1 June 1749,⁷⁴ Sarah Pattison Conyers, daughter of Henry and Janett (Pattison) Conyers, and (2) Sarah () Pratt.

Issue: (by 1) 79. Preston⁶, born about 1750, died 10 July 1832 in Gallatin Co., Ky., Revolutionary War soldier, moved to Pittsylvania County, 1780, and after 1796 to Kentucky, married, Aug. 1779 in Loudoun County, Eliza (Smith) Conner, widow of Charles Conner, born 20 June 1754, living 1839 in Grant Co., Ky.;⁷⁵ 80. Henry⁶, died 8 March 1832 in Surry Co., N.C, aged about 81 yrs. 10 mos. 15 days,⁷⁶ left will 21 Nov. 1831-16 May 1832,⁷⁷ settled in Stokes Co., N.C, by 1790, married, March 1773, Sarah Beavers, who died 22 Jan. 1831 in Surry County, aged 81 yrs. 4 mos. 22 days;⁷⁸ 81. James⁶, born 1754, left will 2 May 1821-11 June 1821,⁷⁹ moved to Franklin Co., Ky., before 24 Nov. 1809 when he and his wife acknowledged a deed for 97¹ /2 acres, half of the tract in Pittsylvania County where they formerly lived,⁸⁰ married Hannah Fox; 82. Margaret⁶, married, 5 April 1785,⁸¹ James Colquit; 83. Nancy⁶, died 3 July 1844, aged near 90,⁸² at "Waverly," Clay Co., Miss., married, (bond 12) Feb. 1780,⁸³ George Young, Jr., who moved to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., by 1797,⁸⁴ and left will Oct. 1836-10 Jan. 1839;⁸⁵ 84. John Anthony⁶, born 1764, died 3 July 1853 in Pittsylvania County, of Stokes Co., N.C., and later of Pittsylvania County, married, 23 April 1801,⁸⁶ Elizabeth Sarah Jenkins, born 20 Aug. 1781, died 7 July 1865.

27. ROSAMOND⁵ HAMPTON (John⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), born 8 Sept. 1735, married, as his (2) wife, William Winn, who moved to Fairfield Co., S.C., in 1760s, served as a horseman 33 days in 1779 and in the light dragoons, 1781, and died 1813 at Charleston, S.C.

Issue: [WINN] 85. John⁶, born 1758, died 1820 or 1821, moved to Madison Co., Ky., and, 1819, to Howard Co., Mo., married Ellen Hobson, born 1764; 86. William⁶, of Fayette Co., Ky., soldier in War of 1812, married (1) Elizabeth (Byrd) Ford and (2) Elizabeth Webb; 87. Rosamond⁶, married Broughton and moved to Kentucky; 88. Mary⁶, died 10 Dec. 1801 at Saxe-Gotha, S.C, married, 11 Sept. 1785, Robert Stark, Jr., born 10 Jan. 1763 at Petersburg, died 4 Sept. 1830 at Columbia, S.C, adjutant of Col. Hammond's South Carolina regiment in Revolutionary War, admitted to the bar, 1787, justice of Edgefield Dist., S.C, member of South Carolina House of Representatives, 1794-1804 and its Speaker, 1802-04, Senator, 1804-05, Solicitor of the Southern District of South Carolina, 1805-20, trustee of

South Carolina College, 1805-20, organizer and vestryman of Trinity Church, Columbia, mayor of Columbia, S.C., and Secretary of State of South Carolina, 1826-28, who married (2), 18 July 1802, Mary Hay and (3), 4 Sept. 1825, Grace Baker; 89. Margaret⁶, born 1765, died 1837, married 47. John⁶ Hampton; 90. Sarah⁶, died 20 April 1807 at Columbia, S.C., married, 19 May 1792, Dr. John Hughes, who died 13 Feb. 1835; 91. Rebecca⁶; 92. Susanna⁶; 93. Minor⁶, born 1775, died about 1850, moved to Bedford Co., Tenn., and, 1836, to Washington Co., Ark., married Dicey Matilda Bedford, died 1870, Woolsey, Ark.

29. GEORGE⁵ HAMPTON (William⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹) married, (bond 14) Nov. 1752,⁸⁷ Mary Nugent Ballard.

Issue: 94. Susannah⁶; 95. Frances⁶.

35. ELIZABETH⁵ HAMPTON (Richard⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹), living 31 July 1809 when she joined her husband in deeding land,⁸⁸ married, (bond 22) July 1778,⁸⁹ James Slaughter of Culpeper County. He was ensign of a company of minute men, 1775, lieutenant and captain in Illinois Regiment, 1779-81, resident of Mercer Co., Ky., 1794-1811, where he was appointed justice of the Court of Quarter Sessions, 1796, and of Logan Co., Ky., thereafter. He married (2), (bond 8) April 1812,⁹⁰ Ann (Johnson) Johnson and (3), 10 Dec. 1830,⁹¹ Mildred Bowcock, and died 17 Nov. 1833,⁹² leaving will 27 Aug. 1831-3 Feb. 1834.⁹³

Issue: [SLAUGHTER] 96. William Harrison⁶, left will 20 Feb. 1846-codicil 20 May 1846-12 Feb. 1849,⁹⁴ of Mercer Co., Ky. to 1815, then of Salisbury, N.C., and after 1837 of Madison Co., Miss., married Elizabeth (Marshall) Locke, born about 1776;⁹⁵ 97. Martha⁶, married (1), 9 July 1795,⁹⁶ James Hord, (2), 29 July 1817,⁹⁷ Samuel Wims, and (3), 18 May 1830,⁹⁸ John T. Allensworth; 98. Tabitha⁶, left will 26 March 1829-6 April 1829,⁹⁹ married, (bond 9) Nov. 1799,¹⁰⁰ the Rev. Valentine Cook, born 1765 in York Co., Pa., died 14 Aug. 1822 in Logan Co., Ky.,¹⁰¹ left will 12 Aug. 1822-7 Oct. 1822,¹⁰² itinerant minister of the Methodist Church in Maryland, Virginia, Pennsylvania and Kentucky, principal of Bethel Seminary in Jessamine Co., Ky., and of an academy at Harrodsburg, Ky., before settling in Logan Co., Ky., 1808, credited with originating the

custom of calling anxious sinners to the front to be prayed for;¹⁰³ 99. Arthur⁶, of Mercer Co., Ky., then of Loudoun County, and after 1815 of Logan Co., Ky., married, 28 May 1811,¹⁰⁴ Sarah Dinwiddie Harrison⁷ Fowke, daughter of 331. *Robert Dinwiddle* Fowke* (see THOROWGOOD); 100. Elizabeth⁶, married (1), 22 April 1806,¹⁰⁵ Thomas Feland of Mercer Co., Ky., and (2), (bond 21) Dec. 1811,¹⁰⁶ Fielding Gatewood of Warren Co., Ky., where he once owned Mammoth Cave, and later of Jefferson Co., Ky.; 101. Robert Fontaine⁶, died 10 Nov. 1829 at St. Francisville, La., aged 43,¹⁰⁷ physician of Clarksburg, Tenn., and Bowling Green, Ky., member of the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1820-21, before settling at St. Francisville, La., married, 3 July 1813,¹⁰⁸ Sophia Mary (Piercy) Treat, died 24 Aug. 1841 at St. Francisville, La.; 102. Matthew⁶, born about 1790,¹⁰⁹ soldier in the War of 1812,¹¹⁰ farmer of Casey Co., Ky., and late in life of Boyle Co., Ky., married (1), (bond 1) April 1809,¹¹¹ Mary Huston and (2), 16 Dec. 1828,¹¹² Katherine H. Slaughter; 103. Susan Clayton⁶, married, 26 Feb. 1813,¹¹³ as his (2) wife, William Bell, died 21 Jan. 1853,¹¹⁴ of Barren Co., Ky., who operated Bell's Tavern at Three Forks, near Mammoth Cave.

38. WILLIAM⁵ HAMPTON (Richard⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹) served in the French and Indian War. He married, (bond 10) Feb. 1760,¹¹⁵ Ann Minter.

Issue: 104. Richard⁶.

39. RICHARD⁵ HAMPTON (Richard⁴, John³, Thomas², William¹) died about 1810. He was a lieutenant in the French and Indian War and a planter of Culpeper County until 1777 when he moved to Edgefield Co., S.C. He married, (bond 29) July 1761,¹¹⁶ Susannah Neville.

Issue:¹¹⁷ 105. Gale⁶, Revolutionary War soldier, left will 7 April 1812-16 July 1812,¹¹⁸ married Mary Ann, who married (2), 1815, Conrad Murph; 106. Charlotte⁶; 107. Joannah⁶; 108. Lucy⁶; 109. Mary⁶; 110. Edward⁶; 111. Richard⁶, of Edgefield Co., S.C, left will 24 July 1837-4 May 1840,¹¹⁹ married

¹ Virginia G. Meynard, *The Venturers, The Hampton, Harrison, and Earle Families of Virginia, South Carolina, and Texas* (Easley, S.C, 1981); Joseph Lyon Miller, “A History of the Hampton Family of the Southern States, 1586-1916” (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), Joseph L. Miller Collection, Howard Hampton Papers, Southwest Collection, Texas Tech University, Lubbock, Texas; Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis, *Tidewater Virginia Families: A Social History* (Urbanna, Va., 1989), pp. 363-90. Most unreferenced exact dates hereafter are drawn from references by Miller to entries in the Henry Hampton Prayer Book

² Twickenham, Middlesex, parish register.

³ Hotten, pp. 183-84. John Hampton and *ux* Hampton are listed but this presumably is an error since in the same list appears John Arrundell, who was with William and Joane in themuster and shown there as coming in the *Abigail*, 1621, at the same time Joane arrived.

⁴ Archdeaconry of London Wills B. 7, L. 17, in Waters, *Gleanings*, JJ, p. 876.

⁵ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 11, 153.

⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 752. This land is mentioned as belonging to him, 18 March 1663/4, in a patent to William ap Thomas (Patent Bk. 5, p. 283 [238]). He assigned the 550 acres known later as Beaver Dams (but formerly called Otter Dams) to William ap Thomas (Blanche Adams Chapman, *Wills and Administrations of Elizabeth City County, Virginia* [n.p., 1941], p. 234).

⁷ Patent Bk. 2, p. 311.

⁸ Deed, John Hampton to Thomas Hayes, 1 Oct. 1743, in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 44.

⁹ Prayer Book of Henry Hampton (Oxford, 1712), in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 885, and Joseph Lyon Miller, “The Hampton Family of Virginia” (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), in Joseph L. Miller Collection, *loc. cit.* The latter account contains a transcription of the earlier records in the Prayer Book, which was stated to be owned by John Hampton Miller, M.D., son of the compiler, and to contain these notations: “On this 12 day May 17461 give to my son Henry Hampton this Book of Common Prayer which has been used by his Father and Mother for 34 years, John Hampton Sen’.” and “Copied

from my Bible for my son Henry Hampton the 12 day of May 1746. John Hampton."

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 9, pp. 126, 138. If a grant was made to William² it is no longer of record; presumably, his grandfather's patent was intended.

¹¹ Bible, presented to him "by his affectionate son John Hampton on his sixty-fifth birthday, 16th April 1688," cited in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 22.

¹² Maynard, *op. cit.*, p. 14, without citation of source for the inclusive dates. The clergylist of 30 June 1680 (*W[2] XVII*, p. 467) shows him as minister of Wilmington Parish, but not of Wallingford. He is not to be confused with the Rev. Thomas Hampton, who was minister at Jamestown, 1640-45, and of Hampton Parish, York County, 1647, and died 5 Jan. 1647/8 (*Cra.Rep.*, p. 139; William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* [Philadelphia, 1857], I, p. 200) without issue.

¹³ William Byrd Title Book, in VL, p. 251-52.

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 3, p. 245; Patent Bk. 4, p. 225 (323).

¹⁵ Patent Bk. 4, p. 261(363).

¹⁶ Patent Bk. 7, p. 174.

¹⁷ Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, which refers to John³ as eldest son. Meynard, *op. cit.*, pp. 23, 344-45, shows two other children, Mary, who married (1) Duke and (2) Wade (see Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family*, I [n.p., 1979], pp. 18-19, 0 [n.p., 1995], pp. 3-5, for discussion which identifies Mary's [1] husband as Thomas Duke but leaves her parentage in question), and Thomas, a Quaker of Nansemond County who married Elizabeth Bridle and died testate in Isle of Wight County, 1703, presumably so identified because the earlier Rev. Thomas Hampton had Nansemond County land which this Thomas was assumed to have inherited (but see Patent Bk. 10, pp. 35, 53, for escheat proceedings in which "it did not appear to the Jury that... there was any heire of his in the country").

¹⁹ Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

²⁰ *Ibid.*

²¹ Letter, John Hampton, at Hamptonville, Caroline County, to Tho. Hayes, Glo[uce]ster County, 7 Sept. 1743, in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 43.

²² Patent Bk. 9, p. 430.

²³ Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

²⁴ Sons named in letter, 7 Sept. 1743, *loc. cit.*

²⁵ W(1) VI, pp. 136-38. Since she was given £500 "upon the day of marriage, and to havemaintenance in every respect fr[om my] estate as formerly," she must be the daughter of hisniece Mary (Mann) Hampton.

²⁶ Patent Bk. 12, p. 364.

²⁷ Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

²⁸ *Ibid.* The entry is missing from the surviving Caroline County order books which containonly partial proceedings of the court held that date.

²⁹ Prayer Book of Henry Hampton, *loc. cit.*

³⁰ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 264-65.

³¹ Prayer Book of Henry Hampton, *loc. cit.*

³² Stafford Co. Will Bk. O, p. 85.

³³ Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1746-54, p. 173, as Martha Catlett.

³⁴ Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 144.

³⁵ William Carter Stubbs, *A History of Two Virginia Families... Baytop... Catlett...* (NewOrleans, La., 1918), p. 36, states that Thomas⁵ left descendants in King William County, John⁵ died in Stafford County and left descendants in and near Clarksville, Tenn., Susanna⁵ marriedJohn Quarles, Frances⁵ married Thomas Buckner of Caroline County, and another daughter,Sarah⁵, married Richard Durrett of Caroline County, but this account is confused and partiallyin error and the statements are otherwise unconfirmed.

³⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Hampton, S. 16842, National Archives.

³⁷ Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1746-54, p. 21.

³⁸ Prince William Co. Deed Bk. I, 1745-46, pp. 2-7; Deed Bk. L, 1748-49, pp. 27-32.

³⁹ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 112-14.

⁴⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 309.

⁴¹ Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 46.

⁴² William Lindsay Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records...* (Richmond, 1987), p. 146.

⁴³ Miller, *loc. cit.*

⁴⁴ Hopkins, *op. cit.*, p. 46.

⁴⁵ Davis, *op. cit.*, pp. 349-52.

⁴⁶ Robert William Baird, *Bynum and Baynham Families of America, 1616-1850* (Baltimore, 1983), pp. 115-16.

⁴⁷ Stokes Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 150-53.

⁴⁸ *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C., 29 Aug. 1826, says he died 3 Aug. 1826 near Woodville, Miss., aged 74.

⁴⁹ Brent H. Holcomb, *South Carolina Marriages, 1688-1799* (Baltimore, 1980), p. 109.

⁵⁰ Richland Co., S.C., Will Bk. L, p. 564.

⁵¹ Harrison family papers, The South Caroliniana Library, University of South Carolina, Columbia, S.C.

⁵² W(1)XXI, p. 115.

⁵³ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. D-l, p. 209.

⁵⁴ Virginia State Archives, Personal papers, Acc.26465; Prince William Co., Order Bk. 1778-85, p. 1; Cabell Co., W.Va., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 68-79.

⁵⁵ Miller, *loc. cit.*

⁵⁶ *Ibid.*

⁵⁷ *Genius of Liberty*, Leesburg, 22 June 1839.

⁵⁸ Stokes Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 3b-5.

⁵⁹ Maynard, *op. cit.*, pp. 381-82, also names children James (died 1787, of Wilkes Co., N.C., married Rachel), Mary and John. James Hunter Chapter, DAR, *Early Families of the North Carolina Counties of Rockingham and Stokes with Revolutionary Service*, JJ (Easley, S.C., 1900), p. 56, adds several other children.

⁶⁰ Surry Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 8.

⁶¹ Stokes Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 5, p. 498.

⁶² Stokes Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 34-35.

⁶³ James Hunter Chapter, DAR, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 56, 97.

⁶⁴ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. G-l, pp. 14-15.

⁶⁵ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. G-l, pp. 281-82.

⁶⁶ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. M-l, pp. 75-76.

⁶⁷ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 423-24.

⁶⁸ John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds, 1759-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1989), p. 87.

⁶⁹ Laura Hawley, *Hawley, Halley, Holley...* (Bowie, Md., 2003), pp. 51-52.

⁷⁰ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. S-l, pp. 541-42.

⁷¹ Revolutionary War pension application, Henry S. Halley, R.4493, National Archives.

⁷² Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills II, p. 191.

⁷³ James Hunter Chapter D AR, *Early Families of the North Carolina Counties of Rockingham and Stokes with Revolutionary Service*, I (Easley, S.C., 1990), pp. 39-40.

⁷⁴ George Harrison Sanford King, *The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia, 1723-1758* (Fredericksburg, 1961), pp. 47, 22.

⁷⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, Preston Hampton, widow Eliza, R.4546, National Archives.

⁷⁶ *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C, 23 April 1832.

⁷⁷ Surry Co., N.C, Will Bk. 4, pp. 40-42; Minute Bk. 1829-32, no pagination.

⁷⁸ *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C, 28 Feb. 1831.

⁷⁹ Gallatin Co., Ky., Will Nk. B, p. 266.

⁸⁰ Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. N, p. 61.

⁸¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 19, as James Cotrill.

⁸² Gravestone, "Waverly," Clay Co., Miss.

⁸³ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 99.

⁸⁴ Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Deed Bk. C, p. 33.

⁸⁵ Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Will Bk. D, pp. 52-54.

⁸⁶ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 38.

⁸⁷ Gott, *op. dr.*, p. 87.

⁸⁸ Mercer Co., Ky., Deed Bk. 7, pp. 204-06.

⁸⁹ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 183.

⁹⁰ Logan County Historical Society, *Logan County, Kentucky, Marriages, 1790-1865* (Russellville, Ky., 1991), p. 85.

⁹¹ Christian Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, p. 109.

⁹² Revolutionary War pension application, James Slaughter, widow Mildred, S.31370, and Virginia Half Pay claim, NA Acc. No. 874 050 163, National Archives.

⁹³ Logan Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 55-57.

⁹⁴ Madison Co., Miss., Will Bk. A, pp. 133-35.

⁹⁵ Madison Co., Miss., 1850 census, p. 355 or 178, family 720-734.

⁹⁶ Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, p. 34.

⁹⁷ Kentucky DAR Genealogical Records Committee, "Logan County, Kentucky, Marriages" (typewritten; n.p., 1942), p. 108.

⁹⁸ Todd Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, pp. 58-59.

⁹⁹ Logan Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 185-86.

¹⁰⁰ Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

¹⁰¹ *The Weekly Messenger*, Russellville, Ky., 17 Aug. 1822.

¹⁰² Logan Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, pp. 396-97.

¹⁰³ Edward Stevenson, *Biographical Sketch of the Rev. Valentine Cook, A.M.* (Nashville, 1858), pp. 19-23; A. H. Redford, *The History of Methodism in Kentucky*, I (Nashville, 1868), pp. 86, 232, 241-45; *Appleton's Cyclopedic of American Biography*, I (New York, 1887), p. 717.

¹⁰⁴ Loudoun Co. Marriage Register 1793-1850, p. 44; Deed Bk. 2-0, pp. 194-96.

¹⁰⁵ Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, p. 120.

¹⁰⁶ Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

¹⁰⁷ Slaughter Bible, owned by W. Slaughter Ball, New Orleans, La.

¹⁰⁸ *Ibid.* Marion Stark Craig, “Doctors and Medicine in the Territory of Arkansas, 1819to 1836” (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), p. 5, says records of Arkansas Co., Ark., show 13 July.

¹⁰⁹ Casey Co., Ky., 1850 census, Dist. 1, p. 670 or 335R, family 127-127; Boyle Co., Ky.,1860 census, p. 920 or 80, family 478-539, which incorrectly lists him as Martha.

¹¹⁰ War of 1812 Bounty land application, Matthew Slaughter, Wt.55-120-32181, NationalArchives.

¹¹¹ Lincoln Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

¹¹² Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, p. 346.

¹¹³ Kentucky DAR Genealogical Records Committee, *op. cit.*, p. 16.

¹¹⁴ Franklin Gorin Bible, copy, The Filson Historical Society, Louisville, Ky.

¹¹⁵ Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 87.

¹¹⁶ *Ibid*

¹¹⁷ Edgefield Co., S.C, Deed Bk. 3, pp. 78-79, deed, 14 July 1789, of Richard Hampton to his children, on condition they support him out of the estate conveyed.

¹¹⁸ Richland Co., S.C, Will Bk. E, p. 246

¹¹⁹ Edgefield Co., S.C, Estates, Apt. 39, package 1520.

HANSFORD

A John Hansford was entered as a subscriber to the Virginia Company's Second Charter, 1609,¹ and was mentioned that year in the records of the Merchant Tailors of London which show that John Wooller had paid into the Company £50 in the names of his son Edward Wooller and John Hansford.²

It was previously assumed that this John Hansford was probably then a youth and was the same John who arrived in York County by 1644 when corn was "sorted at Elias Richardson's" and the share due Thomas Bassett remained in the hands of John Hansford, who was mentioned in the county records the following year, who in 1646 was ordered to take the list of tithables for Hampton Parish³ and who died leaving will, 9 May 1654-24 June 1661.⁴

Two volumes relating to Hansford families have been published in recent years. One, tracing the descendants of John Hansford of York County,⁵ makes no such claim, however, and the other⁶ identifies the member of the Virginia Company as John Hansford, baptized 26 Feb. 1571/2, merchant tailor of London and brother of Sir Humfrie Handford (1565-1625), also a member of the Virginia Company. On the basis of this evidence, additional information is needed to confirm that John Hansford of York County was the member of the Virginia Company.

¹ Br. Gen., p. 200;//1, p. 84.

² Br. Gen., pp. 305-06.

³ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, pp. 90, 147, 284.

⁴ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 3, p. 121.

⁵ Thelma Ironmonger Hansford, *Hansford and Kinsmen, 1642-1957* (Seaford, Va., 1958).

⁶ Winnie H. Garrett, *The Hansard-Hansford Family History* (Baltimore, 1984).

HARRIS (JOHN)

*1. JOHN¹ HARRIS and his wife Dorothy and two infants were living at West and Shirley Hundred, 16 Feb. 1623/4.¹ They are not listed in the muster, 1624/5, probably because they were then in London, where, on 1 May 1624, John, son of "John Harris, gent., and Dorothy his wife, of Virginia," was born and baptized the same day at St. Dunstan's, Stepney.² He is frequently called Sergeant Harris, as on 17 Nov. 1625 when he made a deposition concerning the courtship of the Rev. Greville Pooley and Mrs. Cicely Jordan.³ In May 1625 he owned 200 acres of land by patent in the Corporation of Charles City.⁴ He represented Shirley Hundred in the General Assembly of 1626 and Shirley Hundred Maine in those of 1629 and 1630.⁵ He was dead by 27 Aug. 1638 when John Baker and Dorothy his wife, daughter of the late deceased Sergeant John Harris, disposed of land she had been devised by the will of George Cawcott of James City County.⁶

Issue:⁷ 2. Dorothy², born about 1620,⁸ married, by 20 Nov. 1637 when he patented land naming his three wives,⁹ as his (3) wife, John Baker who was dead by 10 March 1655;¹⁰ 3. (Child)²; 4. John², baptized 1 May 1624.

¹ Hotten, p. 170. Although it has been stated that John' Harris was the member of the Virginia Company listed in 1618 and 1620 as having subscribed £37.10.0 (*R*, Va. Co. JU, pp.84, 326) no confirming evidence has been located.

² NEHGR XLVI, p. 163.

³ *R.*, Va. Co. IV, p. 220.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 553.

⁵ Leonard, pp. 7-9.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, p. 668.

⁷ John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, VIII (n.p., 1964), pp. 10-25, states that Dorothy² married (2) Maj. John Bond of Isle of Wight County, that the other childnamed in the census, 1623/4, was Thomas Harris who was associated with John Bond in variousrecords in Isle of Wight, and that John Harris (baptized 1624) was the John Harris who deposed, 25 July 1664, he was aged 37 or thereabouts (Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 487). Onthe same day and regarding the same subject Thomas Harris, aged 28, also made a deposition *ibid.*, p. 488); he, obviously, is not the infant living at the time of the census, nor can hereasonably be presumed to be the Thomas Harris of Isle of Wight County who, 20 Oct. 1664,was joined by his (2) wife Alice in selling land (Isle of Wight Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1, p. 39).No evidence has as yet been adduced to show a connection between the Harrises of Charles Cityand Isle of Wight counties. See also Claiborne T. Smith, "Sergeant John Harris of Charles CityCounty, Virginia: A Reappraisal," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVII, pp. 18-28, and John A.Brayton, *The Five Thomas Harrises of Isle of Wight County, Virginia* (Winston-Salem, N.C.,1995). On 10 March 1655/6 Capt. Daniel Luellin [Llewellyn] patented 636 acres in ShirleyHundred (Patent Bk. 3, p. 379), a part of which was described as adjoining land lately belongingto Sarjant John Harris, and which included 63 acres purchased of Dorothy Baker, the relict of John Baker, and 63 acres purchased of Michael Turpin. The identical acreage may suggest that the unidentified child of Sgt. John Harris could be a daughter who married Michael Turpin, although no other evidence appears to exist regarding this land or to show the extent of Sgt. John Harris' holdings at Shirley Hundred.

⁸ MCGC, p. 149.

⁹ Patent Bk. 1,p. 497.

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 3, p. 379.

HARRIS (THOMAS)¹

* 1. THOMAS¹ HARRIS came to Virginia aboard the *Prosperous* “in May” 1611² and presumably was one of the group which sailed under Sir Thomas Dale to Henricus in Sept. 1611 to establish the settlement there. His grant of 100 acres at Neck of Land, 18 Nov. 1618, and acquisition of another 400 acres by inheritance subsequently are mentioned in later patents. He was settled, 1.623/4, with his wife at Neck of Land, Charles City.³ His muster there, 1624/5, listed him as aged 38, his wife *Adria, aged 23, who came in the *Marmaduke*, Nov. 1621, and Ann Woodlase, “their kinswoman aged 7.”

Land originally assigned Harris within Diggs Hundred (later Bermuda Hundred), of record 11 Nov. 1635 for 750 acres, lay “southward upon the land of Edward Virgany [Gurganey] and thence extending Northward upon the land of Joane his wife...,” 100 acres due him as being an Ancient Planter on order of the late Treasurer and Company, 18 Nov. 1618, and 650 acres due for transportation of 13 persons.⁴

Thomas¹ Harris came into possession of the Gurganey land by 2 May 1636⁵ and repatented in Henrico, 12 July 1637, the 700 acres included in this tract “called by the name of *Longfield*, with swamp and marshes... southeast towards Bremaes devident... 400 acres granted unto Edward Gurganey by order of the Court, 1 October 1617... and bequeathed by Ann Gurganey, widdoweof thesaid Edward, to Thomas Harris as by her last will dated 11 February 1619 [1619/20].”⁶ In a second renewal of the patent for “Longfield,” 25 Feb. 1638/9, Harris claimed 100 acres in the name of his “first wife Adry Harris, being an Ancient Planter.”⁷

Harris served as Burgess for the Neck of Land, 1624, for Henrico, 1640, 1647-48,⁸ was appointed, Aug. 1626, as one of the “Commissioners for the Upper Parts,” which included Henrico, and in Dec. 1640 was Commander of Henrico County.⁹ His will, now lost, was made about 1649.¹⁰

He married (1) Adria Hoare, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Triplett) Hoare, who was baptized 28 Aug. 1604 at Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire,¹¹ and was described as able to “doe plain work and black works and can make all manner of buttons,”¹² and (2) Joane____, widow of William Vincent, who was listed in the muster, 1624/5, as aged 43.¹³

Issue: (by 1) 2. MARY²; 3. WILLIAM².

2. MARY² HARRIS (Thomas) deposed 2 Dec. 1684 that she was aged about 64.¹⁴ She married, by 1649,¹⁵ Thomas Ligon, who was baptized 11 Jan. 1623/4 at Sowe, Warwickshire, the eldest son of Thomas Lygon (about 1577-1626) and his (2) wife Elizabeth Pratt (1602-1631).¹⁶ He came to Virginia in the 1640s, was Burgess for Henrico, 1656,¹⁷ and was lieutenant colonel of militia and surveyor of Henrico County until his death.¹⁸ Thomas Ligon left a will, now lost, 10 Jan. 1675/6-16 March 1675/6.¹⁹ Mary made an agreement with her brother Maj. William² Harris that he should have the “whole profits of the surveyor’s place” until her eldest son should come of age and half of the profits thereafter. Testimony as to this agreement was recorded 1 Nov. 1679.²⁰ By deed of gift, 29 April 1691, Mary² (Harris) Ligon conveyed to her “loving sons, Richard Ligon and Hugh Ligon,” 200 acres lying in Curies, Henrico County, “being part of a greater divident granted unto Captain Thomas Harris deceased and given by will of said Thomas Harris to his daughter Mary Ligon,” to be equally divided between them.²¹ Mary Lygon, Senr., left a will 18 April 1702/3-1 Feb. 1703/4.²²

Issue: [LIGON]²³ 4. Thomas³, born about 1651, died before 20 Aug. 1678, unmarried;²⁴ 5. WILLIAM³; 6. JOHAN³; 7. RICHARD³; 8. Matthew³, born about 1659, died before 1 May 1689, without issue;²⁵ 9. Hugh³, born about 1661, held 150 acres in Henrico County, 1704, married (1), 1688-89, Elizabeth Walthall, orphan daughter of William Walthall,²⁶ and (2), between June 1711 and Dec. 1713,²⁷ Jane (Pew) Price, widow of 6 John³ Price (see PRICE), but had no known issue; 10. MARY³.

3. WILLIAM² HARRIS (Thomas¹), born about 1629, was heir to “Longfield,” later known as “Curies.” His inheritance of the plantation is established through a suit, John Broadnax against William Soane, 1 Oct.

1700, to clear title to the land and establish boundaries.²⁸ He served as justice of Henrico, Burgess for Henrico, 1652,1653,1656,1658,²⁹ and major of militia of Henrico and Charles City. On 3 Oct. 1670 he was ordered paid £25 “for his Srvice in the Westerne discovery.”³⁰ He left will 20 April 1678-1 Feb. 1678/9,³¹ but was dead by 7 Oct. 1678 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.³²

He married (1)___ and (2) Alice___, whose (2) husband, George Alves (died 1734³³), of New Kent County, in a suit, April 1683, concerning her son’s indenture, is named as having married the “relict of Major William Harris deceased.”³⁴ Alice took her sons to New Kent County.

Issue: (by 1) 11. Thomas³, unmarried, left will 10 Feb. 1678/9-2 June 1679;³⁵ (by 2) 12. WILLIAM³; 13. EDWARD³; 14. Love³.

5. WILLIAM³ LIGON (Mary² Harris, Thomas’), born about 1653, was a major of militia. On 2 April 1682 he “set up his name at the Court Door and thereby published his intentions for England.”³⁶ He married Mary Tanner, daughter of Joseph Tanner and his wife Mary (who later married Gilbert Piatt). On 1 April 1679 Mrs. Platt made a deed of gift to her daughter Mary, wife of Mr. William Lygon.³⁷ Mary Piatt’s will, dated 10 March 1699/1700,³⁸ named daughter Mary Liggon and grandchildren Thomas, Joseph, Phebe and Lucretia Liggon.

William³ Ligon left will 21 Jan. 1688-1 Aug. 1689.³⁹ His widow Mary and daughter-in-law Elizabeth (as widow of the heir at law) were jointly charged with 1341 acres on the 1704 quit rent roll of Henrico County. Mary (Tanner) Ligon married (2), 1707, as his (2) wife, 5. *William⁵ Farrar* (see FARRAR).

Issue: [LIGON] 15. THOMAS⁴; 16. WILLIAM⁴; 17. JOHN⁴; 18. Joseph⁴; 19. Sarah⁴; 20. Mary⁴, married (1), 15 July 1698,⁴⁰ William Anderson, and (2), by 1 Jan. 1716/7 when they sold 100 acres left to Mary by her father,⁴¹ Peter Rowlett of Bristol Parish; 21. Phebe⁴; 22. Lucretia⁴, posthumous, sold, 4 Jan. 1716/7, 100 acres devised to her by her father.⁴²

6. JOHAN³ LIGON (Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) deposed 1 Oct. 1683 as wife of Robert Hancock that she was about 30 years old.⁴³ Hancock received a deed of gift from his mother-in-law Mrs. Mary Ligon, 2 Feb.

1684/5.⁴⁴ and held 860 acres in Henrico County, 1704. He left a will, 18 Oct. 1708-1 March 1708/9,⁴⁵ and Johan Hancock left a will, 22 Sept. 1726-7 Nov. 1726.⁴⁶

Issue: [HANCOCK] 23. William; 24. ROBERT⁴; 25. SARAH⁴; 26. MARY⁴; 27. JOHAN⁴; 28. PHOEBE⁴; 29. Elizabeth⁴, married 23. *John Sutton⁴ Farrar* (see FARRAR).

7. RICHARD³ LIGON (MARY² HARRIS, THOMAS¹), DEPOSED 1 DEC. 1693 HE WAS AGED 26 OR 27.⁴⁷ UPON COMING OF AGE HE ASSUMED HIS FATHER'S PLACE AS SURVEYOR OF HENRICO COUNTY, ACCORDING TO THE AGREEMENT MADE WITH HIS UNCLE. ON 8 MAY 1704 HE PETITIONED THE ASSEMBLY REQUESTING THAT HE BE RESTORED TO THE PLACE OF SURVEYOR, FROM WHICH HE HAD BEEN SUSPENDED, 26 AUG. 1703, AND AGAIN, 19 APRIL 1705, HE PETITIONED THE ASSEMBLY FOR AN ALLOWANCE FOR SURVEYING THE LAND (5,040 ACRES) APPROPRIATED FOR THE USE OF THE FRENCH REFUGEES AT MANAKINTOWN WHO HAD COME TO VIRGINIA, 1700.⁴⁸ HE HELD 1028 ACRES IN HENRICO COUNTY, 1704. HIS WILL, NOW LOST, WAS PRESENTED BY HIS EXECUTOR, MATHEW LIGON, 2 MARCH 1723/4.⁴⁹

He married, between 20 Aug. 1678 and 1 April 1681, Mary Worsham, daughter of William and Elizabeth (?Littlebury) Worsham.⁵⁰

Issue: [LIGON] 30. MATTHEW⁴; 31. Richard, Jr., to whom with Matthew⁴ Ligon a patent for 290 acres in Henrico County was signed in the General Court, Oct. 1706, under survey of 15 March 1705/6;⁵¹ 32. HENRY⁴; 33. SARAH⁴; 34. MARY⁴.

10. MARY³ LIGON (Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), born about 1663, married 6. *Thomas³ Farrar* and died before 1686 when he remarried.

Issue: see FARRAR.

12. WILLIAM³ HARRIS (William², Thomas¹) was under 16 years old in April 1678 and probably was born in the early 1670s, as he moved with his mother and stepfather to New Kent County. As William Harris, son of Maj. William Harris, deceased, now of New Kent, carpenter, joined by

his wife Mary, he sold 250 acres which had been devised by his father to his half-brother Thomas, 31 July 1694.⁵² On 30 Aug. 1697 William Harris of King and Queen County, carpenter, sold 60 acres located at Curies.⁵³ The quit rent rolls, 1704, show a William Harris with 100 acres in King and Queen County and a William Harris with 100 acres in New Kent County. William Harris received a patent, 16 June 1714, for 380 acres in St. Peter's Parish, on the South River over against George Alvis' land and running to the head of Ground Squirrel Branch.⁵⁴

On 24 March 1725/6 William Harris was issued a patent for 400 acres on both sides of Cub Creek and Harris's Fork and adjoining land of Capt. Dabney in Hanover County, an area which became Louisa County in 1742.⁵⁵ He presumably died before 1733.⁵⁶

He married Mary____.

Issue:⁵⁷ 35. WILLIAM⁴; 36. Thomas⁴, patented 24 Aug. 1724, 400 acres on both sides of Harris's fork of Cub Creek in Hanover County, adjoining the 400 acres patented by William³ the same day;⁵⁸ 37. Elizabeth⁴, baptized 27 Nov. 1698; 38. George⁴, baptized 13 April 1701; 39. JOHN⁴; 40. STEPHEN⁴; 41. DAVID⁴; 42. Edward⁴, of Louisa County, married Anne____, who joined him, 5 Jan. 1749/50, in the sale of 150 acres, part of 400 acres on Cub Creek granted to his father.⁵⁹

13. EDWARD³ HARRIS (William², Thomas¹) went to New Kent County with his mother and stepfather, held 100 acres there, 1704, patented 230 acres in St. Paul's Parish, New Kent (later Hanover) County on the west fork of Horse Pen Creek, 16 June 1714,⁶⁰ and was living in New Kent, 1719.⁶¹ He married(l)

Mary____, who joined him in deeding to George Alves, 7 Sept. 1698, land inherited from his father,⁶² and (2) Elizabeth____.

Issue:⁶³ (by 1) 44. Anne⁴, baptized 24 Nov. 1700; (by 2) 45. EDWARD⁴; 46. Sarah⁴, born 20 Jan. 1705/6; 47. Judith⁴, born 5 Jan. 1707/8; 48. John⁴, born 24 April 1710; 49. Thomas⁴, born 14 June 1712.

15. THOMAS⁴ LIGON (William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) died before 2 April 1705 when administration of his estate was granted to his

wife.⁶⁴ He married, 2 Feb. 1697/8,⁶⁵ Elizabeth Worsham who married (2), by 20 Aug. 1706,⁶⁶ Alexander Marshall.

Issue: [LIGON]⁶⁷ 50. Thomas⁵, died in infancy in 1706; 51. PHEBE⁵; 52. Mary⁵, died before 1741; 53. ELIZABETH⁵.

16. WILLIAM⁴ LIGON (William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), aged 59 in Oct. 1741.⁶⁸ of Prince Edward and Amelia counties, left will 22 Oct. 1759-27 Sept. 1764.⁶⁹ He married Elizabeth Batte.⁷⁰ On 8 Dec. 1746 their son William⁵ conveyed to them, for the "natural affection I bear for my aged Father & Mother," 650 acres in Amelia County.⁷¹

Issue: [LIGON]⁷² 54. Sarah⁵, married 32. Henry⁴ Ligon; 55. WILLIAM⁵; 56. JOSEPH⁵.

17. JOHN⁴ LIGON (William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) married ___, who was cared for by Henrico Parish, 1758-70.⁷³

Issue: [LIGON]⁷⁴ 57. SAMUEL⁵; 58. John⁵, aged 40 and cooper of Richmond in 1782,⁷⁵ left will 27 Aug. 1785-8 Nov. 1785;⁷⁶ 59. ELIZABETH⁵; 60. (DAUGHTER)⁵.

24. ROBERT⁴ HANCOCK (Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas'), born 1679, died 1732.⁷⁷ He resided on Skinquarter Creek on a tract devised jointly to him and his brother William until he sold his half, 27 May 1729, and the same day bought 200 acres at Roxdale.⁷⁸ He married, by 2 Feb. 1712/3,⁷⁹ Margaret ___, who, as of Goochland County, purchased, 18 Sept. 1733, from Seth Ward

800 acres on Appomattox River⁸⁰ and, 1 June 1747, from William Hatcher 100 acres on Skinquarter Creek which Robert Hancock had previously sold him.⁸¹

Issue: [HANCOCK]⁸² 61. Robert⁵, born 22 March 1711, as of Chesterfield County bought 80 acres on Swift Creek from his mother, 3 May 1751,⁸³ and on 5 May 1752, as a resident of Amelia County, sold land he had purchased from his mother and brother Joshua;⁸⁴ 62. Edward⁵, born 30 June 1713, died young; 63. Dinah⁵, born 14 June 1717, married John Patterson, whom she joined, 18 Dec. 1744, in selling 400 acres, but retaining the 220 acres which had been conveyed to John by Margaret

Hancock, 18 April 1738;⁸⁵ 64. William⁵, born 30 May 1720, never married; 65. GEORGE⁵; 66. Thomas⁵, born 15 Oct. 1727, living 1 June 1747 when he witnessed his mother's deed,⁸⁶ lost at sea; 67. Joshua⁵, born 9 Feb. 1729, living 2 Aug. 1751, lost at sea.

25. SARAH⁴ HANCOCK (Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) married, 1688-89,⁸⁷ Arthur Moseley, Jr., born 1655, who held 450 acres in Henrico County, 1704, married (2) 16. *Elizabeth⁴ (Cox) Jameston*. (see COX) and left will 22 Feb. 1728/9-6 July 1730.⁸⁸

Issue: [MOSELEY]⁸⁹ 68. Arthur⁵, of Henrico County, left will 10 July 1735-Feb. 1736,⁹⁰ married 62. *Martha⁴ Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE); 69. WILLIAM⁵; 70. MARY⁵; 71. ROBERT⁵; 72. THOMAS⁵; 73. FRANCIS⁵; 74.

Sarah⁵, married____Walker, possibly Joel Walker whose wife Sarah gave a relinquishment of dower, March 1740, when he sold land.⁹¹

26. MARY⁴ HANCOCK (Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) married, by 1 Aug. 1704,⁹² John Hatcher who held 215 acres in Henrico County, 1704, and was living on Pamlico River, Edgecombe Co., N.C., 25 June 1736, when he sold land deeded to him by his father Edward Hatcher.⁹³

Issue: [HATCHER]⁹⁴ 75. JOHN⁵; 73. (possibly) Seth⁵, patented 300 acres on south side of Moratock River, 1 Feb. 1725/6;⁹⁵ 77. WILLIAM⁵; 78. Robert⁶, granted 200 acres on the south side of Tyancokey Swamp, 22 May 1741, which he sold to Thomas Holliman, 19 Feb. 1744/5.⁹⁶

27. JOHAN⁴ HANCOCK (Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) was given 200 acres by her father, 1 June 1708.⁹⁷ She married, 5 April 1700,⁹⁸ Samuel Hancock, carpenter, who held 100 acres in Henrico County, 1704, and left will 1 Sept. 1760-6 Feb. 1761.⁹⁹

Issue: [HANCOCK]¹⁰⁰ 79 PHEBE⁵; 80. SIMON⁵; 82. SAMUEL⁵; 83. WILLIAM⁵; 84. FRANCES⁵; 85. SARAH⁵; 86. MARY⁵; 87. Johannah⁵, married 29. *John⁴ Branch* (see BRANCH).

28. PHOEBE⁴ HANCOCK (Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) married (1) Thomas Bailey of Varina Parish who held 251 acres in Henrico

County, 1704, and left will 21 Dec. 1723-6 April 1724,¹⁰¹ and (2), by 22 Sept. 1726 when her mother's will was written, Nicholas Giles, whom she joined in selling to William Randolph, 6 Dec. 1747, 100 acres of "World's End," which had been assigned to her as dower in Thomas Bailey's estate ¹⁰²

Issue: (by 1) [BAILEY] 88. William⁵, described as a blacksmith when deeded, 21 Jan. 1744/5, by his brother Thomas 125 acres of "World's End,"¹⁰³ sold, 5 Nov. 1747, his part of "World's End" to William Randolph;¹⁰⁴ 89. Thomas⁵, sold, 12 May 1746, as a resident of Prince William County, 200 acres of "World's End";¹⁰⁵ 90. Sarah⁵, petitioned for her part of her father's estate, April 1741.¹⁰⁶

30. MATTHEW⁴ LIGON (Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), of Cumberland County, left will 1 April 1764-14 Sept. 1764.¹⁰⁷ He married Elizabeth Anderson.¹⁰⁸

Issue: [LIGON]¹⁰⁹ 91. RICHARD⁵; 92. JAMES⁵; 93. MATTHEW⁵; 94. THOMAS⁵; 95. Elizabeth⁵, born Dec. 1727;¹¹⁰ 96. WILLIAM⁵; 97. Frances⁵.

32. HENRY⁴ LIGON (Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas'), of Prince Edward

County, left will 10 Nov. 1759-14 Dec. 1762.¹¹¹ He married (1)____and (2) his cousin 54. Sarah⁵ Ligon, who left will 2 July 1784-Jan. 1785.¹¹²

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1)¹¹³ 98. Thomas⁵; 98A. Elizabeth⁵; (by 2) 99. HENRY⁵; 100. WILLIAM⁵; 101. SARAH⁵.

33. SARAH⁴ LIGON (Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas') married, by 1 June 1708,¹¹⁴ Richard Grills,-who "departed this colony considerably indebted" according to a petition of his creditors to the Council, 30 May 1718,¹¹⁵ and moved to North Carolina and left will 1 Feb. 1719/20-4 April 1720.¹¹⁶

Issue: [GRILLS]¹¹⁷ 102. Richard⁵, of Eaton [Edenton?], N.C., 31 Jan. 1729/30, when he sold a lot in the town of Bermuda Hundred,¹¹⁸ but returned to Henrico County where he left will 15 April 1732-July 1732;¹¹⁹ 103. JOHN⁵.

34. MARY⁴ LIGON (Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas') married Capt. John Coleman who, Dec. 1688, chose his brother Robert as his guardian.¹²⁰ He owned 200 acres in Prince George County, 1704, which he and his wife Mary sold 8 May 1725,¹²¹ purchasing, 13 May 1725, 185 acres on Whipponock Creek,¹²² which fell into Dinwiddie County, 1752.

Issue: [COLEMAN]¹²³ 104. MARYLIGON⁵.

35. WILLIAM⁴ HARRIS (William³, William², Thomas') was deeded 50 acres by Edward Harris, 5 Aug. 1743.¹²⁴ By 2 Nov. 1757 when he sold to Charles Rice 50 acres in Fredericksville Parish described as part of a greater tract which Edward Harris sold to William Watkins, he had moved to St. John's [*sic*; St. James'] Parish, Goochland County.¹²⁵ He married Mary___.

Issue: 105. Sherwood⁵, possibly the Sherwood who purchased 104 acres on both sides of Cub Creek adjoining William Harris, 13 Feb. 1743/4,¹²⁶ and 148 acres on the north side of South Anna River adjoining David Harris, 27 April 1745,¹²⁷ as of St. Paul's Parish, sold these adjoining tracts to Nelson Anderson, 5 Feb. 1746,¹²⁸ moved to Goochland County where he acquired two tracts which he sold 21 Oct. 1756; 106. AGNES⁵.

39. JOHN⁴ HARRIS (William³, William², Thomas¹), baptized 8 March 170[2/3], moved to Amelia County. He married Mary Tinsley.

Issue:¹²⁹ 107. Elizabeth⁵, married 119. Lewis⁵ Harris; 108. David⁵, born 8 Aug. 1761.

40. STEPHEN⁴ HARRIS (William³, William², Thomas'), of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, owned 150 acres in 1763.¹³⁰ He left will dated 25 July 1770.¹³¹ He married (1)___and (2) Mourning___, who was charged with 150 acres in Hanover County, 1782-1805.¹³²

Issue: (by 2) 109. JOHN⁵; 110. Bettey⁵; 111. Anne⁵; 112. Ned [Edward]⁵; 113. PATRICK⁵; 114. Alse⁵; 115. Rosey⁵; 116. DAMON(D)⁵; 117. Molly⁵, married___King.

41. DAVID⁴ HARRIS (William³, William², Thomas') patented 203 acres in Brunswick County, 30 Aug. 1743,¹³³ but mortgaged this tract, 27 Nov. 1745, to secure Benjamin Henson's costs in appealing his suit against Richard Richason about a Negro slave at the General Court,¹³⁴ and sold that

land to William Randolph in 1746.¹³⁵ He patented 387 acres in Amelia County, 16 Sept. 1743, but as of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, sold that land 26 Nov. 1745.¹³⁶ He owned 138 acres in St. Martin's Parish in 1763.¹³⁷ He married Jane (Landy) Richardson.

Issue:¹³⁸ 118. GILES⁵; 119. LEWIS⁵; 120. (Daughters)⁵.

45. EDWARD⁴ HARRIS (Edward³, William², Thomas'), born 27 Nov. 1704,¹³⁹ married, ____.

Issue: 141. Edward⁵, born 6 Feb. 1726/7.¹⁴⁰

51. PHEBE⁵ LIGON (Thomas⁴, William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), married, by March 1720/1,¹⁴¹ Henry Walthall, born 23 Oct. 1690,¹⁴² of Chesterfield County who left will 9 April 1764-3 May 1765.¹⁴³

Issue: [WALTHALL]¹⁴⁴ 142. Thomas⁶, married (1), by 1767, Anne____and (2), by 1783, Frances____; 143. Elizabeth⁶, born 10 Jan. 1722/3, married Richard Walthall who died before 7 Feb. 1755 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,¹⁴⁵ 144. Mabel⁶, born 10 May 1725, married____ Rowlett; 144A. Henry⁶, born 25 June 1728; 145. Richard⁶, born 15 June 1731, left will 9 March 1763-Aug. 1763,¹⁴⁶ married Sarah____; 146. Anne⁶, born 10 March 1733, married____ Cousins, perhaps William Cousins of Dinwiddie County; 147. Phebe⁶, died before 1764, married Charles Featherstone of Chesterfield County who left will 13 Dec. 1778-4 Dec. 1778;¹⁴⁷ 148. William⁶, of Amelia County, married (1) Betsy Baugh and (2), by 22 Nov. 1781,¹⁴⁸ Betty Perkins.

53. ELIZABETH⁵ LIGON (Thomas⁴, William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), born 1701, married, 1718,¹⁴⁹ James Anderson of Prince George County. On 1 March 1729 they sold one-third of 200 acres on the north side of Swift Creek at Persimmon Branch and on 1 Oct. 1733 sold 100 acres called "Powell's," inherited from Thomas Ligon.¹⁵⁰

Issue: [ANDERSON] 149. Charles⁶, born about 1730, left will 20 Nov. 1818-Dec. 1821,¹⁵¹ Baptist minister at Anderson's Meeting House, Cumberland County, 1778-95, moved to Kentucky, 1798, and likely minister of Lee's Creek Church, Mason Co., Ky., 1799-1815, married, 1768, Lucy Stokes, who died 1789;¹⁵² 149A. John⁶, born 4 May 1734,¹⁵³ left will 9 Dec. 1790-4 Dec. 1794,¹⁵⁴ married (1) Elizabeth____, who joined

him, 27 March 1765, in the sale of land patented by James Anderson,¹⁵⁵ and (2) Martha____.

55. WILLIAM⁵ LIGON (William⁴, William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), of Amelia County, left will 22 Sept. 1796-27 Oct. 1796.¹⁵⁶ He married Ann Rogers, daughter of Robert and Susanna (____) Rogers.¹⁵⁷

Issue: [LIGON]¹⁵⁸ 150. Susanna⁶, died before 1793, married, (bond 22) Dec. 1766,¹⁵⁹ as his (1) wife, Samuel Williams who left will 2 July 1821-27 Jan. 1823;¹⁶⁰ 151. Martha⁶, married (1) William Wright, who died before 28 July 1791 when the inventory of his estate was returned,¹⁶¹ and (2), by 26 Dec. 1795,¹⁶² William Rogers, who died before 28 Sept. 1797 when she was granted administration on his estate;¹⁶³ 152. (Daughter)⁶, married Philip Webber; 153. William⁶, married 295. *Susannah⁵ Woodson* (see WOODSON); 154. Robert⁶, soldier in Amelia County militia, married(l), (bond3) June 1769,¹⁶⁴ Sarah Cary Mitchell and (2), by 9 Jan. 1796,¹⁶⁵ Edith Watkins; 155. Thomas⁶, left will 18 Dec. 1806-25 Dec. 1806,¹⁶⁶ married Tabitha Ward who moved to Clarke Co., Ga., by 9 March 1815 when she sold to her son Richard her interest in the estate of her son Robert S.;¹⁶⁷ 156. Joseph⁶, died before 13 Jan. 1830 when Ann Ligon refused to qualify on his estate,¹⁶⁸ married Nancy Keturah____; 157. Ann⁶, married____Norris; 158. (Daughter)⁶, married R. Webber.

56. JOSEPH⁵ LIGON (William⁴, William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) of Chesterfield County, left will 17 Nov. 1751-1 May 1752,¹⁶⁹ married (1)____and (2) Judith Stewart who married (2) 92. James⁵ Ligon.

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1) 159. Capt. Joseph⁶, left will 27 Jan. 1779-18 May 1780,¹⁷⁰ of Halifax County, vestryman of Antrim Parish, lieutenant of militia, 1775, captain, 1777, married Judith____; 160. Mary⁶, married 188. William⁶ Moseley;¹⁷¹ 161. Martha⁶, married 189. Matthew⁶ Moseley; (by 2) 162. John⁶, under age in 1751, left will 26 Dec. 1773-1 April 1774,¹⁷² married 683. *Mary⁶ Moseley* (see BALEY-COCKE), who married (2) Giles Fuqua; 163. Judith⁶, married Thomas Moody who left will 15 March 1797-22 May 1797;¹⁷³ 164. Thomas⁶, left will 9 June 1764-24 Sept. 1764,¹⁷⁴ married, (bond 23) April 1764,¹⁷⁵ Betty Povall, daughter of Richard Povall [perhaps 204. *Richard⁵ Povall* (see WOODSON)]; 165. William⁶, died

before 17 June 1756 when his brother Joseph⁶ sold the land left to William by their father;¹⁷⁶ 166. Elizabeth⁶, married Samuel Pointer, of Halifax County, who left will 19 Jan. 1799-28 Jan. 1799.¹⁷⁷

57. SAMUEL⁵ LIGON (John⁴, William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), of Henrico County, left will 11 Nov. 1783-6 July 1789,¹⁷⁸ married (1) Agnes____, named in his will, and (2), (bond 22) Sept. 1788,¹⁷⁹ Bathsheba (____) Harwood who left undated will, proved 6 Feb. 1792.¹⁸⁰

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1) 167. Samuel⁶; 167A. John⁶, probably the John who married 37. Ruth⁶ Sharp (see SHARP);¹⁸¹ 168. Willis⁶, of Wilkes Co., Ga., when listed in the land lottery of 1803 and later of Hancock Co., Ga., left will 13 Nov. 1826-24 March 1827,¹⁸² married Nancy Gaddy; 169. Elisha⁶; 170. Sherwood⁶, of Wilkes Co., Ga., when listed in land lottery of 1803, probably married Tabitha ___, who as widow of Rev. S. Ligon drew in Morgan Co., Ga., in land lottery of 1827; 171. Agnes⁶; 172. Bathsheba⁶.

59. ELIZABETH⁵ LIGON (John⁴, William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) married William Powell, of Goochland County, a native of England, who died 25 May 1817, aged 80.¹⁸³

Issue: [POWELL]¹⁸⁴ 173. Elizabeth⁶, born 2 July 1767, married, 3 March 1787.¹⁸⁵ James Gray; 174. William⁶, born 7 Aug. 1769, married (1), 6 Feb. 1800.¹⁸⁶ Polly Graves and (2), (bond 25) Nov. 1806,¹⁸⁷ Mary Riddle; 175. John Sampson⁶, born 25 April 1776; 176. Sarah⁶; 177. Henry⁶; 177A. Ann⁶, married, (bond 17) Oct. 1784,¹⁸⁸ David Nowlin; 177B. Polly⁶, married, (bond 24) Nov. 1815,¹⁸⁹ Absalom Ellis.

60. (DAUGHTER)⁵ LIGON (John⁴, William³, Mary² Harris, Thomas') married Andrew Castlin of Hanover County, who married (2), (contract 11) Nov. 1783, Ann (____) Turner, widow of George Turner,¹⁹⁰ and died after 30 June 1790 when they, as residents of St. Paul's Parish, conveyed land.¹⁹¹

Issue: [CASTLIN] 178. Andrew⁶, died 24 Nov. 1821, aged 63,¹⁹² moved to Richmond in 1794, married, (bond 3) April 1794,¹⁹³ Lucy (____) Lenox, who died Dec. 1827, aged 65;¹⁹⁴ 179. John⁶, of Henrico County, to whom his father gave land in Hanover County, 7 Oct. 1783;¹⁹⁵ 179A. Sarah⁶, died 2 Jan. 1784, married, 23 Aug. 1782, Edward Cook.¹⁹⁶

65. GEORGE⁵ HANCOCK (Robert⁴, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), born 22 July 1724,¹⁹⁷ left will 22 Dec. 1780-31 Oct. 1782.¹⁹⁸ He married (1) Mary (Jones) Cox, daughter of Rice and Frances (Bowman) Jones and widow of 25. *Henry⁴ Cox* (see COX), and (2) Rachel___. He resided in Cumberland County¹⁹⁹ and later in Amelia County²⁰⁰ and moved to South Carolina but was forced to return to Virginia before his death.

Issue: [HANCOCK]²⁰¹ (by 1) 180. Edward⁶, born 8 March 1752, died 5 Jan. 1820 in Montgomery County; 181. George⁶, born 13 June 1754, died 18 July 1820 at "Fotheringay," Montgomery County, served in the Revolutionary War,²⁰² attorney at Fincastle, colonel of Botetourt County militia, 1785, member of the House of Delegates, 1784-87, 1792, and of the United States Congress, 1793-97,²⁰³ married, 17 or 18 Sept. 1781 at Fincastle, Margaret Strother, born 16 Sept. 1763, died 1834 at Louisville, Ky., who married (2) Maj. Patrick Lockhart; 182. Augustin⁶, born 14 Oct. 1756, died in the army at Salisbury, N.C.; 183. Mary⁶, born 4 Nov. 1759, died before 1806, married (1) William Raiford, who died in South Carolina,²⁰⁴ and (2) Samuel Kennerley, born Feb. or March 1753 in Augusta County, died 3 Feb. 1840 at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., in his 86th year,²⁰⁵ Revolutionary War soldier;²⁰⁶ (by 2) 184. Judith⁶; 185. Hannah⁶; 186. Elizabeth⁶.

69. WILLIAM⁵ MOSELEY (Sarah⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), of Bremuda Hundred, tobacco inspector, 1741, left will 10 July 1778-6 Feb. 1779.²⁰⁷ He married, by Feb. 1732,²⁰⁸ Frances___.

Issue: [MOSELEY]²⁰⁹ 187. Sarah⁶, died before 5 Sept. 1783 when administration was granted on her estate,²¹⁰ married Alexander Marshall of Chesterfield County, who left will 27 Aug. 1771-3 June 1774;²¹¹ 188. William⁶, died before 11 Sept. 1772 when administration on his estate was granted to Joseph Moseley,²¹² married 160. Mary⁶ Ligon; 189. Matthew⁶, left will 29 Nov. 1768-7 April 1769,²¹³ married 161. Martha⁶ Ligon.

70. MARY⁵ MOSELEY (Sarah⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary², Thomas¹), married John Giles of Henrico County, who died after 1753.

Issue: [GILES] 190. Arthur⁶, deeded land by his father, July 1739,²¹⁴ which presumably comprised the 136 acres he sold William Randolph, 6

Dec. 1749, and the 150 acres he sold his brother William⁶, 17 Jan. 1749/50,²¹⁵ moved to Amelia County and left will 6 Oct. 1752-22 Feb. 1753,²¹⁶ unmarried; 191. William⁶, married 131. Anne⁵ Branch (see BRANCH); 192. Nicholas⁶, left will 23 April 1781-1 Oct. 1781,²¹⁷ deeded 150 acres where John Giles then lived by William⁶, 1 Jan. 1753,²¹⁸ lieutenant of Henrico County militia under Capt. Thomas Moseley, Sept. 1756,²¹⁹ appointed ballast master for the county, June 1758,²²⁰ married Elizabeth__; 193. Sarah⁶; 194. Martha⁶, married__ Alday.

71. ROBERT⁵ MOSELEY (Sarah⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) left will 12 April 1734-June 1734.²²¹ He married Sarah Taylor, daughter of Thomas Taylor.²²²

Issue: [MOSELEY] 195. Francis⁶; 196. Arthur⁶, of Powhatan County, left will 22 Jan. 1803-20 Jan. 1808,²²³ married Martha Camp; 197. Robert⁶, born 4 Feb. 1732, died 30 Jan. 1804, chose William Moseley as his guardian, Feb. 1738/9,²²⁴ of Buckingham County, married, 23 Sept. 1756,²²⁵ Magdalene Guerrant, born 31 Aug. 1743, died 5 March 1826.²²⁶

72. THOMAS⁵ MOSELEY (Sarah⁴, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) is possibly the Thomas who left will, now lost, proved June 1769.²²⁷ He married__.

Issue: [MOSELEY]²²⁸ 198. Anne⁶; 199. Mary⁶.

73. FRANCIS⁵ MOSELEY (Sarah⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas'), under 16 in 1728/9, as orphan of Arthur was ordered to receive his portion of legacies in the hands of Edward Friend, March 1742/3,²²⁹ and died 1782-83. He married Martha Watkins.

Issue: [MOSELEY] 200. Edward⁶, captain of Chesterfield County militia, 1775, left will 19 Dec. 1814-9 Jan. 1815,²³⁰ married (1) 547. Hinson Wager⁶ Harris (see BRANCH) and (2) Susannah__, who perhaps died 31 May 1820 at Manchester,²³¹ 201. Francis⁶, sheriff of Anson Co., N.C., died before Nov. 1774,²³² married Margaret Wade; 202. (possibly) Judith⁶, married William Leake and moved to Anson Co., N.C.

75. JOHN⁵ HATCHER (Mary⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) of Edgecombe Co., N.C., left will 1 Oct. 1765-Jan.

1766. ²³³ He married Dorothy____.

Issue: [HATCHER]²³⁴ 203. John⁶, as a resident of Craven Co., S.C., sold, 6 Jan. 1772, part of a tract in Edgecombe Co., N.C, granted him 14 Jan. 1760; ²³⁵ 204. Hancock⁶, of Edgecombe Co., N.C, married, (bond 16) Aug. 1763, ²³⁶ Margaret Watkins; 205. (Daughter)⁶, married Arthur Pitman; 206. Jeremiah⁶, of Onslow Co., N.C, 26 May 1766, when he sold land to Hancock Hatcher; ²³⁷ 207. Mary⁶; 208. Sarah⁶, married, by 11 Dec. 1770 when they sold 75 acres she was devised by her father, ²³⁸ James Watkins of Edgecombe Co., N.C

77. WILLIAM⁵ HATCHER (Mary⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) of Edgecombe and later of Johnston Co., N.C, where he held 500 acres, 1784. ²³⁹ He married Mary____.

Issue: [HATCHER]²⁴⁰ 209. Phoebe⁶, married John Coleman; 210. Tabitha⁶, married Thomas Cockrell; 211. Lucy⁶, married____ Storey; 212. William⁶, left will 7 Aug. 1818-Feb. 1820, ²⁴¹ of Johnston Co., N.C, where he held 125 acres, 1784, ²⁴² married, (bond 21) Feb. 1765, ²⁴³ Martha Vickers; 213. John⁶, perhaps of Sampson Co., N.C, married____; 214. Jesse⁶, perhaps of Burke Co., Ga.; 215. Obedience⁶, married Gideon Yelverton; 216. Ann⁶, married____ Vickers; 217. Mary⁶, married, as his (2) wife, John Vickers; 218. Sarah⁶, married____ Vickers; 219. Mille⁶, married____ Vickers.

79. PHEBE⁵ HANCOCK (Johan⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas') born 10 May 1719, ²⁴⁴ probably died by Dec. 1777. ²⁴⁵ She married John Watkins of Cumberland County who left will 26 Nov. 1764-codicil 31 Dec. 1764-22 April 1765. ²⁴⁶

Issue: [WATKINS]²⁴⁷ 220. Mary⁶, born 4 Oct. 1736, Goochland County, died 1822-23, Powhatan County, married (1), (bond 4) Feb. 1755, ²⁴⁸ 206. William⁵ Moseley (see BALEY-COCKE) and (2) John Cox, perhaps 88. John⁵ Cox (see COX), who, as of Tillotson Parish, left will dated 10 June 1786, ²⁴⁹ 221. Sarah⁶, born 20 Jan. 1739/40, Goochland County, died 1798-1813, married, (bond 5) Nov. 1759, ²⁵⁰ John Porter of Powhatan County, who left will 27 April 1784-16 Sept. 1784; ²⁵¹ 222. John⁶, born 23 July 1742, Goochland County, left will 1 April 1807-5

Aug.1807²⁵² moved to Woodford Co., Ky., delegate to the Kentucky Constitutional Convention, 1792, and member of the first legislature, original trustee of Versailles, Ky., married Mary Hudson who died after 1825; 223. Rachel⁶, born 8 Feb. 1744/5, Goochland County, died 1833-34, Buckingham County, married Matthew Cox, perhaps 90. *Matthew⁵ Cox* (see COX), who died 1799-1800; 224. Edward⁶, born 26 Sept. 1747, Goochland County, died 9 April 1835, Powhatan County, married Mary Walthall, born about 1752, died about 1840; 225. Samuel⁶, born 3 Aug. 1750, Cumberland County, died before 3 Dec. 1795,²⁵³ of Nottoway County, captain of militia during the Revolutionary War, married (1), (bond 26) July 1773,²⁵⁴ 512. *Elizabeth⁶ Goode* (see BRANCH), who died about 1792, and (2) Elizabeth Chappell, who married (2), 14 April 1795,²⁵⁵ Green Coleman, who died by Aug. 1796, and (3), (bond 23) Sept. 1797,²⁵⁶ Sterling Neblett, and left will 26 May 1826-8 Dec. 1828;²⁵⁷ 226. Phebe⁶, born 6 Feb. 1753, Cumberland County, died after 1816, perhaps in Buckingham County, married, 20 May 1773,²⁵⁸ Silas Watkins, who died about 1799; 227. Elizabeth⁶, born 1 Dec. 1755, Cumberland County, died 11 Feb. 1841,²⁵⁹ Woodford Co., Ky., married (1) 113. the Rev. *Edmund⁵ Wooldridge* (see BRANCH) and (2), June 1792, Woodford Co., Ky.,²⁶⁰ as his (2) wife, John Moss, who died 24 July 1809; 228. Henry⁶, born 26 Dec. 1758, Cumberland County, died 25 Nov. 1829, Woodford Co., Ky., proprietor of an inn at Versailles, Ky., married, 1784, Elizabeth (Hudson) Clay, born 1750, died 1829, widow of 100. the Rev. *John⁵ Clay* (see CLAY).

80. SIMON⁵ HANCOCK (Johan⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas'), born 1726, left will 6 Dec. 1790-24 Jan. 1791.²⁶¹ He married Jane Flournoy, who was born 1726 and died 1806.

Issue: [HANCOCK]²⁶² 229. William⁶, born 20 Oct. 1749 in Chesterfield County, died 22 Feb. 1837 in Adair Co., Ky., served in the Revolutionary War from Bedford County,²⁶³ married (1), 11 Feb. 1771, Anne Hill, who was born 1745, died 1812, and (2), 1813-14 in Adair Co., Ky., Mary Elizabeth (Fisher) Emerson, who was born 16 March 1780 and died 10 May 1858; 230. Nancy⁶, married, 1774, Charles Moorman; 231. Edward⁶, born 15 Nov. 1754 in Chesterfield County, died 9 March 1836,

left will 30 Oct. 1835-25 July 1836,²⁶⁴ served three tours in the Revolutionary War, 1776, 1779, 1781,²⁶⁵ of Bedford County, married, 23 Dec. 1783,²⁶⁶ Jane Nichols, who deposed 1 June 1839 she was aged 72 and died after Sept. 1843; 232. Simon⁶, died 1776 at Chester, Pa., in military service; 233. Hannah⁶, born 1758, married____Jackson; 234. Col. Samuel⁶, born 28 Feb. 1760, died 14 April 1837, served as private and sergeant for more than two years during the Revolutionary War,²⁶⁷ was justice and sheriff of Bedford County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1794-96, 1799-1801, 1805-06,²⁶⁸ married, 11 Feb. 1784 in Bedford County,²⁶⁹ Anna (Ammon) Moon, widow of Jacob Moon, born 1 July 1760, died 7 May 1840;²⁷⁰ 235. John⁶, married, (bond 1) Sept. 1787,²⁷¹ Permelia Bramblett; 236. Jane⁶, born 1771, married, 7 April 1791 in Bedford County,²⁷² James Eckhols; 237. Elizabeth⁶, born 1772, married (1), 2 Nov. 1791 in Bedford County,²⁷³ Christopher Johnson, who moved to Knox Co., Tenn., and (2), (bond 23) April 1820,²⁷⁴ Travis George.

82. SAMUEL⁵ HANCOCK (Johan⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) as a resident of Prince Edward County bought 58 acres on Tar River in Bute Co., N.C., 8 Feb. 1768,²⁷⁵ and died before 10 May 1774 when administration on his estate was granted to Samuel Hancock.²⁷⁶ On 27 Feb. 1747 he joined his wife and her mother, Elizabeth Moseley, widow, in selling land which had belonged to her father.²⁷⁷ He married 59. Elizabeth⁶ Jameston (see COX).

Issue: [HANCOCK] 245. Francis⁶; 246. William⁶; 247. Samuel⁶, left will 30 Dec. 1810-13 May 1813,²⁷⁸ of Wilson Co., Tenn., married Mildred Dawson; 248. John⁶, left will 12 March 1763-27 June 1763,²⁷⁹ of Cumberland County, married Martha____; 249. Simon⁶, married____; 250. (perhaps) Sarah⁶, married ____Moseley and lived in Carolina, named in will of Samuel⁴ Hancock.

83. WILLIAM⁵ HANCOCK (Johan⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) moved to Loudoun County where in 1762 he briefly operated an ordinary on the Potomac Path at Broad Run.²⁸⁰ He later moved to Bedford County and died before 27 Dec. 1790 when administration on his estate was granted to William Hancock.²⁸¹ He married (1) Anne Linton,

daughter of John and Anne (Barton) Linton, and (2) Elizabeth Ellzey, daughter of Lewis and Elizabeth (Travers) Ellzey, who left will 11 Dec. 1802-13 July 1807.²⁸²

Issue:²⁸³ 251. Simon⁶, of Loudoun County and later of Woodford and Henry cos., Ky., died before 3 Jan. 1831 when administration on his estate was granted to Thomas B. Hancock and Richard Goode,²⁸⁴ captain of Loudoun County militia, 1777, married (1) 132. *Mar⁵ Smith* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2), (bond 5) April 1796,²⁸⁵ Martha Bartlett, who died before 19 May 1834 when the inventory of her estate was made;²⁸⁶ 252. William⁶, born 18 March 1747 in Prince William County, on 29 March 1773, conveyed to his father his interest in a slave²⁸⁷ who had been willed to him by his grandfather, moved to Bedford County by 16 March 1774,²⁸⁸ served two tours in the Bedford County militia during the Revolutionary War, later moved to Tennessee and in 1834 was living in Campbell Co., Tenn.,²⁸⁹ married Mary____,²⁹⁰

84. FRANCES⁵ HANCOCK (Johan⁴ Hancock, Johan⁴ Ligon, Mary³ Harris, Thomas¹) married, perhaps (1)____ Waddill and (2)____ Osborne, perhaps 13. *Edward⁵ Osborne* (see OSBORNE).

Issue: (by 1) [WADDILL] 253. (perhaps) Martha⁶; (by 2) see OSBORNE.

85. SARAH⁵ HANCOCK (Johan⁵ Hancock, Johan⁴ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas') married Thomas Jones of Chesterfield County.

Issue: [JONES] 254. Daniel⁶; 255. Thomas⁶; 256. Johanna⁶, married William Reade of Chesterfield and Bedford counties, who left will 23 March 1797-24 Sept. 1798.²⁹¹

86. MARY⁵ HANCOCK (Johan⁴ Hancock, Johan³ Ligon, Mary² Harris, Thomas') married Matthew Cobbs of Chesterfield County, who left will 23 March 1766-7 April 1769.²⁹²

Issue: [COBBS]²⁹³ 257. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 4) June 1779,²⁹⁴ John Baker, perhaps the John, born 24 Dec. 1750 in Hanover County, died 4 Sept. 1838, who served nine tours as sergeant in Chesterfield County militia, 1776-81, moved to Cumberland Co., Ky., 1810,²⁹⁵ 258. Mary⁶, married, (bond 13) Dec. 1779,²⁹⁶ Reuben Winfrey.

91. RICHARD⁵ LIGON (Matthew⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas'), of Cumberland County, left will 6 Jan. 1779-codicil 17 Jan. 1779-18 Feb. 1779,²⁹⁷ married (1)___ and (2) Anne Ward.

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1) 259. William⁶, of Cumberland County, died 9 March 1828 and left will 9 Feb. 1828-26 May 1828,²⁹⁸ married Elizabeth___, died 18 Feb. 1794; (by 2) 260. Joseph⁶, born 24 Nov. 1759, left will 28 March 1797-21 June 1797,²⁹⁹ married, 6 July 1780, Frances Netherland, born 15 Nov. 1763, died 25 Dec. 1839 in Nelson County;³⁰⁰ 261. John⁶, ensign of Powhatan County militia, 1781, left will 5 Feb. 1818-20 Jan. 1820,³⁰¹ married (1), by 11 July 1779,³⁰² Martha___ and (2), about 1784, Sally Saunders; 262. Thomas⁶, private in 7th and 5th Virginia Regiments, 1778, died 11 Jan. 1779; 263. Seth⁶, born 1 April 1762, of Powhatan County, left will 22 June 1809-20 Sept. 1809,³⁰³ married, (bond 4) May 1789,³⁰⁴ Jannett Mayo, died by 3 Feb. 1862 when Joseph S. Ligon was granted administration of her estate;³⁰⁵ 264. Arthur⁶.

92. JAMES⁵ LIGON (Matthew⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) of Cumberland County, left will 21 June 1764-24 Sept. 1764.³⁰⁶ He married, by June 1761,³⁰⁷ Judith (Stewart) Ligon, widow of 56. Joseph⁵ Ligon, who as a widow resided in Chesterfield County, and left will 2 Nov. 1783-5 March 1784.³⁰⁸

Issue: [LIGON] 265. Mary⁶, married John Hylton;³⁰⁹ 266. James⁶, of Prince Edward County, left will 22 Jan. 1802-16 June 1806,³¹⁰ married (1), (bond 19) Dec. 1774,³¹¹ Sarah Holcombe and (2), (bond 21) Sept. 1778,³¹² Mary Haskins.

93. MATTHEW⁵ LIGON (Matthew⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) of Chesterfield County, tobacco inspector at Bermuda Hundred, left will April 1764-27 Sept. 1764.³¹³ He married Susanna___.

Issue: [LIGON] 267. James⁶; 268. Richard⁶, of Amelia and Nottoway counties, left will 29 May 1816-14 May 1820,³¹⁴ married (1), (bond 28) March 1765,³¹⁵ Mary Bagley and (2) Olive [Aula, Ollie] Jeter.³¹⁶

94. THOMAS⁵ LIGON (Matthew⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), born 7 Feb. 1724/5,³¹⁷ of Cumberland, Lunenburg and Charlotte

counties, married Ann_____. They both were living 3 Sept. 1787 when they sold land.³¹⁸

Issue: [LIGON] 269. Thomas⁶, of Charlotte County, left will 19 July 1799-7 April 1800,³¹⁹ married (1) perhaps Elizabeth Smith and (2), (bond 13) Dec. 1780,³²⁰ Frances Watson (Pearson) Bedford Bumpass, widow of Stephen Bedford and Digges Bumpass, who was born 2 July 1739;³²¹ 270. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 3) Sept. 1770,³²² Sherwood Peirson, of Pittsylvania County, who left will 28 March 1814-17 Jan. 1817;³²³ 271. Mary⁶, married, (bond 5) May 1772,³²⁴ John Bridges; 272. Joseph⁶, of Halifax County and later of Oglethorpe Co., Ga., married Mary Church who left will 24 July 1827-3 Sept. 1827;³²⁵ 273. Obedience⁶, married, 11 March 1784,³²⁶ John Owen.

96. WILLIAM⁵ LIGON (Matthew⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), died under age by Sept. 1765 when Thomas Pleasants was granted administration on his estate.³²⁷ He married Frances Moseley, who married (2), by 24 Nov. 1767,³²⁸ 43. William⁶ Stratton (see SHEPPEY).

Issue: [LIGON] 274. Sarah⁶, married45. Edward Stratton (see SHEPPEY); 275. William⁶, born 24 Nov. 1762 in Powhatan County, served several militia tours during the Revolutionary War, lived in Cumberland and Prince Edward counties, Wilson Co., Tenn., and after about 1816 in Owen Co., Ky.,³²⁹ married, (bond 27) Dec. 1784,³³⁰ Ann Davenport.

98. HENRY⁵ LIGON (Henry⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), of Prince Edward County, died before 15 Aug. 1778 when the inventory of his estate was made.³³¹ He married Elizabeth_____, living 4 Nov. 1807.³³²

Issue: [LIGON] 281. Sarah⁶, married____Holt, possibly Robert Holt who was security on Lucy⁶ Ligon's marriage bond; 282. William⁶, died 1838, of Prince Edward and Halifax counties and later of Smith Co., Tenn., aged 77 on 28 Aug. 1832, sergeant in Capt. Jesse Owen's and Capt. James Allen's companies, 1780-81,³³³ married Sarah Herring; 283. Phebe⁶, married, 5 Jan. 1792, Stephen Dickerson Turner of Charlotte County;³³⁴ 284. John Howson⁶, born 1761 in Chesterfield County, died about 1845 in Wilson Co., Term, of Prince Edward and Halifax counties and later of Smith and Wilson cos., Tenn., served three tours in the Prince Edward County militia,

1780-81, ³³⁵ married, 23 Dec. 1790, ³³⁶ Elizabeth Guill; 285. Henry⁶, died before 25 Dec. 1808, ³³⁷ of Prince Edward County, married, (bond 16) Nov. 1801, ³³⁸ Elizabeth Smith; 286. Lucy⁶, married, (bond 21) Jan. 1793, ³³⁹ Armstead Pamplin and moved to Lincoln Co., Tenn.

100. WILLIAM⁵ LIGON (Henry⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), of Prince Edward County, left will 21 Dec. 1787-21 Jan. 1788. ³⁴⁰ He married, (bond 14) Nov. 1759, ³⁴¹ Edith Turner.

Issue: [LIGON] 288. John Turner⁶, born 9 Sept. 1760, died 8 April 1822, Prince Edward County, ³⁴² married, 13 April 1786, Jane Haskins, born 6 Aug. 1763, died 21 Aug. 1817; 289. Henry⁶, died before Dec. 1809 when the inventory of his estate was made, ³⁴³ married, April 1785, ³⁴⁴ Patty Wootten, who married (2), 1813, William Dobbs; 290. Joseph⁶, died before 15 Feb. 1808 when the inventory of his estate was recorded, ³⁴⁵ of Prince Edward County, married Anne Clarke who left will 2 Dec 1842-17 Oct. 1843; ³⁴⁶ 291. William⁶, died 13 March 1829 in Prince Edward County, aged 63, ³⁴⁷ captain of 63rd Regiment of militia, 1807, married, 28 Sept. 1793, ³⁴⁸ Sarah⁷ Leigh, daughter of 133. *Elizabeth⁶ (Greenhill) Leigh* (see CLAIBORNE).

101. SARAH⁵ LIGON (Henry⁴, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) married

Atwood, perhaps William Atwood whose father, James Atwood, Sr., on 20 May 1771 conveyed to William, his wife Sarah, and their children 250 acres in Prince Edward County, part of the tract where he lived, ³⁴⁹ out of which William and Sarah sold 20 acres, 21 March 1774, ³⁵⁰ being charged with 200 acres, 1782-84, ³⁵¹ and perhaps the William who served 78 days alternately after May 1780 as a horseman under Capt. John McCraw in South Carolina ³⁵² and resided in Ninety-Six Dist., S.C., 1790. ³⁵³

Issue: [ATWOOD] ³⁵⁴ 292. James⁶; 293. Elizabeth Ligon⁶; 294. Mary⁶; 295. William⁶; 296. John⁶.

103. JOHN⁵ GRILLS (Sarah⁴ Ligon, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹) died before Jan. 1803 when his will was proved. ³⁵⁵ He was of North Carolina, 2 June and 1 Aug. 1735, when he sold land in Henrico County, ³⁵⁶ but patented 390 acres in Albemarle County, 20 March 1745. ³⁵⁷

He married Philadelphia____ of Albemarle County who settled on New River near English's Ferry during the Revolutionary War,³⁵⁸ and left will 13 Aug. 1789-codicil 12 Oct. 1789-6 Sept. 1790.³⁵⁹

Issue: [GRILLS] 296A. John⁶, lieutenant of Montgomery County militia, 1787, represented Tazewell County in the House of Delegates, 1803-04,³⁶⁰ later of Washington County, married Hannah____; 297. Richard⁶; 298. Eliner⁶, married Thomas Inglis; 299. Mildred⁶, married____Johnston; 300. Martha⁶, married William McAdoo; 301. Elliott⁶, of Knox Co., Tenn., married____, who died 13 March 1821;³⁶¹ 302. Elizabeth⁶, married____Cox.

104. MARY LIGON⁵ COLEMAN (Mary⁴ Ligon, Richard³, Mary² Harris, Thomas¹), born 18 July 1731,³⁶² married, (bond 24) Sept. 1750,³⁶³ Thomas Bedford, born 1725,³⁶⁴ who left will 3 Feb. 1785-7 March 1785.³⁶⁵ He was a justice of Cumberland, Lunenburg and Charlotte counties and member of the Charlotte County Committee of Safety, 1775, and married (2) Drusilla____.

Issue: [BEDFORD] 303. Stephen⁶, of Charlotte County, moved to Cumberland Co., Ky., before 10 Oct. 1807 when he gave a power of attorney to recover his portion of the estate of [his halfbrother] Charles Wesley Bedford,³⁶⁶ married Martha____; 304. Elizabeth⁶, died before 1785, married, (bond 2) Aug. 1768,³⁶⁷ Joseph Fuqua of Charlotte County, who died before 16 Dec. 1793 when James Fuqua was administrator of his estate;³⁶⁸ 305. Mary⁶, born 4 Feb. 1751, died 1819, married, 11 Nov. 1772, James Hamlett, born 4 Feb. 1751, died 20 Aug. 1819, left will 26 Sept. 1819-4 Nov. 1819,³⁶⁹ of Charlotte County; 306. Martha⁶, died 1818,³⁷⁰ married (1), (bond 15) May 1780,³⁷¹ Charles Crenshaw of Charlotte County and (2), 16 Feb. 1797,³⁷² Charles Crenshaw of Hanover County; 307. Thomas⁶, died 24 April 1804, lieutenant during the Revolutionary War, member of the Virginia Assembly from Charlotte County, 1788,³⁷³ moved to Nashville, Tenn., and later helped to found the town of Jefferson Springs, Rutherford Co., Tenn., married Ann Robertson; 308. John⁶, born 21 June 1764, died 1 April 1841 at Bloomfield, Nelson Co., Ky., married, (bond 10) Sept. 1787,³⁷⁴ Mary Ann Marshall, who died 1 March 1839; 309.

Susannah⁶, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1778,³⁷⁵ Anthony Walke, lived perhaps for a time in central Kentucky and then in Davidson Co., Tenn.; 310. Benjamin⁶, born 23 Dec. 1762, moved to Bourbon Co., Ky., married, 26 Sept. 1786,³⁷⁶ 268. *Tabitha⁶ Clay* (see CLAY), born 15 Nov. 1767;³⁷⁷ 311. Ann⁶, married 703. *Hillary⁶ Moseley* (see BALEY-COCKE); 312. Littleberry⁶, born 1 Jan. 1769, died 7 Aug. 1829,³⁷⁸ Bourbon Co., Ky., moved to near Paris, Ky., 1789, married, (bond 5) Jan. 1790,³⁷⁹ 270. *Martha⁶ Clay* (see CLAY), born 8 Sept. 1772, died 2 March 1864;³⁸⁰ 313. Archibald⁶, died 1827, Bourbon Co., Ky., married, 1796, 274. *Letitia⁶ Clay* (see CLAY), born 5 Oct. 1782.³⁸¹

106. AGNES⁵ HARRIS (William⁴, William³, William², Thomas⁵) married John Cothan [Cawthon].

Issue: [CAWTHON]³⁸² 314. Mary⁶, married, 20 Aug. 1768,³⁸³ David Alvis of Goochland County; 315. Jesse⁶, born 12 June 1756; 317. Nathan⁶, born 10 Dec. 1758; 318. Suckie⁶, born 17 Nov. 1761; 319. Annie⁶, born 30 June 1764.

109. JOHN⁵ HARRIS (Stephen⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹), of Hanover County, died about 1822.³⁸⁴ He married ____.

Issue: 319A. John⁶, of Hanover County;³⁸⁵ 320. Solomon⁶, aged 71 in 1850, farmer of Hanover County, married Elizabeth____, aged 71 in 1850.³⁸⁶

113. PATRICK⁵ HARRIS (Stephen⁴, William³, William², Thomas'), of Hanover County to 1792 and later of Louisa County, where he purchased 30 acres on the head of Taylor's Creek, 4 Jan. 1794.³⁸⁷ He married ____.

Issue: 321. Jemima⁶, married, 25 Nov. 1797,³⁸⁸ James Ryan; 322. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 12) Aug. 1803,³⁸⁹ Charles Brooke.

116. DAMON(D)⁵ HARRIS (Stephen⁴, William³, William², Thomas¹), of Louisa County, left will 20 July 1837-11 June 1838.³⁹⁰ He bought land in Louisa County, 4 Jan. 1794 and 7 May 1800, but sold that 66 acres where he lived on 14 Nov. 1806³⁹¹ and moved briefly to Goochland County. He returned to Louisa County after purchasing 1371/2 acres on the head of Rocky Branch, 23 Nov. 1812.³⁹² He married (1), (bond 27) Jan. 1790,³⁹³ Susanna Woolams and (2) Sarah____.

Issue: 323. William Watson⁶, born about 1790, farmer of Hanover County, married Polly____, born about 1798,³⁹⁴ 324. Thomas K.⁶; 325. Mary W.⁶; 326.

Elizabeth C.⁶, married____Perry.

118. GILES⁵ HARRIS (David⁴, William³, William², Thomas') died before Nov. 1775 when the inventory of his estate was recorded.³⁹⁵ He married Ann Elizabeth (Gray) Chandler.

Issue: 327. Edmund [Edward]⁶, born 24 Aug. 1770, married, 29 Dec. 1791,³⁹⁶ Rhoda Arnold; 328. John Claiborne⁶, born 1772, died 1862, married Polly Gannaway; 329. Obediah⁶, born 7[?] April 1774, farmer of Buckingham County,³⁹⁷ married Elizabeth Watkins.

119. LEWIS⁵ HARRIS (David⁴, William³, William², Thomas') died before 19 July 1784 when Elizabeth Harris was granted administration on his estate.³⁹⁸ He lived in Goochland and Prince Edward counties. He married 107. Elizabeth⁵ Harris, who was born in 1744 in Hanover County and died in 1818.

Issue: 330. Giles⁶, moved to Wilkes Co., Ga.,³⁹⁹ married Elizabeth Thurman; 331. John⁶, left will 6 Oct. 1827-Dec. 1827,⁴⁰⁰ of Wilson Co., Tenn., married, 29 Aug. 1793,⁴⁰¹ Elizabeth Winn; 332. Lewis⁶, married Anna Wright; 333. Gideon⁶, born 30 July 1772, died 26 Oct. 1860 at Farmville, married, 24 Dec. 1805,⁴⁰² Martha Taylor Gilliam, born 3 Feb. 1783 in Goochland County, died 14 May 1860 at Marshall, Texas; 334. David⁶, married Mary Jesse; 335. Mary T.⁶, left will [] 1813-June 1814;⁴⁰³ 336. Patience⁶, married, (bond 24) March 1790,⁴⁰⁴ David Arnold; 337. Jane⁶.

¹ William Glover Stanard, *Chart of Some of the Descendants of Captain Thomas Harris of Henrico County who Came to Virginia in 1611* (Richmond, 1893); William Daniel Ligon, *The Ligon Family and Connections* (n.p., 1947), pp. ix, 306-83, 844; V IV, pp. 248-49; VVH, p. 204.

² Thomas¹ Harris' entry in the muster, 1624/5, does not state the year. Although fourothers who came on the *Prosperous* stated they arrived in 1610, Avery E. Kolb, "EarlyPassengers to Virginia, When Did They Really Arrive?," V LXXXVIII, pp. 401-14, shows theactual arrival as occurring May 1611. The 1610 date may reflect when the *Prosperous* sailed(prior to 25 March 1611 when the year 1611 began).

³ Hotten, p. 170; *CP* I, p. xxxiv. Although it has been stated that Thomas' Harris was theThomas Harris, Gent., who was a subscriber to the Second Charter issued 23 May 1609 (Br.*Gen.*, p. 913), no confirming evidence has been located. That he was not the son of Sir WilliamHarris of Cricksea, Co. Essex, was established by Brice McAdoo Clagett, "The Will of ThomasHarris of Cricksea, County Essex," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVIII, pp. 129-30.

⁴ Patent Bk. l,p. 304.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 337.

⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 438. The devise of the Gurgany land to Thomas¹ Harris led earlier researchers to conclude that Harris had married a daughter of Edward and Anne Gurgany. Although the reason for that devise is as yet unknown, recent reevaluations of the surviving evidence make it clear that such a marriage did not occur and that Adria Hoare was his first wife. The reference to the death of the first wife of Thomas Harris in testimony about a charge of witchcraft against the wife of Robert Wright of Elizabeth City (*MCGC*, p. 111) appears to relate to another Thomas Harris.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 615. The claim that she was an Ancient Planter is clearly an error.

⁸ Leonard, pp. 5, 18,26.

⁹ *MCGC*, pp. 106, 476.

¹⁰ Waverly K. Winfree, *The Laws of Virginia* (Richmond, 1971), pp. 344-47.

¹¹ This Act of Assembly passed at the session of 21 May-9 July 1730 to break the entail on part of the land "formerly called Longfield but lately called and known by the Name of Curies," states that Thomas' Harris left an only daughter, Mary, wife of Thomas Ligon, and an only son, William Harris, and details the Ligon descendants.

¹² William Thorndale, “Maids for Virginia in 1621 as Described in the Ferrar Papers,” *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIX, p.250.

¹³ Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 843, without citing proof, states that she was Joane Osborne. Since Thomas Harris’ 1635 patent refers to the patented land as adjoining land of Joane Harris his wife, she was almost certainly a widow holding dower in her former husband’s land. William Vincene [Vincent] and his wife Joane were listed in the muster, 1624/5, adjoining the household of Thomas Harris (analysis by J. Philip Harris, Richmond, Va.).

¹⁴ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, p. 107. Since she was not named in the muster, 1624/5, she was probably closer to age 60.

¹⁵ Winfrey, *op. cit.*, p. 345.

¹⁶ Michael J. Wood and Gary Boyd Roberts, “Four Thomas Lygons,” *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 253,255; Neil D. Thompson, “Further Observations on the Ancestry of Colonel Thomas Ligon of Henrico County,” *The Virginia Genealogist*. XXXVIII, pp. 48-51; Douglas Richardson, *Plantagenet Ancestry* (Baltimore, 2004), p. 450.

¹⁷ Leonard, p. 33.

¹⁸ Ligon, *op. cit.*, pp. ix, 306-18

¹⁹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93, p. 167; Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 35.

²⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 109.

²¹ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 231-32. The title to this land was finally settled, 1 Nov. 1706, by equal division between Matthew⁴ Ligon,son of Richard, and William⁴ Ligon, as heir of his brother Thomas⁴, son and heir of William³ Ligon (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, pp. 4-7).

²² Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 366.

²³ The mother’s will names sons Richard and Hugh, deceased son William, daughters Johan, wife of Robert Hancock, and Mrs. Thomas Farrar and some grandchildren. Children Richard, Matthew, Hugh and Mary are mentioned 20 Aug. 1678 (Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 3). Sons Thomas, William, Richard and Hugh are mentioned, 1730 (Winfrey, *op. cit.*, p. 345).

²⁴ Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 3.

²⁵ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93, p. 369.

²⁶ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 97, 158; Malcolm Elmore Walthall, “The Walthall Family” (typewritten; Richmond, 1963), p. 7.

²⁷ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, pp. 189-90, will of John³ Price; *ibid.*, p. 115, deed from Hugh and Jane Ligon to John⁴ Price.

²⁸ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1694-1701, p. 286.

²⁹ Leonard, pp. 30-31,33-34.

³⁰ JHB 1658/9-1693, p. 55. Lt. Liggon, not identified by given name, was ordered paid £10.

³¹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 68.

³² *Ibid.*, p 107.

³³ Hanover Co. Record Bk. 1733-35, p. 203, reference, 4 March 1734/5, to George Alves, “lately deceased.”

³⁴ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93, pp. 137, 139.

³⁵ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 90-91. The will was witnessed by Alice Harris, his stepmother, and by Richard³ Ligon and his wife Mary, and named “cozen Richard Ligon” a legatee. The Harris land “at the Ware [Weir]”, left to Thomas³ by his father, was devised to “my sister-in-law [half-sister] Love Harris.” This was part of a patent for 1202 acres, 7 Sept. 1671, to Maj. William² Harris (Patent Bk. 6, p. 496).

³⁶ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 241.

³⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 87.

³⁸ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 202.

³⁹ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, p. 75.

⁴⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1705, p. 124.

⁴¹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1714-18, p. 137.

⁴² *Ibid.*, p. 139.

⁴³ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 254.

⁴⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 296.

⁴⁵ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 152.

⁴⁶ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 70.

⁴⁷ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, transcript, p. 450.

⁴⁸ JHB, 1702-1712, pp. 78, 89.

⁴⁹ Henrico Co. Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 318.

⁵⁰ Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 2; Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 164; V XXXV, p. 48.

⁵¹ Louis des Cognets, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (n.p., 1958), pp. 82, 85. The patent now of record is dated 22 Jan. 1718/9, however (Patent Bk. 10, p. 409).

⁵² Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 505-07. This apparently was the land bequeathed by Thomas to his half-sister 14. Love³ Harris, which had escheated (see also *ibid.*, pp. 346-47).

⁵³ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 11.

⁵⁴ Patent Bk. 10, p. 135.

⁵⁵ Patent Bk. 12, p. 358. Out of this patent Edward⁴ Harris sold 150 acres to William Watkins on 5 Jan. 1749/50, describing it as part of a patent to his father (Louisa Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 369-70) and David⁴ Harris sold 253 acres on 20 Oct. 1746 (*ibid.*, pp. 256-57).

⁵⁶ When John Blalock patented 1020 acres on both sides of the South Fork of Cub Creek, 20 June 1733 (Patent Bk. 15, p. 34), the adjoining land owner was named as David⁴ rather than William³ Harris

⁵⁷ St. Peter's Parish Register, New Kent County. Malcolm Hart Harris, "Three William Harrises in Hanover County," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 187-93, and William R. Taylor, "Evidence of the Descent of William⁴ Harris of Goochland Co., Va., and his Father William³ Harris of Henrico, New Kent, Hanover and Louisa Cos., Va., from Maj. William² Harris son of Capt. Thomas' Harris of Jamestown," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 261-70, both quote a manuscript, 1829, written by Gideon Harris (1772-1860) which names the father of seven sons, William, Thomas, George, John, Stephen, David and Ned [Edward] Harris, as the immigrant Thomas' Harris but whom they concluded after a study of the few surviving records of New Kent and Hanover counties was William³ Harris, whom they identify as the 1725/6 patentee on Cub Creek (see note

54). Records exist mentioning the seven sons and establish, or strongly suggest, their connection with the patentee of the Cub Creek land, although there are some chronological problems with the identifications made and there are other Harris men with Cub Creek connections who are presently unaccounted for satisfactorily.

⁵⁸ Patent Bk. 12, p. 359. Harris, *loc. cit.*, and Taylor, *loc. cit.*, identify him as the Thomas Harris who married Elizabeth Lindsay, moved to Prince Edward County, and left will 6 July 1782-16 Feb. 1784 (Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 339) naming sons David, John, Peter, and Sherwood and daughter Judith. Since Judith married Jesse Pryor, 19 Feb. 1796, her mother consenting (Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* [Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950], p. 64), it would appear this Thomas belongs to a younger generation, unless Thomas⁴ did not start a family until past age 60. A portion (acreage unspecified) of this 400 acre patent had come into the possession of John Blalock, Sr., before 12 Dec. 1743 (Louisa Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 122-24). The balance may be the 206 acres sold by Blalock 14 Nov. 1743 (*ibid.*, pp. 131-33), although this land was described as a part of William Harris's 400 acre patent.

⁵⁹ Louisa Co., Deed Bk. A, p. 369.

⁶⁰ Patent Bk. 10, p. 187.

⁶¹ *Ibid.*, p. 431, patent to Thomas Johnson of land on the branches of Stonehouse Creek, by Edward Harris' plantation.

⁶² Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 117. No wife joined when Edward sold 150 acres to Edward Skerme, 20 Aug. 1696 (Wills & Deeds 1688-97, p. 648).

⁶³ St. Peter's Parish Register. Although the father of the children by Elizabeth is entered as *Edmund* Harris, this presumably is a mistake. An entry in the vestry records, 1698 (C. G. Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish...* [Richmond, 1937], p. 57), places Edmond Harris and Thomas Harris with land in the same precinct. The 1704 quit rent roll, however, has adjoining entries for Edward Harris and Thomas Harris, each with 100 acres. The identity of this Thomas Harris is undetermined.

⁶⁴ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1705, p. 450.

⁶⁵ Henrico Co. Deeds &c 1697-99, p. 96.

⁶⁶ Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 49.

⁶⁷ Ligon, *op. cit.*, pp. 360-64.

⁶⁸ R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), II, p. B151.

⁶⁹ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 75.

⁷⁰ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 471, 485.

⁷¹ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 451.

⁷² Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 371-545.

⁷³ R. A. Brock, *The Vestry Book of Henrico Parish, Virginia, 1720-1773* (Richmond, 1874), pp. 109-10, 117, 119-20, 122, 124, 127, 129, 133, 138.

⁷⁴ Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 371-72, 545-51.

⁷⁵ *Heads of Families at the First Census... Virginia* (Washington, 1908), p. 116.

⁷⁶ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 253, naming many relatives.

⁷⁷ Hancock Bible, quoted in William Preston Johnston, *The Johnstons of Salisbury...* (New Orleans, 1897), p. 183. This record, clearly written long after the events and in error regarding the earliest generations, appears to be accurate at this point. He was living when he witnessed a deed, Sept. 1731 (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 314), and was referred to as deceased in a deed 3 Dec. 1733 (*ibid.*, p. 437).

⁷⁸ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 234.

⁷⁹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, pp. 186, 189.

⁸⁰ Goochland Co. Wills & Deeds 1, p. 431.

⁸¹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 271. On 26 Sept. 1750 she sold 140 acres on Skinquarter Creek to Joshua Hancock (Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 261), on 1 July 1751 with Joshua sold 141 acres to George Hancock (*ibid.*, p. 174), and on 2 Aug. 1751 with Joshua sold 140 acres to Robert Hancock (*ibid.*, p. 444), the last two being described as land deeded her by Hatcher in 1747.

⁸² Christy Hawes Bond, *Gateway Families*, ed. by Alicia Crane Williams (n.p., 1994), p. 339.

⁸³ Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk., 1, p. 210.

⁸⁴ Chesterfield Co., Deed Bk. 1, p. 442.

⁸⁵ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 113; Deed Bk. 4, p. 545.

⁸⁶ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 271.

⁸⁷ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, p. 97.

⁸⁸ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 272.

⁸⁹ V XXXIII, p. 317; will of Arthur Moseley, Jr. Although it is possible that Francis⁵ was a child of Arthur Moseley's (2) marriage to 16. Elizabeth⁴ (Cox) Jameston (see COX), it appears likely that all his children were by Sarah

⁹⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 599.

⁹¹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 153.

⁹² Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 414. She relinquished dower when John and his brothers Edward and William Hatcher sold land.

⁹³ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 664. Her father deeded them 100 acres, 1 June 1708 (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 94).

⁹⁴ Jerold N. Proudfit and S. C. Moore, *The Hatcher Family in America, II* (Nashville, Tenn., 1999), pp. 393-94, indicates there were twelve children but names only John, William, Robert and a son Timothy.

⁹⁵ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 5, p. 368.

⁹⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 328.

⁹⁷ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 94.

⁹⁸ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 220.

⁹⁹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 377; Order Bk. 3, p. 112.

¹⁰⁰ Ligon, *op. cit.*, 1, pp. 553-55.

¹⁰¹ Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Court Records 1650-1807, 11, p. 576; Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 331.

¹⁰² Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1737-46, p. 330.

¹⁰³ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 44.

¹⁰⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 325.

¹⁰⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 194.

¹⁰⁶ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 137.

¹⁰⁷ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 299.

¹⁰⁸ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 232, will of Mathew Anderson, Jr., 25 Feb. 1717/8-10 June 1718.

¹⁰⁹ Ligon, *op. tit.*, I, pp. 378-79, 579-87, 599-600, 608-12, 627-30, 645-49, 657-60, 672-77, 684-86, 691-93.

¹¹⁰ Bristol Parish Register.

¹¹¹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 52-53.

¹¹² *Ibid.*, pp. 351-53.

¹¹³ Ligon, *op. tit.*, I, pp. 381-82, 700-03, 707-09, 711, 714-18, 739-41, 745-46, which identifies all the children as Sarah's. In her will, however, Sarah (Ligon) Ligon left 5 shillings each to son-in-law Thomas Ligon and daughter-in-law Elizabeth Ligon. No record has been found that they could be husband and wife and therefore they presumably are Sarah's stepchildren, although William⁴ Ligon did not name a son Thomas in his will. Sarah (Ligon) Ligon named a granddaughter Mary Mason in her will, but there is no clear evidence of her parentage. It has also been suggested that daughter-in-law Elizabeth Ligon was the wife of 99. Henry⁵ Ligon and that since 32. Henry⁴ Ligon did name a daughter Elizabeth in his will it was she who married (1)____Mason and (2) Thomas Ligon (the man named as Sarah's son-in-law), although his place in the family is not further identified.

¹¹⁴ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1707-09, p. 46.

¹¹⁵ *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, III (Richmond, 1928), p. 477.

¹¹⁶ John Anderson Brayton, *Transcription of Provincial North Carolina Wills, 1663-1729/30,I* (Memphis, Tenn., 2003), p. 254.

¹¹⁷ Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 751.

¹¹⁸ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 259. He was referred to as late of Carolina on 2 Jan. 1729/30, however (*ibid.*, pp. 255-56).

¹¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 349.

¹²⁰ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 180.

¹²¹ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 834.

¹²² *Ibid.*, p. 798.

¹²³ Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 383-84, 751-54, 757-58, 761.

¹²⁴ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 105-06.

¹²⁵ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. B, pp. 243-45.

¹²⁶ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 127-28.

¹²⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 196-97.

¹²⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 283-85.

¹²⁹ Manuscript, 1829, written by Gideon Harris, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 187-88, 269-70.

¹³⁰ Hanover Co. Rent roll, 1763, in *The Genealogist*, XIV, p. 157.

¹³¹ Overton Papers, Virginia Historical Society, quoted in Harris, *loc. cit.*

¹³² Hanover Co. Land tax lists, 1782-1805.

¹³³ Patent Bk. 21, p. 474.

¹³⁴ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 208-09.

¹³⁵ Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 1, pp. 27, 109. The deed is not of record.

¹³⁶ Patent Bk. 21, p. 474; Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 332.

¹³⁷ Hanover Co. Rent roll, 1763, in *The Genealogist*, XIV, p. 157.

¹³⁸ Manuscript, 1829, *loc. cit.*; *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 192, 268.

¹³⁹ St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

¹⁴⁰ *Ibid.*

¹⁴¹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1719-24, p. 76; Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 192, bond, 31 July 1725, to convey land inherited from Thomas Ligon.

¹⁴² Bristol Parish register.

¹⁴³ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 459; Order Bk. 3, p. 662

¹⁴⁴ Ligon, *op. cit.*, II (n.p., 1957), p. 72; Bristol Parish Register, which records parents of Henry⁶ as Wallton.

¹⁴⁵ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 38.

¹⁴⁶ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 461; Order Bk. 3, p. 447.

¹⁴⁷ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 70; Order Bk. 6, p. 197; Robert M. Clark, *Abstracts of Records of the Featherstone Family in Southside Virginia* (Dallas, 1984), pp. 15-18.

¹⁴⁸ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 15, p. 67, marriage contract ordered recorded. She was probably Elizabeth (Bevill) Perkinson, widow of Seth Perkinson.

¹⁴⁹ R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), II, p. B151.

¹⁵⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, pp. 239, 417; Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 193.

¹⁵¹ Mason Co., Ky., Will Bk. E, pp. 275-77.

¹⁵² William S. Simpson, *Virginia Baptist Ministers*, V (Richmond, 2004), p. 226.

¹⁵³ Bristol Parish Register.

¹⁵⁴ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 127-28.

¹⁵⁵ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 521.

¹⁵⁶ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 322.

¹⁵⁷ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 374, will of Robert Rogers, 21 Aug. 1738-18 Nov. 1740; Deed Bk. 4, p. 155, division of estate, 14 March 1742.

¹⁵⁸ Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, p. 390, with errors. The distribution of the estate of William⁵ Ligon was made in equal shares to William Ligon (for his brother Robert), R. Webber, Thomas Ligon, Joseph Ligon, Samuel Williams, William Ligon, Phillip Webber, Martha Rogers and Ann Norris (Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 77-79).

¹⁵⁹ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 118.

¹⁶⁰ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 129-30.

¹⁶¹ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 207.

¹⁶² Amelia Co. Order Bk. 20, p. 202.

¹⁶³ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 42.

¹⁶⁴ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 69.

¹⁶⁵ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 20, pp. 150-51.

¹⁶⁶ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 282-83.

¹⁶⁷ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 24, pp. 142-43.

¹⁶⁸ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 111.

¹⁶⁹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 121-24; Order Bk. 1, p. 184.

¹⁷⁰ Halifax Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 309.

¹⁷¹ Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 545, says she is Mary Ligon Moseley who married, (bond 27) March 1799, Lewis Clarke (Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 25), but this seems unlikely.

¹⁷² Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 301; Order Bk. 6, p. 4.

¹⁷³ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 90.

¹⁷⁴ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 295.

¹⁷⁵ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (n.p., 1969), p. 81.

¹⁷⁶ Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 77.

¹⁷⁷ Halifax Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 53-56.

¹⁷⁸ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 79.

¹⁷⁹ Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County, Virginia, 1680-1808* (n.p., 1960), p. 54. Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 547, identifies this marriage as that of Samuel⁶, but this seems unlikely.

¹⁸⁰ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 222.

¹⁸¹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 140, 3 May 1785.

¹⁸² Morgan Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, p. 202.

¹⁸³ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 30 May 1817.

¹⁸⁴ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 278.

¹⁸⁵ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 33.

¹⁸⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 79.

¹⁸⁷ *Ibid.*

¹⁸⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 67.

¹⁸⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 26.

¹⁹⁰ Hanover Co. Deed Bk. 1783-92, p. 14.

¹⁹¹ Hanover Co. Deed Bk. 1783-92, pp. 404-05, 418. He was last listed as a taxpayer, 1783 (Hanover Co. Personal property tax list, 1783). The Andrew taxed 1784-94 presumably was his son.

¹⁹² *Compiler*, Richmond, 27 Nov. 1821.

¹⁹³ Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 31.

¹⁹⁴ A. Bohmer Rudd, *Shockoe Hill Cemetery, Richmond, Virginia, Register of Interments....*, I (Washington, 1960), p. 5.

¹⁹⁵ Hanover Co. Deed Bk. 1783-92, p. 27. The deed of gift states the remainder of the tract had been given to his son Andrew, Jr., 30 Sept. 1783.

¹⁹⁶ Cook-Sinton Bible, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, VI, pp. 60-61.

¹⁹⁷ Bond, *loc. cit.*

¹⁹⁸ Bedford Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 434-35, originally proved in Camden Dist., S.C. Traditionally, he died while on his way from South Carolina to Virginia between the capture of Charleston (12 May 1780) and the battle of King's Mountain (7 Oct. 1780) and was buried at King's Mountain, N.C., but the Virginia Council granted him, 17 May 1782, permission to sell for his support slaves he had brought into the state "to avoid the vengeance of the British army" (*Journals of the Council of State of Virginia*, III [Richmond, 1952], p. 91).

¹⁹⁹ Cumberland Co. Tithable list, 1758, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLVII, p. 147; Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 33.

²⁰⁰ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 233; Deed Bk. 17, p. 293.

²⁰¹ Bond, *op. cit.*, pp. 297-98.

²⁰² Although Johnston, *op. cit.*, p. 182, states he was a colonel, it is probable he was a lieutenant of militia (Revolutionary War pension application, Joseph Coffer, R.2097, National Archives).

²⁰³ Leonard, pp. 153, 156, 160, 187; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1154.

²⁰⁴ Lyman Chalkley, *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia* (Roslyn, Va., 1912), II, p. 56.

²⁰⁵ Daughters of the American Revolution application 51352.

²⁰⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Kennerley (Kennerly), S16900, National Archives.

²⁰⁷ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 252; Order Bk. 6, p. 202.

²⁰⁸ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 381.

²⁰⁹ Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 567-68.

²¹⁰ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 481.

²¹¹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 322; Order Bk. 6, p. 42.

²¹² Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 151.

²¹³ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 139; Order Bk. 4, p. 279.

²¹⁴ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 87.

²¹⁵ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1748-50, p. 137, 131. The latter deed states John Giles, the father, was then living on the 150 acres.

²¹⁶ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 89a-90a.

²¹⁷ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 1-3.

²¹⁸ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1750-67, pp. 195-96.

²¹⁹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1755-62, p. 45.

²²⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 259.

²²¹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 443.

²²² Henrico Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 454, will of Thomas Taylor, 26 Jan. 1722/[3]-4 May 1724, rerecorded 3 Sept. 1798; Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 95, will of sister Mary Taylor, 14 Feb. 1726/[7]-3 April 1727.

²²³ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 132-34.

²²⁴ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 64.

²²⁵ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 35.

²²⁶ Robert Moseley Bible (Philadelphia, 1809); plat of graveyard at "Wheatland," Buckingham County.

²²⁷ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1767-69, p. 457.

²²⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 397.

²²⁹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 212.

²³⁰ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 289-91.

²³¹ *The Southside Virginian*, VIII, pp. 41-44.

²³² Anson Co., N.C., Deed Bk. K, p. 374.

²³³ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 153.

²³⁴ Proudfit and Moore, *op. cit.*, p. 394.

²³⁵ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D, p. 494.

²³⁶ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Marriage bond.

²³⁷ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 392.

²³⁸ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D, p. 297.

²³⁹ Johnston Co., N.C., Tax list, 1784, in *North Carolina Genealogy*, XV, p. 2382.

²⁴⁰ Proudfit and Moore, *op. cit.*, pp. 395, 901.

²⁴¹ Johnston Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 306.

²⁴² Johnston Co., N.C., Tax list, 1784, in *North Carolina Genealogy*, XV, p. 2383.

²⁴³ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Marriage bond.

²⁴⁴ George W. Montague, *History and Genealogy of Peter Montague* (Amherst, Mass., 1894), p. 132.

²⁴⁵ Powhatan Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 36. Alice Vaughan Duncan Pierrepont, *Reuben Vaughan Kidd...*, p. 21, states she died in Buckingham County.

²⁴⁶ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 307-10.

²⁴⁷ Montague, *op. cit.*, pp. 132-33; John Hale Stutesman, *Some Watkins Families...* (Baltimore, 1989), pp. 162-212.

²⁴⁸ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 96.

²⁴⁹ *The Southside Virginian*, V, pp. 124-25.

²⁵⁰ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

²⁵¹ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 239.

²⁵² Woodford Co., Ky., Will Bk. 6, pp. 44-48.

²⁵³ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 222-23.

²⁵⁴ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 135.

²⁵⁵ The Rev. John Cameron's Register.

²⁵⁶ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 87.

²⁵⁷ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 339-40.

²⁵⁸ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 135.

²⁵⁹ Moss Bible (Philadelphia, 1802).

²⁶⁰ William E. Railey, *History of Woodford County, Kentucky* (Frankfort, Ky., 1938), p. 326.

²⁶¹ Bedford Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 49-50.

²⁶² *VXXXIII*, pp. 320-21; Helen L. Bloore, *A Genealogical Record of the Descendants of Hancock-Cofer-Jones-Massie Families...* (Glendale, Calif., n.d.), no pagination. J. Rives Chiles in *VLXXIII*, p. 487, stated he had given the Flournoy-Hancock Bible to Randolph Macon College, but it cannot now be located.

²⁶³ Revolutionary War pension application, William Hancock, R.4552.

²⁶⁴ Bedford Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 178.

²⁶⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, Edward Hancock, widow Jane, W.7648, National Archives.

²⁶⁶ Bedford Co. Marriage certificate, in *ibid.*

²⁶⁷ Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Hancock, widow Ann, W.—, National Archives.

²⁶⁸ Leonard, pp. 195, 199, 203, 215, 219, 239.

²⁶⁹ Earl S. Dennis and Jane E. Smith, *Marriage Bonds of Bedford County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Bedford, Va., 1932), p. 31, bond 9 Feb. 1784.

²⁷⁰ Bloore, *loc. cit.*, and Alycon Trubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 244, gives her death as 22 May 1841.

²⁷¹ Dennis and Smith, *op. cit.*, p. 30.

²⁷² *Ibid.*, p. 21, bond as 6 April 1791.

²⁷³ *Ibid.*, p. 37, bond 1 Nov.

²⁷⁴ Roscoe Carlisle d' Armand and Virginia Carlisle d' Armand, *Knox County, Tennessee, Marriage Records, 1792-1900* (Knoxville, 1970), p. 386.

²⁷⁵ Bute [Warren] Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 2, p. 140.

²⁷⁶ Bute Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 269.

²⁷⁷ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 340.

²⁷⁸ Wilson Co., Tenn., Wills & Inventories 1802-14, p. 340

²⁷⁹ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 263.

²⁸⁰ John T. Phillips, *The Historian's Guide to Loudoun Co., Va.* (Leesburg, 1996), I, p.

²⁸¹ Bedford Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 57.

²⁸² Loudoun Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 106-07.

²⁸³ Research of James R. Hancock, Louisville, Ky.

²⁸⁴ Henry Co., Ky., Will Bk. Order Bk. 7, 1829-34, p. 170.

²⁸⁵ Woodford Co., Ky., Marriage bond; Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. A, p. 449, marriage contract, 11 April 1796

²⁸⁶ Henry Co., Ky., Will Bk. Will Bk. 5, pp. 458-59.

²⁸⁷ Loudoun Co. Deed Bk. I, pp. 412-13.

²⁸⁸ Loudoun Co. Deed Bk. K, pp. 143-44.

²⁸⁹ Revolutionary War pension application, William Hancock, S.21265, National Archives.

²⁹⁰ Perhaps Mary Hancock named as daughter in will of Henry Hatcher, 22 Dec. 1788-22 Dec. 1800 (Bedford Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 289-92).

²⁹¹ Bedford Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 233.

²⁹² Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 238; Order Bk. 4, p. 280.

²⁹³ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 13.

²⁹⁴ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 7.

²⁹⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, John Baker, S.30843, National Archives.

²⁹⁶ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 131.

²⁹⁷ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 22.

²⁹⁸ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 451.

²⁹⁹ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 364.

³⁰⁰ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 12 Jan. 1839.

³⁰¹ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 1.

³⁰² Powhatan Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 109.

³⁰³ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 329-30.

³⁰⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 36.

³⁰⁵ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 579.

³⁰⁶ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 298.

³⁰⁷ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 138.

³⁰⁸ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 428; Order Bk. 6, p. 512.

³⁰⁹ Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 648, states she married John Hylton (died testate 1773) without providing supporting evidence. Since Mary Ligon was still unmarried in 1765 and John Hylton's son John was acting as his executor in 1775 (*Virginia Gazette*, 4 March 1775), this seems unlikely. Perhaps Mary's husband was the son. (See BALEY-COCKE for a possible identification of Elizabeth, wife of the elder John Hylton.)

³¹⁰ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 460.

³¹¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950), p. 47.

³¹² *Ibid.*

³¹³ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 279.

³¹⁴ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 221.

³¹⁵ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 69.

³¹⁶ Grata Jeter Clark,... *The Jeter Mosaic* (Fort Worth, Tex., 1987), pp. 591-92.

³¹⁷ Bristol Parish Register.

³¹⁸ Charlotte Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 198.

³¹⁹ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 164.

³²⁰ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 52.

³²¹ St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

³²² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 68, as Purson.

³²³ Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills 11, 1780-1820, pp. 463-66.

³²⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 9.

³²⁵ Clarke Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, pp. 61-62.

- ³²⁶ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 90.
- ³²⁷ Goochland Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 88.
- ³²⁸ Cumberland Co. Order Bk. 1767-70, p. 67.
- ³²⁹ Revolutionary War pension application, William Ligon, S.13764.
- ³³⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 37.
- ³³¹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 258.
- ³³² Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 198.
- ³³³ Revolutionary War pension application, William Ligon, S.1998, National Archives.
- ³³⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 77.
- ³³⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, John Ligon, S.4555, National Archives.
- ³³⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- ³³⁷ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 39.
- ³³⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- ³³⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 60.
- ³⁴⁰ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 44.
- ³⁴¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 48.
- ³⁴² *Enquirer*, Richmond, 14 May 1822.
- ³⁴³ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 207.
- ³⁴⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- ³⁴⁵ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 104.
- ³⁴⁶ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 422.
- ³⁴⁷ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 10 April 1829.
- ³⁴⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- ³⁴⁹ Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 9.
- ³⁵⁰ Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 226.
- ³⁵¹ Prince Edward Co. Land tax lists, 1781, 84. No disposition is indicated on subsequent tax lists.

³⁵² Bobby Gilmer Moss, *Roster of South Carolina Patriots in the American Revolution* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 31.

³⁵³ *Heads of Families... South Caroline, 1790* (Washington, 1908), p. 58.

³⁵⁴ Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 381-82. The first three children are named in the will of their grandmother, Sarah (Ligon) Ligon.

³⁵⁵ Hawkins Co., Tenn., Estate Bk. 1, p. 113. The will is not of record.

³⁵⁶ HenricoCo. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, pp. 486,620. His residence was given as Henrico County in two deeds in May 1735 (*ibid.*, pp. 478,486) but presumably these relate to the same John.

³⁵⁷ Patent Bk. 24, pp. 173-74.

³⁵⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXIX, p. 130.

³⁵⁹ Hawkins Co., Tenn., Estate Bk. 1, p. 115.

³⁶⁰ Leonard, p. 233.

³⁶¹ *Knoxville Register*, 20 March 1821.

³⁶² Bristol Parish Register.

³⁶³ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 18.

³⁶⁴ Ligon, *op. cit.*, II, p. 90.

³⁶⁵ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 366.

³⁶⁶ Charlotte Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 87.

³⁶⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 30. T V, p. 69, however, shows the consent as dated 8 Aug. 1768.

³⁶⁸ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 169; Alya Dean Smith Irving, *Fuqua-A Fight for Freedom* (n.p., 1974), pp. 51-54.

³⁶⁹ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 35.

³⁷⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 19.

³⁷¹ *Ibid.*

³⁷² *Ibid.*

³⁷³ Leonard, p. 168.

³⁷⁴ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (n.p., 1963), p. 14.

³⁷⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 86.

³⁷⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 5.

³⁷⁷ Henry Clay Bible, 1755-82, Virginia State Archives.

³⁷⁸ Gravestone, Clay graveyard, Bourbon Co., Ky., in *Fayette County (Ky.) Genealogical Society Quarterly*, IV, p. 92; Bedford Bible, in Julia Spencer Ardery, *Kentucky Court and Other Records*, I (Lexington, 1926), pp. 151-52.

³⁷⁹ Bourbon Co., Ky., Marriage bond, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, II, p. 141.

³⁸⁰ Gravestone, Clay graveyard, *loc. cit.*; Bedford Bible, *loc. cit.*

³⁸¹ Henry Clay Bible, *loc. cit.*

³⁸² W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 180.

³⁸³ *Ibid.*, p. 151.

³⁸⁴ Hanover Co. Land tax book, 1822, estate taxed.

³⁸⁵ *Ibid.*, Land tax books, 1823-26, 95 acres conveyed to him from Jo. Harris Estate, 1823, and conveyed by J. Harris, Jr., and others to Margaret Crew, 1826.

³⁸⁶ Hanover Co. 1850 census, West Dist., p. 752 or 325R, family 556-556.

³⁸⁷ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 388-89.

³⁸⁸ Malcolm H. Harris, *History of Louisa County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1936), p. 271, as Joseph and Jennie; Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County, Virginia, 1766-1815* (n.p., 1959), p. 88, as James and Jemima.

³⁸⁹ Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County...*, p. 13.

³⁹⁰ Louisa Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 91-92.

³⁹¹ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. I, pp. 42-43; Deed Bk. J, pp. 17-18; Deed Bk. L, p. 46.

³⁹² Louisa Co. Deed Bk. M, pp. 122-23.

³⁹³ Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County...*, p. 49.

³⁹⁴ Louisa Co. 1850 census, p. 790 or 395R, family 525-525.

³⁹⁵ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 186.

³⁹⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 35.

³⁹⁷ Buckingham Co. 1850 census, Dist. 2, p. 791 or 396, family 179-179.

³⁹⁸ Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 341.

³⁹⁹ Wilkes Co., Ga., Deed Bk. TT, p. 150, 16 April 1795.

⁴⁰⁰ Wilson Co., Tenn., Wills & Inventories 1827-30, pp. 2-3.

⁴⁰¹ Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County*, p. 50.

⁴⁰² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 35.

⁴⁰³ Wilson Co., Tenn., Wills & Inventories 1802-14, p. 411.

⁴⁰⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 3.

HARWOOD¹

*1. THOMAS¹ HARWOOD departed from England aboard the *Margaret and John*, 1622, but the ship did not arrive in Virginia until April 1623.² The story of a long voyage and delay at the West Indies is told in a petition to Governor Wyatt and the Council presented, 1623, by Thomas¹ Harwood and six other passengers:

we have received great wrong and injury through the evil dealings of the late deceased Mr. John Langley, who failed to bring us on a direct course to Virginia... and spent much time in the West Indies... Owing to the delay, we are like to hazard losing the best of our crop... His [Langley's] successor Master Douglas refuses to let us have our goods ashore... for the present following of our business... ask relief and that order be given to bring our goods ashore...³

Thomas¹ Harwood was listed in the census of 1623/4 at the Neck of Land at James City.⁴ Before the muster was taken, 1624/5, he, with his wife *Grace, who came in the *George*, were settled at Mulberry Island, where he continued to live until his death. He represented Mulberry Island in the General Assembly, 1629, 1630, 1632, 1633, Warwick River, 1640, 1642, Warwick County, 1645, 1647-48, 1649 (and probably intervening years), and was speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1647-49.⁵ It is evident that he owned land there earlier than the date of his first patents of record.

On 1 Sept. 1632 Thomas Harwood of Skiffes Creek, Gent., patented two tracts on that creek. The first, of 100 acres, abutted south on the land of said Harwood, "graunted in the right of Serjeant Hugh Hey ward by patent dated with these presents," and north toward the head of the creek. The other, of 140 acres, abutted southerly towards land of Mr. Avery and was due in right of Hugh Heyward, "being graunted to him by order of Court the 29 June 1631 and confirmed to him with the acknowledgement of said Heyward."⁶ On 7 July 1635 Thomas¹ Harwood took out a patent for 1500

acres at the head of Kethes Creek, adjoining his own land, and the same day patented 1850 acres in James City, north along Kethes Creek.⁷ He sold his plantation known as “Queene Hive” to Edward Hurd, 20 June 1636.⁸ An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for Mulberry Island Parish and Keth’s Creek.⁹

An Act of Assembly, 1642, set the boundaries of Warwick County “from the mouth of Keth’s Creek up along the lower side of the head of it, including all the divident of Mr. Thomas Harwood (provided it prejudice not the ancient bounds of James City County), with Mulberry Island, Stanley Hundred, Warwick River with all the lands belonging to the mills and so on down to Newport News with the families of Skowen’s [Scone’s] damms and Persimon Ponds.”¹⁰

Thomas¹ Harwood was appointed to the Council, 30 April 1652,¹¹ but he did not serve very long for, 26 Nov. 1652, Humphrey² Harwood took out a patent for 2070 acres in Warwick County, 1350 acres of which had been granted to Capt. Thomas¹ Harwood, 7 Nov. 1637, the whole tract “descending to said Humphrey as being son and heir to said Captain Harwood.”¹² Previously, by order of 13 Oct. 1652, Mrs. Ann Harwood had patented 300 acres in Charles River [York County] upon Utey’s Creek, adjoining the glebe land and Thomas Felgate, purchased by Capt. Thomas Harwood from Capt. Stephen Gill.¹³ On 10 March 1652/3 she was granted 150 acres upon the eastward of Skeath’s Creek, adjoining Humphrey Harwood.¹⁴

Following the death of Thomas’ Harwood, William Whitaker was appointed guardian to his children and, 22 Jan. 1653/4, he stated in court that “by deed of gift under the hands of Ann Harwood, widow of Capt. Thomas Harwood, Esq.... the said Ann made over to her three children, 16 cows, 5 Negroes, etc.”¹⁵ This deed of gift was made soon before Mrs. Anne Harwood’s (2) marriage to Henry Blagrave. The names of these children appear in an expense account, 1653, of William Whitaker as guardian of “Humphry, Grace and Margaret Harwood, orphans of Captain Thomas Harwood.” The account dealt with the handling of cattle which fell to the orphans, the cattle being listed, 1656 and 1657, by Thomas Park.¹⁶

Thomas’ Harwood married (1) Grace____and (2) Anne____.

Issue: (by 2) 2. HUMPHREY²; 3. Grace², legatee of Capt. Thomas Peirce,¹⁷ which may be a clue to her mother's identity, died without issue by 14 May 1669,¹⁸ married, by 21 Oct. 1665, Thomas Iken, who in 1669 resided at the former dwelling house of Capt. William Peirce¹⁹, and in 1670 was appointed sheriff of Warwick County;²⁰ 4. Margaret².

2. HUMPHREY² HARWOOD (Thomas¹), a minor when his father died, nevertheless was allowed the transfer of the latter's land holdings to his name,²¹ a common practice in the case of minors when land was inherited. Upon attaining his majority, Mr. Humphrey Harwood, 18 April 1670, renewed this patent (which he said issued to Capt. Thomas Harwood for 3644 acres, 575 acres being overplus).²² He served both as sheriff and as justice of Warwick County.²³ He was burgess from Warwick, 1685-86, 1693,²⁴ and at the earlier session, as Maj. Humphrey Harwood, he was appointed a member of a committee to wait upon the governor and the Council.²⁵ William Roscow contested his election as burgess for the 1693 session but his right to the seat was sustained by the House.²⁶

Humphrey² Harwood married Ann Needier, daughter of John Needier. On 24 June 1687, in a suit in York County, Maj. Humphrey Harwood and Mr. William Cary were mentioned as the executors of Mr. John Needier, deceased.²⁷ On 18 July 1696 Humphrey Harwood of the parish of Mulberry Island made a deed of gift to his son Humphrey Harwood of a 400 acre plantation known as the Beech, "where he now lives."²⁸ Maj. Humphrey² Harwood was a judge for the "Tryall of the Pyrates" at Elizabeth City Courthouse, May 1700, and was ordered to take the list of tithables in the upper precincts of Mulberry Island Parish, 21 June 1700,²⁹ but was dead before 1704 when the quit rent roll was made.³⁰

Issue: 5. Humphrey³, perhaps married as indicated by his father's conveyance to him of 400 acres "where he now lives," churchwarden of Mulberry Island Parish, 21 Aug. 1700,³¹ listed on the 1704 quit rent roll with 400 acres, justice, 21 June 1705,³² appointed sheriff of Warwick County, 27 April 1710,³³ left will, now lost, proved 7 May 1713, of which William Harwood, Gent., was executor;³⁴ 6. WILLIAM³; 7. THOMAS³; 8.

John³, listed on the 1704 quit rent roll of Warwick County with 750 acres, and paid, 9 Nov. 1714, for "taking up Jack an Indian boy."³⁵

6. WILLIAM³ HARWOOD (Humphrey², Thomas¹) was listed on the 1704 quit rent roll of Warwick County with 625 acres. A power of attorney, 1717, from Needier Webb, "scrivener of London and nephew and devisee of my late uncle, John Needier, late of James River in Virginia, deceased," shows that William³ was son of Humphrey² Harwood.³⁶ He represented Warwick County in the House of Burgesses, 1710-12, 1712-14, 1728-34.³⁷ Maj. William³ Harwood was killed by a fall from his horse 2 June 1737.³⁸

He married Elizabeth___.

Issue: 9. HUMPHREY⁴; 10. WILLIAM⁴; 11. THOMAS⁴; 12. (possibly) MATTHEW⁴; 13. ANN⁴.

7. THOMAS³ HARWOOD (Humphrey², Thomas¹) was listed on the 1704 quit rent roll of Warwick County with 575 acres. He died before 2 Oct. 1729 when on the petition of Thomas Lucas it was ordered that his estate be settled.³⁹

He married__, possibly 153. *Sarah⁵ Wills* (see MARTIAU) who married (2)

Charles Barham.⁴⁰

Issue: 14. Ann⁴, orphan of Thomas Harwood, deceased, chose Thomas Lucas as her guardian, 2 Oct. 1729.⁴¹

9. HUMPHREY⁴ HARWOOD (William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹) died by 1 March 1749/50 when settlement of his estate was ordered.⁴² He married 45. *Elizabeth* Curtis* (see CHISMAN), born 21 Aug. 1712,⁴³ who married (2) John Llewelling.

Issue: 15. FRANCES⁵; 16. William⁵, for whom Edmund Curtis was appointed guardian, 3 May 1750;⁴⁴ 17. HUMPHREY⁵.

10. WILLIAM⁴ HARWOOD (William³, Humphrey², Thomas') died Sept. 1780,⁴⁵ leaving will 18 March 1780-8 March 1781.⁴⁶ He represented Warwick County in the House of Burgesses continuously from the session of 1742-47 to that of 1776 and was a member of all five conventions, 1774-

76,⁴⁷ justice, and was sworn as colonel of militia, 1753-54.⁴⁸ He married Mary___.

Issue:⁴⁹ 18. WILLIAM⁵; 19. (Daughter)⁵, married Charles Barham, probably 487. *Charles⁶ Barham* (see MARTIAU); 20. Anne⁵, married 73. the Rev. *William⁵ Bland* (see BLAND); 21. MARGARET⁵; 22. (Daughter)⁵, married John Goodrich; 23. DOROTHEA⁵; 24. EDWARD⁵.

11. Capt. THOMAS⁴ HARWOOD (William³, Humphrey², Thomas'), mariner, of York County, was deeded a half-acre lot in Yorktown by his father⁵⁰ and died by 16 May 1737 when administration on his estate was granted to

William Harwood, Gent.⁵¹ He married___.

Issue:⁵² 24A. Elizabeth⁵, for whom William Harwood was guardian, 6 Sept. 1750,⁵³ 24B. Pate⁵, for whom William Harwood was guardian, 1 Nov. 1750,⁵⁴ living 1 April 1762 when sued by Charles Barham.⁵⁵

12. MATTHEW⁴ HARWOOD (William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹) died before 1750. He married___.

Issue: 24C. John⁵, for whom William Harwood was guardian, 1 Nov. 1750,⁵⁶ as "chair maker" of Northampton County, deeded to William Harwood of Warwick County, Gent., 18 Jan. 1764, a lot in Yorktown conveyed to him by said William Harwood and Mary his wife, 3 March 1762,⁵⁷ probably the John on whose estate administration was granted 15 Dec. 1790.⁵⁸

13. ANN⁴ HARWOOD (William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹) married Filmer Wills,⁵⁹ who left will proved 4 June 1752.⁶⁰ He married (2) Mildred (Dowsing?).

Issue: [WILLS]⁶¹ 25. William⁶, left will proved 6 Nov. 1755,⁶² married Mary (Burt?); 25A. Harwood⁵, of Halifax County, left will 17 Sept. 1762-16 Dec. 1762.⁶³ unmarried; 26. John⁵, of Amelia County, married, (bond 17) March 1762.⁶⁴ Ann Boyd; 27. FILMER⁵; 28. MARTHA⁵.

15. FRANCES⁵ HARWOOD (Humphrey⁴, William³, Humphrey², Thomas') chose Edward Cross as her guardian, 3 May 1750.⁶⁵ She married

35D. *Thomas⁶ Wynne* (see PEIRSEY) of York County who left will 19 Dec. 1793-20 Jan. 1794.⁶⁶

Issue: [WYNNE]⁶⁷ 29. John⁶, married, late in life, ___ Gray; 30. Elizabeth⁶, born 1765, died 25 March 1799,⁶⁸ married, 7 Nov. 1787,⁶⁹ Higginson Wade Lee, of Warwick County, died before 1816; 31. Frances⁶, married, Nov. 1783, William Whitaker, sheriff of Warwick County, who left will dated 9 July 1795; 32. Lucy⁶, married, (bond 23) April 1792,⁷⁰ John Lee of Warwick County; 33. William Harwood⁶, left will 13 Feb. 1814-21 Feb. 1814,⁷¹ married, 1796, 553. *Ann⁶ Cary* (see BALEY-COCKE), died Jan. 1809;⁷² 34. Humphrey Harwood⁶, born 1772, of Warwick County, left will 22 July 1822-12 Dec. 1822,⁷³ married (1), 26 Dec. 1801,⁷⁴ Mary Sclater, who was born 11 July 1780,⁷⁵ and died before March 1809,⁷⁶ and (2) his half-first cousin 203. *Elizabeth Curtis⁶ Wynne* (see CHISMAN), who was born 1781 and died in 1824.⁷⁷

17. Col. HUMPHREY⁵ HARWOOD (Humphrey⁴, William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹), for whom John Lewelling was appointed guardian, 7 June 1750,⁷⁸ was lieutenant of a troop of Williamsburg militia to be raised in 1775, captain, 1778-80, and was a brick mason of Williamsburg.⁷⁹ He died 23 Nov. 1788,⁸⁰ leaving will 25 Aug. 1788-20 April 1789.⁸¹ He married Sarah___, who died 15 Feb. 1789.⁸²

Issue:⁸³ 35. William⁶, born 7 March 1768, of Williamsburg, left will 11 May 1793-6 Oct. 1794;⁸⁴ 36. Humphrey⁶, born 12 July 1770, granted an honorary A.B. degree by the College of William and Mary, 1791, probably the Humphrey who married Mary Kerby;⁸⁵ 37. Sarah⁶; 38. Lucy⁶; 39. (Child)⁶; 40. Mary⁶, born 2 Feb. 1784.

18. WILLIAM⁵ HARWOOD (William⁴, William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹), of Warwick County, died 1 Oct. 1795 in his 58th year. He married (1) Frances Langley, who died 15 Sept. 1774 in her 35th year,⁸⁶ and (2)___.

Issue: (by 1)⁸⁷ 41. Humphrey⁶, born 1763, died 1834,⁸⁸ of Warwick County, married, 1795, Martha Moore Kerby, born 17 July 1776,⁸⁹ died March 1853;⁹⁰ 42. William⁶, born 21 Feb. 1766, died 1 May 1828, of "Water View," Warwick County, married, 23 Dec. 1792, Elizabeth

Glanville, daughter of Thomas and Martha Glanville, born 21 Sept. 1774, died 6 Sept. 1834.⁹¹

21. MARGARET⁵ HARWOOD (William⁴, William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹) left will 14 March 1781-16 July 1782.⁹² She married (1) William Whitaker and (2) Edward Baptist of York County, who left will 1 May 1797-18 Sept. 1797.⁹³

Issue: (by 2) [BAPTIST] 43. Rachel⁶, married, (bond 11) Nov. 1785,⁹⁴ Francis Lee, inspector of tobacco at York Warehouse, 1794, overseer of the poor, 1795, who left will 26 July 1798-17 June 1799;⁹⁵ 44. William Harwood⁶, left will 21 May 1799-16 Dec. 1799,⁹⁶ married Ann____; 45. Edward⁶, left will

11 Sept. 1800-20 Oct. 1800;⁹⁷ 46. Elizabeth⁶; 47. Margaret F.⁶, married____

Green.

23. DOROTHEA⁵ HARWOOD (William⁴, William³, Humphrey², Thomas') married____ Hewitt.

Issue: [HEWITT] 48. Dorothy Harwood⁶; 49. Richard H.⁶, of York County, died 5 Feb. 1803.⁹⁸

24. Col. EDWARD⁵ HARWOOD (William⁴, William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹), of Warwick County, was justice, member of the House of Delegates, 1780, and County Lieutenant, 1788. He married (1) 190. *Elizabeth⁶ Reade* (see MARTIAU), born 4 July 1751, died 4 March 1777,⁹⁹ and (2) 132. *Elizabeth⁶ (Burwell) Hewitt* (see BURWELL).

Issue:¹⁰⁰ (by 1) 50. Sarah Reed⁶, married 396. *Littleton⁶ Kendall* (see MASON); 51. Elizabeth⁶, married Henry Lee of York County; 52. Dorothy⁶, married Johnson Tabb, who was born 11 Nov. 1759;¹⁰¹ 53. Mary⁶, died before 1796 without issue, married____ Chapman.

27. FILMER⁵ WILLS (Ann⁴ Harwood, William³, Humphrey², Thomas'), of Amelia and later of Halifax County, died before 18 March 1769 when his widow refused administration on his estate.¹⁰² He married (1), (bond 24) May 1755,¹⁰³ Elizabeth Rebecca Green, daughter of Col. Abraham and Elizabeth (Cowles) Green, and (2) Susanna____, who married (2), (bond 5) May 1772,¹⁰⁴ William Davis.

Issue: [WILLS]¹⁰⁵ (by 1) 54. Elizabeth⁶, married, 2 Dec. 1773, Thomas Whitworth, born 29 June 1748, of Petersburg; 55. Capt. William⁶, died before 6 Sept. 1823,¹⁰⁶ tobacco inspector at Petersburg, married (1), 13 Jan. 1785,¹⁰⁷ Mary Watkins, who died 15 April 1803 in Dinwiddie County,¹⁰⁸ and (2), (bond 6) May 1804,¹⁰⁹ Lucy (Green) Dunn; 56 Henry⁶, died young; (by 2) 57 James⁶, married (1), (bond 14) Oct. 1790,¹¹⁰ Patty Murphy, (2), (bond 17) April 1793,¹¹¹ Polly Murphy, and possibly (3), (bond 1) Oct. 1806,¹¹² Judith Nance and (4), by 28 Nov. 1809, Nancy Chick.

28. MARTHA⁵ WILLS (Ann⁴ Harwood, William³, Humphrey², Thomas¹), born 31 March 1734, died 1785. She married, 21 Nov. 1752, Thomas Green, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Marston) Green, who was born 19 Nov. 1723 in James City County and died 1805 in Jefferson Co., Miss. They resided in Amelia and Halifax counties. In 1780 he moved to Natchez Dist., Miss.¹¹³

Issue: [GREEN]¹¹⁴ 58. Elizabeth Buckingham⁶, born 21 Oct. 1753, died without issue; 59. Henry Filmer⁶, born 11 Nov. 1755, died without issue; 60. Thomas Marston⁶, born 26 Feb. 1758 in James City County, died 7 Feb. 1813, of "Springfield," near Fayette, Miss., proposed to raise a force to run the Spaniards out of Mississippi, 1798, for which Governor Gayoso endeavored to arrest him, member of the first general assembly of Mississippi Territory, 1800, and of Congress, 1802-03,¹¹⁵ married (1), 15 Feb. 1780, Martha Kirkland, who was born 6 Feb. 1760 and died 15 Nov. 1805, and (2) Mrs.____Llewellen; 61. Anthony⁶, born 1 Jan. 1760, died young; 62. Abner⁶, born 21 Jan. 1762 in James City County, died 21 Feb. 1816 at "White Apple," Adams Co., Miss., Treasurer General of Mississippi Territory, 1802, married, 1 Nov. 1784 in Adams Co., Miss., Mary Hutchins, born 4 Feb. 1768 in Anson Co., N.C., died 4 Feb. 1825; 63. Martha Wills⁶, born 25 Dec. 1763, married, as his (2) wife, Cato West, who moved from Fairfax County to South Carolina, where he served in an independent ranger company, 1775, and was a lieutenant in the 5th South Carolina Regiment, 1777-79, and later moved to Kentucky and then to Jefferson Co., Miss.;¹¹⁶ 64. Ann Harwood⁶, born 17 Dec. 1765; 65. Henry M.⁶, born 8 Nov. 1767 in North Carolina, of Adams Co., Miss., married Jane Dickinson; 66. Elias⁶, born 9 Oct. 1769, died without issue; 67. Filmer

Wills⁶, born 6 April 1772, died without issue; 68. Abraham⁶, born 28 Sept. 1774, married, 13 Jan. 1801, Eliza Caffrey; 69. Everard⁶, born 15 April 1776, died 10 March 1813 in Jefferson Co., Miss., married, 1798, Elizabeth Kirkland, who was born 1778 and died 6 Nov. 1833.

¹ James B. Harwood, *Genealogical and Historical Accounts of Harwoods, Henrys, and Dotsons* (Fort Smith, Ark., 1902), which is without references but mentions correspondence with Dr. Lyon G. Tyler; Susan W. Atkins and others, *Hereward Records and Papers, 1620-1940* (Greenfield, Ind., 1940); W(1) XIV, p. 280.

² Thomas¹ Harwood should not be confused with *William Harwood of Martin's Hundred in James City who was a member of the Council, 1620-22, under Sir Francis Wyatt, Governor (Leonard, p. xx) and at the same time governor of Martin's Hundred (*R, Va. Co. III*, pp. 483-85) which he represented in the Assembly of 1628 (Leonard, p. 7).

³ R, Va. Co. IV, pp. 127-28.

⁴ Hotten, p. 178.

⁵ Leonard, pp. 8-12, 18, 20, 23, 26-27, xiii; Jon Kukla, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1643-1776* (Richmond, 1981), pp. 45-46.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 110-11. Skiffe's Creek, variously called Skeath's and Keth's, originally was Keith's Creek and marks the line between the present city of Newport News and James City County.

⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 208, 534. Another Thomas Harwood, not distinguished as "Gent", patented 100 acres in Charles River [York] County, 20 Nov. 1637, upon the New Poquoson River (*ibid.*, p. 498). This was Thomas Harwood, justice of York County, whose name appears frequently in the early York records. His will, 31 May 1656-24 June 1657 (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, p. 111), named his wife Elizabeth and only son Thomas, a minor. This son Thomas Harwood made a will, 25 Jan. 1699/1700-24 May 1700 (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 11, pp. 345-46) which mentioned wife Elizabeth but no child, but remembered Harwood Cary, eldest son of Maj. William Cary of Warwick and Martha his wife, Capt. Miles Wills and

Hannah his wife, his father-in-law Thomas Roberts and his five children, Thomas, Samuel, Gerard, Constant and Anne. This last Thomas Harwood (died 1700) married (1) Lydia (?Farlow) Chisman, who was killed “by Thunder” 16 March 1694/5 (see CHISMAN), and (2) Elizabeth Roberts, who married (2) John Wills of Warwick County. On 15 Jan. 1738/9 Elizabeth Wills deeded to her son Thomas Wills land she inherited from her former husband Thomas Harwood (York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, 1729-40, p. 539).

⁸ Warwick Co. Orders 1648-51, pp. 2-3. The name is properly “Queen Hith.” *Hith* is an old English term for borough or hundred. An undated patent to Capt. William Pierce describes his land at Baker’s Neck upon James River as beginning “at a point south of the plantation of Mr. Thomas Harwood called ‘Queenhive’” (Patent Bk. 1, p. 927, probably 1643). See also patent, 12 May 1653, to Capt. Nathaniel Hurd at “Queen Hith” (Patent Bk. 3, p. 29).

⁹ W(2)IV, p. 231.

¹⁰ H I, p. 250.

¹¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 371-72; JHB 1619-1658/9, pp. ix, xx.

¹² Patent Bk. 3, p. 182.

¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 154.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 184.

¹⁵ Warwick County Miscellaneous Court Papers, CM 48.1. These are fragments of the county’s records obtained at various times by the College of William and Mary, of which photocopies are at the Archives Division, Library of Virginia. This shows Ann’s (2) marriage to Henry Blagrave.

¹⁶ Warwick Co. Cattle Accounts, p. 53, Archives Division, Library of Virginia.

¹⁷ Warwick Co. Court orders, 21 Oct. 1665, Archives Division, Library of Virginia, in *The Virginia Genealogist* XVIII, p. 286 [erroneously dated as 1663]. See PEIRCE.

¹⁸ Patent Bk. 6, p. 218, 1350 acres to Thomas Been who was then the (5) husband of Mrs. Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts Jackson Griffith, widow of Elias Wills (see TAYLOR-CARY, note 39), Capt. Baker Cutts, Capt. Henry Jackson (who left will 7 May 1659-20 July 1659 [Warwick Co.

Miscellaneous Court Papers, CM 9]), and Maj. Edward Griffith (*ibid.*, CM 3). This land escheated on his death (*The Virginia Genealogist*, XXI, p. 30) and was regranted to Jo: and Emanuel Wills according to the record of escheat but only to Emanuel Wills according to the patent (Patent Bk. 8, p. 74). Both patents mention George Harwood, otherwise unidentified, as owning adjoining land.

¹⁹ Patent Bk. 6, p. 218.

²⁰ MCGC, p. 23.

²¹ Patent Bk. 3, p. 182.

²² Patent Bk. 6, p. 304.

²³ “Petition of Humphry Harwood regarding his fees as Sheriff; Warwick Co. Orders, 20 Jan. 1690/1, showing Humphrey Harwood, justice, as present (fragment, Virginia State Library). He was referred to as “late Sheriff,” 21 Aug. 1697, perhaps indicating another term in that office (Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1697-98, p. 213).

²⁴ Leonard, pp. 48, 52.

²⁵ JHB 1659/60-1693, p. 278.

²⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 417.

²⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 7, 1684-87, p. 348.

²⁸ Warwick Co. Deeds & Wills, 1691, pp. 424-25, fragment, Virginia Historical Society.

²⁹ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1699/1700-1701, fragment, pp. 326-27, 316.

³⁰ He was probably dead before Dec. 1702 when a sale of the estate of Thomas Allard, ordered 8 April 1702, mentioning a hogshead of tobacco at Mrs. Harwood’s, was returned (Warwick Co. Miscellaneous records, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, Box 1, folder 5).

³¹ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1699/1700-1701, fragment, p. 320.

³² Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1705, fragment, p. 461.

³³ *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, III (Richmond, 1928), p. 244.

³⁴ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1713-1713/4, fragment, p. 12.

³⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 85. Atkins, *op. cit.*, chart, p. 116, refers to him as John Harwood, mariner. The *Virginia Gazette*, 5 May, 7 July and 28 July 1738, refers to the ship *Caesar*, John Harwood, master, which took in tobacco for London in James and York rivers, and *ibid.*, 18 May and 24 Aug. 1739, mentions the *Sea Nymph* of London, Capt. John Harwood, master, which entered York River from New England and sailed for London.

³⁶ W(1)XIV, p. 280.

³⁷ Leonard, pp. 66-67, 75.

³⁸ *Virginia Gazette*, 10 June 1737.

³⁹ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1728/9-1729/30, fragment, p. 361.

⁴⁰ This identification is posited on the fact that Charles Barham, son of Sarah (Wills) Harwood Barham, was referred to as her heir at law. Consequently, although she named Pate Harwood [son of Thomas Harwood] as executor of her will, she cannot have been the mother of an elder Harwood son.

⁴¹ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1728/9-1729/30, fragment, p. 361. Atkins, *op. cit.*, confuses 7. Thomas³ with his nephew 11. Thomas⁴.

⁴² Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, p. 72.

⁴³ Charles Parish Register.

⁴⁴ Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, pp. 83-84.

⁴⁵ *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon & Nicolson), 4 Oct. 1780.

⁴⁶ *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXI, pp. 355-56, which also named daughter Mary and grandson William Whitaker.

⁴⁷ Leonard, pp. 80, 82, 85, 87, 90, 93, 96, 98, 101, 104, 107, 111, 118, 120, 123.

⁴⁸ Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, index, citing p. 246, now missing.

⁴⁹ Warwick Co. Land tax books, 1782-84, division of estate of Col. William Harwood.

⁵⁰ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, p. 381.

⁵¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 18, 1732-40, p. 358.

⁵² Although the inventory of Thomas Harwood's estate (*ibid*, p. 419) appears to be that of a single man, unless 8. John³ Harwood had a son Thomas there appears to be no other Thomas who could be the father of Elizabeth and Pate Harwood.

⁵³ Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 105.

⁵⁴ *Ibid*, p. 106.

⁵⁵ *Ibid*, p. 382.

⁵⁶ *Ibid*, p. 106.

⁵⁷ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 7, 1763-69, pp. 38-40; Deeds & Bonds 6, 1755-63, pp. 404-05.

⁵⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 96.

⁵⁹ Presley Kittredge Ewing and Mary Ellen Williams Ewing, *The Ewing Genealogy with Cognate Branches...* (n.p., 1919), p. 134. Fred Eggleston, "Wills Family of Mulberry Island" (typewritten; Silver Spring, Md., 2004), identifies her as perhaps daughter of Maj. William Harwood. Since no source is cited by Ewing to establish her parentage, she may rather be 14. Ann⁴.

⁶⁰ Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 169.

⁶¹ Eggleston, *op. cit.*, which suggests two other possible daughters, Mary (who married [1] Everard Dowsing and [2] Thomas Walker) and Ann (who married 91. *Edmund Curtis* Dowsing* [see CHISMAN]); H. Minot Pitman and Katherine Patterson Boyd Hunt, *Boyd-Patterson Ancestry* (n.p., 1967), p. 163.

⁶² Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 358.

⁶³ Halifax Co. Will Bk. O, p. 154.

⁶⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 103.

⁶⁵ Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, p. 82.

⁶⁶ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 398-400.

⁶⁷ Data compiled about 1880 by E. S. Whitaker, filed with Wynne Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.28173; York Co. Chancery suit 1818-008, Wynne vs. Lee, Virginia State Archives.

⁶⁸ W(l) XXIV, pp. 51.

⁶⁹ Michael Pollock, *York County, Virginia, Marriages*, I (Athens, Ga., 1994), pp. 76-77.

⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 77; W(l)I,p. 57.

⁷¹ York Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 102-03.

⁷² Wynne family Bible.

⁷³ Southall Papers, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, folder 248.

⁷⁴ George Selden Wallace, *The Sclater Family in Virginia* (Huntington, W.Va., 1938), p. 14.

⁷⁵ Charles Parish, York Co., Register.

⁷⁶ Sclater vs. Kerby, Elizabeth City Co., in Southall Papers, *loc. cit.*, folder 97.

⁷⁷ Southall Papers, *loc. cit.*, folder 248.

⁷⁸ Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, p. 89.

⁷⁹ *Colonial Williamsburg*, VII, no. 3, Spring 1985, p. 15.

⁸⁰ *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 27 Nov. 1788.

⁸¹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 176-77.

⁸² *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 19 Feb. 1789.

⁸³ Bruton Parish Register.

⁸⁴ William Armstrong Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records*, HI; New York, 1907), p. 30.

⁸⁵ Southall Papers, folder 97, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary.

⁸⁶ Harwood family Bible (1821), Virginia State Archives, Ace. 30312.

⁸⁷ *Ibid.*

⁸⁸ Warwick Co. Land tax books, 1834; estate taxed 1835.

⁸⁹ Charles Parish Register.

⁹⁰ Virginia Dept. of Vital Statistics, Warwick County, Death.

⁹¹ Harwood family Bible (1821).

⁹² York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, p. 2.

⁹³ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 490-92.

⁹⁴ Michael Pollock, *York County, Virginia, Marriages... 1769-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1994), p. 76; W(1) XXIV, p. 50.

⁹⁵ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, p. 535.

⁹⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 544-45.

⁹⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 570-71.

⁹⁸ *Norfolk Herald*, 10 Feb. 1803.

⁹⁹ Bible, in *W(l)* XI, p. 264.

¹⁰⁰ York Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 158-63, 263-66.

¹⁰¹ *W(l)*XIII, p. 124.

¹⁰² Halifax Co. Pleas [Orders] 6. P. 277.

¹⁰³ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 119.

¹⁰⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 26.

¹⁰⁵ Eggleston, *op. cit.*; TV, p. 137; Halifax Co. Will Bk. O, p. 355, accounting of estate of Filmer Wills which includes payment for boarding two children.

¹⁰⁶ *The Family Visitor*, Richmond, 6 Sept. 1823, in VLXXVIII, p. 91, as Willis.

¹⁰⁷ The Rev. John Cameron's Register.

¹⁰⁸ *The Petersburg Republican*, 19 April 1803.

¹⁰⁹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 83, as William M. Wells.

¹¹⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Halifax County*, p. 103.

¹¹¹ *Ibid.*

¹¹² Marian Dodson Chiarito and James Hadley Prendergast, *Marriages of Halifax County, Virginia, 1801-1830* (Nathalie, Va., 1985), p. 149.

¹¹³ Pitman and Hunt, *op. cit.*, p. 54-56; Mississippi Society DAR, *Family Records, Mississippi Revolutionary Soldiers* (n.p., 1956), pp. 123-24.

¹¹⁴ *Ibid.* The will of Elizabeth (Marston) Green, 12 Nov. 1758-24 Dec. 1760 (Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 155), named granddaughter Elizabeth Marston Green, daughter of Thomas Green.

¹¹⁵ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, 1997), p. 1121.

¹¹⁶ Mississippi Society DAR, *op. cit.*, pp. 327-28; Bobby Gilmer Moss, *Roster of South Carolina Patriots in the American Revolution* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 979.

HOLT¹

*1. RANDALL¹ HOLT, aged 18 in 1624/5, came in the *George*, 1620 [1621], and is listed in the muster as one of “Doctor Pott’s Men in the Maine.” He was apprenticed to Dr. John Pott, physician general to the colony, who brought young Holt when he came in the company of Sir Francis Wyatt, newly appointed governor of Virginia.²

On 20 March 1625/6 an order was entered in the General Court: Randall Holte upon his Peticonc prefered in Courte shall serve and remaine with Doctor Pott his M[aste]r until Christmas next com twelve moneth. And then Doctor Pott... to deliver up his Indentures and make him free and to give one suit of apparell from head to foote and three barrells of Corne.³

Randall¹ Holt, 18 Sept. 1636, patented 400 acres above the head of Lower Chippokes Creek near Hog Island and in that part of James City which became Surry County, 1652.⁴ Meanwhile, he had married the heiress, 2. *Mary¹ Bayly*, who inherited the whole of Hog Island from her father (see BAYLY). He repatented this 400-acre tract, 20 July 1639, and this time the headrights included one Francis Holt.⁵ Mary (Bayly) Holt died before 1 Aug. 1643 when a patent for 710 acres was issued to Randall Holt, “sonn and Lawfull heire of Mary Bayley, late of Hogg Island, sole daughter and heire of John Bayly of the said Island,” 490 acres “being expressly granted to the said Mary Bayly by the name of Mary Bayly, Orphant,” 20 Feb. 1619/20.⁶

Issue: 2. RANDALL².

2. RANDALL² HOLT (Randall¹), born about 1629, as Maj. Randall Holt, Jr., on 5 May 1654 sued for the value of a boat and for payment for the labor of his servants pressed into service for the country.⁷ He was appointed justice for Surry, 22 Dec. 1668.⁸

He married, about 1663, Elizabeth (Hansford) Wilson, daughter of John Hansford of York County and widow of Christopher Wilson, as is shown in

suits to which “Randolph Holt of Surry County” was a party in interest of his wife Elizabeth in the settlement of her father’s estate by Edward Lockey, the (2) husband of her mother Mrs. Elizabeth Hansford.⁹

A patent issued 30 May 1679 to Mr. Randall Holt for 1450 acres in Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry County, “commonly called Hog Island,” which mentioned Rumney Marsh Point. This land was “Granted to ___ Holt his father,” 1 Aug. 1643, and was due him as heir.¹⁰ The will of Randall² Holt, 26 April 1679-20 Sept. 1679, named his three sons and his wife and “my six children.”¹¹ The will of his wife, “Elizabeth Holt of Lawnes Creek Parish,” 4 March 1708/9-3 May 1709, named sons, daughters, sons-in-law, daughter-in-law Frances Holt and several grandchildren.¹² Issue:¹³ 3. JOHN³; 4. WILLIAM³; 5. THOMAS³; 6. JANE³; 7. LUCY³; 8. MARY³.

3. JOHN³ HOLT (Randall², Randall¹), born about 1664, was mentioned as eldest son and under age in his father’s will, 1679. He was a planter of Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry County, and having “labour’d long under a very great Indisposition of Mind, and at last layd violent hands upon himself,” a coroner’s jury found that his estate was forfeited as “ Felo de Se.” Governor Edward Nott having represented to the Crown “his Five Surviving Children are fit Objects of Our Mercy and Compassion,” Queen Anne commanded the restoration of his estate to them, 7 Jan. 1705/6.¹⁴ He married___, possibly daughter of David Crawford of New Kent County.¹⁵ Issue: 9. JOHN⁴; 10. David⁴; 11. Charles⁴, named in grandmother’s will; 12. Joseph⁴, named in grandmother’s will, patented 615 acres on the southwest side of Nottoway River at the mouth of the Three Creeks, 30 April 1716, and 275 acres, 9 July 1724;¹⁶ 13. Benjamin⁴, named in grandmother’s will.

4. WILLIAM³ HOLT (Randall², Randall¹) married Elizabeth Seward, daughter of William Seward, who in his will, 16 March 1702/3-4 May 1703, gave a pewter dish to his daughter Eliza. Holt.¹⁷ He left will 28 Sept. 1725-18 May 1726¹⁸ and his widow left will 13 June 1737-21 Sept. 1737.¹⁹ Issue: 14. WILLIAM⁴; 15. THOMAS⁴; 16. CHARLES⁴; 17. TAHPENES⁴; 18. Sarah⁴; 19. Elizabeth⁴; 20. Mary⁴; 21. Ann⁴.

5. CAPT. THOMAS³ HOLT (Randall², Randall¹), named with his brother William³ as co-executor of his mother’s will, served as justice of

Surry County, 1697, sheriff, 1699, 1701 and 1707,²⁰ and Burgess, 1699.²¹ He married (1) Frances Mason, daughter of Francis Mason who in his will, 4 Sept. 1696-2 March 1696/7, named "my daughter Frances the wife of Tho. Holt" and "my son-in-law Thomas Holt."²² He married (2) Mary____, named in his will, 8 Nov. [1730]-17 March 1730/1,²³ who married (2), (contract 20) Oct. 1736, Francis Price of Lawnes Creek Parish and died before 18 Oct. 1748.²⁴ Issue: (by 1) 22. ELIZABETH⁴; 23. MARY⁴; 24. KATHERINE⁴; 25. MARTHA⁴; 26. Lucy⁴; 27. Francis⁴, probably died before 1730; 28. THOMAS⁴; 29. HENRY⁴; 30. James⁴, born "at Hog Island in Surry County" according to his will, 5 Jan. 1779-28 Sept. 1801,²⁵ died by 12 June 1779,²⁶ member of the House of Burgesses from Norfolk, 1772-74, of all five Conventions, 1774-76, of the first state Senate, 1776-79,²⁷ married, (bond 29) Sept. 1753,²⁸ 150. Anne⁵ (*Boush*) O'Sheal (see MASON).

6. JANE³ HOLT Randall², Randall¹ married John Hancock, named in the will of his mother-in-law, 1708/9. He left will, 24 Nov. 1731-17 May 1732,²⁹ and she left will 21 May 1733-15 Jan. 1734/5.³⁰ Issue: [HANCOCK]³¹ 31. JOHN⁴; 32. WILLIAM⁴; 33. JOSEPH⁴; 33. Elizabeth⁴, married____Ogburn; 35. MARY⁴; 36. Deujates⁴, married William Rain;³² 37. Martha⁴, married____Bennet.

7. LUCY³ HOLT (Randall², Randall¹) married 48. Joseph⁴ Mountfort (see MARTIAU), named in the will of his mother-in-law, 1708/9. He married (2) Rose____and left will 6 April 1736-19 June 1738.³³ Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 38. THOMAS⁴; 38A. ELIZABETH⁴.

8. MARY³ HOLT (Randall², Randall¹) married (1) John Seward, died aged 24,³⁴ of whose estate she was appointed administratrix, 5 March 1698/9,³⁵ and (2) 17. William³ Gray (see GRAY). Issue: (by 1) [SEWARD] 39. WILLIAM⁴; 40. MARY⁴; (by 2) see GRAY.

9. JOHN⁴ HOLT (John³, Randall², Randall¹), of Hog Island, was admitted to keep a ferry there, 8 Nov. 1706,³⁶ and left will 19 July 1723-18 Dec. 1723.³⁷ He married____.

Issue: 41. Thomas⁵; 42. JOHN⁵; 43. Mary⁵; 44. Elizabeth⁵.

14. WILLIAM⁴ HOLT (William³, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, left will 14 March 1753-19 June 1753.³⁸ He married 52. Mary⁵ Newsom (see SPENCER).

Issue: 45. BENJAMIN⁵; 46. William⁵; 47. FRANCIS⁵; 48. Mary⁵; 49. Hannah⁵; 50. JAMES⁵.

15. CAPT. THOMAS⁴ HOLT (William³, Randall², Randall¹), of Southampton County, left will 29 Dec. 1786-11 April 1788.³⁹ He married ____.

Issue: 51. JESSE⁵; 52. Charles⁵; 53. THOMAS⁵; 54. AMY⁵; 55. Sarah⁵, died before June 1792 when the inventory of her estate was made,⁴⁰ married (1) 28. *Gregor Rawlings* (see KNOTT) and (2) John Land,⁴¹ who left will 28 Feb. 1781-19 April 1782;⁴² 56. Frederick⁵, married Rebecca Putney.⁴³

16. CHARLES⁴ HOLT (William³, Randall², Randall¹) left will 9 Oct. 1767-27 April 1773.⁴⁴ He married (1) Sarah Judkins⁴⁵ and (2) Elizabeth Presson, daughter of Richard Presson, who on 25 May 1773 was assigned dower in her husband's estate.⁴⁶

Issue: 57. Lucy⁵, married ____ Wall; 58. Henry⁵; 59. Anne⁵; 60. Charles⁵, born 21 Feb. 1745/6;⁴⁷ 61. Hannah⁵; 62. Samuel⁵; 63. Sarah⁵; 64. William⁵.

17. TAHPENES⁴ HOLT (William³, Randall², Randall¹) married, about 1732, Thomas Newsom, who married (2) Alice Stagg⁴⁸ and left will 8 April 1784-20 Jan. 1785.⁴⁹

Issue: [NEWSOM]⁵⁰ 65. Lucy⁵, born 12 June 1734, married, (bond 22) June 1762,⁵¹ John Sands, who, as of St. Luke's Parish, Southampton County, joined by Lucy, sold 92 acres in Albemarle Parish, 15 Jan. 1764;⁵² 66. Thomas⁵, born 28 Nov. 1737; 67. NATHANIEL⁵; 68. Elizabeth⁵, born 1 Jan. 1742/3, married William Loftin; 69. Charles⁵, born 12 Feb. 1744/5; 70. John⁵, born 21 Jan. 1746/7; 71. Ephraim⁵, born 24 July 1748.

22. ELIZABETH⁴ HOLT (Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), named as granddaughter in will of Francis Mason, died by 16 Jan. 1744/5.⁵³ She married, as his (2) wife, Nicholas Cocke, who left will 4 April 1748-19

April 1748.⁵⁴ He married (1), by 1709,⁵⁵ 83. *Frances⁴ Lawson* (see THOROWGOOD).

Issue: [COCKE]⁵⁶ 72. WILLIAM⁵; 73. John⁵, chose Thomas Cocke as his guardian, 21 June 1748,⁵⁷ died 1798;⁵⁸ 74. ELIZABETH⁵; 75. Martha⁵; 76. Catherine⁵, chose John Peter as her guardian, 17 April 1753;⁵⁹ 77. ANN⁵; 78. Frances⁵, married 114. *William⁵ Simmons* (see MASON).

23. MARY⁴ HOLT (Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) left will 30 Oct. 1765-20 July 1767.⁶⁰ She married (1) WilUam Hansford, who died before 20 Aug. 1733 when his relict Mary appeared at court to prove her husband's will,⁶¹ and (2) John Steele.⁶²

Issue: (by 1) [HANSFORD] 79. LEWIS⁵.

24. KATHERINE⁴ HOLT (Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) married Thomas Cocke, who left will, now lost, dated April 1750.⁶³

Issue: [COCKE]⁶⁴ 80. THOMAS⁵; 81. BENJAMIN⁵; 82. LUCY⁵.

25. MARTHA⁴ HOLT (Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) married 47. John⁵ Newsom (see SPENCER), who left will 23 Nov. 1769-17 April 1770.⁶⁵

Issue: [NEWSOM]⁶⁶ 83. WILLIAM⁵; 84. John⁵; 85. FRANCIS⁵; 86. Elizabeth⁵, married____Barrett; 87. ROBERT⁵.

28. THOMAS⁴ HOLT (Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), left a horse in his father's will, died before 3 Nov. 1774 when his estate in Surry County and Dinwiddie County was advertised for sale by his administrator Henry Cocke.⁶⁷ He married____, probably 38. *Ann⁵ Jones* (see BENNETT, Edward), who joined him in deeds 24 Oct. 1741 and 2 Oct. 1744.⁶⁸

Issue:⁶⁹ 88. KATHERINE⁵; 89. REBECCA⁵; 90. (DAUGHTER)⁵.

29. HENRY⁴ HOLT (Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) died before 1780.⁷⁰ He married (1) Edith Lundy, daughter of Edward Lundy,⁷¹ who joined him in a deed, 27 Sept. 1752,⁷² and (2)____,⁷³

Issue: (by 1) 91. JAMES⁵; 92. CLARIMOND⁵; 93. Henry⁵, midshipman in the Virginia State Navy, died 1813;⁷⁴ (by 2) 94. Leander⁵, married, (bond 9) April 1794,⁷⁵ Sally Cherry; 95. Sarah⁵; 96. Thomas⁵.

31. JOHN⁴ HANCOCK (Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) was granted 250 acres on the south side of main Blackwater Swamp in Surry County, 5 Sept. 1723,⁷⁶ and left will 5 June 1761-19 Aug. 1762.⁷⁷ He married Mary____, who left will 4 Sept. 1772-15 April 1784.⁷⁸

Issue: [HANCOCK]⁷⁹ 97. NICHOLAS⁵; 98. JANE⁵; 98A. Lucy⁵, born 25 Dec. 1743, died young; 99. Randolph⁵, born 25 Dec. 1745, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he purchased 400 acres on Moors Swamp, 7 Oct. 1766,⁸⁰ was living, 1 Jan. 1772, when he sold 79 acres in Sussex County to Mary Hancock,⁸¹ perhaps married Ann____, who joined him in witnessing a deed, 26 Jan. 1792;⁸² 100. Thomas⁵, born 1 May 1749; 101. John⁵, born 6 Aug. 1751.

32. WILLIAM⁴ HANCOCK (Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) left will 11 Aug. 1764-18 April 1765.⁸³ He married Elizabeth Phillips, daughter of William and Mary (Swann) Phillips.⁸⁴

Issue: [HANCOCK] 102. Mary⁵, married____Whitfield; 103. DEMARIS⁵; 104. SARAH⁵; 105. LUCY⁵; 106. BENJAMIN⁵.

33. JOSEPH⁴ HANCOCK (Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) died before 19 June 1750 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow Susannah.⁸⁵ He married Susannah Sebrell, daughter of Nicholas and Frances (Stoner) Sebrell,⁸⁶ who left will 5 Nov. 1750-20 Nov. 1750.⁸⁷

Issue: [HANCOCK] 106A. JAMES⁵; 106B. William⁵; 106C. Henry⁵; 106D. Fanny⁵.

35. MARY⁴ HANCOCK (Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) married Thomas Clary who left will 26 June 1753-15 Dec. 1763.⁸⁸

Issue: [CLARY]⁸⁹ 107. JAMES⁵; 108. THOMAS⁵; 109. BIRDIS⁵; 110. BENJAMIN⁵; 111. HARWOOD⁵; 112. Mourning⁵, married____Holdsworth.

38. THOMAS⁴ MOUNTFORT (Lucy³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) was devised by his father the “plantation commonly called ‘Scarsbrooks’” and left will 6 March 1756-15 Nov. 1756.⁹⁰ He married____.

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 113. JOSEPH⁵; 114. THOMAS⁵; 115. Wade⁵, left land in Warwick County, apprenticed himself, 21 May 1764, to Benjamin Powell for 5 years 7 months to learn the trade of carpenter and

joiner,⁹¹ deeded 200 acres by his brother Joseph, 12 June 1772, which he sold 15 Nov. 1772,⁹² moved to Isle of Wight County, where he purchased with Thomas Camp 150 acres, 9 June 1783,⁹³ 75 acres of which they with his wife Milley____sold 22 Oct. 1787.⁹⁴

38A. ELIZABETH⁴ MOUNTFORT (Lucy³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) married____James.

Issue: [JAMES] 115A. Lucy⁵.

39. WILLIAM⁴ SEWARD (Mary³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), aged 17 in 1713,⁹⁵ of Southwark Parish, Surry County, left will 25 May 1759-17 March 1761 as "aged."⁹⁶ He married Mary (Williams) Ridley, widow of Thomas Ridley.⁹⁷

Issue: [SEWARD] 116. William⁵, of Surry County, left will 1 June 1769-20 Aug. 1771;⁹⁸ 117. HENRY⁵; 118. ANN⁵; 119. Elizabeth⁵, married Richard Hamlin.

40. MARY⁴ SEWARD (Mary³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), mentioned as orphan of John Seward, 5 March 1698/9 and 4 July 1699,⁹⁹ and named in the will of her grandmother Holt, 1708/9, apparently married George Goodrich, who left will 15 March 1720/1-25 Sept. 1721.¹⁰⁰

Issue: [GOODRICH]¹⁰¹ 120. Mary⁵, married, by 26 Sept. 1743,¹⁰² James Calcote [Calclough], a joiner of Smithfield;¹⁰³ 121. ELIZABETH⁵.

42. JOHN⁵ HOLT (John⁴, John³, Randall², Randall¹), of Hog Island, was burgess for Surry County, 1732-34, and left will 21 Sept. 1759-16 Oct. 1764.¹⁰⁴ He married Elizabeth (?Wilson) who died after 16 Aug. 1769 when she leased for her lifetime the dower rights in 200 acres on Hog Island assigned to her by her son Randolph.¹⁰⁵

Issue: 122. Randolph⁶, of Hog Island, student at the College of William and Mary, 1754, left will dated 4 Oct. 1765,¹⁰⁶ and died before 6 Sept. 1770 when his administrator advertised for the return of his books;¹⁰⁷ 123. Keziah⁶; 124. Elizabeth [Elvira?]⁶; 125. Mary⁶, under 21 in 1764; 126. Anna⁶, under age 21 in 1764; 127. John⁶, under 21 in 1764, left will 6 Feb. 1782-28 Jan. 1783,¹⁰⁸ married____; 128. Josiah⁶, under 21 in 1764, married,

by 23 Jan. 1776,¹⁰⁹ Sarah ___ and lived in New Kent County; 129. (Daughter)⁶, married ___ Wilkinson.

45. BENJAMIN⁵ HOLT (William⁴, William³, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, left will 14 Oct. 1770-20 Nov. 1770.¹¹⁰ He married Elizabeth ___, who joined him in selling land, 16 April 1754.¹¹¹

Issue:¹¹² 130. Lucy⁶, married (1) Thomas Barham, who died before 6 March 1765 when the inventory of his estate was made,¹¹³ and (2) John Pettway of Surry County who married (2), (bond 19) Sept. 1786,¹¹⁴ 21. *Elizabeth⁶ Crafford* (see CARTER) and left will 26 Sept. 1791-27 Nov. 1799;¹¹⁵ 131. Ann⁶, married Robert Bell of Surry County, who left will 14 July 1796-27 Sept. 1796,¹¹⁶ 132. Joseph⁶, left will 2 Oct. 1798-23 April 1799,¹¹⁷ married Mary Salter; 133. Michael⁶, captain in the 15th Virginia Regiment for three years;¹¹⁸ 134. Philip⁶, perhaps the Philip, private in the Virginia Line who was transferred to the Commander-in-Chief's Guard, 1777.¹¹⁹

47. FRANCIS⁵ HOLT (William⁴, William³, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, died before 17 Oct. 1769 when an accounting of his estate was returned by Barnes Clary, his administrator.¹²⁰ He married ___, who predeceased him.

Issue: 135. James⁶.

49. JAMES⁵ HOLT (William⁴, William³, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, left will 18 Sept. 1781-23 April 1782.¹²¹ He married Elizabeth ___.

Issue: 136. Archibald⁶, left will 24 March 1797-24 Sept. 1797,¹²² married Mary ___; 137. Betty Drew⁶; 138. Molly⁶; 139. Dolly⁶.

51. JESSE⁵ HOLT (Thomas⁴, William³, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, died before 14 Aug. 1766 when the accounting of his estate was recorded.¹²³ He married ___ Kirby, daughter of William and Mary (____) Kirby.¹²⁴

Issue: 140. Mason Kirby⁶, for whom Joshua Nicholson gave bond as guardian, 9 Aug. 1776,¹²⁵ married, 3 Nov. 1791,¹²⁶ John Joyner.

53. THOMAS⁵ HOLT (Thomas⁴, William³, Randall², Randall¹), of Southampton County, was, 9 Aug. 1750, given 140 acres which he sold 13 Dec. 1770¹²⁷ before moving to Halifax Co., N.C., where he, 13 April 1789, sold the land devised to him by his father,¹²⁸ and left will 14 Dec. 1793-Aug. 1794.¹²⁹ He married Ann Arrington, daughter of John Arrington.¹³⁰

Issue: 141. Joseph⁶, of Halifax Co., N.C., died 1834, married (1) Nancy ____ and (2) Rebecca____; 142. Rebecca⁶, married____Read; 143. Thomas⁶, married Elizabeth Smith; 144. James⁶; 145. Arrington⁶, married Betsey____;

146. Patience⁶, married____Johnston; 147. William⁶, married Polly____.

54. AMY⁵ HOLT (Thomas⁴, William³, Randall², Randall¹) married James Martin of Southampton County, who left will 18 Oct. 1791-8 Dec. 1791.¹³¹

Issue: [MARTIN] 148. Kinchen⁶; 149. Lucy⁶, married, 18 May 1786,¹³² George Gurley, Jr.

67. NATHANIEL⁵ NEWSOM (Tahpenes⁴ Holt, William³, Randall², Randall¹), born 23 Sept. 1740,¹³³ was captain of Sussex County troops in the Revolutionary War. He married Susannah____.

Issue: [NEWSOM]¹³⁴ 150. Thomas⁶, born 5 Jan. 1767; 151. Barham⁶, born

16 Feb. 1769, married Sarah____, who joined him in the sale of 550 acres on Rattlesnake Branch, 10 March 1803;¹³⁵ 152. Anthony⁶, born 7 April 1771.

72. WILLIAM⁵ COCKE (Elizabeth⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, left will 28 June 1763-20 Sept. 1763.¹³⁶ He married Sarah Short.

Issue: [COCKE] 153. William⁶, probably married (1), by 26 April 1774,¹³⁷ Martha Heath and (2) Mary Kello, who died by 1 Nov. 1791;¹³⁸ 154. Susanna⁶, left will 26 Sept. 1816-24 May 1819,¹³⁹ married (1) James Buchanan,¹⁴⁰ (2), 25 March 1791,¹⁴¹ Archibald Dunlop of Cabin Point, widower of 82. Lucy⁵ (Cocke) FAnson and (3), 19 Oct. 1794,¹⁴² John Marston; 155. Sarah⁶, died without issue;¹⁴³ 156. Elizabeth⁶, married John Stewart; 157. Martha⁶, married 91. James⁵ Holt.

74. ELIZABETH⁵ COCKE (Elizabeth⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) married John Peter of Surry County, who left will 14 Feb. 1763-19 April 1763.¹⁴⁴

Issue: [PETER]¹⁴⁵ 158. Robert⁶, married, 92. Clarimond⁵ Holt; 159. Jane Dunlop⁶; 160. John⁶, perhaps the John who died 12 March 1838 in Jefferson County, married (1)____ and (2) Eleanor Orme; 161. Thomas⁶, merchant at Cabin Point, married Margaret Buchanan who died 25 Nov. 1792.¹⁴⁶

77. ANN⁵ COCKE (Elizabeth⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), left will 7 Sept. 1785-8 June 1789,¹⁴⁷ married John Waddrop, merchant of Nansemond County, who left will 9 Oct. 1765-9 June 1766.¹⁴⁸

Issue: [WADDROP] 162. Alexander⁶; 163. Margaret⁶, died Dec. 1793, left will 18 Dec. 1793-17 July 1794,¹⁴⁹ married (1) 133. Maj. *Samuel⁵ Harwood*(see BALEY-COCKE) and (2) Benjamin Edmundson, of Weyanoke, Charles City County, lieutenant in 2nd Virginia Regiment in Revolutionary War for three years, who died 1793;¹⁵⁰ 164. Elizabeth⁶, married 164. *Thomas⁵ Smith* (see SMITH, Arthur); 165. Ann⁶, married David Dick of Nansemond County, native of Scotland and physician at Smithfield, who died about 1813;¹⁵¹ 166. Lilius⁶, married 114. *Ricks⁶ Lawrence* (see TOOKE); 167. John⁶, of Charles City County, left will 7 Dec. 1774-4 Aug. 177[6?],¹⁵² married Mary____, perhaps the Mary Waddrop who married, 3 Jan. 1785 in Charles City County,¹⁵³ Levi Jenkins.

79. LEWIS⁵ HANSFORD (Mary⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), merchant of Smithfield, left will 4 May 1786-6 July 1786.¹⁵⁴ He married, (bond 3) Oct. 1753,¹⁵⁵ 108. *Ann⁶ (Blows) Taylor* (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 2 Nov. 1788, aged 69.¹⁵⁶

Issue: [HANSFORD] 168. Cary Haslet⁶, died 29 Oct. 1801, aged 42,¹⁵⁷ surgeon's mate and surgeon in the Virginia Navy in the Revolutionary War,¹⁵⁸ physician and alderman of Norfolk, married Judith____; 169. Ann Blaws⁶, died

6 Nov. 1836, married, 22 July 1783,¹⁵⁹ Dr. Philip Barraud, born 8 Oct. 1757, died 26 Nov. 1830, who studied under Dr. John M. Gait at Williamsburg, 1776, and by 1780 went with Cary H. Hansford to Europe

for further study, surgeon during the Revolutionary War, practiced at Williamsburg where he was a Visitor of the College of William and Mary, 1791, visiting physician of the asylum for four years and on its Board of Directors one year, moved to Norfolk, 1799, and was director of the U.S. Marine Hospital there, 1804;¹⁶⁰ 170. (Child)⁶; 171. (Child)⁶.

80. THOMAS⁵ COCKE (Katherine⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), of Prince George County, on 21 Aug. 1753 with John Austin Finnie bought 61/2 acres in Surry County but died before 5 May 1757 when his son Thomas⁶ sold this land to Finnie.¹⁶¹ He married___.

Issue: [COCKE]¹⁶² 172. Thomas⁶, married 163. *Susanna⁵ Acrill* (see BALEY-COCKE); 173. Colin⁶, born 10 Oct. 1756,¹⁶³ died 1808,¹⁶⁴ captain in Continental Line in Revolutionary War, merchant of Prince George County, married, 29 Sept. 1781,¹⁶⁵ Susanna___, living 9 Dec. 1796,¹⁶⁶ and (2), 12 June 1800, Polly Meriot (Shields) Coleman, who left will 2 Jan. 1809-14 Feb. 1809;¹⁶⁷ 174. Nancy⁶; 175. Catherine⁶, married (1), 1775, Hubbard Wyatt, who left will 5 April 1780-13 June 1780,¹⁶⁸ and (2), 5 May 1782, John Trezevant, born 16 Feb. 1758, died 10 Sept. 1816,¹⁶⁹ who graduated from the College of New Jersey [Princeton], 1775, studied medicine, was surgeon of the 2nd Virginia Regiment, 1779-81, and prisoner at Charleston, S.C., married (2), (bond 4) April 1803,¹⁷⁰ Nancy Bell.

81. BENJAMIN⁵ COCKE (Katherine⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) died by 3 Sept. 1772 when his executors, James and Pleasant Cocke, advertised his personal estate for sale.¹⁷¹ He married 107. *Agnes⁵ (Poythress) Harwood* (see BALEY-COCKE).

Issue: [COCKE] 176. James⁶, captain of the brig *Raleigh*, 1776, and of the *Manley* galley, 1776-77, perhaps died by Nov. 1778,¹⁷² married Elizabeth Poythress; 177. Pleasant⁶, churchwarden of Martin's Brandon Parish, captain of Prince George County militia, 1776, died by 1794,¹⁷³ married Mary Noble.

82. LUCY⁵ COCKE (Katherine⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) married (1) Dr. John I'Anson, who left will 9 May 1758-20 June 1758,¹⁷⁴ and (2), (bond 14) Jan. 1778,¹⁷⁵ Archibald Dunlop, who married (2), 25

March 1791,¹⁷⁶ 154. Susanna⁶ (Cocke) Buchanan and left will 2 April 1793-25 June 1793.¹⁷⁷

Issue: (by 1) [I'ANSON] 178. Thomas⁶, born at Cabin Point, deposed 24 May 1780, he was aged 24, a merchant's clerk,¹⁷⁸ died by 26 April 1791 when administration on his estate was granted to Mary I'Anson, Archibald Dunlop and John Southall,¹⁷⁹ married, (bond 11) Oct. 1783,¹⁸⁰ Mary Mackie, who married (2), 23 July 1791,¹⁸¹ John Sinclair; 179. Mary⁶, died Sept. 1787, married, 25 Nov. 1777,¹⁸² James Willison, merchant of Glasgow, Scotland, and Cabin Point, born 15 Feb. 1751 at Port Glasgow, Scotland, died 25 June 1787 at "Dorator," near Cabin Point,¹⁸³ left will 22 June 1787-24 July 1787;¹⁸⁴ 180. John⁶, died before 22 Nov. 1808 when his estate was ordered to be appraised,¹⁸⁵ married, (bond 15) Dec. 1788,¹⁸⁶ Margaret Wright Mackie.

83. WILLIAM⁵ NEWSOM (Martha⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), of Dinwiddie County and later of Southampton County, died before the birth of his posthumous son.¹⁸⁷ He married, (bond 13) Sept. 1757,¹⁸⁸ 62. *Elizabeth⁵ Gray* (see GRAY), who was born 16 Jan. 1735/6 and died 24 Sept. 1761.¹⁸⁹

Issue: [NEWSUM] 181. William⁶, born 28 Aug. 1761, member of the House of Delegates from Princess Anne County, 1800-04,¹⁹⁰ postmaster at Norfolk, 1806-19,¹⁹¹ later moved to Tennessee,¹⁹² married (1), (bond 2) May 1782,¹⁹³ Mary Stark, died 13 Oct. 1819 at "The Forest," Princess Anne County,¹⁹⁴ and (2), in Tennessee,___.

85. FRANCIS⁵ NEWSOM (Martha⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), of Dinwiddie County, married, (bond 28) Dec. 1761,¹⁹⁵ 291. *Mary⁶ Simmons* (see MASON), born 24 June 1744, left will 16 Nov. 1818-10 Sept. 1819.¹⁹⁶

Issue: 182. John⁶; 183. Robert⁶; 184. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 15) May 1791,¹⁹⁷ Walter Payne.

87. ROBERT⁵ NEWSOM (Martha⁴ Holt, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), member of the firm of Taylor, Newsom and Wray of Petersburg,

died during the Revolutionary War.¹⁹⁸ He married, (bond 2) Oct. 1772,¹⁹⁹ Martha Ruffin.

Issue: [NEWSOM] 185. Martha Ruffin⁶, married (1), 12 May 1791,²⁰⁰ as his (2) wife, 459. *Robert⁶ Cocke* (see BALEY COCKE) of Surry County, who died 7 June 1796 in his 29th year,²⁰¹ and (2), (bond 30) June 1797,²⁰² the Rev. Samuel Butler, who was ordained 18 May 1788, was rector of Southwark Parish, and was president of the Jockey Club of Surry and Charles City Counties.²⁰³

88. KATHERINE⁵ HOLT (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) married 430. *Henry⁶ Simmons* (see MASON) of Southwark Parish, Surry County, who left will 6 July 1776-27 May 1777.²⁰⁴

Issue: [SIMMONS] 185A. Lemuel⁶, of Surry County, left will 11 April 1795-26 May 1795;²⁰⁵ 185B. David⁶, living in Surry County, 1819; 185C. Henry⁶, married Lucy Terrell; 185D. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 13) March 1788,²⁰⁶ as his (1) wife, Lewis⁷ Willis, son of John Willis and 435. *Mildred⁶ Smith* (see MARTIAU), who moved to Halifax Co., N.C.,²⁰⁷ and left will 27 April 1828-codicil 16 Nov. 1828-Feb. 1829;²⁰⁸ 185E. Katherine⁶, died before 2 Jan. 1798 when her brothers and sister sold land as her heirs.²⁰⁹

89. REBECCA⁵ HOLT (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) died before 2 June 1792 when the inventory of her estate was made.²¹⁰ She married 285. *William⁶ Simmons* (see MASON), who left will 1 June 1778-27 Oct. 1778.²¹¹

Issue: [SIMMONS] 185F. William⁶, died before 16 May 1792 when the inventory of his estate was made,²¹² perhaps married, (bond 23) April 1786,²¹³ Rebeckah Lucas; 185G. James Mason⁶, married Mary Stith Mead; 185H. Thomas⁶, moved to Georgia where he was living, 1810; 185I. Elizabeth Mansell⁶, married, (bond 17) Feb. 1785,²¹⁴ Sampson Grantham; 185J. Mary⁶, married, 10 Oct. 1789,²¹⁵ John Lucas, Jr.; 185K. Rebekah⁶.

90. (DAUGHTER)⁵ HOLT (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) married William Harris of Surry County, who left will 29 March 1796-28 Nov. 1797.²¹⁶

Issue: [HARRIS] 185L. Hamlin⁶, married, (bond 10) Jan. 1788,²¹⁷ Margaret Belches; 185M. Elizabeth⁶, born 14 Oct. 1759, married (1) 233. Archibald⁵ Campbell (see WEST, Anthony) and (2) 41. Maj. Richard⁶ Jones (see PRICELLEWELLYN); 185N. Susanna⁶, married, (bond 11) Nov. 1782,²¹⁸ Francis Ruffin.

91. JAMES⁵ HOLT (Henry⁴, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹), of Norfolk, left will 8 March 1804-18 Dec. 1806.²¹⁹ He was commissioned ensign in the 15th (later 11th) Virginia Regiment, 15 March 1778, was promoted to lieutenant, was taken prisoner at the fall of Charleston, S.C., 12 May 1780, exchanged 14 June 1781, and served to the end of the war.²²⁰ He married, (bond 1) Dec. 1781,²²¹ 157. Martha⁶ Cocke.

Issue: 186. William Cocke⁶, born 1783 at Norfolk, died Nov. 1832, aged 49,²²² represented Norfolk in the House of Delegates, 1807-13, and Senate, 1817-32, and its Speaker for last ten years,²²³ colonel of cavalry and president of the Farmers Bank of Virginia; 186A. James⁶, died young.

92. CLARIMOND⁵ HOLT (Henry⁴, Thomas³, Randall², Randall¹) died before 24 May 1785 when an inventory of her estate was ordered.²²⁴ She married, (bond 12) July 1782,²²⁵ 158. Robert⁶ Peter, who, as late of Cabin Point but now of Chamber Street, Goodmans Fields, Middlesex, merchant, left will 8 July 1788-28 July 1789.²²⁶

Issue: [PETER] 187. Clarimond⁶, born 1784 at Cabin Point, died 30 Jan. 1848, aged 63 yrs. 8 mos. 26 days,²²⁷ married, (bond 24) Nov. 1800,²²⁸ Walter Colquhoun, who died at Petersburg 21 June 1813 in his 44th year,²²⁹ leaving will 28 May 1813-5 July 1813.²³⁰

97. NICHOLAS⁵ HANCOCK (John⁴, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Sussex County, left will 21 July 1799-3 Dec. 1801.²³¹ He married Agnes___.

Issue: [HANCOCK] 187B. Jemimah⁶, married__Kitchen; 187C. Jesse⁶; 187D. Thomas⁶; 187E. John⁶; 187F. Mary⁶; 187G. Jane⁶; 187H. James⁶; 187I. Rebeckah⁶.

98. JANE⁵ [Jean] HANCOCK (John⁴, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), born 15 Aug. 1741,²³² married, (bond 24) Feb. 1762,²³³ Hartwell

Phillips, son of John and Martha (Crafford) Phillips, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who married (2), by 1772,²³⁴ Feraby Jones and left will about 1807.²³⁵

Issue: [PHILLIPS]²³⁶ 188. Rebecca⁶, married, 1801-05, John Hancock; 189. Mary⁶, married Benjamin Clary of Sussex County, who left will 3 Jan. 1807-6 Oct. 1808.²³⁷

103. DEMARIS⁵ HANCOCK (William⁴, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) left will 13 April 1797-6 Jan. 1803.²³⁸ She married, as his (4) wife, John Birdsong who moved from York County to Sussex County and left will 9 March 1782-21 Jan. 1785.²³⁹

Issue: [BIRDSONG]²⁴⁰ 190. Rebecca⁶, married, (bond 11) Feb. 1771,²⁴¹ Henry Blow, who left will 4 June 1814-6 March 1815;²⁴² 191. Lucy⁶, married Joseph Hix; 192. Salley⁶, married____Clary; 193. William⁶, married (1), (bond

2) May 1781,²⁴³ Susanna Joyner, who joined him, 20 Jan. 1784, in the sale to his brother Butts of 380 acres where they lived which had been devised to him by his father,²⁴⁴ and (2), 13 June 1799,²⁴⁵ Mary (____) Nicholson; 194. Butts⁶, left undated will proved 4 Jan. 1810,²⁴⁶ married, (bond 23) Nov. 1782,²⁴⁷ Lucy Blow, born 13 July 1753;²⁴⁸ 195. Miles⁶, died about 1804,²⁴⁹ married Mary____; 196. Joseph⁶; 197. Charles Hancock⁶, married, (bond 8) Dec. 1785,²⁵⁰ Salley Edwards, who joined him, 3 June 1790, in the sale of 306 acres willed to him after his mother's death.²⁵¹

104. SARAH⁵ HANCOCK (William⁴, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) married William Hargrave of Surry County, who left will 27 April 1762-30 July 1762.²⁵²

Issue: [HARGRAVE]²⁵³ 198. Josiah⁶, left will 5 Sept. 1778-20 June 1782;²⁵⁴

199. William⁶, married____; 200. Silviah⁶, married, before 28 Jan. 1769,²⁵⁵ Robert Johnson, Jr.; 201. Mary⁶; 202. Mourning⁶, born 29 April 1757, died 28 Oct. 1824, married Peter Peebles, of

Prince George County, who was born 5 July 1744 and died 1 Jan. 1801; 203. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 17) Aug. 1781, [256](#) Nathan Felts.

105. LUCY⁵ HANCOCK (William⁴, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) married Benjamin White. Both died before 1764.

Issue: [WHITE] [257](#) 204. John⁶, born 2 April 1752, [258](#) died 6 Oct. 1806, married, 22 Feb. 1775, Ann Cornwell, who died 18 Sept. 1806; [259](#) 205. Ann⁶, married, 10 Nov. 1770, [260](#) James Watkins, who died before 1806; 206. Mary⁶; 207. Hannah⁶, born 6 Jan. 1762. [261](#)

106. BENJAMIN⁵ HANCOCK (William⁴, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, left will 15 Nov. 1775-26 Nov. 1777. [262](#) He married (1) Jane

_____, who joined him in selling land, 18 Feb. 1771, [263](#) and (2) Mary_____, who married (2), (bond 12) Oct. 1780, [264](#) Thomas Bailey.

Issue: [HANCOCK] (by I) [265](#) 208. Lucy⁶, born 25 Aug. 1745, married Henry Freeman; 209. Sarah⁶, born 6 April 1747, married, as his (2) wife, Arthur Washington; 210. Stephen⁶, born 27 Nov. 1749, married Lucy Barrett; 211. Mary⁶, born 6 Feb. 1750/1; 212. William⁶, born 8 Feb. 1753; 213. Rebeckah⁶, born 12 Feb. 1755; 214. John⁶, born 5 Aug. 1757; 215. Selah [Celia]⁶, married, (bond 6) Nov. 1787, [266](#) James Washington; 216. James⁶, born 1 Sept. 1764, left will 29 Nov. 1810-7 Oct. 1812, [267](#) married Elizabeth Wilson; 217. Samuel⁶, born 2 April 1765, married Sally_____.

106A. JAMES⁵ HANCOCK (Joseph⁴, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Halifax Co., N.C., left will 19 Dec. 1764-April 1765. [268](#) He sold the land inherited from his father to his cousin Nicholas⁵. He married Mary_____.

Issue: [HANCOCK] 217A. William⁶; 217B. James⁶; 218C. (Child)⁶, unborn 1764.

107. JAMES⁵ CLARY (Mary⁴ Hancock, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Sussex County, left will 3 Jan. 1773-16 Dec. 1773. [269](#) He married, 21 July 1760, [270](#) Martha Stephenson, who married (2), by 16 Sept. 1780, [271](#) Robert Atkinson.

Issue: [CLARY] 218. Thomas⁶, disowned by the Society of Friends 25 Feb. 1807,²⁷² married, by 2 Feb. 1798, Mary Bailey, possibly the Polly who was disowned by the Society of Friends, 19 Sept. 1804, for having absented herself from her husband near twelve months and refusing to return;²⁷³ 219. Mary⁶, dismissed by the Society of Friends, 21 Jan. 1797, for marrying contrary to discipline,²⁷⁴ married____Hart; 220. Ann⁶, married, (bond 14) Oct. 1788,²⁷⁵ Henry Hart; 221. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 5) Dec. 1796,²⁷⁶ Moses Hart, for which she was disowned by the Society of Friends, 19 Feb. 1797;²⁷⁷ 222. Lucy⁶, married, (bond 13) Feb. 1794,²⁷⁸ Richard Hart, for which she was disowned by the Society of Friends, 19 April 1794.²⁷⁹

108. THOMAS⁵ CLARY (Mary⁴ Hancock, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Sussex County, left will 18 Oct. 1768-15 June 1769.²⁸⁰ He married Mary Wren.

Issue: [CLARY] 223. William⁶; 224. Benjamin⁶, married Sarah____, who joined him the sale of land, 13 Nov. 1787;²⁸¹ 225. Thomas⁶, deeded 200 acres and personality by his mother, 16 Sept. 1790;²⁸² 226. Becka⁶; 227. Lucy⁶; 228. Mary⁶.

109. BIRDIS⁵ CLARY (Mary⁴ Hancock, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Sussex County, left will 14 Nov. 1769-19 July 1770.²⁸³ He married Elizabeth

Issue: [CLARY] 229. John⁶, aged 70 in 1825, died 19 March 1825, of Brunswick County, served two years in the 4th Virginia Regiment and three years in the 2nd Virginia Regiment during the Revolutionary War, married, 1 Feb. 1788, Sarah Moseley, aged 78 in 1843 as resident of Warren Co., N.C.,²⁸⁴ left will 24 Jan. 1844-Nov. 1847;²⁸⁵ 230. James⁶, under 21 in 1769; 231. Ann⁶, born 26 Aug. 1751;²⁸⁶ 232. Mary⁶; 233. Elizabeth⁶; 234. Silviah⁶; 235. Mourning⁶.

110. BENJAMIN⁵ CLARY (Mary⁴ Hancock, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Sussex County, left will 23 Jan. 1807-6 Oct. 1808.²⁸⁷ He married Mary____.

Issue: [CLARY] 236. Nancy⁶, married, 9 July 1807,²⁸⁸ John B. Lane; 237. Rebeckah⁶; 238. Polly⁶; 239. Peggy⁶; 240. Jane⁶; 241. Thomas⁶; 242. Susan⁶.

111. HARWOOD⁵ CLARY (Mary⁴ Hancock, Jane³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Brunswick County when he purchased 250 acres, 26 May 1752,²⁸⁹ left will 23 Aug. 1790-27 Sept. 1790.²⁹⁰ He married Mary____, who joined him in selling land 22 Sept. 1760.²⁹¹

Issue: [CLARY] 243. Thomas⁶, married, (bond 27) Nov. 1786,²⁹² Sarah Moseley; 244. Benjamin⁶, of Brunswick County, died after 1830, married, 28 Nov. 1786,²⁹³ Winifred Kelly; 245. Lucy⁶, left will 11 July 1829-Jan. 1837,²⁹⁴ married (1), William H. Meiss and (2)____Partin; 246. Mary⁶, married [?(1)

____Hudgins and (2)]____Brewer; 247. (Daughter)⁶, married William Pearson;

248. Patty⁶, married____Blanton; 249. Ann⁶, married, 7 Feb. 1788,²⁹⁵ James Wesson.

113. JOSEPH⁵ MOUNTFORT (Thomas⁴, Lucy³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) was devised the plantation where his father lived but moved to Southampton County by 1772 and to Nansemond County by 1788. He married Sarah____, who joined him in selling land where they lived to Wade⁵ Mountfort, 12 June 1772,²⁹⁶ and 379 acres, 17 Oct. 1788.²⁹⁷

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 249A. Mildred⁶, married, 23 Nov. 1786,²⁹⁸ John McClenney; 249B. (perhaps) William⁶, of Isle of Wight County,²⁹⁹ married Dovey ____.³⁰⁰

114. THOMAS⁵ MOUNTFORT (Thomas⁴, Lucy³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) was devised by his father a plantation at the mill in York County and 50 acres in Warwick County but moved to Southampton County and left will 10 March 1787-12 April 1787.³⁰¹ He married Sarah____.

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 249C. Thomas⁶, married, 26 Oct. 1786,³⁰² Mary Camp; 249D. Wade⁶, as resident of Warwick County, with wife Lucy____, sold

135 acres devised to him by his father, 3 Dec. 1799,³⁰³ later lived in Williamsburg;³⁰⁴ 249E. Frances⁶, married, 21 June 1787,³⁰⁵ William McClenney; 249F. Susannah⁶.

117. HENRY⁵ SEWARD (William⁴, Mary³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), of Surry County, left will 18 March 1762-15 March 1763.³⁰⁶ He married (1)___ and (2) Sarah Nicholson, who married (2), (bond 9) Nov. 1769,³⁰⁷ Moses Thorpe.

Issue: (by 1) [SEWARD] 250. William Caufield⁶, of Southwark Parish, left will 5 Nov. 1780-26 March 1782,³⁰⁸ married (1), (bond 29) June 1772,³⁰⁹ Ann Drew and (2), (bond 10) Nov. 1777,³¹⁰ Mary Ann Faulcon; 251. John⁶; 252. Edwin⁶; 253. Thomas⁶; 254. Mary⁶, married___ Harris.

118. ANN⁵ SEWARD (William⁴, Mary³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹) married Jordan Thomas, of Isle of Wight County and later of Halifax Co., N.C., who left will 23 June 1762-Jan. 1763.³¹¹

Issue: [THOMAS] 255. William⁶; 256. John⁶, named in the 1769 will of William⁵ Seward; 257. Nanny⁶; 258. Mary⁶; 259. Susannah⁶; 260. (Child)⁶, unborn June 1762.

121. ELIZABETH⁵ GOODRICH (Mary⁴ Seward, Mary³ Holt, Randall², Randall¹), as resident of Edgecombe Co., N.C., left will 25 May 1774-July 1778.³¹² She married (1) Joseph John Clinch, who died before 3 April 1752,³¹³ and (2), by 19 Oct. 1756,³¹⁴ William Rose, who left will 19 Feb. 1760-21 Oct. 1766.³¹⁵

Issue: (by 1) [CLINCH] 261. Hannah⁶, married James Wilkinson; 262. Mary⁶, married William Bellamy of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who left will 27 June 1779-Nov. 1780;³¹⁶ 263. Edward⁶, left will 23 Nov. 1778-July 1779,³¹⁷ married

___; 264. Elizabeth⁶; 265. Joseph John⁶, left will 12 June 1794-Aug. 1795,³¹⁸ married

¹ T VII, pp. 277-85; V XXV, p. 231.

² Cameron Allen, "The English Origin of Randall Holt...", *The American Genealogist*, XXXVII, p. 89, which suggests Holt may have been a relative of Dr. Pott. The George with the Wyatt party came in 1621 (*R*, Va. Co. I, p. 516; III, p. 639). "The Maine" is the mainland next to Hog Island.

Dr. Pott was governor of Virginia, 5 March 1628/9-9 March 1629/30, serving between Capt. Francis West and Sir John Harvey. He and his wife Elizabeth had no issue as in 1642 Capt. Francis Pott was “the brother and heire of Doctor John Pott, deceased” (Patent Bk. 1, p. 872).

³ *MCGC*, p. 98.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 386.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 656. A patent to George Menefie, 9 March 1639/40, included as headrights two Negroes bought of Randall Holt (*ibid.*, p. 704).

⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 880. This was repatented, 6 Aug. 1650, and increased to 1022 acres (Patent Bk. 2, p. 240); apparently this included the 400 acre Chippokes tract.

⁷ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 38.

⁸ V V, p. 452.

⁹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, pp. 65-66.

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 6, p. 687. The entry is confusing as it seems to show three generations of Randall Holts, although this is improbable for chronological reasons.

¹¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, pp. 222-23.

¹² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1694-1709, p. 412.

¹³ Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Edwards, suggested as a daughter in *T VII*, p. 279, and Thelma Ironmonger Hansford, *Hansford and Kinsmen, 1642-1957* (Seaford, 1958), pp. 256-63, is not so identified in Elizabeth (Hansford) Holt’s will. For the evidence that the sixth child was Mary, wife of John Seward and William Gray, see John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XVII (Baltimore, 1972), pp. 97-98.

¹⁴ Public Record Office, T 64/89, Colonial Records Project, Reel 351, fols. 323-24.

¹⁵ This identification rests on the possibility that 10. David⁴ Holt is the David Holt who, 2 May 1706, received a patent for 300 acres between the branches of York River and the branches of Totopotomy Creek in New Kent County which had been deeded to him by his grandfather David Crawford, 28 May 1686, David Holt being still a minor in 1706 (Patent Bk. 9, p. 728). Elizabeth (Hansford) Wilson Holt named the three youngest children of 3.

John³ Holt in her will but did not name the eldest son, who would have inherited as his father's heir at law. Presumably the second son, David⁴, was also omitted since he had been provided for by his maternal grandfather. The name David Holt does appear as a headright in two patents, 1670 and 1675, for land in (Old) Rappahannock County (Patent Bk. 6, pp. 286,561), which indicates there was another David Holt in Virginia from whom the David of New Kent County might have derived. See Anne Thomas Tenny, "David Holt of Chesterfield County, Virginia, and John Holt of Williamsburg and New York City," *NGSQ LXTX*, pp. 251-58.

¹⁶ Patent Bk. 10, p. 254; Patent Bk. 11, p. 82.

¹⁷ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 274.

¹⁸ Surry Co. Deeds. Wills &c 1715-30, p. 637.

¹⁹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 729.

²⁰ Louis des Cognets, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (Princeton, N.J., 1958), pp. 1-3; *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, III (Richmond, 1928), p. 146.

²¹ Leonard, p. 59.

²² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 116.

²³ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, pp. 86-87.

²⁴ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 5,1746-49, p. 309, division by Henry Holt and James Holt of slaves which came to them under the marriage contract.

²⁵ Norfolk Hustings & Corporation Court Will Bk. 2, pp. 71-75.

²⁶ *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon & Nicolson), 12 June 1779.

²⁷ Leonard, pp. 104, 106, 110, 113, 115, 118, 120, 124, 128, 132, 136.

²⁸ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 34.

²⁹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 101.

³⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 443.

³¹ V XXXIII, p. 419.

³² Her name seems to be a corruption of Deodates.

³³ York Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1732-40, pp. 430-31.

³⁴ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, pp. 3-4.

³⁵ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 195.

³⁶ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 286.

³⁷ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-30, p. 491.

³⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, p. 875.

³⁹ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 253.

⁴⁰ Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 125.

⁴¹ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 339, 399, 447.

⁴² Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 406.

⁴³ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 512, will of Richard Putney, 22 July 1773-22 Dec. 1778; Will Bk. 11, p. 148, division of estate.

⁴⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, 1768-79, p. 289.

⁴⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, p. 223, will of Samuel Judkin, 13 April 1740-15 Oct. 1740; Deeds, Wills &c 10, 1754-68, p. 87, will of Ann Judkins, 12 Dec. 1756-15 March 1757.

⁴⁶ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 452.

⁴⁷ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁴⁸ VXLIII, p. 80.

⁴⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 289-90.

⁵⁰ VXLVII, pp. 80-81; Albemarle Parish Register.

⁵¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 93.

⁵² Sussex Co. Deed Bk. C, p. 47.

⁵³ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 19.

⁵⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, p. 577.

⁵⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 47, division of estate of Thomas Lawson.

⁵⁶ Lyndon H. Hart, "The Cocke Family in Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 310.

⁵⁷ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 474.

⁵⁸ For discussion of his identity and possible child, Hannah Cocke, wife of Francis Ruffin (1750-1805), see *The Virginia Genealogist* XLIV, p.

310, note 9.

⁵⁹ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1751-53, p. 333.

⁶⁰ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, p. 352.

⁶¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 64. On 19 Nov. 1733 Mary Hansford stated her husband did not make a will (*ibid.*, p. 72).

⁶² Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 19.

⁶³ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 410-12. VXLIII, p. 78.

⁶⁴ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 311.

⁶⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, 1768-79, p. 91;

⁶⁶ V XLVII, p. 781; Walter Garland Duke, *Henry Duke, Councillor* (Richmond, 1949), pp. 45-46.

⁶⁷ *Virginia Gazette*, 3 Nov. 1774; Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, pp. 394, 410.

⁶⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, pp. 28, 500, 503.

⁶⁹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 194-95, deeds of Thomas Holt, 16 Jan. 1764, to sons-in-law William Harris, William Simmons and Henry Cocke.

⁷⁰ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 302, estate account of Drury Lundy, which refers to Henry Holt's orphans.

⁷¹ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 38, will of Edward Lundy, 24 Oct. 1770-11 March 1773, naming grandchildren James, Clarimont and Henry Holt.

⁷² Surry Co. Deed Bk. 6, 1749-53, p. 517.

⁷³ Perhaps Bethia (Tiller) Read. On 2 Feb. 1773 Miller Tiller deeded personality in trust for his daughter Bathia, wife of Henry Holt of Southampton County, mentioning her children by her former husband Henry Reade (Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 56-57) and in his will, 6 Sept. 1789-4 March 1790 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 20), gave a slave to his daughter Bethiah Holt and mentioned her children by John Read.

⁷⁴ Land Office Military Certificate, Henry Holt, Virginia State Archives; Bounty Land Warrant, Henry Holt, Virginia State Archives; Robert Armistead Stewart, *The History of Virginia's Navy in the Revolution* (Richmond, 1934), pp. 202-03. He was said to have been lost at sea in the West Indies.

⁷⁵ Elizabeth B.Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788,1793-1817*(n.p., 1963), p. 61.

⁷⁶ Patent Bk. 11,p. 252.

⁷⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, 1754-64, p. 246.

⁷⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 227.

⁷⁹ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁸⁰ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 409.

⁸¹ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 509.

⁸² Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 6, p. 392.

⁸³ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, 1764-71, pp. 38-39.

⁸⁴ John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Robert Harris (Colonial Families of Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia, II;* Memphis, 1997), pp. 131-33; Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-30, p. 697, will of Mary Phillips, 28 March 1727-19 April 1727.

⁸⁵ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1749-51, p. 103.

⁸⁶ John Frederick Dorman and Charles Russell Sebrell, *The Sebrell Family* (n.p., 2001), p. 24.

⁸⁷ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 9, 1738-54, p. 678.

⁸⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 304.

⁸⁹ Ralph Shearer Rowland and Star Wilson Rowland, *Clary Genealogy* (Fairfax, Va., 1980), pp. 501-09.

⁹⁰ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 413.

⁹¹ York Co. Deeds and Bonds 7, pp. 37-38.

⁹² Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 447-48, 291-92, 282-93,

⁹³ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 15, pp. 238-41.

⁹⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 16, pp. 135-36.

⁹⁵ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, pp. 3-4.

⁹⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 246.

⁹⁷ Lyndon Hobbs Hart and Bromfield Bradford Nichol, *Ridley of Southampton* (n.p., 1992), p. 587.

⁹⁸ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 157.

⁹⁹ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, pp. 195, 200.

¹⁰⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Great Bk., p. 106.

¹⁰¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 389; Deed Bk. 6, 1741-44, p. 296.

¹⁰² Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 296; Deed Bk. 8, pp. 349-51, 6 Dec, 1750.

¹⁰³ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 130.

¹⁰⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 374.

¹⁰⁵ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 1,p. 1.

¹⁰⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 11 A, p. 101, without probate date.

¹⁰⁷ *Virginia Gazette*, 6 Sept. 1770.

¹⁰⁸ Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 337.

¹⁰⁹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 488-91.

¹¹⁰ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 112.

¹¹¹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 134.

¹¹² *The Southside Virginian*, VIE, pp. 108-10.

¹¹³ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 463.

¹¹⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 65.

¹¹⁵ Surry Co. Will Bk. 1,p. 354.

¹¹⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 172.

¹¹⁷ Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 319.

¹¹⁸ Bounty Land Warrant, Michael Holt, Virginia State Archives.

¹¹⁹ Carlos E. Godfrey, *The Commander-in-Chief's Guard* (Washington, 1904), p. 188. He was last listed on 11 Aug. 1777 as "in hospital" and presumably died in service.

¹²⁰ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 62.

¹²¹ Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 246.

¹²² Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 239.

¹²³ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 166.

¹²⁴ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 15, 109, wills of William Kirby, 26 Sept. 1772-12 Nov. 1772, and Mary Kirby, 24 March 1774-13 Oct. 1774,

both of which name granddaughter Mason Kirby Holt.

¹²⁵ Southampton Co. Guardian bond, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, p. 269, as orphan of Jesse Holt.

¹²⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 66.

¹²⁷ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 155-57; Deed Bk. 4, pp. 317-18.

¹²⁸ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 271-72.

¹²⁹ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 230.

¹³⁰ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 378, will of John Arrington, 26 April 1761-11 June 1761.

¹³¹ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 460.

¹³² Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 50.

¹³³ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹³⁴ VXLVII, p. 181; Albemarle Parish Register.

¹³⁵ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. J., pp. 186-87.

¹³⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 336.

¹³⁷ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 420-21.

¹³⁸ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 503, will of Moses Phillips, 30 Sept. 1789-codicil 1 Nov. 1791-13 July 1792.

¹³⁹ Surry Co. Wills &c 3, 1815-21, pp. 366-67.

¹⁴⁰ Brunswick Co. Chancery papers 1803-007.

¹⁴¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 29.

¹⁴² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 60.

¹⁴³ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1801-04, p. 226.

¹⁴⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 317.

¹⁴⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 313; XLV, p. 29.

¹⁴⁶ *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 28 Nov. 1792.

¹⁴⁷ William Armstrong Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records*, HI; New York, 1906), p. 63.

¹⁴⁸ *Ibid.*

¹⁴⁹ Charles City Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 179-80.

¹⁵⁰ Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Edmondson, R. 13953, Virginia Half Pay NA Ace. No. 874 050 056, National Archives.

¹⁵¹ Isle of Wight Co. Personal property tax list, 1813, last year taxed.

¹⁵² Crozier, *op. cit.*, p. 56, which shows year of probate as 1779, but Samuel Harwood, his executor, advertised his estate 3 Jan. 1777 (*Virginia Gazette* [Purdie], 3 Jan. 1777).

¹⁵³ VXXIII, p. 87.

¹⁵⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 43.

¹⁵⁵ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1793* (n.p., 1961), p. 29.

¹⁵⁶ *Norfolk & Portsmouth Journal*, 5 Nov. 1788.

¹⁵⁷ *Norfolk Herald*, 31 Oct. 1801; *Raleigh Register*, 10 Nov. 1801.

¹⁵⁸ Revolutionary War pension application, Cary H. Hansford, R. 14850, Virginia Half Pay.

¹⁵⁹ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 64, gives bond as 23 July.

¹⁶⁰ E. M. Barraud, *Barraud, The Story of a Family* (London, 1968), pp. 38-39; William Lindsay Hopkins, *Virginia Revolutionary War Land Grant Claims, 1783-1850 (Rejected)* (Richmond, 1988), p. 11.

¹⁶¹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 7, 1753-60, pp. 69, 348.

¹⁶² See discussion of the evidence regarding this family in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 314-15, notes 33-38.

¹⁶³ Richard Bland Bible, note in R. Boiling Batte Papers, Virginia State Archives, Acc.35260.

¹⁶⁴ Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1807, last taxed.

¹⁶⁵ R. Boiling Batte Papers, *loc. cit.*, gives this date for his (1) marriage but shows wife as Mary Howell. On 9 Feb. 1782, however, Susanna and Colin Cocke witnessed the will of Mary Poythress (Prince George Co. Deed Bk. 1787-92, p. 112).

¹⁶⁶ Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. B, p. 136.

¹⁶⁷ York Co. Chancery Papers 1835-001, folder 2; *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXI, p. 352.

¹⁶⁸ Brunswick Co. District Court Judgments, 1792, proved in Prince George County.

¹⁶⁹ John Timothee Trezevant, *The Trezevant Family in the United States* (Columbia, S.C., 1914), p. 19.

¹⁷⁰ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 80.

¹⁷¹ *Virginia Gazette*, 3 Sept. 1772.

¹⁷² See discussion of evidence in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, p. 39, note 72.

¹⁷³ Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1794, estate taxed.

¹⁷⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 148.

¹⁷⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 59, as Mrs. Nancy I'Anson.

¹⁷⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 29.

¹⁷⁷ Surry Co. Will Bk. l.p. 35.

¹⁷⁸ Public Record Office Class H.C.A., 32/281, High Court of Admiralty, Ship Papers (Virginia Colonial Records Project reel 806, SR 5453).

¹⁷⁹ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1789-94, p. 237.

¹⁸⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 48.

¹⁸¹ *Ibid.*, p. 76.

¹⁸² *Ibid.*, p. 90, as Wilson.

¹⁸³ Willison Bible, in VXXVIII, pp. 67-68.

¹⁸⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 153.

¹⁸⁵ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1807-11, p. 177.

¹⁸⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 48.

¹⁸⁷ Revolutionary War pension application, William Newsum, S.4612, National Archives.

¹⁸⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 80.

¹⁸⁹ Gray Bible, in VXXX, pp. 64-65.

¹⁹⁰ Leonard, pp. 221, 225, 229, 233.

- ¹⁹¹ Edith F. Axleson, *Virginia Postmasters and Post Offices, 1789-1832* (Athens, Ga., 2001), p. 139.
- ¹⁹² Statement of Littleton Waller Tazewell, in W(2) XV, pp. 309-10.
- ¹⁹³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Greensville County, Virginia, 1781-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 52.
- ¹⁹⁴ *American Beacon*, Norfolk, 15 Oct. 1819.
- ¹⁹⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 79.
- ¹⁹⁶ Petersburg Will Bk. 2, p. 164.
- ¹⁹⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 82.
- ¹⁹⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIII, p. 169.
- ¹⁹⁹ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 94.
- ²⁰⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 20.
- ²⁰¹ *Virginia Gazette and Petersburg Intelligencer*, 14 June 1796.
- ²⁰² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 14.
- ²⁰³ W(2) XIX, p. 400.
- ²⁰⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 462.
- ²⁰⁵ Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 103.
- ²⁰⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 90.
- ²⁰⁷ Maud Potter, *The Willises of Virginia* (Mars Hill, S.C., 1964), p. 64.
- ²⁰⁸ Halifax Co., N.C., **Will Bk. 4**, pp. 48-49.
- ²⁰⁹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 553-54, 613-15.
- ²¹⁰ Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 335.
- ²¹¹ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 496.
- ²¹² Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 344.
- ²¹³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 76.
- ²¹⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 29.
- ²¹⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 58.
- ²¹⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 246.
- ²¹⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 40.
- ²¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 72.

²¹⁹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 63-64.

²²⁰ Land Office military certificate, James Holt, Virginia State Archives; John H. Gwathmey, *Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution* (Richmond, 1938), p. 388.

²²¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 45.

²²² *Enquirer*, Richmond, 27 Nov. 1832.

²²³ Leonard, pp. xvii, 249, 252, 258, 262, 267, 271, 292, 297, 302, 306, 311, 312, 316, 317, 321, 322, 326, 331, 332, 336, 337, 341, 342, 346, 351, 352, 357, 358, 361, 362, 366

²²⁴ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1775-85, p. 425.

²²⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 64.

²²⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 239-40.

²²⁷ *Petersburg Republican*, 31 Jan. 1848; Blandford Cemetery, Petersburg, Interment Register 1843-71, pp. 21-22.

²²⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 23, as Robert [sic]. See *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 143-44, note 80.

²²⁹ *Raleigh Register*, 2 July 1813.

²³⁰ Petersburg Will Bk. 2, p. 82.

²³¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 269.

²³² Albemarle Parish Register.

²³³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 65.

²³⁴ Birth of Feraby's son Frederick Phillips, 2 May 1772 (Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 289).

²³⁵ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Original wills, North Carolina Dept. of Archives and History, undated and without probate entry.

²³⁶ Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 282-86.

²³⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, p. 149.

²³⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 332.

²³⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 285.

²⁴⁰ Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 295.

²⁴¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 8.

²⁴² Sussex Co. Will Bk. H, p. 165.

²⁴³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 8.

²⁴⁴ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. F, p. 360.

²⁴⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 8.

²⁴⁶ Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 214-15.

²⁴⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 12.

²⁴⁸ Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715).

²⁴⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 137-39, accounting of his estate, settled 2 Jan. 1815 with earliest date 24 April 1804. Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 295, however, refers to his inventory, July 1826, recorded in Hardeman Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 1, p. 24.

²⁵⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 12.

²⁵¹ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 439-41.

²⁵² Surry Co. Wills, Deeds &c 10, p. 292.

²⁵³ Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 305-06.

²⁵⁴ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 58.

²⁵⁵ Hinshaw VI, p. 66.

²⁵⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 26.

²⁵⁷ Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 307-08.

²⁵⁸ Albemarle Parish Register.

²⁵⁹ Hinshaw VI, p. 124.

²⁶⁰ *Ibid.*

²⁶¹ Albemarle Parish Register.

²⁶² Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 270.

²⁶³ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 320.

²⁶⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 5.

²⁶⁵ Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 300-02; Albemarle Parish Register.

²⁶⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 111.

²⁶⁷ Sussex Co. WillBk. H, p. 61.

²⁶⁸ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 161.

²⁶⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 84.

²⁷⁰ Hinshaw, VI, p. 104.

²⁷¹ *Ibid.*

²⁷² *Ibid.*

²⁷³ *Ibid.*

²⁷⁴ *ibid.*

²⁷⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 54.

²⁷⁶ *Ibid.*

²⁷⁷ Hinshaw, VI, p. 104.

²⁷⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 54.

²⁷⁹ Hinshaw, VI, p. 54.

²⁸⁰ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 208.

²⁸¹ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 121.

²⁸² Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 494.

²⁸³ Sussex Co. **Will Bk. B, p. 237.**

²⁸⁴ Revolutionary War pension application, John Clary, S.30914, National Archives.

²⁸⁵ Warren Co., N.C, Will Bk. 39, p. 356.

²⁸⁶ Albemarle Parish Register.

²⁸⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 149-50.

²⁸⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 47.

²⁸⁹ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 213.

²⁹⁰ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 381.

²⁹¹ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 481.

²⁹² Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 18.

²⁹³ *Ibid.*

²⁹⁴ Brunswick Co. Unrecorded will, in *The Southside Virginian*, III, pp. 117-18.

²⁹⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 103.

²⁹⁶ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 447-48.

²⁹⁷ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 296-98, witnessed by Thomas Mountfort and Filmer Mountfort.

²⁹⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 78.

²⁹⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 20, pp. 590-91, sale, 12 May 1807, of 110 acres left him by his father's will. Since the will cannot be further identified, presumably it was filed in Nansemond County and was that of Joseph⁵.

³⁰⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 21, pp. 344-46.

³⁰¹ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 206.

³⁰² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 76.

³⁰³ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 128-30.

³⁰⁴ Warwick Co. Land tax book, 1814.

³⁰⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 78.

³⁰⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 313.

³⁰⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 103.

³⁰⁸ Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 238.

³⁰⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 75.

³¹⁰ *Ibid.*

³¹¹ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 92

³¹² Nash Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, p. 55.

³¹³ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 457.

³¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 424.

³¹⁵ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 10, p. 424.

³¹⁶ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 60.

³¹⁷ Nash Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 7.

³¹⁸ Nash Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 100.

HOOE¹

*1. RICE¹ HOOE at the age of 20 years came to Virginia in the *Gifte*, 1618, and, 22 Jan. 1624/5, was living at West and Shirley Hundred with his partners, John Higgins and Christopher Woodward.² Although he is not listed in the census of 1623/4, he was then in Virginia for he was one of four men who testified, 4 April 1625, that “Andrew Dudley, servant to Richard Biggs at West and Sherley Hundred was slayne by the Indians, 18 March 1623[4]... that these deponents living at Sherly Hundred aforesaid, did see when the enemy was fowle upon and did view the body of him after he was dead.”³

In 1626 Hooe acted as agent for William Besse “late of Jordan’s Journey.”⁴ He represented Shirley Hundred Island in the House of Burgesses, 1633, and Charles City County in the Assemblies of 1645, 1645-46 and 1646.⁵ Between these periods of service Hooe evidently returned to England, for, 23 June 1635, “Ryce Hooe, aged 36,” is listed as one to be transported on the *America*, William Barker, master, for Virginia, and was certified by the minister of the town of Gravesend as conforming to the “orders and discipline of the Church of England.”⁶

Shortly after his return to Virginia, a patent issued to him, 2 May 1636, for 1200 acres in Charles City County near Martin’s Brandon, with himself and wife among the headrights.⁷ An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for Merchant’s Hope in Charles City.⁸ He also patented, 9 May 1638, 700 acres in James City County “at a place called Capt. Martins shippes,” adjoining Alice Edloe,⁹ and, 4 June 1639, 300 acres in James City “adjoining his own land,”¹⁰ and, 18 Oct. 1643, in a patent for 1969 acres, he consolidated these James City holdings and added 969 acres.¹¹

On 20 March 1654/5 Rice Hooe assigned part of this land to William Hanett and, 17 Sept. 1655, “Rice Hoe of Charles City County, Gent.” sold more of it to William Fry.¹² He died that year and on 3 Dec. 1655 Mrs.

Sarah Hooe was granted administration on his estate.¹³ The home of the family at this time was Merchant's Hope. Mrs. Sarah Hooe survived her husband nearly ten years; on 3 Oct. 1665 Rice² Hooe was granted administration "on the estate of his mother, Mrs. Sarah Hooe, dec'd."¹⁴

Issue: 2. RICE².

2. RICE² HOOE (Rice¹), born about 1636, was allowed by the court, 17 Dec. 1655, out of the estate of his father, "one gun and a share of the last crop, in consideration of his care and pains in the said crop."¹⁵ On 3 Dec. 1656 "Rice Hoe of 'Merchant's Hope' in the Com. of Charles City, gent., the sonne and lawfull heyre of Rice Hoe late of the place afsd. gent, dec'd.," sold to William Hunt of "Buckland," planter, by and "with the advice and consent of his mother and guardian, Mrs. Sara Hoe, widd.," 300 acres in James City County granted to Rice Hoe, deceased, 4 June 1639.¹⁶

On 4 June 1660 the nuncupative will of Richard Nicholas (naming wife Susanna and daughter Susanna) was proved, and by 16 Nov. 1660 Rice² Hooe had married the widow.¹⁷ For the next ten or twelve years Rice² and Susanna Hooe continued to live in Charles City County. They had several difficulties with their servants which were serious enough to be heard in court. In Jan. 1662/3 a servant named John Price ran away after his mistress beat him and died of exposure and starvation; the next month the Hooes had to make bond not to abuse Mary Price; in April 1663 an Indian youth named Thomas complained of being detained illegally; and a Negro, John or Jack Kecatan, who held a bond from Rice¹ Hooe dated 26 Nov. 1653 to set him free in eleven years, served until Nov. 1665 before the court ordered him freed.¹⁸

On 25 April 1671 Rice² Hooe took up 1000 acres in Stafford County¹⁹ and he soon moved there. He is last mentioned in Charles City County in Feb. 1672/3.²⁰ His difficulty with servants reappeared in Stafford. On 14 March 1689/90 John Davis, who had been sold for four years to Thomas Howard, dec'd., "predecessor to Mr. Rice Hoe," sued for his release.²¹ As late as 10 Nov. 1692 Thomas Howard, cooper, complained that, although he was the heir-at-law to his deceased cousin Thomas Howard, Mr. Rice Hooe refused to deliver the assets to him.²² Rice² Hooe died before 1 Oct. 1694 leaving a will, now lost, in which he devised the 1000-acre tract to his son

Rice³, who sold it to William Fitzhugh.²³ Rice² Hooe married (1), 1660, Susanna____, widow of Richard Nicholas, and (2), 1689, Ann____, widow of Thomas Howard.²⁴

Issue: (by 1) 3. RICE³.

3. RICE³ HOOE (Rice², Rice¹), born 1661, built the house at "Barnesfield" in 1715.²⁵ He served as burgess from Stafford, 1699 and 1703-05,²⁶ and is mentioned as a justice, 10 July 1700 and 11 June 1712.²⁷ He patented 1100 acres in Stafford, 1 Oct. 1694, another 200 acres there with his son Rice Hooe, Jr., 22 Sept. 1704, and, as Col. RiceHooe, 558 acres more, 18 Jan. 1706/7.²⁸ His land along the Potomac provided a landing for the ferry which operated "from Colonel Rice Hooe's to Cedar Point in Maryland."²⁹ He died 19 April 1726³⁰ leaving a will, now lost.³¹ Col. Rice³ Hooe married (1), by 10 Feb. 1691/2,³² 8. Mary⁴ (*Dade*) Massey (see BEHEATHLAND), widow of Capt. Robert Massey, who was born about 1661 and died about 1694. He married (2), about 1695, Anne Howson, daughter of Robert Howson, Gent., who was living 8 Jan. 1698/9 when they joined in a partition of land with her sisters Mary, wife of 32. *Charles⁴ Calvert* (see CALVERT), and Frances Howson.³³ He married (3), before 20 Sept. 1699,³⁴ his (1) wife's sister-in-law, 4. *Frances³ (Townshend) Dade Withers* (see TOWNSHEND), widow of 7. *Francis⁴ Dade, Jr.* (see BEHEATHLAND), and Capt. John Withers, who was born about 1667 and died 26 April 1726.³⁵

Issue: (by 1) 4. RICE⁴; (by 2) 5. HOWSON⁴; (by 3) 6. JOHN⁴; 7. SARAH⁴.

4. RICE⁴ HOOE (Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born about 1692, died 22 Jan. 1747/8,³⁶ was a justice of Stafford County. He married (1), about 1724, Catherine Taliaferro, born 1706, died 8 Nov. 1731,³⁷ and (2), about 1738, 292. *Tabitha⁶ Harrison* (see GRAVES).

Issue:³⁸ (by 1) 8. Capt. Rice⁵, born 14 March 1724/5, left will 22 Sept. 1757-8 Nov. 1757;³⁹ 9. RICHARD⁵; 10. Francis⁵, under the guardianship of Rice Hooe, allotted his one-sixth of his father's estate,⁴⁰ died before May 1750 when his estate was ordered to be inventoried;⁴¹ (by 2)⁴² 11. Verlinda Harrison⁵, born 28 Feb. 1738/9, died unmarried 1796-1802; 12. Joseph

Harrison⁵, born 22 Jan. 1740/1; 13. Mary Townshend⁵, born 27 Feb. 1741/2; 14. Col. Robert Townshend⁵, born 3 Oct. 1743, died 16 March 1809,⁴³ left will 21 Jan. 1796-codicil 19 Jan. 1802-23 March 1809,⁴⁴ resided in Charles Co., Md., where he appointed deputy surveyor, 1766, was lieutenant colonel of the 12th Battalion of Maryland troops, 1776, and was representative in the Maryland Conventions, 1774-76, and at Alexandria, where he was a merchant with the firm of Hooe and Harrison, and was one of the co-plaintiffs in the suit of Marbury vs. Madison to force President Jefferson to deliver their commissions as justices of the District of Columbia;⁴⁵ 15. Sarah⁵, born 20 June 1746, of Charles Co., MA, left will 25 Dec. 1768-8 May 1769.⁴⁶

5. HOWSON⁴ HOOE (Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), aged 33 in Feb. 1729,⁴⁷ left will 16 Dec. 1773-codicil 7 May 1777-4 Jan. 1781.⁴⁸ He married, about 1724, Anne Frances Harris,⁴⁹ daughter of Nathaniel Harris.

Issue:⁵⁰ 16. HOWSON⁵; 17. JOHN⁵; 18. HARRIS⁵; 19. BERNARD⁵; 20. WILLIAM⁵.

6. Capt. JOHN⁴ HOOE (Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 1 Sept. 1704, died 18 April 1766,⁵¹ left will 8 Oct. 1763-codicil 14 April 1766-Sept. 1766.⁵² He resided at "Hooe's Ferry," Stafford, now King George, County. He married, 23 Nov. 1726,⁵³ 99. Anne Fowke⁴ Alexander (see THOROWGOOD), who died after 1782.

Issue:⁵⁴ 21. GERARD⁵; 22. SEYMOUR⁵; 23. John⁵, born 26 Dec. 1737; 24. ANNE⁵; 25. Parthenia⁵, died 26 Aug. 1742; 26. SARAH⁵; 27. SUSANNAH⁵; 28. Mary⁵; 29. FRANCES⁵.

7. SARAH⁴ HOOE (Rice³, Rice², Rice¹) died 14 Aug. 1758 in her 50th year.⁵⁵ She married, 11 Nov. 1726,⁵⁶ Philip Alexander, who was born 22 July 1704, died 19 July 1753,⁵⁷ and left will 18 July 1752-14 Aug. 1753.⁵⁸

Issue: [ALEXANDER]⁵⁹ 30. FRANCES⁵; 31. JANE⁵; 32. Elizabeth⁵, born 24 Dec. 1731; 33. SARAH⁵; 34. JOHN⁵; 35. Philip⁵, born 31 May 1741, died 10 Aug. 1753;⁶⁰ 36. WILLIAM⁵; 37. Robert⁵, born 2 Aug. 1746, died in infancy.

9. RICHARD⁵ HOOE (Rice⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 15 Oct. 1727, married, 1752,⁶¹ 442. *Anne Dent⁶ Ireland*(see THOROWGOOD), who married (2), 5 Dec. 1772,⁶² Oliver Moxley.

Issue: 38. Rice Wingfield⁶, born 25 June 1764, left will 6 Nov. 1804/13 April 1806-3 July 1806,⁶³ physician of King George County, sheriff, 1804-06, married, 13 May 1790,⁶⁴ Susannah Fitzhugh; 39. Catherine Taliaferro⁶, married (1), 1 Nov. 1781,⁶⁵ William Winter of "Efton Hills," Charles Co., Md., (2) Samuel Wood Middleton and (3) Richard B. Meekes.

16. HOWSON⁵ HOOE (Howson⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), vestryman of Dettingen Parish, 1760, churchwarden, sheriff, 1761, and justice of Prince William County, member of the Committee of Safety, left will 8 April 1796-5 Sept. 1796.⁶⁶ He married, 26 Sept. 1746,⁶⁷ 54. *Mary⁶ Dade* (see TOWNSHEND), born 11 June 1727,⁶⁸ who died before 1 May 1809 when the inventory of her estate was ordered made.⁶⁹

Issue: 40. Henry Dade⁶, born 9 June 1747,⁷⁰ of "Pilgrim's Rest," clerk of Prince William County Overseers of the Poor, 1791, left will 31 July 1806-codicil 10 Aug. 1806-2 Feb./8 April 1807,⁷¹ married, 17 June 1790,⁷² Jane Fitzhugh; 41. Robert Howson⁶, born 22 Nov. 1748,⁷³ died 24 May 1832 at "Mayfield," Prince William County,⁷⁴ justice and sheriff of Stafford County, later resident of Fauquier County, married, 3 Feb. 1780,⁷⁵ Mary Waugh and, perhaps (2) Margaret_____, who as wife of Robert H. Hooe died in Stafford County 30 May 1831;⁷⁶ 42. Howson⁶, left will 19 Oct. 1833-3 Feb. 1834,⁷⁷ married_____; 43. John⁶, perhaps the John Hooe who died at his residence, "Berry Hill," Fauquier County, 16 Oct. 1819, aged 64,⁷⁸ married Elizabeth Green; 44. Dade⁶, left will [J 1820-6 June 1837,⁷⁹ of "Buck Hall," Prince William County, married 380. *Nancy⁶ James* (see THOROWGOOD); 45. Frances⁶, born 1760, left will 21 March 1818-23 March 1818;⁸⁰ 46. Ann⁶, born 16 March 1754, died 1 Jan. 1834, married, 1777, John Rowzee Peyton, born 19 Oct. 1754, died 1798, student at the College of William and Mary, 1765-72, on trip to Florida was captured by the Spanish and imprisoned in New Mexico, 1773-74, participated in the battle of Point Pleasant, 10 Oct. 1774, was soldier in the Continental Line, 1776-83, trustee of the town of Woodstock, 1792;⁸¹ 47. Elizabeth⁶, married,

1792, 299. *John⁶ Wallace* (see THOROWGOOD); 48. Mary⁶, born 12 June 1772, married 300. Capt. *Thomas⁶ Wallace* (see THOROWGOOD).

17. JOHN⁵ HOOE (Howson⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 23 Feb. 1729/30,⁸² of "Buckhall," Prince William County, was vestryman of Dettingen Parish, 1757-85, a justice, member of the Committee of Correspondence, and major of militia, 17 Oct. 1776, and later colonel. He drowned 16 May 1798 in the river near Colchester, perhaps a suicide.⁸³ He married, 14 March 1755, 123. *Anne⁵ Fowke* (see THOROWGOOD), born 4 Sept. 1737.⁸⁴

Issue:⁸⁵ 49. Mary Anne⁶, born 7 Nov. 1756,⁸⁶ married, as his (2) wife, 86. *Thomas Reade⁵ Throckmorton* (see MARTIAU);⁸⁷ 50. William⁶, married, 13 Nov. 1782,⁸⁸ Susannah Pratt; 51. Bernard⁶, died 10 April 1810 at "Rippon Lodge," Prince William County, of wounds received in a duel, of "Buckhall," Prince William County, captain of militia, 17 Oct. 1776, overseer of the poor, left will 5 Oct. 1809-7 May 1810,⁸⁹ married Mary Symes Chichester, who died before 1 May 1815 when the inventory of her estate was ordered made;⁹⁰ 52. Susannah Fowke⁶, married, as his (2) wife, Dr. George Graham, born in Cumberland, England, who left will 21 Nov. 1815-5 March 1816;⁹¹ 53. Catherine⁶, married (1), 2 May 1793 at Swan Point,⁹² Cornelius O'Laughlin, merchant of Winchester, and (2) James Russell of Berkeley County; 54. Sarah Burdette⁶, married George Sweeney; 55. Anne Frances Harris⁶, married, as his (3) wife, Albert Russell who served as ensign, lieutenant and captain in the Revolutionary War, was member of the Society of the Cincinnati, was lieutenant colonel of 57th Regiment of Virginia militia, 21 Sept. 1793, lived in Berkeley County, then in Loudoun County, and moved, 1809, to Williamson Co., Tenn., and after her death there to Huntsville, Ala.

18. HARRIS⁵ HOOE (Howson⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 1 Jan. 1735/6,⁹³ died about 1786.⁹⁴ He married____Hewitt, daughter of James and Susanna (Crump) Hewitt.⁹⁵

Issue:⁹⁶ 56. Robert Howson⁶, died at Alexandria, left will 25 Aug. 1837-22 June 1843,⁹⁷ of "Evergreen," Stafford County, married, (bond 5) Sept. 1792,⁹⁸ Catherine⁷ (Fauntleroy) Marshall, daughter of 55. *Moore⁶*

Fauntleroy (see PEIRSEY) and widow of George Marshall; 57. James Hewitt⁶, died 1824, of "Bradley," Prince William County, married 66. Eliza Thacker⁶ Hooe; 58. Harris⁶; 59. Francis⁶; 60. Mary Ann Hewitt⁶, born 23 May 1779 in Stafford County, died 20 May 1838 at Nashville, Tenn., married, 14 Jan. 1798, as his (2) wife, Turner Morehead, born 7 Jan. 1757, died 23 Feb. 1820, captain of Fauquier County militia during the Revolutionary War, who moved to Barren Co., Ky.;⁹⁹ 61. Martha⁶, married Charles M. Ransdell of Washington County and later of Bowling Green, Ky., where he was a trustee of the town; 62. Anne⁶, married, as his (2) wife, Andrew Buchanan, died 1804, major of militia, 1776, lawyer of "Clear View," Stafford County.

19. BERNARD⁵ HOOE (Howson⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 30 Oct. 1739,¹⁰⁰ died 28 Aug. 1825 at "Hazel Plain," Prince William County, in his 85th year.¹⁰¹ He was a captain of militia, 1776, justice of Prince William County, sheriff, 1800, vestryman of Dettingen Parish, and trustee of Haymarket. He married, 2 Nov. 1771,¹⁰² Margaret Pratt, who died 26 Jan. 1836 at Alexandria, aged 87.¹⁰³ Issue: 63. Thomas Pratt⁶, left will 30 Dec. 1808-4 April 1809,¹⁰⁴ married, 27 Sept. 1807,¹⁰⁵ Susanna Opie;¹⁰⁶ 64. Bernard⁶, died young; 65. Lucy⁶, married, before 11 Oct. 1796,¹⁰⁷ Ariss Buckner of "Auburn," Loudoun County; 66. Eliza Thacker⁶, married 57. James Hewitt⁶ Hooe.

20. WILLIAM⁵ HOOE (Howson⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 9 Sept. 1743,¹⁰⁸ left will 2 Feb. 1807-codicils 25 March/1 July 1807-2 March 1809.¹⁰⁹ He was a justice of Stafford and later of "Pine Hill," King George County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1801-03, 1804-06.¹¹⁰ He married Frances Pratt, who left will 9 May 1821-7 Oct. 1830.¹¹¹

Issue: 67. Anne Frances⁶, married, (license 26) May 1790,¹¹² Peter Hansborough, Jr., who was born 11 Oct. 1769, died 15 Oct. 1843, left will 1 April 1840-codicils 1 May 1841/18 Feb. 1843-18 Dec. 1843,¹¹³ of Prince William County 1796, then of "Totter-down-Hill," Culpeper County, to 1808, then of Stevensburg until he purchased "Cole Hill," Culpeper County, vestryman of St. Mark's Parish, president of Stevensburg Academy;¹¹⁴ 68. Elizabeth⁶, born 9 Oct. 1774, died 20 Nov. 1870, married (1), (license 17)

Oct. 1792,¹¹⁵ William⁷ Fauntleroy, son of 55. *Moore⁶ Fauntleroy* (see PEIRSEY), of Richmond County, who left will 9 Oct. 1796-4 Sept. 1797,¹¹⁶ and (2), 29 Dec. 1804,¹¹⁷ William Bernard of "Mansfield," Spotsylvania County, born 3 Sept. 1770, died 25 Nov. 1841 at "Mansfield,"¹¹⁸ left will 4 Jan. 1834-17 May 1844;¹¹⁹ 69. Nathaniel Harris⁶, born 15 Oct. 1777,¹²⁰ of "Forest Hill," King George County, left will 17 May 1844-7 Nov. 1844,¹²¹ married, 20 Aug. 1807,¹²² Sarah Dangerfield; 70. William H.⁶, left undated will, proved 4 June 1818.¹²³

21. GERARD⁵ HOOE (John⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 14 Sept. 1733, died 29 Sept. 1785, left will 29 Dec. 1785-1 June 1786.¹²⁴ He married, 11 Jan. 1761, Sarah Barnes, born 20 July 1742, died 8 May 1805, left will 20 Feb. 1805-5 Sept. 1805.¹²⁵ They resided at "Barnesfield," Stafford, now King George, County. He was a justice of Stafford County.

Issue: 71. Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes⁶, born 28 March 1768, died 28 May 1814,¹²⁶ left will 17 April 1814-17 Oct. 1814,¹²⁷ married (1), 22 April 1784, 388. *George⁶ Mason* (see THOROWGOOD) of "Lexington," Fairfax County, who died 5 Dec. 1796 in his 44th year,¹²⁸ and (2), 16 July 1803, as his (1) wife, George Graham, born 17 May 1770 at Dumfries, died 8 Aug. 1830 near Washington, D.C.,¹²⁹ member of the House of Delegates for Fairfax County, 1808-09,¹³⁰ acting Secretary of War during the War of 1812, president of the Bank of the United States at Washington, D.C., and Commissioner of the General Land Office;¹³¹ 72. Sarah Barnes⁶, married, 396. *Thomas⁶ Mason* (see THOROWGOOD); 73. Eleanor Barnes⁶, born 3 June 1773, died 31 Jan. _; 74. Abram Barnes⁶, born 4 Sept. 1784, died 16 June 1841, of "Barnesfield," married (1), (license 2) Jan. 1804,¹³² Lucy Fitzhugh Grymes, who was born 11 Feb. 1781, died 30 Jan. 1808, (2), 22 Aug. 1809, Sarah Norwood Johnson, who was born 8 July 1789, died 2 March 1825, and (3), 6 Dec. 1827, Louisa Conway Fitzhugh, who was born 8 April 1798, died 31 Dec. 1850.

22. SEYMOUR⁵ HOOE (John⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 13 June 1735, left will 13 Oct. 1780-codicil 4 Jan. 1783-3 April 1783.¹³³ He married, 9 March 1776, 109. Sarah⁶ Alexander, born 17 Nov. 1758.

Issue: 75. Lucy Thornton⁶, married, 25 March 1794,¹³⁴ John Taliaferro, born 1768, died 1853, of “Hagley,” King George County;¹³⁵ 76. Alexander Seymour⁶, born 15 Dec. 1777,¹³⁶ died 3 Oct. 1835 at “Friedland,” King George County, left will 5 Aug. 1835-5 Nov. 1835,¹³⁷ married, 22 April 1802 at “Lexington,” Fairfax County,¹³⁸ Elizabeth Mary Ann Barnes⁷ Mason, daughter of 388. *George⁶ Mason* (see THOROWGOOD) and 71. Elizabeth Mary Ann Barnes⁶ Hooe, born 9 May 1785 at “Lexington” and died 25 March 1827.¹³⁹

24. ANNE⁵ HOOE (John⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 7 Dec. 1739, married, 26 June 1772,¹⁴⁰ William Allason, merchant of Falmouth and of “North Wales,” Fauquier County,¹⁴¹ who left will 24 May 1794-28 April 1800.¹⁴²

Issue: [ALLASON]¹⁴³ 77. Mary Seymour Hall⁶, born 31 May 1773, died 14 Aug. 1853,¹⁴⁴ left will 13 Nov. 1849-22 Aug. 1853,¹⁴⁵ married, May 1790, Col. Robert A. Rose, born 2 Aug. 1769, “Rose Isle,” Amherst County, died 8 March 1811, “North Wales,” left will 25 June 1805-29 May 1811.¹⁴⁶

26. SARAH⁵ HOOE (John⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 7 March 1741/2, married, 17 Dec. 1767, Nathaniel Washington, son of John and Margaret (Storke) Washington, who died before 1777.¹⁴⁷

Issue: [WASHINGTON] 78. John Hooe⁶, of “Potomac View,” King George County, left will 1 July 1834-15 Oct. 1835,¹⁴⁸ married Mary Ann___.

27. SUSANNAH⁵ HOOE (John⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹) married, 7 Sept. 1777,¹⁴⁹ Thomas Roy, who died by 23 Nov. 1809 when the inventory of his estate was made.¹⁵⁰

Issue: [ROY]¹⁵¹ 79. Beverly⁶, born about 1770, farmer of Harrison Co., W.Va.,¹⁵² married, Jan. 1837,¹⁵³ Mary Blair, born about 1797; 80. Seymour H.⁶, died by 5 March 1817 when Moore Lurty gave bond as his administrator,¹⁵⁴ 81. Jane Seymour⁶, married, (license 2) Sept. 1806,¹⁵⁵ Moore K. Lurty of King George County,¹⁵⁶ who died 1826,¹⁵⁷ and as a widow lived in Clarksburg, W. Va.;¹⁵⁸ 82. Judith Skipwith Peyton⁶, to

whom her father gave two Negroes, 24 Feb. 1795 and 22 Feb. 1796,¹⁵⁹
married, (bond 15) Feb. 1804,¹⁶⁰ John Horner.

29. FRANCES⁵ HOOE (Rice⁴, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹) left will 6 May 1790-4 July 1799.¹⁶¹ She married, 21 March 1750/1,¹⁶² 38. *John⁶ Storke* (see BEHEATHLAND), born 11 July 1725,¹⁶³ died before 29 Nov. 1758 when William Bernard was granted administration on his estate.¹⁶⁴

Issue: [STORKE]¹⁶⁵ 83. William⁶, born 25 Sept. 1753,¹⁶⁶ died 20 Aug. 1822,¹⁶⁷ left will 7 April 1820-codicil 22 April 1822-10 Oct. 1822,¹⁶⁸ of "Belle Isle," King George County, and after about 1810 of "Bunker's Hill," Spotsylvania County, married (1) Elizabeth Washington, born 16 May 1758, and (2), (license 16) June 1798,¹⁶⁹ AnneRosetta Byron Wray, who left will 18 April 1833-14 Nov. 1833;¹⁷⁰ 84. John⁶, born 1755, left will 23 Feb. 1811-1 Sept. 1823,¹⁷¹ of Prince William County, 18 Nov. 1800, when he and his wife sold land inherited from his mother,¹⁷² married Mary Jett.

30. FRANCES⁵ ALEXANDER (Sarah⁴ Hooe, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 5 Oct. 1728, married, 16 Feb. 1749/50, John Stuart, son of Rev. David Stuart.

Issue: [STUART]¹⁷³ 85. William Gibbons⁶, born 25 Nov. 1750, left will 26 Jan. 1796-7 Sept. 1797/2 Dec. 1801,¹⁷⁴ married Mary____; 86. Philip⁶, born 18 Feb. 1752, died young; 87. Martha⁶, born 10 Oct. 1754, married, 11 May 1775 at "Chantilly," King George County, Col. William⁷ Thornton, son of 426. *Frances⁶ (Gregory) Thornton* (see MARTIAU), of "Montpelier," Culpeper, later Rappahannock, County, who left will [] 1817-17 Aug. 1818;¹⁷⁵ 88. John⁶, born 1 March 1757; 89. John Alexander⁶, born 20 April 1758, left will 15 April 1806-codicil 31 Oct. 1807-6 Oct. 1807,¹⁷⁶ married, 17 Nov. 1785, 170. *Mary A. Washington⁶ Wray* (see TOWNSHEND), who left will 1 Sept. 1824-6 July 1826;¹⁷⁷ 90. Gen. Philip⁶, born 22 Feb. 1761 in Maryland, died 14 Aug. 1830 at Washington, D.C.,¹⁷⁸ left will 7 April 1827-25 Aug. 1830,¹⁷⁹ Ueutenant of 3rd Continental Dragoons, wounded at Eutaw Springs, S.C., 1781, later transferred to Baylor's Regiment of Dragoons, lieutenant of 2nd Artillerists and Engineers, 1798-1800, served during War of 1812, member of Congress from Maryland, 1811-17, of Charles Co., Md., moved to

Washington, D.C, about 1815, married (1), 1787, Mary Marshall and (2), 16 Dec. 1792,¹⁸⁰ Mary Fell Baynes, born 1775, died 22 March 1816.; 91. Charles⁶, born 23 Aug. 1763, left will 6 March 1807-codicil 20 Nov. 1807-7 July 1808,¹⁸¹ married (1), 31 Oct. 1783, 169. *Helen⁶ Wray* (see TOWNSHEND) and (2), Dec. 1796,¹⁸² Sarah Keene Ashton, born 23 Sept. 1779.¹⁸³

31. JANE⁵ ALEXANDER (Sarah⁴ Hooe, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), born 12 Jan. 1729/30, married (1), 23 Feb. 1748/9, Henry Ashton, son of Col. Henry and Mary (Watts) Ashton, who died before 25 April 1757 when administration on his estate was granted to Jane Ashton,¹⁸⁴ and (2) George Wilson Spooner¹⁸⁵ of Spotsylvania County, who died 11 Sept. 1820, in his 85th year.¹⁸⁶

Issue:¹⁸⁷ (by 1) [ASHTON] 92. Henry Alexander⁶, born 27 Jan. 1757, died 4 May 1806,¹⁸⁸ of "Mount Moriah," King George County, colonel of militia and vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, left will 2 April 1805-3 July 1806,¹⁸⁹ married, 25 May 1778, 450. *Mary⁶ Dent* (see THOROWGOOD), who married (2)____ Storke;¹⁹⁰ 93. Sarah⁶, married 82. *Langhorne⁶ Dade* (see TOWNSHEND); 94. Jane Alexander⁶, left will 24 Nov. 1825-2 Oct. 1826,¹⁹¹ married Gerard Alexander of Prince William County and later of Frederick County, captain of militia, who left undated will, proved 16 April 1800;¹⁹² (by 2) [SPOONER] 95. George William Bernardiston⁶, born 1763, died 1849,¹⁹³ merchant of Fredericksburg, married (1), 1792,¹⁹⁴ Elizabeth B.⁷ Wallace, daughter of 294. *Gustavus Brown⁶ Wallace* (see THOROWGOOD), who died about 1802, (2), 17 Dec. 1804,¹⁹⁵ Sally B. White and (3) Mary L.____.

33. SARAH⁵ ALEXANDER (Sarah⁴ Hooe, Rice³, Rice², Rice,¹), born 30 Sept. 1733, died 26 April 1778.¹⁹⁶ She married (1), 24 Sept. 1751, John Fendall of Charles Co., Md., who was born 28 Oct. 1730, died 28 Oct. 1763, and left will 19 Dec. 1762-8 Feb. 1763,¹⁹⁷ and (2) George Clarke Smoot, who left will 22 July 1778-27 March 1779.¹⁹⁸

Issue:¹⁹⁹ (by 1) [FENDALL] 96. (Child)⁶, died a few hours after birth; 97. Dr. Benjamin⁶, born 19 Dec. 1753, left will 12 Sept. 1811-3 Sept. 1817,²⁰⁰ of "Cedar Grove," Charles Co., Md., married (1), 20 Jan. 1775,

Anne Marshall, born 20 Jan. 1759, died 29 Jan. 1784, and (2), 27 June 1785 at Leedstown, Elizabeth (Hughes) Randolph, born 18 Aug. 1762, left will 9 Aug. 1823-20 Feb. 1827;²⁰¹ 98. Eleanor⁶, born 3 Jan. 1756, died Dec. 1766; 99. Sarah⁶, born 28 Sept. 1757, died Nov. 1761; 100. Anne⁶, born 20 Jan. 1759, died 29 Jan. 1785; (by 2) [SMOOT] 101. Susannah Mackall⁶; 102. Wilks⁶; 103. John Alexander⁶, born before 1765, died 1827, private in Capt. Benjamin Cawood's company, Charles Co., Md., militia, married, 4 Nov. 1784,²⁰² Abigail Hunter Tabbs; 104. George Clarke⁶, married Matilda____; 105. Philip Barton⁶, married Maria____; 106. Frances⁶.

34. JOHN⁵ ALEXANDER (Sarah⁴ Hooe, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), of "Salisbury," King George County, born 15 Nov. 1735, left will 1 May 1775-Oct. 1775.²⁰³ He was owner of the land on which Alexandria, Va., was established. He married Lucy Thornton who left will 26 Jan. 1781-1 March 1781.²⁰⁴

Issue: [ALEXANDER]²⁰⁵ 107. Mary⁶, born 26 Nov. 1756 at "Salisbury," died 18 May 1837, "Walnut Springs," Henderson Co., Ky., married (1), 9 Oct. 1773, George⁷ Thornton, son of 426. *Frances⁶ (Gregory) Thornton* (see MARTIAU), died 30 pril 1781 in his 38th year, who was member of the Committee of Safety of Spotsylvania County, member of the Convention of 1776 and major of militia, 1780, and (2), 22 Jan. 1784 in Spotsylvania County, Gen. Thomas Posey, born 9 July 1750, died 18 March 1818, who served in Dunmore's War, 1774, was captain, major and lieutenant colonel of 7th Virginia Regiment, 1775-83, brigadier general in General Wayne's campaign against the Northwest Indians, 1793-94, moved to Henderson Co., Ky., where he served in the Kentucky Senate and was its speaker, 1805-06, moved to Attapakas district of Louisiana where he served in the War of 1812 and represented the state in Congress 1812-13, was appointed governor of Indiana Territory, 1813, and was appointed Indian agent at Shawneetown, 111., 1816;²⁰⁶ 108. Lucy⁶, born 4 Dec. 1757, left will 16 Nov. 1827-1 July 1830,²⁰⁷ married (1), 24 Jan. 1774, John Taliaferro, Jr., of "Hayes," King George County, and (2), (license 5) Oct. 1789,²⁰⁸ Francis Fitzhugh, born 4 Feb. 1761, died 30 March 1821,²⁰⁹ left will 22 Oct. 1798-codicil 10 Feb. 1817-5 April 1821;²¹⁰ 109. Sarah⁶, born 17 Nov. 1758, married 22. Seymour⁵ Hooe; 110. Philip Thornton⁶,

born 14 Oct. 1760, killed in a duel by Lawrence Washington, Jr., March 1783,²¹¹ left will 6 March 1783-4 Dec. 1783,²¹² married (1) Jane⁷ Willis, daughter of 429. *Lewis⁶ Willis* (see MARTIAU), and (2), (bond 23) Sept. 1787,²¹³ Lucy Brockenbrough, born 26 July 1765, who married (2), 20 Oct. 1784, William P. Quarles; 111. Frances⁶, born 24 Aug. 1762, died 31 Oct. 1796 at "Smithfield," Spotsylvania County,²¹⁴ married Dr. Lawrence Brooke, died 1803;²¹⁵ 112. Alice⁶, born 20 June 1764; 113. William Thornton⁶, born 21 June 1768, died 3 Aug. 1816 in King George County,²¹⁶ married, (license 17) Dec. 1788,²¹⁷ Lucy Taliaferro, who married (2), 19 Sept. 1816,²¹⁸ Richard Foote and died 22 March 1819, aged 48.²¹⁹

36. Col. WILLIAM⁵ ALEXANDER (Sarah⁴ Hooe, Rice³, Rice², Rice¹), of "Effingham," Prince William County, born 3 March 1743/4, died 3 April 1814, left will 10 Sept. 1813-2 May 1814.²²⁰ He married, 18 April 1765, Sigismunda Mary Massey, who died 18 April 1832, left will 4 March 1829-7 Jan. 1833.²²¹

Issue: [ALEXANDER]²²² 114. John Stuart⁶, born 5 April 1766, left will 29 Jan. 1800-15 Sept. 1800,²²³ married Catherine Foote, who married (2) James Lane and left will 16 Oct. 1830-21 Feb. 1832;²²⁴ 115. Sarah⁶, born 22 Nov. 1767, died 1804, married 189. *William⁶ Foote* (see CLAIBORNE) of Fauquier County; 116. Mary⁶, born 24 Jan. 1769, died 1779; 117. Frances⁶, born 11 March 1770, died 1774; 118. Jane⁶, born 30 Nov. 1771, died 1804, married, as his (1) wife, John Field Slaughter, died 23 Oct. 1834,²²⁵ of "Milton," Culpeper County, proprietor of grist and merchant mills at "Milton" and later at Falmouth; 119. Elizabeth Ashton⁶, born 22 Dec. 1773, married, as his (1) wife, Gerard Alexander, born 12 Dec. 1773, left will 30 Jan. 1851-11 July 1853,²²⁶ officer in the War of 1812 and later of "The Grove," near New London, where he took charge of New London Academy;²²⁷ 120. Mary Stuart⁶, born 8 Feb. 1775, died 13 Jan. 1859, married, 22 Feb. 1803, Thomas Harrison, born 22 March 1774, died 13 Jan. 1816; 121. Philip⁶, born 20 May 1776, died May 1833, left will 6 Aug. 1831-19 Aug. 1833,²²⁸ married Frances B. Harrison; 122. Frances⁶, born 5 April 1778, married 70. *Langhorne⁶ Dade* (see TOWNSHEND); 123. Stuart⁶, born 5 April 1778, died in infancy; 124. William⁶, born 17 Sept.

1779, died 1791; 125. Robert⁶, born 5 Aug. 1781, died 3 Sept. 1811 at New Orleans, La.,²²⁹ left will 8 March 1808-8 Oct. 1811,²³⁰ architect of Washington, D.C., married Helen⁷ Brown, daughter of 203. Alexander⁶ Brown (see THOROWGOOD); 126. Langhorne⁶, born 10 April 1783, died 1793; 127. Gerard⁶, born 25 June 1784, died 2 July 1834, of "Saratoga," Breckinridge Co., Ky., married (1) Eleanor Brent Ludwell Lee, born 13 Aug. 1783, died 9 Nov. 1807,²³¹ and (2), 7 March 1810, Elizabeth Henry Alexander, born 28 June 1794, died 15 Aug. 1860 at Owensboro, Ky.;²³² 128. Lawrence Gibbons⁶, born 6 Oct. 1785, died 1 May 1868 at New Orleans, La., left will 4 May 1867-14 Oct. 1868,²³³ of Stafford County, married (1) Elizabeth Harrison, born 8 April 1797, and (2), 17 June 1824 at Alexandria, Eliza McLean, who died 23 Dec. 1864 at Fredericksburg; 129. William Sigismund⁶, born 16 Nov. 1787, died 27 Aug. 1836, married Sarah F._____, who married (2) John P. T. Fitzhugh.

¹ Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, 1891), pp. 716-19; John Bailey Calvert Nicklin, "Rice Hooes I-V," V XLVIII, pp. 270-74, 368-72; George Mason Graham Stafford, *General George Mason Graham* (New Orleans, 1947).

² Called Howe in the muster, the name also appears as HOE and HOW. Rice was originally Rhys.

³ MCGC, p. 51.

⁴ Ibid., p. 126.

⁵ Leonard, pp. 12, 23-25.

⁶ Hotten, p. 96.

⁷ Patent Bk. 1, p. 338.

⁸ W(2)IV, p. 21.

⁹ Patent Bk. 1, p. 549.

¹⁰ Ibid., p. 652.

¹¹ Ibid., p. 914.

¹² Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, pp. 20, 10. He was a justice of the county 4 June 1655 (*ibid.*, p. I).

¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 27.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 592.

¹⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 28.

¹⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 119.

¹⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 236,253.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 357, 353, 376, 472, 604-05.

¹⁹ Northern Neck Grants Bk. 2, pp. 30-31, 1 Oct. 1694 to William Fitzhugh.

²⁰ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, fragment, p. 504.

²¹ Stafford Co. Order Bk. 1689-93, p. 37.

²² *Ibid.*, p. 310.

²³ Northern Neck Grants Bk. 2, pp. 30-31.

²⁴ Stafford Co. Order Bk. 1689-93, pp. 321-22.

²⁵ This house, then in St. Paul's Parish, Stafford County, was later in King George County. It was destroyed by fire in 1861. The markers and remains in the family cemetery have been moved to St. Paul's Churchyard (see VXLVIII, p. 368).

²⁶ Leonard, pp. 59, 63.

²⁷ Stafford Co. Will Bk. Z, 1699-1709, p. 52; Order Bk. 1711-26, fragment (a single page).

²⁸ Northern Neck Grants Bk. 2, p. 2; Bk. 3, pp. 58, 155.

²⁹ H IV, p. 93.

³⁰ St. Paul's Parish, King George County, Register.

³¹ Stafford Co. Old General Index (originally recorded in Bk. K, 1721-30, p. 200).

³² Stafford Co. Order Bk. 1689-93, p. 208.

³³ R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), I, p. R63.

³⁴ Stafford Co. Will Bk. Z, 1699-1709, p. 5.

³⁵ St. Paul's Parish Register.

³⁶ *Ibid.*

³⁷ *Ibid.*

³⁸ *Ibid.*

³⁹ Stafford Co. Bk. O, p. 344.

⁴⁰ Stafford Co. Bk. O, p. 70.

⁴¹ *Ibid.*, p. 357.

⁴² St. Paul's Parish Register.

⁴³ Alexandria Daily Gazette, 17 March 1809.

⁴⁴ Alexandria, Va., Will Bk. C, p. 185.

⁴⁵ NGSQ LIII, pp. 3-6; *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), pp. 454-55.

⁴⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 119.

⁴⁷ Barton, *op. cit.*, I, p. R64.

⁴⁸ King George Co. Will Bk. 1, 1752-80, pp. 371-73.

⁴⁹ T XTV, pp. 22-23.

⁵⁰ T XIV, pp. 22-25; Wesley E. Pippenger, *John Alexander* (Baltimore, 1990), pp. 48-52.

⁵¹ Hooe Bible, VXD, p. 319; V XLVIII, p. 371, gives birth as 1702.

⁵² Stafford Co. Bk. O, pp. 506-10; T IX, pp. 204-08.

⁵³ St. Paul's Parish Register.

⁵⁴ Hooe Bible, in VXII, pp. 319-20; tombstones, "Barnesfield," King George County, now at St. Paul's Church, King George, Va., in V XLVIII, pp. 368-72; St. Paul's Parish, King George County, Register. The notes in parentheses appended to the Hooe Bible name a son Rice, who died in London, and daughters as Mrs. Starke, Mrs. Washington, Mrs. Roy, Mrs. Pope, Mrs. Allison and others.

⁵⁵ Tombstone, "Salisbury," King George County, in VX, pp. 315-16.

⁵⁶ St. Paul's Parish Register.

⁵⁷ W(l) X, p. 182; tombstone, "Salisbury," *loc. cit.*,

⁵⁸ Stafford Co. Deed Bk. O, 1748-67, pp. 252-54.

⁵⁹ W(l) X, pp. 182-84; St. Paul's Parish Register; Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 323-30.

⁶⁰ Tombstone, “Salisbury,” *loc. cit.*

⁶¹ W(1)II, pp. 88-89.

⁶² St. Paul’s Parish Register.

⁶³ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 28-30.

⁶⁴ St. Paul’s Parish Register; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8, license 8 May.

⁶⁵ St. Paul’s Parish Register.

⁶⁶ Prince William Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 178-80.

⁶⁷ St. Paul’s Parish Register. The entry for Robert Howson⁶ Hooe in the St. Paul’s Parish Register names his mother as Elizabeth, apparently in error. Since Howson⁵ Hooe in his will named wife Mary and Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barren, Pa., 1891), p. 720, identifies the mother of his youngest daughter, Mary⁶, as a Miss Dade, he probably was married only once.

⁶⁸ St. Paul’s Parish Register.

⁶⁹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 436-36.

⁷⁰ St. Paul’s Parish Register.

⁷¹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 327-28.

⁷² St. Paul’s Parish Register; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8, license 5 June.

⁷³ St. Paul’s Parish Register.

⁷⁴ *National Intelligencer*, Washington, D.C., 13 June 1832.

⁷⁵ John W. Herndon, “The Hansbrough Family...” (typewritten; Charlottesville, 1944), p. 232, Library of Virginia, Miscellaneous microfilm 699.

⁷⁶ *National Intelligencer*, 16 June 1831.

⁷⁷ Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, pp. 63-66.

⁷⁸ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 22 Oct. 1819.

⁷⁹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, pp. 332-37.

⁸⁰ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 150.

⁸¹ Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 515-16.

⁸² St. Paul’s Parish Register.

⁸³ *The Columbian Mirror and Alexandria Gazette*, 17 May 1798.

⁸⁴ St. Paul's Parish Register.

⁸⁵ T XIV, pp. 24-25.

⁸⁶ St. Paul's Parish Register.

⁸⁷ T XIV, p. 24 errs in stating she married (2), 16 Oct. 1795, James Russell. Eliza Timberlake Davis, *Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages, 1771-1825*(n.p., 1941), p. 63, shows this bride as Ann Throckmorton. Thomas Throckmorton and his wife Mary Ann acknowledged a deed 6 April 1801 (Frederick Co. Deed Bk. 27, pp. 222-25).

⁸⁸ St. Paul's Parish Register.

⁸⁹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 13-18.

⁹⁰ Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, p. 403.

⁹¹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 504-05.

⁹² *Bowen's Virginia Sentinel & Gazette*, Winchester, 13 May 1793.

⁹³ St. Paul's Parish Register.

⁹⁴ Prince William Co. Personal property tax book, 1786; estate taxed 1787.

⁹⁵ George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, Va., 1964), p. 14.

⁹⁶ Charles R. Morehead, *Family Records of the "Morehead" Families* (El Paso, Tex., n.d.), p. 22.

⁹⁷ Buckner vs. Fowle, Fredericksburg District Court, file 20, recorded in Stafford County.

⁹⁸ George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), p. 97.

⁹⁹ Morehead, *op. cit.*, pp. 16,18. They were grandparents of Gen. Simon Bolivar Buckner, C.S.A.

¹⁰⁰ St. Paul's Parish Register.

¹⁰¹ *National Intelligencer*, 15 Sept. 1825.

¹⁰² St. Paul's Parish Register.

¹⁰³ *National Intelligencer*, 29 Jan. 1836.

¹⁰⁴ Prince William Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 427-28.

¹⁰⁵ Eliza Timberlake Davis, *Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages, 1771-1825* (n.p., 1941), p. 42.

¹⁰⁶ VLIV, p. 75.

¹⁰⁷ Prince William Co. District Court Deed Bk. B, pp. 181-84.

¹⁰⁸ St. Paul's Parish Register.

¹⁰⁹ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 71-73.

¹¹⁰ Leonard, pp. 224, 228, 236, 240.

¹¹¹ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 361-65.

¹¹² King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8.

¹¹³ Culpeper Co. Will Bk. P, pp. 507-10.

¹¹⁴ Herndon, *op. cit.*, pp. 31-36.

¹¹⁵ King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 6.

¹¹⁶ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 84.

¹¹⁷ Bernard family Bible; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 26, license 28 Dec.

¹¹⁸ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 1 Dec. 1841.

¹¹⁹ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. BB, pp. 16-21.

¹²⁰ St. Paul's Parish Register.

¹²¹ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 496-506.

¹²² *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 25 Aug. 1807.

¹²³ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 191.

¹²⁴ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 93.

¹²⁵ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 13-19.

¹²⁶ Tombstone, "Gunston Hall," Fairfax County, in T XXXII, pp. 33-34; Mason-Graham Bible, in VLII", p. 276, which gives death as 27 May.

¹²⁷ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. L, p. 60.

¹²⁸ Tombstone, "Gunston Hall."

¹²⁹ Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 120-21.

¹³⁰ Leonard, p. 252.

¹³¹ Stafford, *op. cit.*, pp. 58-118.

¹³² King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8.

¹³³ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 32-36.

¹³⁴ St. Paul's Parish Register; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 19.

¹³⁵ T XI, p. 16.

¹³⁶ St. Paul's Parish Register.

¹³⁷ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 407.

¹³⁸ *The Alexandria Advertiser and Commercial Intelligencer*, 24 April 1802.

¹³⁹ Royal E. Ingersoll, Mason genealogical notes, owned by John Frederick Dorman.

¹⁴⁰ St. Paul's Parish Register.

¹⁴¹ Edith E. B. Thomson, "A Scottish Merchant in Falmouth in the Eighteenth Century," V XXXIX, pp. 108-17, 230-38.

¹⁴² Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 249.

¹⁴³ Christine Rose, *Ancestors and Descendants of the Brothers Rev. Robert Rose and Rev. Charles Rose* (San Jose, Calif., 1985), pp. 80-85.

¹⁴⁴ Gravestone, "North Wales," in Fauquier Historical Society, *Bulletin*, 1st ser., I, p. 98.

¹⁴⁵ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 25, p. 12.

¹⁴⁶ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 215-16.

¹⁴⁷ John A. Washington, *Rev. Lawrence Washington's Descendants-Five Generations* (Chevy Chase, Md., 1982), chart.

¹⁴⁸ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 405-06.

¹⁴⁹ St. Paul's Parish Register.

¹⁵⁰ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 105-06.

¹⁵¹ Fauquier Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 194-96.

¹⁵² Harrison Co., W.Va., 1850 census, Dist. 22, p. 201R, family 445-445.

¹⁵³ Harrison Co., W.Va., Marriage Records 3, p. 105.

¹⁵⁴ King George Co. Bond Bk. 1805-24, p. 392.

¹⁵⁵ King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 11.

¹⁵⁶ King George Co. 1820 census, p. 110A.

- ¹⁵⁷ Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1952* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 207.
- ¹⁵⁸ Harrison Co., W.Va., 1830 census, Clarksburg, p. 347.
- ¹⁵⁹ Fauquier Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 151; Deed Bk. 13, p. 48.
- ¹⁶⁰ John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds: 1759-1854, and Marriage Returns, 1785-1848* (Bowie, Md., 19889), p. 100.
- ¹⁶¹ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 235-36.
- ¹⁶² St. Paul's Parish Register.
- ¹⁶³ *Ibid.*
- ¹⁶⁴ Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1755-58, p. 187a.
- ¹⁶⁵ Stafford, *op. cit.*, pp. 277-78; Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1758-61, p. 1a.
- ¹⁶⁶ St. Paul's Parish Register.
- ¹⁶⁷ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 31 Aug. 1822.
- ¹⁶⁸ Fredericksburg Will Bk. B, pp. 112-13. [Buried at Fredericksburg.]
- ¹⁶⁹ King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 18.
- ¹⁷⁰ Fredericksburg Will Bk. C, pp. 314-15.
- ¹⁷¹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. M, pp. 89-90.
- ¹⁷² King George Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 366-69.
- ¹⁷³ St. Paul's Parish Register.
- ¹⁷⁴ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 291-94.
- ¹⁷⁵ Culpeper Co. Will Bk. H, p. 84.
- ¹⁷⁶ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 59-65.
- ¹⁷⁷ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 276-77.
- ¹⁷⁸ *National Intelligencer*, 16 Aug. 1830.
- ¹⁷⁹ District of Columbia Will Bk. 4, pp. 61-64.
- ¹⁸⁰ Helen W. Brown, *Index of Marriage Licenses, Prince George's County, Maryland, 1777-1886* (Baltimore, 1973), p. 206, license 15 Dec.
- ¹⁸¹ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 50-51.
- ¹⁸² King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 18.
- ¹⁸³ Ashton Bible, in W(l) VII, p. 175..

¹⁸⁴ Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1755-58, p. 211.

¹⁸⁵ W(2) XIV, pp. 163-64.

¹⁸⁶ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 20 Sept. 1820.

¹⁸⁷ Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 326-27.

¹⁸⁸ Tombstone, "Mount Moriah," King George Co., in W(l) VII, p.

178.

¹⁸⁹ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 30-34.

¹⁹⁰ Harry Wright Newman, *Charles County Gentry* (Washington, 1940), p. 22.

¹⁹¹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. M, pp. 444-45.

¹⁹² Frederick Co. Superior Court Will Bk. 1, pp. 387-88.

¹⁹³ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XII, p. 148.

¹⁹⁴ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 4 Oct. 1792.

¹⁹⁵ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 21 Dec. 1804.

¹⁹⁶ Pippenger, *op. cit.*, p. 328.

¹⁹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 916.

¹⁹⁸ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, 1777-82, pp. 411-13.

¹⁹⁹ Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 329-30.

²⁰⁰ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #13, p. 526.

²⁰¹ Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. WDM #15, p. 237.

²⁰² St. Andrew's Parish, St. Mary's Co., Md., Register.

²⁰³ Prince William Co. Land Causes 1789-93, p. 90, probated in Stafford County.

²⁰⁴ King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 4-6.

²⁰⁵ Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 332-43.

²⁰⁶ *The Virginia Genealogist*, II, pp. 77-81; DC, pp. 159-67; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XV, pp. 111-12.

²⁰⁷ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 343-48.

²⁰⁸ King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 6.

²⁰⁹ V VII, p. 427.

²¹⁰ King George Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 210-13.

²¹¹ Letter of George Mason to George Washington, 19 March 1783, in Robert Allen Rutland, *td.*, *The Papers of George Mason* (Chapel Hill, N.C., 1970), II, pp. 763-64.

²¹² King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 57-59.

²¹³ King, *op. cit.*, p. 2.

²¹⁴ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 6 Nov. 1795.

²¹⁵ V XX, p. 101.

²¹⁶ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 10 Aug. 1816.

²¹⁷ King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 1.

²¹⁸ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 21 Sept. 1816.

²¹⁹ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 31 March 1819.

²²⁰ Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 186-87.

²²¹ Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, p. 205.

²²² Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 193; Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 344-55, 359-60 (Bible record).

²²³ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. H-l, pp. 138-39.

²²⁴ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. Q-l, p. 242.

²²⁵ John McCoull Journal.

²²⁶ Campbell Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 177-78.

²²⁷ Pippenger, *op. cit.*, p. 279.

²²⁸ Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, pp. 403-06, proved in Breckinridge Co., Ky.

²²⁹ Alexandria Gazette, 3 Oct. 1811.

²³⁰ Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 124-25; District of Columbia Will Bk. 2, pp. 84-86.

²³¹ Edmund Jennings Lee, *Lee of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1895), p. 323; Pippenger, *op. cit.*, p. 365.

²³² *Kentucky Ancestors*, XXIII, p. 250; gravestone, Cave Hill Cemetery, Louisville, Ky.

²³³ Stafford Co. Will Bk. R, p. 567, filed 6 May 1870.

HOPKINS

Stephen Hopkins, a passenger on the ill-fated *Seaventure*, flagship of a fleet of nine vessels which left England, 9 June 1609, for Virginia, was among the 150 persons cast ashore on the Somers Islands [Bermuda] following the shipwreck and marooned there for nine months. During the sojourn Hopkins undertook to persuade others that “it was no breach of honesty, conscience nor religion to decline from the obedience to the Governor since the authority ceased when the *wracke* was committed.” His arguments prevailed little and he was placed under guard, brought before the company in manacles and the governor passed “the sentence of a Martial Court upon him and such as belongs to *mutiny* and rebellion. But so penitent he was and made so much moane... that the whole company besought the Governor and never left him until we had got his pardon.” This contemporary account of events is included in William Strachey’s record of the voyage and the wreck of the *Seaventure*, which also noted that while Hopkins was very religious, he was contentious and defiant of authority and had enough learning to undertake to wrest leadership from others.¹

Although the possibility was suggested as early as 1768 and many have since assumed as fact that Stephen Hopkins of the *Seaventure* was the same Stephen Hopkins who subsequently sailed in 1620 aboard the *Mayflower* to Plymouth, Mass., only recently has the identification of Stephen Hopkins’ residence before 1608 at Hursley, Hampshire, when considered in conjunction with circumstantial evidence, including the Plymouth Stephen’s knowledge of native practices and his prominence in that colony’s dealing with the Indians, made this identification most likely.²

There is no complete list of the shipwrecked party which eventually reached Jamestown in the two pinnaces *Patience* and *Deliverance*, built on the Islands. Hopkins did not, however, remain on the Somers Islands and the conclusion is that the recalcitrant came to Virginia despite his known wish to return to England. In view of his past disturbances the authorities

could not have been loth to part with him and “it is reasonable to suppose that he was allowed to return to England on one of the first ships and thus passed out of the history of Virginia.”³

¹ “A True Reportory of the Wracke and Redemption of Sir Thomas Gates, Knight; Upon and from the Islands of the Bermudas; his Coming to Virginia and the Estate of the Colony Then and After under the Government of the Lord de la Warr,” in Samuel Purchas, *Purchas His Pilgrims* (Glasgow, 1906), XIX, pp. 1-41.

² Caleb Johnson, “The True Origin of Stephen’ Hopkins of the *Mayflower* With Evidence of His Earlier Presence in Virginia,” *The American Genealogist*, LXXIII, pp. 161-71. See also Ernest Martin Christensen, “The Probable Parentage of Stephen’ Hopkins of the *Mayflower”* *The American Genealogist*, LXXIX, pp. 241-49, which identifies him as probably the Stephen, son of John and Elizabeth (Williams) Hopkins, who was baptized “last of April” 1581 at Upper Clatford, Hampshire.

³ NEHGR XXXIII, p. 303.

JOHNSON-TRAVIS¹

*1. JOHN JOHNSON¹ was living in Virginia by 1616² and when the census was taken, 1623/4, he was established at Jamestown with his wife *Ann and two children,³ who appear in the muster, 1624/5, as *John², a year old, and *Ann², then four years old. In the “extracts of all titles and estates sent home by Sir Francis Wyatt, 1624,” John¹ Johnson is credited with 200 acres at Archer’s Hope on Jamestown Island.⁴ Half of this tract is of record, 12 Jan. 1624/5, in a grant to “John Johnson of James Citty, yeoman, an ancient planter,” for 100 acres “for his first personall devident,” whereof 15 acres

are scituated towards the Easterne side of the Island of James Citty and thence abutteth eastward on the land of Ensigne William Spencer, deceased, Westward upon a Marsh neare adjoyning, Northward upon the back river and... Southward upon a small branch of Archers Hope Creek, parting the same from the maine devident of Ensigne William Spencer, Northwardly upon another branch of said Creek,... Eastward upon Archers Hope Creeke... and Westward upon a great swamp lying on the back side of same Land.⁵

On 16 Aug. 1624 John¹ Johnson was ordered to repair the “late dwelling house of Ensigne William Spencer on James City Island and make good the fences about the ground,” according to an agreement entered into by the two men.⁶ He was a party to a suit over a sow, 1629.⁷ The family name of his wife Ann is not known.

Issue: 2. ANN²; 3. John², aged 1 in 1624/5, repatented, 25 March 1654, the 100 acres patented 1624/5 by John¹ Johnson “due unto him as being sonn and heir of the said John Johnson,” with 35 acres added,⁸ and apparently was living 8 Aug. 1659.⁹

2. ANN² JOHNSON (John¹), aged 4 in 1624/5, married Edward Travis I who, 25 Jan. 1637/8, patented 900 acres in James City (now Surry)

County upon the head of Upper Chippoaks Creek, adjoining Jeremiah Dickenson, "200 acres thereof due in right of John Johnson, his wife and two children the daughter and heir of the said Johnson, hee the said Travis marrying."¹⁰ Among the headrights named were Walter Travis and Walter Johnson. This patent was renewed, 25 Feb. 1638/9, in the names of "Edward Travis and John Johnson, sonn of John Johnson, dec'd."¹¹

On 10 March 1652/3 Edward Travis I acquired by patent and by purchase 196 acres on "James City Island near black poynt" near Goose Hill marsh,¹² and in repatenting the tract, exactly one year later, he added 130 acres, "being marsh land lying Southerly from his now dwelling house."¹³

Issue: [TRAVIS] 4. EDWARD³.

4. EDWARD³ TRAVIS (Ann² Johnson, John¹) repatented, 10 Feb. 1663/4, as "sonne and heire of Edward Travers, dec'd.," 326 acres on James City Island,¹⁴ which included his father's 1653/4 patent. This land, with additional purchases, was included in still another patent for 550 acres, 22 Dec. 1682.¹⁵ Edward³ was one of the two owners of large tracts on Jamestown Island, William Sherwood being the other.¹⁶ He was churchwarden of James City Parish¹⁷ and died 12 Nov. 1700, being buried in the Travis family burial ground at the east end of Jamestown Island.¹⁸

He married (1) Elizabeth____,¹⁹ to whom he gave a power of attorney, 15 May 1678,²⁰ and (2) Rebecca____,²¹ died 19 Dec. 1723, aged 46, who married (2) William Brodnax, who was born 28 Feb. 1675/6, held 1683 acres, presumably the Travis land, in James City County, 1704, and died 16 Feb. 1726/7.²²

Issue: [TRAVIS] (probably by 1) 5. EDWARD⁴.

5. EDWARD⁴ TRAVIS (Edward³, Ann² Johnson, John¹), as of James City County, Gentlemen, purchased 172 perches in James City from John and Margaret Baird, 13 Jan. 1717/8,²³ and as of James City Island, Gentleman, sold 281/2 acres to William Brodnax, 17 July 1719.²⁴ He married Elizabeth Marable.²⁵

Issue: [TRAVIS]²⁶ 6. EDWARD CHAMPION⁵; 7. REBECCA ELIZABETH⁵.

6. EDWARD CHAMPION⁵ TRAVIS (Edward⁴, Edward³, Ann² Johnson, John¹) died Aug. 1779 in his 59th year.²⁷ He was burgess for Jamestown Island, 1752-65,²⁸ held the rank of colonel in the James City County militia, and was charged with 44 tithes and 1852 acres in 1768.²⁹ He married Susannah Hutchings, daughter of John and Amy Hutchings, who died 28 Oct. 1761, in her 33rd year.³⁰ His will, 15 Dec. 1778-codicil 22 March 1779-20 Sept. 1779,³¹ left land in Brunswick County and at Timson's Neck, York County.

Issue: [TRAVIS] 8. Champion⁶, died 22 Aug. 1810,³² left will 15 Aug. 1810-28 Aug. 1810,³³ burgess for Jamestown Island, 1769-76, and member of the first two Virginia Conventions, 1775-76, and of the House of Delegates, 1781, 1800-06,³⁴ colonel of a State Regiment, 1775, Naval Commissioner, 1776, justice and sheriff, married, (bond 28) Nov. 1772,³⁵ 358. *Elizabeth⁶ Boush* (see MASON); 9. Elizabeth⁶, born 24 Aug. 1748, died 22 Sept. 1749; 10. Amy⁶, born 9 Oct. 1752, died 2 Oct. 1755; 11. John⁶, born 9 Dec. 1755, died 25 Nov. 1759; 12. Edward⁶, died 28 March 1784 while on his way to the Virginia Springs for his health, appointed lieutenant in the 2nd Virginia State Regiment, 24 Oct. 1775, transferred to the naval service as a lieutenant, 31 Jan. 1776, captured by the British and in captivity until paroled and promoted to captain after his return to Virginia, left will 28 March 1784-13 June 1784,³⁶ married (1), 1772,³⁷ Elizabeth Tait, who died 1773,³⁸ and (2), 20 Feb. 1779,³⁹ Clarissa Waller, born 16 Sept. 1759,⁴⁰ who married (2) Mordecai Booth of Frederick County;⁴¹ 13. John⁶, under age in 1779, died before 1787, married Judith⁷ Langhorne, daughter of 125. *Elizabeth Cary⁶ (Scasbrook) Langhorne* (see TAYLOR-CARY); 14. Susannah Hutchings⁶, married William Armistead of the "Neck," New Kent County, who was agent of the state for providing arms, clothing and other necessities during the Revolution and died June 1793.⁴²

7. REBECCA ELIZABETH⁵ TRAVIS (Edward⁴, Edward³, Ann² Johnson, John¹), born 27 April 1727, died 16 March 1804 at "Newington," Cumberland County.⁴³ She married, 27 Nov. 1745,⁴⁴ as his (2) wife, John

Tucker of Norfolk, born in Bermuda, who left will 11 Sept. 1762-16 Dec. 1762.⁴⁵

Issue: [TUCKER] 15. Rebecca Elizabeth⁶, born 20 Sept. 1750 at Jamestown, died 11 April 1826 at “Enniscorthy,” Albemarle County, married, (bond 8) Feb. 1769,⁴⁶ John Coles, who was born 29 April 1745 at Richmond, died 5 Feb. 1808 at “Enniscorthy,”⁴⁷ left will 6 Dec. 1798-6 June 1808,⁴⁸ planter of Albemarle County, vestryman of St. Anne’s Parish, member of a volunteer company, 1775;⁴⁹ 16. Travis⁶, born 18 Aug. 1753, died 1 Oct. 1826, left will 12 Nov. 1825-18 Dec. 1825,⁵⁰ of Norfolk; 17. John⁶; 18. Jane⁶, born 16 March 1759 at Norfolk, died 6 Nov. 1836, married, 25 May 1787, as his (2) wife, George Anderson, born 27 May 1755, died 16 April [sic] 1816 at “Newington,” Cumberland County,⁵¹ left will 12 Aug. 1816-Oct. 1816.⁵²

¹ *Cra. Rep.*, pp. 49, 66, 82-83, 104, 134; *W(l)* V, p. 16; *W(l)* XVIII, pp. 141-44.

² CP, p. xxxiv.

³ Hotten, p. 178.

⁴ *R*, Va. Co. IV, p. 556.

⁵ Patent Bk. I,p. 15. A marginal notation states “The former patten granted by Sir Georg Yeardly is to be accounted void.” A fee rent of 1 shilling for every 50 acres was to be paid. The Travis descendants of John’ Johnson owned land upon Jamestown Island until 1831 when Davis Bullock of Richmond purchased the entire Island from the Travis and Ambler families (*Southern Literary Messenger*, III [Richmond, 1837], p. 304).

⁶ MCGC,p. 16.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 195.

⁸ Patent Bk. 3, p. 27, “made out againe and 15 acres added,” making up 150 acres.

⁹ Patent Bk. 7, p. 228; Ambler Papers, Library of Congress, no. 228, deed of Edward Travis, 15 Nov. 1677, mentioning land purchase of John Johnson that date. While there are in colonial records several references to John Johnson, no certain identification can be made (see *MCGC*, pp. 248, 396,431).

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 1, p. 531. He patented 300 acres more the same day but surrendered the patent (*ibid.*, p. 532).

¹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 626. John Johnson of James City County, planter, sold his 450 acre moiety of this patent at Upper Chippokes to Robert Roberts, 5 June 1653 (Surry Co. Record Bk. 1652-72, p. 30).

¹² Patent Bk. 3, p. 158.

¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 8.

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 5, p. 338 (342).

¹⁵ Patent Bk. 7, p. 228.

¹⁶ Jamestown Island, entitled to representation in the General Assembly, continued to “seat” a burgess until the Revolutionary War. Edward Travis I represented the Island, 1644 (H I, p. 283). Under the limited ownership of land on the Island, the burgess became practically an appointive family office. In 1742 Lewis Burwell complained of the undue election of Edward Travis. After due consideration, however, the Assembly declared that Travis was a “fitting member” and duly elected and further concluded that the “Freeholders on the peninsula called James City are entitled to the liberty of voting at elections for a Burgess from that place” (*JHB* 1752-58, pp. 12, 41).

¹⁷ When the State House at Jamestown was burned, 1698, immediate steps were taken to move the center of government in Virginia to the Middle Plantation [Williamsburg], a more healthful location. Apparently neither the colonists nor the English government wished to spend any money in rebuilding or even repairing the public buildings on the island, for a petition to the General Assembly, 17 May 1699, shows that even the church had fallen into disrepair. William Broadribb and Edward³ Travis, churchwardens of James City Parish, presented the petition “praying allowance from the public to help towards defraying the charge of building a steeple and repairing the walls and pews of the said Church.” The

governor and his Council referred it to the House of Burgesses where it was read and after some debate was rejected (*JHB* 1695-1702, p. 166). By 1699 the government was sitting at Williamsburg.

¹⁸ Gravestone, Travis graveyard, in *Cra. Rep.*, p. 134. This area is now embraced by the National Colonial Historical Park.

¹⁹ She may have been the sister of John Champion (10 Nov. 1660-16 Dec. 1700) who is buried in the Travis burial ground (gravestone, *loc. cit.*).

²⁰ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 170.

²¹ Although no evidence to indicate an additional generation has been found, it is possible that rather than being a young (2) wife of Edward³ Travis, Rebecca was the wife of Edward⁴ Travis and that the information given here regarding him refers instead to an Edward⁵ Travis who was father of Edward Champion Travis. Since Rebecca had three Brodnax children before her death in 1723, however, it is unlikely she could be the widow of the Edward who was living in 1719. Since the name Champion is not found among Rebecca's Brodnax descendants, it appears more likely that Edward⁴ Travis was a child of Edward³'s (1) marriage.

²² Brodnax Bible, in *W(1)* XIV, p. 54.

²³ Lindsay O. Duvall, *James City County, 1634-1904 (Virginia Colonial Abstracts)*, Ser. 2, IV; Washington, 1957; reprint Easley, S.C., 1979), p. 25. Dr. Lyon G. Tyler speaks of him as grantor in a 1717 deed, not otherwise identified (*W [l]* XIII, p. 192).

²⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 26. The purchaser was the (2) husband of Mrs. Rebecca (____) Travis.

²⁵ William B. Coles, *The Coles Family of Virginia...* (New York, 1931), p. 52; William Pope Anderson, *Anderson-Overton* (Cincinnati, 1938), p. 42.

²⁶ *W(l)*XIII,p. 142-44.

²⁷ *Virginia Gazette*, 21 Aug. 1779.

²⁸ Leonard, pp. 84, 87, 89, 92, 141.

²⁹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 70.

³⁰ Tombstone, Travis burial ground, Jamestown Island, in *Cra. Rep.*, p. 134, which gives names and dates of children who died in infancy.

³¹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 488-89.

³² *Enquirer*, Richmond, 4 Sept. 1810.

³³ Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. U, pp. 372-76, recorded in Williamsburg Hustings Court.

³⁴ Leonard, pp. 97, 100, 103, 106, 110, 112, 142, 220, 224, 228, 232, 236, 240.

³⁵ *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 3 Dec. 1772; Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 66.

³⁶ Revolutionary War pension application R.203, Edward Travis; YS file, NA Acc. No. 616, Virginia Half Pay.

³⁷ *Virginia Gazette*, 2 April 1772.

³⁸ *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 28 Jan. 1773.

³⁹ *Ibid.*, 26 Feb. 1779.

⁴⁰ Family record of Benjamin Waller in copy of *The Works of Edmund Waller*, Virginia Historical Society, in V LK, p. 493. Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715), Virginia State Archives, Acc.35363, gives 2 Sept. 1759.

⁴¹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, X, p. 30.

⁴² W (1) VI, p. 232.

⁴³ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 31 March 1804.

⁴⁴ Coles, *op. cit.*, p. 52.

⁴⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 98. His widow renounced the will 3 June 1763 (Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800* (n.p., 1961), p. 115).

⁴⁶ Wingo, *op. cit.*, p. 14.

⁴⁷ Coles, *op. cit.*, pp. 51-52.

⁴⁸ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 298.

⁴⁹ Edgar Woods, *Albemarle County in Virginia* (Charlottesville, 1901), p. 364.

⁵⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 189.

⁵¹ Anderson, *op. cit.*, pp. 41-42.

⁵² Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 198-99.

JORDAN (SAMUEL)¹

*1. SAMUEL¹ JORDAN came to Virginia, 1610, according to the patent for 450 acres in Charles City issued to him 10 Dec. 1620, which recited that he was “an ancient planter who hath abode ten years complete in this colony.”² This grant was divided in three parcels which, together with houses thereon, are described in the patent.

The location at which Samuel¹ Jordan lived originally was called “Beggar’s Bush,” and after the massacre of 22 March 1621/2, “Master Samuel Jordan gathered together but a few of the stragglers about him at ‘Beggar’s Bush,’ where he fortified and lived in despite of the enemy.”³ In maintaining his settlement Jordan had the approval of Governor Francis Wyatt who wrote to the Council in London, April 1622, “that he thought fitt to hold a few outlying places including the plantation of Mr. Samuel Jordan’s; but to abandon others and concentrate the colonists at Jamestown.”⁴ By 1623, this plantation on the south side of James River across from “Berkeley” was known as “Jordan’s Journey.”⁵

Samuel¹ Jordan represented Charles City at the first representative legislative assembly in the new world which convened at Jamestown, 30 July 1619.⁶ He died before April 1623⁷ and the following November a warrant was issued “to Mr. Farrar to bring in the account of Mr. Jordan’s estate,”⁸ and at the same time “another warrant was issued to Mrs. Jordan that Mr. Farrar put in security for the performance of her husband’s will.”⁹

Samuel¹ Jordan married *Sisley [Cicely]____, who came to Virginia in 1611¹⁰ and was listed in the census of 1623/4 at “Jordan’s Journey.”¹¹ She presumably was the widow of____Baley and mother of *I. Temperance*³ *Baley* (see BALEY-COCKE). She married (3), 1625, 1. *William*¹ *Farrar* (see FARRAR).

Issue:¹² 2. *2. Mary², born in Virginia, 1621.

*3. Margaret², born in Virginia, 1623.

¹ Br. Gen., p. 933.

² R, Va. Co. IV, p. 554; Patent Bk. 8, p. 125. This patent was admitted to record, 1690, at the request of Richard Bland. See copy, CP I, p. 226.

³ Smith, *Tra. II*, p. 596.

⁴ R, Va. Co. III, p. 612.

⁵ Hotten, p. 171. Later patents identify the location (Patent Bk. 1, pp. 162, 788; see also MCGC, pp. 106, 113, 126, 129, 131).

⁶ Leonard, p. 3. He was a member of the committee to review the first four books into which the Great Charter of Virginia was divided (R, Va. Co. in, pp. 154, 159).

⁷ R, Va. Co. IV, pp. 218-20.

⁸ MCGC, p. 8

⁹ Ibid.

¹⁰ CP I, p. xxx.

¹¹ Hotten, p. 171.

¹² No other children have been identified. Thomas Jordan, presented hereafter, could not have been the son of Sisley Jordan. It has been suggested that he was a son of Samuel' Jordan by a former marriage but no evidence to establish this is known.

JORDAN (THOMAS)¹

*1. THOMAS¹ JORDAN came to Virginia in the *Diana* and was living at James City, 1623/4,² where in the muster of 1624/5, aged 24, he heads the list of the governor's men at Pasbehaigh (James City), indicating that he was a soldier in the governor's guard. In 1629 he is mentioned as one of the commissioners of Wariscoyack³ (Isle of Wight County by 1637), which area he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1628, 1629, 1632 (February-March and September).⁴ On 2 July 1635 he received a patent for 900 acres in Warrasquioake County near the head of Warrasquioake River, "beginning on the Westerly side of an old Indian Towne... being upon the North West side of the river..."⁵

A patent issued to Thomas Davis, 10 Aug. 1644, for 300 acres in Nansemond County notes that it adjoined the "patent land of Mr. Thomas Jordan, dec'd."⁶

The name of his wife is not known.

Issue:⁷ 2. THOMAS²; 3. MARGARET².

2. THOMAS² JORDAN (Thomas¹), born 1634,⁸ lived at Chuckatuck in Nansemond County where there were many Puritans and, by 1660, a well developed Quaker movement. In that year Thomas² is recorded as having "Received the truth," after which he "abode faith full in it: And in Constant unity with the faithfull friends thereof."⁹ The Jordans became the leading family of Quakers in Isle of Wight and Nansemond counties and their tribulations under the Virginia legislative enactment of 1662 for suppression of the sect are recounted in the Quaker records. Thomas² married Margaret Brasseur, born Sept. 1642, died 7 Dec. 1708, daughter of Robert Brasseur, who at 16 became a Quaker and "lived an exemplary life in the faith."¹⁰ He died 8 Dec. 1699.¹¹ The quit rent roll of Nansemond County, 1704, shows his widow in possession of 200 acres.

Issue: 4. THOMAS³; 5. JOHN³; 6. JAMES³; 7. ROBERT³; 8. RICHARD³; 9. JOSEPH³; 10. BENJAMIN³; 11. MATTHEW³; 12.

SAMUEL³; 13. JOSHUA³.

3. MARGARET² JORDAN (Thomas¹) married 3. James³ Davis (see DAVIS). They were witnesses, 9 Dec. 1688, to the marriage of John³ Jordan to Margaret Burgh in Nansemond and signed the Quaker register as uncle and aunt.¹²

Issue: see DAVIS.

4. THOMAS³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 6 March 1660/1, married, 6 Dec. 1679, Elizabeth Burgh, daughter of William Burgh of Chuckatuck. He served as sheriff of Nansemond and burgess from that county, 1696-97.¹³ The quit rent roll of 1704 shows Maj. Thomas³ Jordan in possession of 700 acres in Nansemond.

Issue: 14. Thomas⁴, born 19 July 1681, justice of Nansemond County, 1714, 1726; 15. Elizabeth⁴, born 18 Nov. 1683; 16. Martha⁴, born 22 Jan. 1685/6; 17. William⁴, born 25 July 1688, perhaps the William of Nansemond County who married Prudence Driver and with her sold, 27 Dec. 1743, 200 acres on the southwest side of Chuckatuck Creek which had been willed by Capt. Thomas Godwin to "my mother."¹⁴

5. JOHN³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 17 Aug. 1663, married, 9 March 1688/9, Margaret Burgh, daughter of William Burgh of Chuckatuck. His will, 13 Feb. 1710/11-6 May 1712,¹⁵ named his wife Margaret and children. She held 150 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714.¹⁶ The inventory of Margaret Jordan's estate was ordered made 27 May 1728.¹⁷

Issue: 18. Martha⁴, purchased 300 acres from William Harrison, 10 July 1710;¹⁸ 19. JOHN⁴; 20. Mourning⁴; 21. Elizabeth⁴; 22. Mary⁴; 23. Susanna⁴.

6. JAMES³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 23 Jan. 1665/6, married (1), 29 May 1688, Elizabeth Ratcliff, born 21 Sept. 1668, died 31 Aug. 1695, daughter of Richard Ratcliff, and (2), 28 Sept. 1700, Anne Roseter of Elizabeth River. He held 270 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714.¹⁹ His will, 8 Oct. 1732-22 Jan. 1732/3,²⁰ named his children.

Issue: (by 1) 24. ELIZABETH⁴; 25. JAMES⁴; (by 2) 26. JOHN⁴.

7. ROBERT³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 11 Sept. 1668, married (1), 9 Feb. 1687/8, Christian (Taberer) Oudelant, born Nov. 1661, died 26 Aug. 1689, widow of William Oudelant and daughter of Thomas Taberer, burgess for Isle of Wight, 1657-58, (2), 10 July 1690, Mary Belson, born 24 May 1673, daughter of Edmund Belson and wife Elizabeth, and (3), 9 Sept. 1718, 15. *Dorothy⁴ (Cary) Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY). He held 850 acres in Nansemond County, 1704, and died 3 Oct. 1728.

Issue: (by 1) 27. CHRISTIAN⁴; (by 2) 28. Thomas⁴, born 13 June 1691; 29. ROBERT⁴; 30. JOSEPH⁴; 31. MARY⁴; 32. MARGARET⁴; 33. ELIZABETH⁴; 34. EDMUND⁴; 35. Belson⁴, born 17 Aug. 1707, died 9 Dec. 1707, twin of Edmund; 36. SAMUEL⁴; (by 3) 37. PLEASANTS⁴.

8. RICHARD³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 6 Aug. 1670, married, 22 Aug. 1706, Rebecca Ratcliff, born 3 July 1684, daughter of Richard Ratcliff of Travascoe Neck. He held 174 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714.²¹ He died 29 Dec. 1723 leaving will 26 Dec. 1723-26 Oct. 1724.²²

Issue: 38. RICHARD⁴; 39. JOSEPH⁴; 40. Benjamin⁴; 41. MATTHEW⁴; 42. ELIZABETH⁴; 43. MARY⁴; 44. PATIENCE⁴.

9. JOSEPH³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 8 Sept. 1672, moved to North Carolina before 1699,²³ settling on Pasquotank River, and died 11 Feb. 1725/6.²⁴ He married, by 11 July 1699,²⁵ FiliaChristi Akehurst, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Noy) Akehurst,²⁶ who married (2), by 29 May 1732,²⁷ Robert Rout.

Issue:²⁸ 45. JOSEPH⁴; 45A. Mary⁴, married___out of unity before 19 July 1716 when she and her parents were disowned by the Society of Friends; 46. MIRIAM⁴.

10. BENJAMIN³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 18 Sept. 1674, married (1)___and (2) Sarah Robinson, stepdaughter of Joseph Glaister,³³ who, 25 Sept. 1707, was received by Chuckatuck Monthly Meeting on certificate from Pardshaw Cragg, Cumberland, England,³⁴ and married (2) 6. *James³ Bates* (see BATES). The quit rent roll of 1704 shows him in possession of 150 acres in Isle of Wight County; on that of 1714 he

was charged with 250 acres.³⁵ He died 12 Feb. 1716/7 leaving will dated 8 Feb. 1715/6, which named his wife and children.³⁶

Issue: (by 1) 47. Thomas⁴, under 21 in 1716; (by 2) 48. BENJAMIN⁴; 49. Margaret⁴; 50. SARAH⁴.

11. MATTHEW³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 1 Jan. 1676/7, married (1), 5 Sept. 1699, Dorothy (Newby) Bufkin, widow of Levin Bufkin, and (2), as of Nansemond County, 17 May 1702 at Levy Neck Meeting House in Isle of Wight County,³⁷ Susanna (Bird) Bressey, widow of William Bressey,³⁸ who, "very ancient," joined him in selling, 8 April 1724, to James Jordan, Jr., 150 acres where they lived, which had been devised to Susanna by the will of her father Robert Bird, dated 22 Nov. 1656.³⁹

Issue: (perhaps by 1)⁴⁰ 51. MATTHEW⁴.

12. SAMUEL³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 15 April 1679, married, 10 Dec. 1703 in Henrico County, Elizabeth Fleming, baptized 28 Oct. 168[—],⁴¹ daughter of Charles and Susanna (Tarlton) Fleming of New Kent County. He resided in New Kent County and left will 2 Oct. 1718-11 June 1719.⁴² His widow married (2) Thomas Raley and died 20 July 1763.⁴³

Issue:⁴⁴ 52. CHARLES⁴; 53. SAMUEL⁴; 54. MATTHEW⁴; 55. (possibly) Sarah⁴, married, (bond 17) March 1752,⁴⁵ Robert Burton; 56. (Child)⁴.

13. JOSHUA³ JORDAN (Thomas², Thomas¹), born 31 Aug. 1681, married Elizabeth Sanbourne, daughter of Daniel and Sarah Sanbourne of Isle of Wight County.⁴⁶ The quit rent roll of 1704 shows him in possession of 150 acres in Isle of Wight County; he was charged with 230 acres in 1714.⁴⁷ His will, dated 28 Feb. 1717/8,⁴⁸ names his mother-in-law, wife and children. Elizabeth Jordan died before 1 Dec. 1733 when an accounting of her estate, by Matthew Jordan, was made.⁴⁹

Issue: 57. Sarah³; 58. RACHEL⁴; 59. Mary⁴; 60. Margaret⁴; 61. Elizabeth⁴; 62. Susanna⁴; 63. MATTHEW⁴; 64. Joshua⁴, died before 3 June 1743 when the inventory of his estate was ordered,⁵⁰ married Sarah_____, who married (2) Thomas Lightfoot;⁵¹ 65. (Child)⁴, unborn 1717/8.

19. JOHN⁴ JORDAN (John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 28 Oct. 1757-7 Dec. 1758.⁵² He married ____.

Issue:⁵³ 66. JOHN⁵; 67. Mourning⁵; 68. Elizabeth⁵, married ____ Thorpe; 69. MARGARET⁵; 70. Joseph⁵; 71. BILLINGSLEY⁵.

24. ELIZABERTH⁴ JORDAN (James³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 9 Nov. 1748-12 June 1755.⁵⁴ She married Stephen Scott of Pasquotank Co., N.C.

Issue: [SCOTT] 72. JAMES JORDAN⁵; 73. Elizabeth⁵, married ____ Williams; 74. SARAH⁴.

25. JAMES⁴ JORDAN (James³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died by 22 Jan. 1732/3 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁵⁵ He married Patience Terrell.⁵⁶

Issue:⁵⁷ 75. James⁵, married 44. Patience⁴ Jordan; 76. JOSEPH⁵; 77. Ann⁵.

26. JOHN⁴ JORDAN (James³, Thomas², Thomas¹) bought 150 acres on the east side of Lightwood Swamp from Robert Hart, 23 Nov. 1739, and 140 acres on the east side of the south fork of Lightwood Swamp from James Washington, 20 Nov. 1740, and sold 100 acres out of the former tract to James Jones, 8 Nov. 1753.⁵⁸ He died before Dec. 1756 when William Jordan was summoned to declare whether he would administer on his father's estate.⁵⁹ He married ____.

Issue: 78. WILLIAM⁵.

27. CHRISTIAN⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 23 March 1688/9, died 12 Sept. 1708, married, 28 Aug. 1707, William Scott; son of John and Elizabeth (Belson) Scott, born 8 May 1683.

Issue: [SCOTT] 79. Mary⁵, born 4 Sept. 1708.

29. ROBERT⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 27 Dec. 1692, died 7 Oct. 1742, was a Quaker minister who traveled widely. He married (1) ___, and (2), 3 June 1731 at Philadelphia, Mary (Stanbury) Hill, daughter of Nathan Stanbury and wife Mary Wills and widow of Richard Hill, who married (3), 10 Dec. 1747, Isreal Pemberton, and was buried 26 Oct. 1778, aged 73.⁶⁰

Issue:⁶¹ (by 1) 80. Hannah⁵, died 21 July 1742; 81. Samuel⁵, died 2 Sept. 1742; (by 2) 82. Robert⁵, born 6 Oct. 1732, buried 28 Aug. 1733; 83. Richard⁵, born 14 March 1734/5, buried 27 March 1737; 84. Joseph⁵, born 25 Jan. 1735/6, died 4 March 1772, disowned by Society of Friends, 5 Oct. 1759, for military service and other disunities; 85. Stansbury⁵, born 11 Feb. 1737/8; 86. Mary⁵, born 26 Nov. 1739, died 23 Oct. 1759.

30. JOSEPH⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 18 Nov. 1695, died 26 Nov. 1735, was a Quaker minister in England, Ireland and Holland, spreading the doctrine.⁶² He married 41. Anna⁵ Pleasants (see TAYLOR-CARY), died 20 Jan. 1754, a Quaker minister for sixteen years, who married (2) Thomas Trotter and lived in Perquimans Co., N.C.

Issue:⁶³ 87. Sarah⁵, born 12 April 1731; 88. Abigail⁵, born 14 Sept. 1733; 89. Margaret⁵, born 24 Dec. 1736 [sic; 1735?], died aged about 19 months

31. MARY⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 24 Feb. 1699/1700, died 10 Nov. 1796 at Beaverdam, Goochland County, left will 2 July 1788-16 Oct. 1797.⁶⁴ She married 37. Thomas⁵ Pleasants (see TAYLOR-CARY), born 2 Nov. 1695, died 24 Jan. 1744/5, who left will 19 Nov. 1743-1 April 1745.⁶⁵

Issue: [PLEASANTS]⁶⁶ 90. JOHN⁵; 91. THOMAS⁵; 92. ROBERT⁵; 93. Lydia⁵, married 48. Benjamin⁴ Jordan; 94. MARY⁵; 95. JANE⁵; 96. Sarah⁵, died 7 Oct. 1749 in 17th year;⁶⁷ 97. Elizabeth⁵, for whom her brother John was appointed guardian, 2 June 1746,⁶⁸ died unmarried under age 21.⁶⁹

32. MARGARET⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 12 April 1702, died 5 Oct. 1746, married, as his (1) wife, 38. John⁵ Pleasants (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 13 Aug. 1771 at "Curies," Henrico County, aged 75,⁷⁰ and left will dated 11 Aug. 1771.⁷¹ He was a merchant of Henrico County and clerk of the Henrico Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends, and married (2), 7 April 1750, 98. Marf⁵ Woodson (see WOODSON) and (3), 21 Oct. 1769, 160. Miriam⁵ (Murdaugh) Hunnicutt.

Issue: [PLEASANTS]⁷² 98. ROBERT⁵; 99. JOHN⁵; 100. SAMUEL⁵; 101. Mary⁵, married 93. Charles⁵ Woodson (see WOODSON); 102.

ELIZABETH⁵; 103. ANN⁵; 104. Dorothy⁵, married 72. Gray⁵ *Briggs* (see GRAY).

33. ELIZABETH⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 17 Feb. 1705/6, died before 21 July 1763.⁷³ She married (1) 39. Joseph⁵ *Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY), of Nansemond County, who was deeded land in Goochland County by his mother, 22 June 1718,⁷⁴ which he sold, 22 Sept. 1739, to his brother John,⁷⁵ and died by 1752.⁷⁶ She married (2)____Burleigh.⁷⁷

Issue: [PLEASANTS]⁷⁸ 105. Robertson⁵; 106. Joseph⁵; 107. Sarah⁵.

34. EDMUND⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 17 Aug. 1707, died 19 Dec. 1756. He married Ann Trotter, daughter of William and Ann (____) Trotter, who was born 3 Aug. 1707 and died 18 Oct. 1750. They resided in Nansemond County.

Issue:⁷⁹ 108. ROBERT⁵; 109. Mary⁵, born 11 Feb. 1732/3, died 23 Aug. 1759, married John Denson; 110. Edmund⁵, born 1 Nov. 1735, of Nansemond County, perhaps the Edmund who married, by 22 Dec. 1770,⁸⁰ Sarah Draper; 111. Margaret⁵, born 5 Oct. 1738; 112. Ann⁵, born 15 Sept. 1740, died 23 Nov. 1757, aged “17 lacking 3 days” [sic]; 113. Elizabeth⁵, born 1 Feb. 1742/3, died unmarried; 114. Hester⁵, born 15 Nov. 1746, died 17 Dec. 1761.

36. SAMUEL⁴ JORDAN (Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 29 June 1711, died 24 March 1767. He married, 11 May 1738, 14. *Hannah⁴ Bates* (see BATES).

Issue:⁸¹ 115. Sarah⁵, married____Whitlock; 116. MARGARET⁵; 117. MARY⁵; 118. Robert⁵, referred to as brother of Margaret Harrison, 1772.⁸²

37. PLEASANTS⁴ JORDAN (Robert,³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Nansemond County, married, 3 May 1739,⁸³ Mary Corbin.

Issue: 119. Dorothy⁵, married 192. *James⁵ Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE); 120. Elizabeth⁶, married 191. Joseph⁵ *Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE).

38. RICHARD⁴ JORDAN (Richard³, Thomas², Thomas') left will 3 Feb. 1781-3 Jan. 1782.⁸⁴ He married Unity____.

Issue:⁸⁵ 121. JOHN⁵; 122. Robert⁵, married, 22 Dec. 1782,⁸⁶ Mary Peele; 123. Lydia⁵; 124. Elizabeth⁵, married__Outland; 125. William⁵; 126. Mary⁵, married 108. Robert⁴ Jordan.

39. JOSEPH⁴ JORDAN (Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 18 March 1715/6, moved to Northampton Co., N.C., in 1768. He married 64. *Patience*⁴ Ricks (see TOOKE), who died 13 April 1762.⁸⁷

Issue:⁸⁸ 126A. Joseph⁵, born 14 Nov. 1746, died 27 Oct. 1767; 126B. Elizabeth⁵, born 15 Dec. 1748, married, 21 June 1778, William Saunders; 126C. MARY⁵; 126D. John⁵, born 18 Aug. 1753, died 26 Jan. 1775; 126E. RICHARD⁵; 126F. BENJAMIN⁵; 126G. Matt⁵, born 14 Dec. 1761, died 27 Dec. 1761.

41. MATTHEW⁴ JORDAN (Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Isle of Wight County, left will 5 May 1785-6 Oct. 1785.⁸⁹ He married, shortly after 20 Nov. 1746,⁹⁰ Mary Bracey, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Wiggs) Bracey.

Issue: 127. RICHARD⁵; 128. MATTHEW⁵; 129. Hannah⁵; 130. Elizabeth⁵, married 141. Charles⁵ Clary; 131. Mary⁵; 132. Rebecca⁵; 133. Sarah⁵.

42. ELIZABETH⁴ JORDAN (Richard³, Thomas², Thomas') married Thomas Parr, whose estate was appraised, 1766.⁹¹

Issue: [PARR]⁹² 134. ANTHONY⁵; 135. WILLIAM⁵; 136. Richard⁵, married Tabitha Newman; 137. Mary⁵; 138. Elizabeth⁵; 139. Peggy⁵.

43. MARY⁴ JORDAN (Richard³, Thomas², Thomas') is probably the Mary who married, after 16 Aug. 1747,⁹³ Barnes Clary, son of Charles Clary, who was born about 1725 and died by 18 Dec. 1770.⁹⁴ As a widow she moved to Perquimans Co., N.C., where, 25 Sept. 1777, she joined her son Charles in selling land inherited from his grandfather Clary.⁹⁵

Issue: [CLARY]⁹⁶ 140. Jordan⁵, left will proved 19 Nov. 1771,⁹⁷ living 28 Sept. 1771 when he and 129. Hannah⁵ Jordan declared their intention to marry but dead before 28 Oct. 1771,⁹⁸ married, shortly before 19 Aug. 1769,⁹⁹ Priscilla Briggs; 141. CHARLES⁵; 142. William⁵, of Pasquotank Co., N.C., 1790; 143. Sylvia⁵, perhaps married, 27 Nov. 1787,¹⁰⁰ Jesse

Stewart; 144. ANN⁵; 145. Mary⁵, married, 7 June 1786,¹⁰¹ Samuel White; 146. Barnes⁵; 147. John⁵, of Perquimans Co., N.C., 1790, married Miriam Jordan; 148. Susannah⁵, married ____Fiveash; 149. James⁵, of Sampson Co., N.C., 1790.

44. PATIENCE⁴ JORDAN (Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married, 1742-43,¹⁰² 75. James⁵ Jordan, who sold, 22 Feb. 1741/2,100 acres on the first swamp of Blackwater which had been left to him by his grandfather Terrell.¹⁰³ She was granted administration on his estate, 3 Sept. 1761.¹⁰⁴

Issue: [JORDAN]¹⁰⁵ 150. Sarah⁵, left will 7 June 1768-6 April 1769,¹⁰⁶ unmarried; 151. Ann⁵; 152. Elizabeth⁵; 153. JAMES⁵; 154. William E.⁵

45. JOSEPH⁴ JORDAN (Joseph³, Thomas², Thomas') died Feb. 1752,¹⁰⁷ left will 4 May 1742-March 1752.¹⁰⁸ He married, 10 April 1723, 60. Mary⁵ Ricks (see TOOKE), born 1 Sept. 1704, died 6 Oct. 1767,¹⁰⁹ left will 2 Oct. 1767-Jan. 1769.¹¹⁰ They lived in Pasquotank Co., N.C., where he was chosen clerk of the Pasquotank Monthly Meeting in 1735.

Issue:¹¹¹ 155. MARY⁵; 156. JOSEPH⁵; 157. Robert⁵, left will, 20 Sept. 1764-Oct. 1765,¹¹² married Elizabeth____; 158. Micajah⁵, left will 6 March 1768-March 1769,¹¹³ married, 2 March 1767, Catherine Duke.¹¹⁴

46. MIRIAM⁴ JORDAN (Joseph³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married, after 7 April 1726,¹¹⁵ John Murdaugh, of Nansemond County and later of Perquimans Co., N.C.

Issue: [MURDAUGH] 159. JOHN⁵; 160. MIRIAM⁵; 161. Joseph⁵, left will 11 Oct. 1765-29 Feb. 1768,¹¹⁶ married Millicent (Cheadle) Trotter, daughter of John and Lettice (Southern) Cheadle and widow of Arminger Trotter,¹¹⁷ who died before 20 April 1775 when the inventory of her estate was made;¹¹⁸ 162. Lemuel⁵; 163. MARY⁵.

48. BENJAMIN⁴ JORDAN (Benjamin³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will dated 10 Feb. 1775.¹¹⁹ He married, 16 Dec. 1741, 93. Lydia⁵ Pleasants.

Issue: 164. ROBERT⁵; 165. Benjamin⁵, disowned by Society of Friends, 1774;¹²⁰ 166. Thomas⁵, dismissed by Society of Friends at his own request, married, after 1 Sept. 1770,¹²¹ 456. Susanna⁶ Ellyson (see WOODSON).

50. SARAH⁴ JORDAN (Benjamin³, Thomas², Thomas') died 1 March 1787.¹²² She married, 5 March 1737/8,¹²³ 22. *Fleming*⁵ *Bates* (see BATES), of Skimino, York County, who died 12 March 1784 in 72nd year,¹²⁴ leaving will 5 March 1784-19 April 1784.¹²⁵

Issue: 167. BENJAMIN⁵; 168. THOMAS FLEMING⁵.

51. MATTHEW⁴ JORDAN (Matthew³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will, 27 Sept. 1747-13 Oct. 1748, naming his wife Dorothy____ and children.¹²⁶ His widow married (2), by 17 May 1750,____ Davis.¹²⁷

Issue: 169. JOSIAH⁵; 170. Charity⁵, living 1762; 171. Comfort⁵; 172. MATHIAS⁵.

52. CHARLES⁴ JORDAN (Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died Nov. 1773¹²⁸ and left will 7 May 1773-16 May 1774.¹²⁹ He was a vestryman of St. James Northam Parish, 1751-62. He married Hellenah____, who died after 15 Feb. 1779 when she and her son William sold 150 acres on the waters of Tuckahoe Creek.¹³⁰

Issue: 173. JAMES⁵; 174. MATTHEW⁵; 175. WILLIAM⁵; 176. Charles⁵, moved to Charlotte County about 1777 and to Campbell County about 1787, married Martha____, and left will 16 June 1787-6 Sept. 1787,¹³¹ without issue; 177. ELIZABETH⁵; 178. Susannah⁵, married 28. Joseph⁵ *Farrar* (see FARRAR).¹³²

53. SAMUEL⁴ JORDAN (Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 1710, died 21 July 1789, of Seven Islands, Buckingham County, was a justice of Albemarle County, 1746-61, captain, 1753, sheriff, 1753-55, churchwarden of St. Ann's Parish, 1751, and presiding justice and county lieutenant of Buckingham County, 1761.¹³³ He married (1) Ruth Meredith, died before June 1744, and (2), Feb. 1744/5,¹³⁴ Judith (Scott) Ware, widow of Peter Ware, who died Sept. or Oct. 1785.¹³⁵

Issue:¹³⁶ (by 1) 179. (Daughter)⁵, married John Hunter; 180. MARY⁵; 181. MARGARET⁵; (by 2) 182. CAROLINE MATILDA⁵; 183. WILHELMINA⁵; 184. PAULINA⁵; 185. (Daughter)⁵, married____ Irvine of Buckingham County.¹³⁷

54. MATTHEW⁴ JORDAN (Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹), churchwarden of St. Ann's Parish, Albemarle County, 1762, left will 6

April 1769-Nov. 1769.¹³⁸ He married Jane [Jean]___.

Issue:¹³⁹ 186. Col. John⁵, died 1831 at his residence in Albemarle County in his 70th year,¹⁴⁰ of Buckingham and Albemarle counties, entered the company of riflemen of Capt. Samuel Jordan Cabell in the 6th Virginia Regiment as a cadet, Feb. 1776, wounded at Edge Hill, Pa., taken prisoner at Charleston, S.C., served as captain until 23 June 1782,¹⁴¹ sergeant at arms of the Virginia House of Delegates; 187. Benjamin⁵, died in Buckingham County about 1791-92; 188. William⁵, of Albemarle County, perhaps the William whose inventory was ordered made 7 June 1802;¹⁴² 189. REUBEN⁵; 190. Elizabeth⁵, of Albemarle County; 191. Judith⁵, of Albemarle County; 192. FLEMING⁵; 193. Matthew⁵, of Elbert Co., Ga., 1802;¹⁴³ 194. MILDRED⁵; 195. SARAH⁵.

58. RACHEL⁴ JORDAN (Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas') died 16 June 1768.¹⁴⁴ She married, 13 Sept. 1719,¹⁴⁵ Thomas White, son of John White of Isle of Wight County,¹⁴⁶ who died 30 Oct. 1761,¹⁴⁷ leaving will 15 Sept. 1761-Jan. 1762.¹⁴⁸ They resided in Perquimans Co., N.C.

Issue: [WHITE]¹⁴⁹ 196. Lydia⁵, born 12 Nov. 1720, married, 6 April 1737,¹⁵⁰ John Robinson of Perquimans Co., N.C; 197. ELIZABETH⁵; 198. JOSHUA⁵; 199. JOSEPH⁵; 200. Jordan⁵, born 20 May 1729, died 175; 201. THOMAS⁵; 202. RACHEL⁵; 203. JOHN⁵; 204. Mary⁵, born 29 April 1735, married, shortly before 4 July 1753,¹⁵¹ Joseph Winslow; 205. MATTHEW⁵; 206. CALEB⁵; 207. SARAH⁵; 208. BENJAMIN⁵.

63. MATTHEW⁴ JORDAN ¹⁵² (Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 19 Nov. 1742-20 April 1743.¹⁵³ He married Patience___, who petitioned for her dower 1 Feb. 1749/50¹⁵⁴ and married (2), after 15 Feb. 1749/50,¹⁵⁵ Joseph Newby

Issue:¹⁵⁶ 209. Matthew⁵, moved with his "cousin" Josiah Jordan to Perquimans Co., N.C., left will 25 June 1763-July 1764, naming his mother Patience Newby, sisters and half-brothers;¹⁵⁷ 210. DOROTHY⁵; 211. Elizabeth⁵, married, shortly before 3 Dec. 1755,¹⁵⁸ Francis Newby; 212. Mary⁵, married ___Clay; 213. Anne⁶.

66. JOHN⁵ JORDAN (John⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas¹), living 1770, died before 4 June 1773 when his children were ordered to be bound out.¹⁵⁹ He married ____.

Issue: 214. Edmund⁶, named in grandfather's will; 215. John⁶.

69. MARGARET⁵ JORDAN (John⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas') died before 20 Feb. 1770.¹⁶⁰ She married, after 16 April 1747 when the Society of Friends gave liberty to marry,¹⁶¹ Daniel Sebrell, son of Samuel and Mary (Cornwell) Sebrell,¹⁶² of Southampton County, who died 1778.'¹⁶³

Issue: [SEBRELL] 222. Jordan⁶, as a poor child ordered bound out by the churchwardens of St. Luke's Parish, 8 May 1777;¹⁶⁴ 223. Benjamin⁶, with Jordan⁶ ordered bound out by the churchwardens of Nottoway Parish, 10 July 1777,¹⁶⁵ of Southampton, Sussex and Surry counties,¹⁶⁶ postmaster at Cabin Point, 1818-19,¹⁶⁷ married ____.

71. BILLINGSLEY⁵ JORDAN (John⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas') married ____ Goodwin.

Issue: 224. Celia⁶, given a slave by her grandfather Samuel Goodwin, 2 May 1770;¹⁶⁸ 225. Mary⁶, given three Negroes by her father, 21 July 1788.¹⁶⁹

72. JAMES JORDAN⁵ SCOTT (Elizabeth⁴ Jordan, James³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Southampton County, left will 20 Oct. 1774-12 Dec. 1775.¹⁷⁰ He married Miriam Godwin, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (____) Godwin,¹⁷¹ who left will 23 Feb. 1797-18 May 1818.¹⁷²

Issue: [SCOTT] 226. Joseph⁶; 227. James⁶, under 21 in 1774; 228. Robert⁶; 229. Ann⁶, married ____ Pretlow, apparently Joseph Pretlow of Nansemond County who joined Miriam Scott and James Scott in emancipating slaves 10 Oct. 1793;¹⁷³ 230. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 16) March 1792,¹⁷⁴ Edward Bailey.

74. SARAH⁵ SCOTT (Elizabeth⁴ Jordan, James³, Thomas², Thomas') married, after 6 Nov. 1740 when given liberty to marry by the Society of Friends,¹⁷⁵ John Pinner, who purchased 170 acres in Isle of

Wight County, 12 June 1746,¹⁷⁶ married (2) Mary____, and left will 2 Dec. 1776-3 Nov. 1785.¹⁷⁷

Issue: [PINNER]¹⁷⁸ 231. Elizabeth⁶, married William Smelley; 232. John⁶; 233. Josiah⁶, died before Nov. 1795.¹⁷⁹

76. JOSEPH⁵ JORDAN (James⁴, James³, Thomas², Thomas') may be the schoolmaster of Pasquotank Co., N.C.,¹⁸⁰ who died 4 July 1760.¹⁸¹ He married, 1755,¹⁸² Jane Jones.¹⁸³

Issue:¹⁸⁴ 233 A. Thomas⁶, married, 29 July 1778, Margaret Morris, who died 6 Oct. 1802, aged 38 and upwards;¹⁸⁵ 233B. Margaret⁶.

78. WILLIAM⁵ JORDAN (John⁴, James³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Nottoway Parish, Southampton County, mortgaged to Arthur Booth, 21 Oct. 1761, the 190 acres on the south side of Lightwood Swamp which descended to him as heir of his father and with Booth, 11 March 1767, sold 195 acres to Moses Wood.¹⁸⁶ He later moved to Isle of Wight County and left will 13 May 1789-4 June 1789.¹⁸⁷ He married (1), by May 1760,¹⁸⁸ Mary____, and (2), (bond 22) April 1788,¹⁸⁹ Mary (Atkinson) Person, who married (3), 20 Sept. 1790, William Harris.¹⁹⁰

Issue: (by 1) 234. Joseph⁶, left will 5 June 1795-6 June 1796,¹⁹¹ married Wilmouth Williamson,¹⁹² who married (2), (bond 14) March 1798,¹⁹³ William Boykin.

90. JOHN⁵ PLEASANTS (Mary⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Henrico County, died 19 June 1765,¹⁹⁴ left will 6 June 1765-3 July 1765.¹⁹⁵ He married, after 4 Dec. 1740 when granted liberty to marry,¹⁹⁶ Elizabeth Scott, possibly 33. *Elizabeth⁴ Scott* (see TOOKE).

Issue: [PLEASANTS]¹⁹⁷ 235. Thomas⁶, died 19 May 1785,¹⁹⁸ of Four Mile Creek, Henrico County, married, 10 Sept. 1767,¹⁹⁹ 266. Margaret⁶ Pleasants; 236. Sarah⁶, married (1), 7 May 1767,²⁰⁰ 181. *Jacob⁵ Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE) and (2), 9 Sept. 1779,²⁰¹ Samuel Parsons, son of Joseph Parsons (see WOODSON) and his (2) wife Susannah Woody; 237. John⁶, possibly the Col. John of Four Mile Creek who married Maria____, who married (2), 10 Aug. 1795,²⁰² William Brown of James City County; 238. Elizabeth⁶, married 269. Samuel⁶ Pleasants; 239. Exum⁶.

91. THOMAS⁵ PLEASANTS (Mary⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Beaverdam, Goochland County, died 4 May 1804, aged 78,²⁰³ left will 31 Dec. 1803-18 June 1804,²⁰⁴ married, 24 April 1761,²⁰⁵ Elizabeth Brooke, daughter of James and Deborah (Snowden) Brooke, who was born 22 March 1740/1.²⁰⁶

Issue: [PLEASANTS] 240. James Brooke⁶, of Montgomery Co., Md., died before 16 Oct. 1847,²⁰⁷ married Deborah Brooke; 241. Deborah⁶, died 27 June 1854, aged 82, married, 4 June 1789, Goochland County, William Stabler, born 30 Aug. 1767, died 29 Jan. 1806, left will 1 Dec. 1805-31 May 1806,²⁰⁸ who moved to Fairfax County and then to "Harwood," Montgomery Co., Md.;²⁰⁹ 242. Thomas Snowden⁶, died 28 Oct. 1791, Richmond,²¹⁰ of "Belleville," Goochland County, married, 16 Dec. 1790,²¹¹ 590. *Elizabeth Tucker⁶ Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE), who married (2) 257. Pleasant⁶ Younghusband; 243. William Henry⁶, of "Charley Forest," Goochland County, left will 9 Feb. 1823-16 Oct. 1826,²¹² married, 8 Sept. 1795, Charles City County,²¹³ Mary Ladd who died 14 March 1802, aged nearly 23;²¹⁴ 244. Mary⁶, died 20 Sept. 1806,²¹⁵ married, as his (1) wife, 27 Feb. 1794, Goochland County,²¹⁶ Edward Stabler, born 28 Sept. 1769 at Petersburg, died 18 Jan. 1831 at Alexandria,²¹⁷ druggist of Alexandria;²¹⁸ 245. Sarah⁶, married 648. Tarleton Woodson⁶ *Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE); 246. Elizabeth B.⁶; 247. Henrietta Maria⁶, married 378. *Benjamin⁶ Bates* (see BATES); 248. Margaret⁶, died 25 Aug. 1806,²¹⁹ left will 25 Aug. 1806-20 Oct. 1806.²²⁰

92. ROBERT⁵ PLEASANTS (Mary⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas') was licensed, Sept. 1787, to retail goods at his store in Goochland County²²¹ and died before 1791, married Susannah Webster.

Issue: [PLEASANTS] 249. Isaac Webster⁶, of Pleasants Green, Goochland County, lieutenant, 1793, and captain, 1793, of Goochland County militia, justice, 1789,²²² left will 28 April 1825-16 May 1826,²²³ married, 22 Aug. 1782,²²⁴ 271. Jane⁶ Pleasants; 250. Mary⁶, married 183. *Philip⁵ Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE); 251. Elizabeth⁶; 252. Robert⁶, perhaps married, (bond 30) Oct. 1798,²²⁵ Elizabeth Clarke; 253. Margaret⁶; 264. Thomas Willing⁶, died before Jan. 1792 when Isaac W.⁶ qualified as

his administrator;²²⁶ 255. Robert Cary⁶, chose brother Isaac W. as his guardian, Dec. 1791,²²⁷ of Powhatan County, married, (bond 5) Dec. 1795,²²⁸ 100. *Mary⁶ (Pleasants) Logan* (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 13 Feb. 1799 at Bell-Mead, Powhatan County.²²⁹

94. MARY⁵ PLEASANTS (Mary⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married, by 1 Sept. 1753,²³⁰ Isaac Younghusband, aged 55 in 1782, merchant of Richmond.²³¹

Issue: [YOUNGHUSBAND] 256. Isaac⁶, aged 18 in 1782, of Richmond;²³² 257. Pleasant⁶, married, 20 March 1802,²³³ 590. *Elizabeth Tucker⁶ (Pleasants) Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE) who died 20 May 1837 at Cockermouth, Henrico County;²³⁴ 258. Maria Pleasant⁶, married, 22 Aug. 1804 in Montgomery Co., Md.,²³⁵ Roger Brooke, Jr., born 24 Nov. 1774, died 31 Dec. 1860, who married (2) Sarah P. Gilpin.²³⁶

95. JANE⁵ PLEASANTS (Mary⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas') chose brother John as her guardian, 2 June 1746,²³⁷ was dismissed by Society of Friends, 15 Aug. 1789, for holding slaves,²³⁸ and was living 1797. She married Glaister Hunnicutt, born 27 April 1732,²³⁹ died 13 April 1781,²⁴⁰ of Prince George and Sussex counties, overseer of Burleigh Meeting of the Society of Friends, who left will 13 April 1781-10 Oct. 1781.²⁴¹

Issue: [HUNNICUTT]²⁴² 259. Thomas Pleasants⁶, born 24 Aug. 1757, died 10 March 1758; 260. Mary⁶, born 5 Jan. 1760, married, (bond 21) July 1791,²⁴³ John Bottom; 261. Sarah⁶, born 14 July 1761, married (1) 405. Josiah⁶ Jordan and (2) Hubbard Williams; 262. Pleasant⁶, born 24 July 1763, dismissed by Burleigh Meeting for active military service, 16 Feb. 1782,²⁴⁴ sheriff of Sussex County, 1818,²⁴⁵ left will 13 Jan. 1819-4 Feb. 1819,²⁴⁶ married (1), 8 Dec. 1785,²⁴⁷ Mary Cocke [Cooke?], (2), (bond 24) May 1802,²⁴⁸ 439. *Mary Starke⁶ (Cocke) Harrison* (see MASON) and (3) Ann E.____; 263. Glaister⁶, born 11 March 1766, died between 5 Jan. 1815 and Jan. 1819 in Prince George County, dismissed by Society of Friends, 15 July 1786,²⁴⁹ married, about 1787, Rebecca Hunnicutt; 264. Jane⁶, born 31 Dec. 1769, perhaps Jane who married____ Hatch and was dismissed by Burleigh Meeting, 17 Nov. 1792.²⁵⁰

98. ROBERT⁵ PLEASANTS (Margaret⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of "Curies," Henrico County, died 4 March 1801, aged 70, at Richmond.²⁵¹ He married (1) Mary Webster and (2), 7 Feb. 1760 at West River, Md., 197. *Mary⁶ (Thomas) Hill* (see CHEW).

Issue: [PLEASANTS] (by 1) 265. Robert⁶, died before 7 July 1796,²⁵² of Henrico and Powhatan counties, married, (bond 15) Oct. 1784,²⁵³ Elizabeth Randolph; 266. Margaret⁶, married 235. Thomas⁶ Pleasants; 267. Mary⁶; 268. Ann⁶.

99. JOHN⁵ PLEASANTS (Margaret⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹) of Cumberland County, died before 8 Sept. 1764,²⁵⁴ left undated will proved 28 Jan. 1765.²⁵⁵ He married, 14 June 1759,²⁵⁶ Ann (Randolph) Scott, daughter of Isham and Jane (Rogers) Randolph of "Dunganess," Goochland County, and widow of *Daniel⁵ Scott* (see COX).²⁵⁷ She married (3) 192. *James⁵ Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE).

Issue: [PLEASANTS] 269. Samuel⁶, died by 11 July 1811 when his widow relinquished her right to administer his estate,²⁵⁸ of Fine Creek, Powhatan County, married 238. Elizabeth⁶ Pleasants, who died about 1847, aged between 93 and 94;²⁵⁹ 270. John⁶; 271. Jane⁶, married 249. Isaac Webster⁶ Pleasants.

100. SAMUEL⁵ PLEASANTS (Margaret⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), buried 3 Nov. 1807, aged 70,²⁶⁰ moved to Philadelphia, Pa., 1762, merchant, and manager of the Philadelphia Hospital, 1779-81, married, 13 May 1762,²⁶¹ Mary Pemberton.

Issue: [PLEASANTS]²⁶² 272. Israel⁶, born 20 May 1764, died 1843, merchant of Philadelphia, Pa., and manager of the Philadelphia Hospital, 1796-1800, married, shortly after 28 Dec. 1787, Ann P. Franklin;²⁶³ 273. John⁶, born 16 April 1766; 274. Sarah⁶, born 3 Nov. 1767, married, 27 Nov. 1788 at Philadelphia, Samuel Mickle Fox, died 1 May 1808, aged 45, who was dismissed, 29 May 1795, by the Society of Friends for going out on a warlike expedition; 275. Robert⁶, born 4 Nov. 1768, disowned by Society of Friends, 24 Nov. 1797, for marrying his first cousin contrary to discipline, married__; 276. Samuel⁶, born 21 April 1771, buried 15 Oct. 1797; 277. Charles⁶, born 15 Nov. 1772, married, 19 April 1796 at Philadelphia, Ann

Emblen; 278. Joseph⁶, born 14 June 1774, died 19 March 1824; 279. Mary⁶, born 26 Aug. 1775; 280. Elizabeth⁶, born 15 Jan. 1777, buried 12 Jan. 1784; 281. James⁶, born 1 Jan. 1782.

102. ELIZABETH⁵ PLEASANTS (Margaret⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹) was disowned with her daughters Margaret and Elizabeth by the Society of Friends, 15 Aug. 1785, for holding slaves.²⁶⁴ She married, 5 Sept. 1749,²⁶⁵ Robert Langley from Walsham, Lancashire, England, who settled in Dinwiddie County.

Issue: [ANGLEY]²⁶⁶ 282. Ann⁶, married (1) 241. John⁶ May (see BAILEY-COCKE) and (2) Thomas Lewis; 283. Margaret⁶, married__ Teasdale; 284. Elizabeth⁶; 285. Mary⁶.

103. ANN⁵ PLEASANTS (Margaret⁴ Jordan, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas') married, about 1755, Roger Atkinson of "Mansfield," Dinwiddie County, who emigrated from County Cumberland, England, to Virginia about 1750 and left will 16 Nov. 1782-21 July 1800.²⁶⁷

Issue: [ATKINSON]²⁶⁸ 286. Dorothy⁶, born 6 Jan. 1756, died 16 June 1767; 287. John⁶, born 1 Feb. 1759, died unmarried; 288. Jane⁶, married 90. Joseph⁶ Jones (see SHEPPEY); 289. Roger⁶, born 28 Feb. 1764, of "Olive Hill," Chesterfield County, married (1), 20 Sept. 1788,²⁶⁹ 369. Agnes⁶ Poythress (see BAILEY-COCKE), who died 28 Nov. 1821, aged 52, in Halifax County,²⁷⁰ and (2), 31 Dec. 1822,²⁷¹ Sarah Spotswood; 290. Anne⁶, born 1 Oct. 1766, married John Ponsonby of Dinwiddie County, who died by 1807 when his estate was taxed; 291. Capt. Thomas⁶, of "Mansfield," married Sallie Cary⁷ (Nelson) Page, daughter of 202. William⁶ Nelson (see MARTIAU) and widow of Charles Page, born 6 April 1780, died Jan. 1861;²⁷² 292. Robert⁶, died 10 May 1821,²⁷³ of "Mansfield," Dinwiddie County, married, 18 Dec. 1794 at "Powhatan," Henrico County,²⁷⁴ Mary Tabb Mayo, who died 13 March 1823 at "Mansfield."²⁷⁵

108. ROBERT⁵ JORDAN (Edmund⁴, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 11 Sept. 1731, died 22 Feb. 1810, married (1), 19 Dec. 1756, 126. Mary⁵ Jordan, born 18 Oct. 1736/7 [sic?], died 7 Dec. 1761, and (2) Elizabeth__, born 29 Oct. 1744, died 12 July 1774.

Issue: (by 1)²⁷⁶ 293. Ann⁶, born 17 Aug. 1757; 294. Elizabeth⁶, born 1 April 1759, died 1 March 1787; 295. Edmund⁶, born 13 Oct. 1760, married Zilla ____; (by 2) 296. Robert⁶, born 23 Nov. 1763, died 14 Jan. 1824, aged 61, at Suffolk,²⁷⁷ merchant of Suffolk for many years, married, 10 Oct. 1791, Elizabeth Copeland, born 25 Aug. 1771, died 17 Feb. 1817;²⁷⁸ 297. Margaret⁶, born 4 April 1766, died 23 Feb. 1791; 298. William⁶, born 25 Sept. 1768, died 12 Dec. 1826, married, 20 Aug. 1810, 333D. Ann⁶ Jordan, died 31 March 1829; 299. Joshua⁶, born 6 April 1773, died 25 Sept. 1775.

116. MARGARET⁵ JORDAN (Samuel⁴, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 1747, died 1831,²⁷⁹ married, by 2 Aug. 1766 when disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity,²⁸⁰ William Harrison, born 1740, died 13 March 1819,²⁸¹ of York County. They moved to Short Creek Monthly Meeting, Ohio, with their daughters Margaret, Deborah and Ruth, in 1817.²⁸²

Issue: [HARRISON]²⁸³ 302. Hannah Bates⁶, born 28 Feb. 1767, died 3 Nov. 1768; 303. Elizabeth⁶, married 375. Edward⁶ Bates; 304. Samuel Jordan⁶, born 26 March 1771, died 28 Feb. 1846, tobacco merchant of Lynchburg, one of the first aldermen named in its act of incorporation, 1805, mayor, 1808, 1814 and 1817, married, 28 Feb. 1801, Sarah Hudson Burton, born 1784 at Lynchburg, died there 20 Oct. 1839;²⁸⁴ 305. Mary⁶, born 19 Feb. 1773, died 10 Sept. 1773; 306. William⁶, born 21 Nov. 1774; 307. Sarah Jordan⁶, married 382. Elisha⁶ Bates; 308. Margaret⁶, born 15 Feb. 1779; 309. Polly⁶, born 18 July 1781; 310. Jordan⁶, born 12 Sept. 1785, moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, 1817, married, 28 Oct. 1818,²⁸⁵ Susan Loyd; 311. Deborah⁶, born 10 July 1788, married, 27 March 1822 at Mt. Pleasant, Ohio, Elisha Kirk, who married (2) Rachel____and (3), 31 March 1842, Christiana Hall, and died 20 May 1851, aged 59;²⁸⁶ 312. Ruth⁶, born 1 Jan. 1793, married, 2 Dec. 1818 at Mt. Pleasant, Ohio,²⁸⁷ Isaac Loyd.

117. MARY⁵ JORDAN (Samuel⁴, Robert³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 16 Jan. 1749/50, died 1838.²⁸⁸ She married, 5 Jan. 1776, as his (2) wife, Christopher Anthony, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Clark) Anthony, who was born 24 March 1744 and died 28 Oct. 1815 at Cincinnati, Ohio.²⁸⁹ He moved to Bedford County and later to Warren Co., Ohio, was an active

Quaker minister, and with his wife established the first Quaker meeting at Cincinnati, Ohio.

Issue: [ANTHONY]²⁹⁰ 313. Christopher⁶, born 6 Dec. 1776, of Goochland County, married, 6 Aug. 1803 in Henrico County, Ann Couch;²⁹¹ 314. Samuel⁶, born 26 Jan. 1779; 315. Hannah⁶, born 27/28 Oct. 1781, died 13 Aug. 1830, married (1), 13 Dec. 1798,²⁹² David Johnson and (2), about 1805, John Davis, of Cincinnati, Ohio, born 24 Sept. 1774, died 7 March 1842;²⁹³ 316. Sarah⁶, born 21 Feb. 1784, married, 10 July 1800,²⁹⁴ Henry Davis; 317. Penelope⁶, born 13 April 1786; 318. Jordan⁶, born 16 Aug. 1788, was disowned by the Society of Friends for military service, 1813;²⁹⁵ 319. Rachel⁶, born 25 June 1791, married, 7 July 1814,²⁹⁶ Lot Pugh; 320. Charlotte⁶, born 19 Oct. 1793, died 24 Oct. 1858, married Ephraim Morgan, born 18 May 1790, died 13 Feb. 1873.²⁹⁷

121. JOHN⁵ JORDAN (Richard⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas') left will 15 Feb. 1790-7 Sept. 1790.²⁹⁸ He married Elizabeth____.²⁹⁹

Issue: 321. William⁶, left will 31 Aug. 1793-3 Feb. 1794;³⁰⁰ 322. John⁶; 323. Robert⁶; 324. Liddia⁶; 325. Mary⁶, perhaps married, 5 July 1792,³⁰¹ William Lear Campbell; 326. Nancy⁶; 327. Rebecca⁶; 328. Betsy Wainwright⁶.

126C. MARY⁵ JORDAN (Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas'), born 15 Feb. 1750,³⁰² left will 27 Sept. 1822-Nov. 1822.³⁰³ She married, before 17 March 1770,³⁰⁴ 114. William⁶ Newsom (see SPENCER), who settled in Wayne Co., N.C.

Issue: [NEWSOM]³⁰⁵ 328A. Joab⁶, born 8 Dec. 1770, to whom his father conveyed 250 acres on the east side of Basses Swamp in Wayne Co., N.C, 5 Oct. 1792,³⁰⁶ died before Feb. 1829 when the division of his land among his heirs was ordered;³⁰⁷ 328B. Exum⁶; 328B. Charity⁶, born 27 Sept. 1775; 328C. Joseph⁶, born 10 Aug. 1777; 328D. Mary⁶, born 26 Oct. 1779, married____ Barnes; 328E. Pheriby⁶, born 22 Dec. 1780, married John Wootten and moved to Chesterfield Co., S.C.;³⁰⁸ 328F. Laney⁶, married____ Wootten; 328G. Jordon⁶, born 1 March 1785.

126E. RICHARD⁵ JORDAN (Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 19 Dec. 1756, married, 19 April 1778, Pharaby Knox. In

1804 they moved to "The Purchase" in New York state near the Connecticut border.³⁰⁹

Issue: 328H. Mary⁶, born 11 Jan. 1790, died 23 Nov. 1799; 328I. James⁶, born 6 May 1793, died 29 Sept. 1794.

126F. BENJAMIN⁵ JORDAN (Joseph⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 15 July 1759, married Mourning Vick, daughter of Jacob and Patience (Whitehead) Vick.³¹⁰ They moved from Northampton Co., N.C., to Isle of Wight County in 1797.³¹¹

Issue:³¹² 328J. Christian⁶, born about 1781, died 16 Aug. 1853, a minister of the Society of Friends; 328K. Jacob⁶, born 21 Oct. 1783, married (1), (bond 12) Feb. 1811,³¹³ Temperance Story and (2), (bond 16) June 1828,³¹⁴ Elizabeth Washington Merchant; 328L. Matthew⁶, born 2 Oct. 1784, died 13 Oct. 1795; 328M. Patience⁶, born 20 Nov. 1786, died 7 Dec. 1866, married, 29 March 1817, John Vick of Southampton County, who was born about 1795 and died 16 Dec. 1841;³¹⁵ 328N. Mary⁶, born 23 Dec. 1787, died 27 Nov. 1790; 328P. Situah [Sitnah]⁶, born 2 April 1792; 328Q. Joseph⁶, born 17 Feb. 1795, died 12 Sept. 1871; 328R. Richard⁶, born 5 Jan. 1797.

127. RICHARD⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Isle of Wight County, left will 28 Jan. 1791-7 Feb. 1792.³¹⁶ He married 111. *Honour⁶ Beal* (see TOOKE).

Issue:³¹⁷ 329. Peggy⁶, married, (bond 1) Jan. 1791,³¹⁸ Dolphin Drew; 330. Belson⁶; 331. Richard⁶; 332. Lillias⁶; 333. Rix⁶, posthumous, born 20 June 1791, died 28 Dec. 1857,³¹⁹ watchmaker of Richmond and later of Hampton, married (1), (bond 18) Dec. 1812,³²⁰ Mary Partin and (2), (bond 14) Oct. 1833,³²¹ Sarah Ann Banks, who died 11 May 1844,³²² and (3) Diana G._____, who was born about 1802.

128. MATTHEW⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Isle of Wight County, died 5 Oct. 1819,³²³ left will 30 Sept. 1819-12 Nov. 1819.³²⁴ He married_____.

Issue: 333A. Simeon⁶, married_____; 333B. Samuel⁶; 333C. Elizabeth⁶, married Thomas Fanning; 333D. Ann⁶, married 298. William⁶ Jordan;

333E. Sarah⁶, married Robert White; 333F. Mary⁶.

134. ANTHONY⁵ PARR (Elizabeth⁴ Jordan, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas²) left will 7 Feb. 1776-4 April 1776.³²⁵ He married Hannah__, who married (2), by 7 Oct. 1779, Thomas Casey.³²⁶

Issue: [PARR]³²⁷ 334. Mary⁶, married, 1779, Thomas Uzzell;³²⁸ 335. Anthony⁶; 336. Richard⁶.

135. WILLIAM⁵ PARR (Elizabeth⁴ Jordan, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas²) married, by 24 Dec. 1768 when he was disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity,³²⁹ ____.

Issue: [PARR]³³⁰ 337. Jordan⁶, married (1), 23 Feb. 1792,³³¹ Lois Jordan and (2), 24 Dec. 1800,³³² Mary Johnson; 338. Peggy⁶, married, 3 Jan. 1786,³³³ Samuel Matthews; 339. Richard⁶, married (1), 7 May 1796,³³⁴ Polly Heath and (2), (bond 15) Jan. 1800,³³⁵ Nancy Matthews; 340. William⁶, married, 1 Nov. 1776,³³⁶ Florentine Callcote and probably moved to Tennessee; 341 Elizabeth⁶, 31 March 1796,³³⁷ Richard Matthews; 342. Betsy Holladay⁶, married, 7 April 1791,³³⁸ John Provens; 343. John⁶, married, (bond 29) April 1800,³³⁹ Betsey Daniel.

141. CHARLES⁵ CLARY (Mary⁴ John, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born about 1748, died 12 April 1824 in Perquimans Co., N.C.³⁴⁰ He married, 1772, 131. Elizabeth⁵ Jordan.

Issue: [CLARY]³⁴¹ 344. Jordan⁶, born about 1782, died 1853 in Surry County, married Katherine Ratcliff; 345. Anna⁶, born 22 Feb. 1784, died 6 Feb. 1838 in Henry Co., Ind., married, 6 May 1807 at New Garden, N.C, Silas Hiatt, born April 1787, died 1865 at Strawn, Henry Co., Ind., who married (2) Hannah ____.

144. ANN⁵ CLARY (Mary⁴ Jordan, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married, shortly before 21 Jan. 1769,³⁴² Aaron Cornwall. They moved to Perquimans Co., N.C, 1775, but returned to Surry County, 1783.³⁴³ In 1788 she and her children moved to Welles Monthly Meeting in North Carolina.³⁴⁴

Issue: [CORNWALL] 346. William⁶; 347. Elizabeth⁶; 348. Jacob⁶; 349. Moses⁶; 350. Aaron⁶.

153. JAMES⁵ JORDAN (Patience⁴ Jordan, Richard³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 31 Jan. 1796-6 June 1796.³⁴⁵ He married Mary____.

Issue: [JORDAN] 351. Sally⁶; 352. Robert⁶; 353. Mary⁶.

155. MARY⁵ JORDAN (Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married John Henley of Pasquotank Co., N.C, who left will 3 June 1753-April 1754.³⁴⁶

Issue: [HENLEY] 354. Mary⁶, born about 1741, died 4 April 1804, married, 5 Oct. 1758, Christopher Nicholson, who died 11 Oct. 1793 in his 60th year; 355. John⁶, named in will of uncle Micajah Jordan, married, 12 Feb. 1766, Mary Albertus; 356. Joseph⁶, died 17 Feb. 1795 [*sic*], left will 18 Feb. 1795-March 1795,³⁴⁷ married, 3 Feb. 1768, Mourning Anderson, who died 20 Dec. 1793; 357. Millicent⁶, married (1) 208. Benjamin⁵ White and (2), perhaps, before 1 Oct. 1808 when she was disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity, ____ Winslow.³⁴⁸

156. JOSEPH⁵ JORDAN (Joseph⁴, Joseph³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 20 Dec. 1761-Jan. 1762.³⁴⁹ He married, shortly after 7 May 1747,³⁵⁰ Penelope Pendleton, daughter of Thomas Pendleton.³⁵¹ He was appointed clerk of Pasquotank Monthly Meeting in 1753, following his father's death.

Issue: 358. Robert⁶, married (1), 4 April 1765,³⁵² Elizabeth Carver and (2), (bond 29) Nov. 1769,³⁵³ Elizabeth Bailey, who married (2), by 1787, John Dozier; 359. Nevil⁶, left will 3 Nov. 1768-May 1779.³⁵⁴

159. JOHN⁵ MURDAUGH (Miriam⁴ Jordan, Joseph³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died before 3 Jan. 1764 when his inventory was made by his widow and administratrix.³⁵⁵ He was a merchant and trader of Perquimans Co., N.C. He married, after 21 Dec. 1752,³⁵⁶ Sarah (Hargrove) Sebrell, widow of Moses Sebrell, who married (3) John Skinner, widower of 210, Dorothy⁵ (Jordan) Phelps.

Issue: [MURDAUGH]³⁵⁷ 360. Miriam⁶, born 21 Jan. 1753, married, by 2 March 1774,³⁵⁸ John Whitehead; 361. Josiah⁶, born 9 Dec. 1755, left will 8 July 1834-21 March 1836,³⁵⁹ dismissed from the Society of Friends for selling and trading Negroes, of Perquimans Co., N.C., 1790, and later of Southampton County, married, by 5 Jan. 1780,³⁶⁰ Lydia Barber, who was dismissed by the Society of Friends for not attending meetings and lack of

plainness; 362. Mary⁶, born 1 Aug. 1758, married, by 3 Dec. 1777, [361](#) Job Miller; 363. Lemuel⁶, born 23 April 1760, left will 16 Feb. 1782-July 1788;[362](#) 364. John⁶, born 15 Aug. 1762.

160. MIRIAM⁵ MURDAUGH (Miriam⁴ Jordan, Joseph³, Thomas², Thomas') died before 21 Nov. 1801 when the inventory of her estate was made.[363](#) She married (1) William Hunnicutt, son of Robert and Margaret (Wyke) Hunnicutt,[364](#) and (2), 21 Oct. 1769,[365](#) 38. *John⁵ Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY), widower of 32. Margaret⁴ Jordan and 98. *Mary⁵ Woodson* (see WOODSON).

Issue: (by 1) [HUNNICUTT][366](#) 365. Kesse⁶; 366. Robert⁶; 367. Thomas⁶, moved briefly to Cane Creek Monthly Meeting in North Carolina, but returned to Prince George County, married Miriam____; 368. Miriam⁶; 369. Margaret⁶; 370. Ann⁶.

163. MARY⁵ MURDAUGH (Miriam⁴ Jordan, Joseph³, Thomas², Thomas') married, after 7 Feb. 1749/50,[367](#) Samuel Scott.

Issue: [SCOTT] 371. Joseph⁶, named in will of uncle Joseph Murdaugh.

164. ROBERT⁵ JORDAN (Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, Thomas², Thomas') of Hanover County, died about 1785.[368](#) He married, 11 Jan. 1764 in New Kent County,[369](#) 463. *Mary⁶ Ellyson* (see WOODSON), died about 1795.

Issue:[370](#) 372. Mary⁶, disowned by Society of Friends, 1788; 373. Pleasants Robertson⁶, excluded by Society of Friends, 1790, of Hanover County.

167. BENJAMIN⁵ BATES (Sarah⁴ Jordan, Benjamin³ Thomas², Thomas¹), of Skimino, born 14 June 1739,[371](#) died 7 Jan. 1804,[372](#) leaving will 15 March 1803-16 Jan. 1804.[373](#) He married, 1 May 1760,[374](#) Hannah Green, born Nov. [], daughter of Filmer and Mary (Walker) Green, who moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, in 1817.[375](#)

Issue: [BATES][376](#) 374. Mary⁶, born 28 Jan. 1761, married, 7 Nov. 1792,[377](#) William Ratcliff, born 14 Jan. 1764,[378](#) and as a widow moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, in 1817;[379](#) 375. Edward⁶, born 9 May 1763, died 13 Nov. 1806, married, 9 Oct. 1787, 303. Elizabeth⁶ Harrison, born 25 March

1769,³⁸⁰ who moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, 1817; 376. Sarah⁶, born 17 March 1765, married, 5 Nov. 1787, John Ratcliff, born 11 Nov. 1766,³⁸¹ buried 1 April 1842,³⁸² and moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, 1826, and to Belmont Co., Ohio, 1835; 377. Susanna Fleming⁶, born 12 April 1767, married John Hockaday of James City County;³⁸³ 378. Benjamin⁶, born 10 Dec. 1769, died 12 Dec. 1812, of Hanover County, married (1), 16 Dec. 1793, Tacy Crew, born 30 Aug. 1776, died 18 March 1810,³⁸⁴ and (2), 13 Aug. 1812 in Goochland County, 247. Henrietta Maria⁶ Pleasants, who left will 4 Jan. 1813-27 Jan. 1813;³⁸⁵ 379. Martha⁶, born 2 Jan. 1773, died 17 Aug. 1774; 380. Fleming⁶, born 16 May 1775, of Prince William and Hanover counties, married, 16 Nov. 1803, Unity Crew, born 25 Sept. 1780;³⁸⁶ 381. Martha⁵, born 9 May 1779, moved to Ohio with her mother, 1817; 382. Elisha⁶, born 10 July 1781, died 5 Aug. 1861, Mt. Pleasant, Ohio,³⁸⁷ moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, in 1817, married, 3 Nov. 1803, 703. Sarah Jordan⁶ Harrison, born 15 Nov. 1776, died 9 Dec. 1828, Mt. Pleasant, Ohio.

168. THOMAS FLEMING⁵ BATES (Sarah⁴ Jordan, Benjamin³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 1 Nov. 1741, died 26 May 1805, left will 21 Sept. 1803-16 Dec. 1805.³⁸⁸ He resided at "Belmont," Goochland County, served in Revolutionary War and was a trustee to lay out the town of Columbia, Fluvanna County, 1780. He married, 8 Aug. 1771, 375. *Caroline Matilda⁶ Woodson* (see WOODSON), born 17 Oct. 1751 in Henrico County, died 15 Oct. 1845 at St. Louis, Mo.

Issue: [BATES]³⁸⁹ 383. Charles Fleming⁶, born 10 May 1772, died 30 May 1808, attorney of Richmond, married, 28 May 1806,³⁹⁰ Mary Heath Miller, who married (2), (bond 16) Feb. 1811,³⁹¹ Col. John Hunt Christian of "Roxbury," New Kent County;³⁹² 384. Sarah⁶, born 25 Nov. 1773, died 12 Aug. 1859 at St. Louis, Mo.; 385. Tarleton⁶, born 22 May 1775, killed 8 Jan. 1806 near Pittsburgh, Pa., in the last duel fought in Pennsylvania, prothonotary of Allegheny Co., Pa., and editor of newspaper *Tree of Liberty*,³⁹³ left will 7 Jan. 1806-14 Jan. 1806,³⁹⁴ married__; 386. Frederick⁶, born 23 June 1777, studied law while serving as postmaster and deputy clerk in Goochland County, moved, 1797, to Detroit where he

served three years in the quartermaster department of the Army of the Northwest and in 1805 was appointed Judge of Michigan Territory, moved to St. Louis, Mo., 1806, became Secretary of Louisiana Territory, member of the board of land commissioners and recorder of land titles, and was acting governor until the arrival of Meriwether Lewis as governor, compiled, 1808, *Laws of the Territory of Louisiana*, the first book published in St. Louis, served as Secretary of Louisiana Territory until 1812 and as Secretary of Missouri Territory until it became a state, resided at "Thornhill," St. Louis Co., Mo., Governor of Missouri, 1824-25,³⁹⁵ died 4 Aug. 1825 in office, married Nancy Opie Ball; 387. Fleming⁶, born 27 Feb. 1779, died 26 Dec. 1830,³⁹⁶ left will 11 May 1825-15 March 1831,³⁹⁷ clerk of Northumberland County, 1800-30,³⁹⁸ married (1), (bond 20) July 1803,³⁹⁹ Mary Moss and (2), (bond 6) Sept. 1819,⁴⁰⁰ Elizabeth Whitehill Moore, whodiedafter 1861;388. Richard C.⁶, born 10 July 1781, died 3 May 1811 at Norfolk,⁴⁰¹ attorney of Goochland County, married Elizabeth____; 389. Susanna W.⁶, born 21 April 1783, died 14 July 1805, married, 18 April 1803,⁴⁰² as his (1) wife, Thomas H. Walton; 390. Margaret Maria⁶, born 25 Aug. 1785, died at Oakland, St. Charles Co., Mo., married (1), 2 Jan. 1806,⁴⁰³ John Spears and (2), (bond 9) March 1820,⁴⁰⁴ as his (2) wife, Dr. Austin Wharton, born 1775 in Albemarle County, who was educated at Dickinson College. Carlisle, Pa., practiced medicine at Cartersville, 1804-34, and then moved to Goochland County where he died;⁴⁰⁵ 391. James Woodson⁶, born 25 Aug. 1787, died 26 Dec. 1846 at Van Buren, Ark., student at Yale College, graduate of Princeton College, 1801, lawyer in Virginia, moved to St. Louis, Mo., 1816, and the Post of Arkansas, 1819, delegate to Congress from Arkansas Territory, 1819-23, lawyer at Batesville, Ark., judge of the 4th Judicial Circuit of Arkansas Territory, 1824-28, and of the Superior Court, 1828-32, delegate to the Arkansas Constitutional Convention, 1835, judge of the probate court of Crawford Co., Ark., 1836, and Register of the Land Office at Clarksville, 1841-45,⁴⁰⁶ married [?] Elizabeth Moore; 392. Anna [Nancy]⁶, born 7 Feb. 1789, died 13 Dec. 1813, married, 1 April 1813,⁴⁰⁷ William Jett, probably William Jett, Jr., of Northumberland County, who married (2), (bond 4) Dec. 1815, Nancy Davenport;⁴⁰⁸ 393. Caroline Matilda⁶, born 20 Feb.

1791, died 16 Oct. 1811; 394. Edward⁶, born 4 Sept. 1793, died 25 March 1869 at St. Louis, Mo., student at Charlotte Hall Academy, Md., sergeant in a volunteer brigade in the War of 1812, moved to St. Louis, Mo., 1814, and admitted to the bar, 1817, member of the Missouri Constitutional Convention, 1820, and of Missouri House of Representatives, 1822, 1834, and of state Senate, 1820, United States Attorney, 1821-26, member of Congress, 1827-29, declined appointment as Secretary of War, 1850, judge of the St. Louis Land Court, 1853-56, presided at the Whig National Convention, 1856, Attorney General of the United States,⁴⁰⁹ 29 May 1823, Julia Davenport Coalter, buried 17 Oct. 1880.⁴¹⁰

169. JOSIAH⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Matthew³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 25 March 1786-6 July 1786.⁴¹¹ He married, April 1746, 66. *Mourning⁵ Ricks* (see TOOKE), who died Nov. 1791, leaving will 18 Sept. 1789-2 Jan. 1792.⁴¹²

Issue:⁴¹³ 395. Thomas⁶, left will 4 June 1801-7 Sept. 1801,⁴¹⁴ of Isle of Wight County, married Polly____; 396. Josiah⁶, left will 22 March 1789-July 1789,⁴¹⁵ of Isle of Wight County and later of Perquimans Co., N.C., married, between 5 March and 2 April 1766,⁴¹⁶ Elizabeth Newby; 397. Robert⁶, married Sarah____; 398. Dorothy⁶, left will 25 Dec. 1791-22 Jan. 1793,⁴¹⁷ married (1), 1770.⁴¹⁸ John Hay, merchant of Cobham, Surry County, (2), (bond 1) Nov. 1784.⁴¹⁹ as his (3) wife, William Browne of "Four Mile Tree," Surry County, widower of Sarah⁷ Edwards, daughter of 92. *Benjamin⁶ Edwards* (see BURWELL) and of 155. *Anne⁵ Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE), and (3), 1 Dec. 1789,⁴²⁰ Benjamin Parker; 399. Peggy⁶, died before 1786, married John Pleasants; 400. Hezekiah⁶, of Isle of Wight County, died before 1786. He married, before 25 Feb. 1768 when dismissed by the Society of Friends for marrying his cousin,⁴²¹ ____.

172. MATHIAS⁴ JORDAN (Matthew³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 22 March 1762-April 1762.⁴²² He was chosen overseer of Newbegun Monthly Meeting in Pasquotank Co., N.C., in 1760. He married Miriam Copeland who was named in his will.⁴²³

Issue:⁴²⁴ 401. Thomas⁵, left six silver table spoons as his full part of his father's estate, married Margaret____; 402. Joseph⁶; 403. Samuel⁶; 404.

Mathias⁶; 405. Josiah⁶, of Southampton County and later of Prince George County, died before 9 Oct. 1802 when his land was divided among his children,⁴²⁵ married, 18 Sept. 1780 in Prince George County,⁴²⁶ 261. Sarah⁶ Hunnicutt, born 14 July 1761,⁴²⁷ who married (2) Hubbard Williams.

173. JAMES⁵ JORDAN (Charles⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 20 May 1781-Oct. 1781.⁴²⁸ He married, 27 Feb. 1761,⁴²⁹ Sarah Stodghill, who died before 1 Dec. 1809 when the division of the estate lately in her possession was ordered.⁴³⁰

Issue:⁴³¹ 406. John⁶, born 15 June 1761, died young; 407. James⁶, born 8 May 1763; 408. Charles Fleming⁶, born 28 March 1764; 409. Samuel⁶, born 22 June 1766; 410. Myles⁶, born 26 Jan. 1769, died before 20 Oct. 1817,⁴³² married __, who married (2) William Edwards, Jr.; 411. Elizabeth⁶, born 13 May 1770; 412. Sarah⁶, born 7 Feb. 1772; 413. Reuben⁶, born 19 April 1773, died before 30 Nov. 1826 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁴³³ married, (bond 18) Jan. 1801,⁴³⁴ Phebe Wingfield, who died before 18 Nov. 1839 when the inventory of her estate was ordered made;⁴³⁵ 414. John⁶, born 21 Jan. 1775; 414A. William⁶; 414B. Matthew⁶, born about 1778, of Goochland County and later farmer of Hanover County,⁴³⁶ married, (bond 25) Oct. 1813,⁴³⁷ Martha Brown, born about 1791; 414C. Obediah⁶, of Goochland County, married, (bond 20) April 1812,⁴³⁸ Jane Morrison.

174. MATTHEW⁵ JORDAN (Charles⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Fluvanna County, 1778,⁴³⁹ and later of Charlotte County, left will 16 May 1825-3 Feb. 1834.⁴⁴⁰ He married, 1 Oct. 1763,⁴⁴¹ Mary Stodghill.

Issue:⁴⁴² 415. Elizabeth⁵, born 21 July 1764, married, 15 June 1790,⁴⁴³ James Fore; 416. Hellena⁶, born 24 Nov. 1766; 417. Mathew⁶, born 24 March 1769; 418. Mary⁶, born 19 Jan. 1772, married, 30 Oct. 1788,⁴⁴⁴ William Black; 419. Reeves⁶, born 6 May 1775, married, 23 Dec. 1801,⁴⁴⁵ Jemima Bants (or Bollen); 420. Elijah A.⁶, married, 7 Feb. 1805,⁴⁴⁶ Martha Elizabeth Garland; 421. Milly⁶, married, 11 June 1801,⁴⁴⁷ William Richardson.

175. WILLIAM⁵ JORDAN (Charles⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married, 19 Nov. 1771, 202. *Elizabeth⁵* Woodson (see WOODSON), who was baptized 15 Dec. 1771, aged about 17.⁴⁴⁸

Issue:⁴⁴⁹ 422. Woodson⁶, born 27 Dec. 1772, married, 12 July 1792,⁴⁵⁰ Jemima Ragsdale.

177. ELIZABETH⁵ JORDAN (Charles⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married, 24 June 1762,⁴⁵¹ Benjamin Sublet, born 23 April 1733, son of Pierre Louis and Marte (____) Soblet,⁴⁵² private, corporal and sergeant in the 15th and 11th Virginia Regiment, 1776-79, of Charlotte County, 1780-1806, and later of Warren Co., Ky., who left will 19 Sept. 1809-Feb. 1816.⁴⁵³

Issue: [SUBLET]⁴⁵⁴ 423. Sarah⁶, born 26 Dec. 1763, married, 27 March 1782, John Fore;⁴⁵⁵ 424. Charles Jordan⁶, born 31 July 1766, left will 13 March 1846-May 1846,⁴⁵⁶ of Butler and Warren cos., Ky., married, 1 Jan. 1789,⁴⁵⁷ Polly Davis; 425. Ursley⁶, born 24 March 1769, married (1), 7 April 1788,⁴⁵⁸ Joel Ferguson and (2), 19 Aug. 1790,⁴⁵⁹ Samuel Porter of Prince Edward County who moved to Wythe County and left will 8 July 1830-14 Feb. 1831;⁴⁶⁰ 426. Elizabeth⁶, born 14 Oct. 1771, married, 23 Dec. 1790,⁴⁶¹ Warner Hewitt; 427. Benjamin Branch⁶, born 29 March 1774, died 1842, of Rutherford Co., Tenn., and Jackson Co., Ala., married, 9 Nov. 1797,⁴⁶² Mary Akin; 428. Samuel⁶, born 29 Aug. 1776, of Warren Co., Ky., private in the War of 1812,⁴⁶³ married (1), 29 Aug. 1799,⁴⁶⁴ Fanny Taylor and (2), 8 Nov. 1810, Mary Sumpter; 429. Matthew⁶, born about 1780, of Giles County,⁴⁶⁵ married, 24 Feb. 1803,⁴⁶⁶ Frances Key; 429A. Martha⁶, married, 5 Oct. 1805,⁴⁶⁷ David Garland; 430. Mary Scott⁶, born 12 Feb. 1788, died 8 April 1862 in Jackson Co., Ala., married, 10 Jan. 1809 in Warren Co., Ky., William Sublett, died 1832, of Franklin Co., Tenn., and later of Jackson Co., Ala.

180. MARY⁵ JORDAN (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died 9 Dec. 1811, in her 69th year,⁴⁶⁸ left will 26 March 1796-13 Jan. 1812.⁴⁶⁹ She married Geddes Winston, justice of Hanover County, 1767, sheriff, 1782, tobacco inspector at Page's Warehouse, vestryman of St. Paul's

Parish, 1767-1778, later resident of Richmond,⁴⁷⁰ who died 10 June 1794 in his 69th year.⁴⁷¹

Issue: [WINSTON]⁴⁷² 431. Rebecca⁶, died 6 Aug. 1820, Bedford County,⁴⁷³ married William Radford, merchant of Richmond, who died 3 April 1803, Richmond,⁴⁷⁴ left will 19 Feb. 1803-4 July 1803;⁴⁷⁵ 432. Mary⁶, born 4 June 1763, died 16 Oct. 1831, married, 4 March 1785, the Rev. John Durburrow Blair, born 15 Oct. 1759, died 10 Jan. 1823,⁴⁷⁶ graduate of the College of New Jersey (Princeton University), 1775, teacher at Washington-Henry Academy in Hanover County, 1780, and its president, 1782-90, Presbyterian minister serving Pole Green Church in Hanover County, 1785-1821, and congregations in Richmond, 1790-1823, chaplain of the House of Delegates, 1799-1802, president of the Bible Society of Virginia and of the Richmond Library Society;⁴⁷⁷ 433. Samuel Jordan⁶, born 4 Sept. 1765,⁴⁷⁸ died 22 Feb. 1839 in his 74th year,⁴⁷⁹ major of militia and sergeant at arms of the House of Delegates, unmarried; 434. Margaret⁶, married 443. Dr. John⁶ Adams (see BALEY-COCKE); 435. Sarah⁵, born 2 Aug. 1769, died 2 March 1839, married, 21 Aug. 1790, Thomas Rutherford, born 9 Jan. 1766, died 31 Jan. 1852, Richmond, Va.;⁴⁸⁰ 436. Martha Bickerton⁶, died 19 May 1803 in her 29th year,⁴⁸¹ married, 24 Jan. 1795, Henry Smith Shore, who married (2), 2 Aug. 1804, Catherine Winston;⁴⁸² 437. Dr. William⁶, married____Shelton of Hanover Co., Va.

181. MARGARET⁵ JORDAN (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died March 1812, "Union Hill," Nelson County. She married, 1756, William Cabell, born 13 March 1730, died 23 March 1798, vestryman of St. Ann's Parish, Albemarle County, 1751-61, captain of militia, 1754, colonel, 1760, member of House of Burgesses from Albemarle County, 1757-61, and Amherst County, 1761-65, presiding justice and county lieutenant of Amherst, 1761, vestryman of Amherst Parish, 1761-75, surveyor, trustee of Hampden-Sydney school, 1775, chairman of Committee of Safety of Amherst County, 1774-75, member of Virginia Senate, 1776, and of House of Delegates, 1781, commander of Amherst County militia during the Revolutionary War, member of the Constitutional Convention, 1788,⁴⁸³ left will 7 Oct. 1795-18 June 1798.⁴⁸⁴

Issue: [CABELL]⁴⁸⁵ 438. Samuel Jordan⁶, born 15 Dec. 1756, died 4 Aug. 1818, "Soldier's Joy," Nelson County, student at College of William and Mary, 1772-75, captain, major and lieutenant colonel of militia, 1776-81, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, member of Virginia House of Delegates, 1785-95, and of United States House of Representatives, 1795-1803,⁴⁸⁶ married, 15 Nov. 1781, Sally Syme, born 5 Nov. 1760, "Rocky Mills," Hanover County, died 15 May 1814, "Soldier's Joy"; 439. Col. William⁶, born 25 March 1759, died 2 Nov. 1822, Nelson County,⁴⁸⁷ student at Hampden-Sydney Academy, 1777-79, at College of William and Mary, 1779-80, treasurer of Phi Beta Kappa Society, major of Amherst County militia during Revolutionary War, surveyor, justice of Amherst County, 1784-1808, and of Nelson County thereafter, member of the House of Delegates, 1789-97, of "Union Hill," Nelson County, married, 21 Nov. 1780, Charlotte County, Ann Carrington, born 9 June 1760 in Charlotte County, died 30 March 1838 at "Union Hill"; 440. Pauline⁶, born 1763, died 5 Feb. 1845, married (1), 1782, Maj. Edmund Read, of "Retirement," Charlotte County, lieutenant of militia, 1777, and later captain of dragoons, who died Dec. 1802, leaving will 9 Oct. 1800-7 Feb. 1803,⁴⁸⁸ and (2), (bond 22) Oct. 1808,⁴⁸⁹ as his (2) wife, the Rev. Nash LeGrand, Presbyterian minister of Winchester, who died Oct. 1814 in Fredericksburg;⁴⁹⁰ 441. Landon⁶, born before 21 Feb. 1765, left will 8 Jan. 1834-20 Jan. 1834,⁴⁹¹ successively of "Spring Hill," "Job's Valley," Lynchburg and "Rose Hill," Amherst County, justice of Amherst and Nelson counties, sheriff of Nelson County, 1815-16, married, 12 Nov. 1794,⁴⁹² 447. Judith Lucinda⁶ Rose; 442. Hector⁶, died 6 Jan. 1807, student at Hampden-Sydney Academy 1778-80, 1784-87, of "Spring Hill," Amherst County, married 471. Paulina Jordan⁶ Cabell; 443. Margaret Jordan⁶, died 19 Aug. 1815, married, 25 Jan. 1790 at "Union Hill," Robert Rives, born 11 March 1764, Sussex County, died 9 March 1845, "Oak Ridge," Nelson County, private at battle of Yorktown, 1781, and merchant; 444. Elizabeth⁶, died 5 Nov. 1801, married, 9 April 1795 at "Union Hill," William H. Cabell, born 16 Dec. 1772, "Boston Hill," Cumberland County, died 12 Jan. 1853, Richmond, student at Hampden-Sydney, 1785-89, and at College of William and Mary, 1790-93, lawyer, member of Virginia House of Delegates, 1796, 1798, 1802-04, Governor of Virginia, 1805-08,

judge of the General Court, 1808-11, and of the Court of Appeals, 1811-51, for whom Cabell County was named.⁴⁹³

182. CAROLINE MATILDA⁵ JORDAN (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas') left will 16 May 1809-5 June 1809.⁴⁹⁴ She married, (bond 28) Sept. 1767,⁴⁹⁵ Col. Hugh Rose, born 18 Sept. 1743, Stafford County, died 18 Oct. 1794, Amherst County, of "Geddes," Amherst County, justice, sheriff, 1776, county lieutenant, 1780, vestryman of Lexington Parish,⁴⁹⁶ who left will 16 Oct. 1794-19 Jan. 1795.⁴⁹⁷

Issue: [ROSE]⁴⁹⁸ 445. Paulina⁶, died unmarried 1794-1801; 446. Caroline M.⁶, married 405. Dr. Philip⁶ Turpin (see BRANCH); 447. Judith Lucinda⁶, married 441. Landon⁶ Cabell; 448. Ann Fitzhugh⁵, left will 20 Oct. 1844-Feb. 1847,⁴⁹⁹ married, (bond 28) Sept. 1794,⁵⁰⁰ Samuel Irvine, born about 1763, left will 5 July 1812-8 April 1813;⁵⁰¹ 449. Susannah Lawson⁶, married 644. James⁶ Pleasants (see BALEY-COCKE); 450. Lucinda⁶, born 13 June 1786, "Geddes," Amherst County, died 5 July 1854, married, (bond 7) June 1808, Amherst County, Spotswood Garland, born 27 Aug. 1777, died 30 Aug. 1850,⁵⁰² clerk of Nelson County, 1808-50; 451. Dr. Robert Henry⁶, died 1 Aug. 1833, near Randolph, Tipton Co., Tenn.,⁵⁰³ physician of Orange County, of Huntsville, Ala., and of Tipton Co., Tenn., left will 15 June 1830-Sept. 1833,⁵⁰⁴ married, (bond 26) Jan. 1801,⁵⁰⁵ Frances Taylor Madison, born 4 Oct. 1774, died 4 Oct. 1823, Huntsville, Ala.,⁵⁰⁶ sister of President James Madison; 452. Samuel⁶, clerk of Ohio Co., Ky., 1807-08, later resident of Bardstown, Ky., served in War of 1812, ambushed and killed by Indians, 1812; 453. Dr. Hugh F.⁶, died 1842, hospital surgeon mate with First United States Infantry, 1814-16, physician of Washington, Putnam and Stewart cos., Ga., married, 27 Dec. 1829, Putnam Co., Ga., Elizabeth Robertson, who died 1841; 454. Dr. Gustavus Adolphus⁶, born 3 March 1789, "Geddes," Amherst County, died 20 Jan. 1860, LaPorte Co., Ind., physician of Lynchburg and later of LaPorte Co., Ind., married, 4 Jan. 1816, Amherst County, Anne Shepherd Garland, born 9 Sept. 1797, New Glasgow, Va., died 5 July 1856, LaPorte Co., Ind., left will 18 April 1856-15 July 1856;⁵⁰⁷ 455. Emily⁶, died 1854, married, 1 Oct. 1808, Amherst County, William Rickman⁸ Coupland, son of David O. Coupland and Ann⁷ Harrison, daughter of 82. Benjamin⁶ Harrison, the

“Signer” (see BURWELL) and 136. *Elizabeth⁶ Bassett* (see TAYLOR-CARY), who was born 9 Nov. 1782, “Kittawan,” Charles City County, and died 6 April 1854, “Midway,” Cumberland County.⁵⁰⁸

183. WILHELMINA⁵ JORDAN (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married 41. Col. *John⁶ Wyatt* (see WYATT) of King and Queen and later of Amherst County, soldier in the Revolutionary War, member of Amherst County Committee of Safety, trustee of Cabellsburg, 1785, and Madison, 1791, moved to Lynchburg about 1804, was mayor, 1806, and died there 18 Feb. 1827, aged 77.⁵⁰⁹

Issue: [WYATT] 456. Susanna⁶, died July 1817, married, as his (1) wife, 15 Jan. 1798, Dr. George Cabell, Jr., born 5 Oct. 1774, Warminster, Va., died 22 Feb. 1827, who studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania and practiced at Lynchburg and later at Richmond,⁵¹⁰ left will 17 Feb. 1827-5 March 1827;⁵¹¹ 457. Capt. Samuel Jordan, left will 30 Dec. 1867-15 April 1868,⁵¹² tobacconist of Lynchburg, commander of the Lynchburg Rifles in the War of 1812, married (1) Mary Brown, who died Sept. 1825,⁵¹³ and (2) Sarah Brown, who died 1842;⁵¹⁴ 458. Ann⁶, born 6 May 1779, died 1 Feb. 1842, married, (bond 12) July 1794,⁵¹⁵ Capt. William Norvell, born 1 Dec. 1770, died 27 Oct. 1823,⁵¹⁶ of Amherst County and later of “Radcliff,” Campbell County, first corporation court clerk of Lynchburg, elected to the town council, 1811, director of the Exchange Bank, 1814, incorporator of Lynchburg Charity School, 1823;⁵¹⁷ 459. Judith⁶, married, (bond 21) May 1791,⁵¹⁸ Norborn Thomas; 460. Caroline⁶, married Edmund⁹ Winston of Amherst County,⁵¹⁹ son of Edmund Winston and Alice⁸ Winston, daughter of Anthony Winston and Alice⁷ Taylor, daughter of Edmund Taylor and 453. *Anne⁶ Lewis* (see MARTIAU); 461. John Jordan⁶, died 24 May 1809,⁵²⁰ merchant of Richmond, married, 12 Oct. 1805,⁵²¹ Flora McDonald, who married (2), 20 July 1819,⁵²² Benjamin James Harris.

184. PAULINA⁵ JORDAN (Samuel⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died 31 July 1781. She married, 20 May 1762, Col. John Cabell, captain and colonel of Buckingham County militia and county lieutenant, chairman of the Buckingham County Committee, 1775-76, delegate to the

Convention of 1776, who married (2), 19 July 1787,⁵²³ Elizabeth Brierton [Brereton?] Jones.

Issue: [CABELL]⁵²⁴ 462. John⁶, born 19 Sept. 1763, died April 1771; 463. George⁶, born 1 Dec. 1765, died 1 Dec. 1765; 464. George⁶, born 1 Nov. 1766, died Dec. 1823, studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania, physician of Lynchburg and of "Point of Honor," Campbell County, married Sarah⁹ Winston, daughter of Edmund Winston and his wife Alice⁸ Winston, daughter of Anthony Winston and his wife Alice⁷ Taylor, daughter of Edmund Taylor and 453. Anne⁶ Lewis (see MARTIAU), who died 1826; 465. Frederick⁶, born 13 Dec. 1768, died 15 Feb. 1841, of "Sturmon," Nelson County, married, 1801, Alice⁹ Winston, sister of his brother George's wife, who died 1814; 466. William⁶, born 31 May 1771, died 4 Oct. 1771; 467. John Jordan⁶, born 30 Nov. 1772, died 7 Aug. 1834, Kanawha Co., W.Va., physician of Lynchburg, moved to the Kanawha River in 1830 to operate a salt manufactory, married Henry Ann⁸ Davies, daughter of Henry Landon and Anne⁷ (Clayton) Davies, granddaughter of Nicholas and Catherine⁷ (Clayton) Davies and of John⁷ and 459. Elizabeth⁶ (Willis) Clayton, and great-granddaughter of 12. John⁶ Clayton (see ST. LEGER and MARTIAU), born 27 Jan. 1780, died 18 March 1843, Lynchburg; 468. Elizabeth⁶, born 31 Oct. 1774, died 18 Aug. 1798, married Dr. ___ Tiernan of Richmond; 469. Samuel Jordan⁶, born 19 Jan. 1777, died 28 Feb. 1854, of Monroe Co., W.Va., later of Casey Co., Ky., 1808-24, and then of Green Co., Ky., married (1), 1796, Susanna Ewing and (2)___(Wakefield) Montgomery; 470. Judith Scott⁶, born 6 Jan. 1779, died 1 Jan. 1801, married, 1800, ___ Shields of Rockbridge County; 471. Paulina Jordan⁶, born 20 Nov. 1780, died 1840, married (1) 442. Hector Cabell and (2), as his (2) wife, Judge William Daniel,⁵²⁵ born 1770, died 20 Nov. 1839, "Point of Honor," Campbell County, member of the House of Delegates from Cumberland County, 1798-99, for 21 years judge of the General Court, who moved to Lynchburg, 1819, and later lived at "Point of Honor," Campbell County.⁵²⁶

189. REUBEN⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 1756, moved to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., and left will 23 April 1812-Jan.

1817.⁵²⁷ He married (1) Ann Howard, daughter of Allen and Elizabeth (____) Howard,⁵²⁸ and (2), (bond 17) Aug. 1782,⁵²⁹ Janet Harvie, born 13 June 1759.

Issue:⁵³⁰ (by 1) 472. Jane Ware⁶, married Martin Crews; (by 2) 473. Martha Gaines⁶, born 1783, died 1821, married James Bradley; 474. Reuben⁶, born 15 Oct. 1789, died 23 May 1858, married (1), 1809, Nancy Johnson and (2) Martha Williamson; 475. Fleming⁶, born 26 July 1791, died 19 March 1868, married, 4 April 1811, Ann Meriwether, born 26 Aug. 1790, died 22 July 1853; 476. Margaret⁶, born 7 Jan. 1794, married John Seale; 477. Elizabeth⁶, born 1796, died 1826, married (1) James Jackson Gilmer and (2) George Meriwether; 478. Mortimer⁶, born 19 Jan. 1799 in Oglethorpe Co., Ga., died 19 Feb. 1866,⁵³¹ of Jasper Co., Ga., and Jefferson Co., Ala.,⁵³² married (1), 16 Nov. 1819, Lucy Gray, who died 4 July 1856, aged 56 years,⁵³³ and (2) Amy Weldon; 479. Charles Scott⁶, born 1801, died 1879, of Jasper Co., Ga., married (1) Rebecca Louisa Johnson and (2) Elizabeth Yancey Reid.

192. FLEMING⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 1 Feb. 1763, died 12 Aug. 1831, left will 10 Aug. 1831-29 Aug. 1831.⁵³⁴ He married, (bond 12) June 1793,⁵³⁵ Martha Gaines Moore, daughter of John Moore, who was born 22 June 1774 and died 26 Sept. 1842.⁵³⁶ They lived in Oglethorpe Co., Ga., where he was a justice, and later in Madison Co., Ala.

Issue:⁵³⁷ 479A. Dr. John⁶, born 24 April 1793, died 30 Sept. 1855, of Wilkes Co., Ga., married, 26 Oct. 1824, Sarah Christian Walton Hill, born 5 Dec. 1807, died 26 June 1842; 479B. Benjamin⁶, born Dec. 1795, died young; 479C. Mary Jane⁶, born 27 May 1798, died 16 March 1886 in Monroe Co., Miss., married James Walker, born 13 May 1791 in Chester Co., S.C, died 4 Nov. 1865, student at Washington College, 1819-20,⁵³⁸ teacher of Perry Co., Ala., and later of Monroe Co., Miss.; 479D. Matthew⁶, born 5 Sept. 1800, merchant at Maysville, Ala., married (1), 14 Dec. 1833, Elizabeth Adair and (2), 1 Jan. 1851, Isabel Hill; 479E. Martha H.⁶, born 11 May 1802, married (1) James B. McCartney, who died 1829, (2), 29 Jan. 1833, George I. Weaver, died 14 April 1840, and (3), 16 Aug. 1842, the

Rev. Matthew Bone; 479F. Fleming⁶, born 11 July 1804, of Madison Co., Ala., married, 27 June 1829, Lucy Jane Moore, born 3 Aug. 1809, died 20 Nov. 1859; 479G. Reuben Gaines⁶, born 24 Oct. 1805, died unmarried; 479H. Lucy⁶, born 20 Dec. 1806; 479I. William M.⁶, born 11 Feb. 1809, married, 25 Sept. 1829, Nelson Carrington; 479J. Edwin James Harvie⁶, born 21 March 1813, married Elizabeth D. Seale.

194. MILDRED⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 6 July 1835-18 Dec. 1837.⁵³⁹ She married (1), (bond 20) May 1783,⁵⁴⁰ Charles Irving, of Buckingham County, who was factor for Henderson, McCall & Company and George Kippen & Company at their stores in Albemarle County, left will dated 25 April 1792 with codicil 29 Oct. 1793⁵⁴¹ and died before 24 April 1795 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁵⁴² She married (2) John M. Rose of Buckingham County.⁵⁴³

Issue: (by 1) [IRVING] 480. Mildred⁶, left will 24 Aug. 1832-15 Oct. 1832,⁵⁴⁴ married Dr. James Powell, sheriff of Amherst County, 1843-45; 481. Charles⁶, married Mary____; 482. Robert⁶; 483. Paulus Amelious E.⁶, born 5 March 1792, on whose estate James Powell was administrator, 19 Dec. 1831;⁵⁴⁵ 484. Jane⁶, left will 7 Feb. 1838-codicil 10 April 1838-16 April 1838,⁵⁴⁶ married Patrick Rose of Buckingham County who died before 11 July 1820;⁵⁴⁷ (by 2) [ROSE] 485. James Alexander⁶, died unmarried before 3 Aug. 1842 when his estate was committed to the sheriff.⁵⁴⁸

195. SARAH⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Samuel³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died 30 June 1833 at "Bellevetta," Nelson County.⁵⁴⁹ She married, as his (2) wife, Charles Rose, born 17 Aug. 1747,⁵⁵⁰ left will 1 Feb. 1802-18 Oct. 1802,⁵⁵¹ commonwealth attorney of Amherst County, 1777, first lieutenant of militia, May 1780, justice, 1787.

Issue: [ROSE] 486. Charles R.⁶, never married, on whose estate administration was granted 18 Aug. 1851,⁵⁵² perhaps lieutenant of 35th United States Infantry, 1813-15; 487. Henry Jordan⁶, left will 3 April 1841-17 May 1841,⁵⁵³ married, (bond 26) Oct. 1830, Amherst County, Sarah E. Walker; 488. William Henry⁶, perhaps moved to Shelby Co., Tenn., and married, (license 4) Feb. 1835,⁵⁵⁴ Mary Jane Carr, who married (2), 7 Oct.

1841,⁵⁵⁵ James W. Alexander; 489. Jane Maria⁶, married 321. *Sterling*⁶ *Claiborne* (see CLAIBORNE); 490. Sarah Ann⁶, left will 26 Aug. 1847-27 Sept. 1847;⁵⁵⁶ 491. Mildred I.⁶, died 5 Oct. 1831, Nelson County.⁵⁵⁷

197. ELIZABETH⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 19 Dec. 1722, died 3 Aug. 1746.⁵⁵⁸ She married, shortly after 4 March 1740/1,⁵⁵⁹ Joseph Pritchard, died before 22 Dec. 1779, of Pasquotank Co., N.C., who married (2), shortly after 3 May 1749,⁵⁶⁰ Elizabeth Newby and (3), shortly after 7 Nov. 1754,⁵⁶¹ Sarah Barrow.

Issue: [PRITCHARD]⁵⁶² 492. Sarah⁶; 493. Mary⁶, left will 13 Sept. 1765-Oct. 1765.⁵⁶³

198. JOSHUA⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 26 Jan. 1726/7, left will 16 Sept. 1782-25 April 1784.⁵⁶⁴ He married Mary ____.

Issue: [WHITE] 494. Jacob⁶; 495. Zachariah⁶; 496. Joshua⁶; 496A. Margaret⁶, married Samuel Moore; 496B. Mourning⁶; 496C. Mary⁶; 496D. Elizabeth⁶.

199. JOSEPH⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 6 March 1728,⁵⁶⁵ left will dated 4 Dec. 1794.⁵⁶⁶ He married Gulielma Newby, daughter of William and Ann (____) Newby, born 3 March 1728,⁵⁶⁷ left will Feb 1804-May 1804.⁵⁶⁸ They moved from Perquimans Co., N.C., to Northampton Co., N.C., in 1769, to Wayne Co., N.C., in 1782,⁵⁶⁹ and eventually to Nash Co., N.C.

Issue: [WHITE]⁵⁷⁰ 497. Rachel⁶, born 6 April 1749; 498. Ann⁶, born 10 Sept. 1752, died 23 March 1806, married, 22 July 1770,⁵⁷¹ Isaac Hall, of Perquimans Co., N.C, later of Wayne Co., N.C, and finally of Belmont Co., Ohio, who married (2), 24 Dec. 1807, Dinah Plummer; 499. Thomas⁶, born 26 Sept. 1754; 500. Esther⁶, born 30 Jan. 1757, married, 23 Nov. 1778, Job Smith; 501. Joseph⁶, born 8 June 1759, left will 8 Jan. 1795-Feb. 1795,⁵⁷² of Nash Co., N.C, married, shortly before 6 May 1778,⁵⁷³ Sarah Winslow; 502. Armiger⁶, born 23 Aug. 1762, of Nash Co., N.C, married, 18 Nov. 1781,⁵⁷⁴ Absilla Knight; 503. Gulyelma⁶, born 27 Jan. 1766, married____ Griffin before 11 Dec. 1784 when disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity.⁵⁷⁵

201. THOMAS⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 25 Feb. 1730/1, married Anne Barrow.

Issue: [WHITE] 504. Elizabeth⁶, named in will of cousin Mary Pritchard; 504A. Jonathan⁶, left will 27 4 mo. 1823-Aug. 1823,⁵⁷⁶ married Rachel Winslow.⁵⁷⁷

202. RACHEL⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 25 Feb. 1730/1, died 8 Oct. 1794.⁵⁷⁸ She married, 10 March 1752,⁵⁷⁹ John Winslow, who died 8 Feb. 1801.

Issue: [WINSLOW] 504B. Ann⁶, born 12 Oct. 1761, died 15 April 1830, married____Saunders; 504C. John⁶, born 15 Oct. 1763, died 12 Oct. 1833, left will 23 Dec. 1831-Nov. 1833,⁵⁸⁰ married__; 504D. Samuel⁶, born 3 Dec. 1764.

203. JOHN⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 7 May 1733, left will 15 Aug. 1774-Oct. 1774.⁵⁸¹ He married, 15 May 1757,⁵⁸² Lydia Winslow, who married (2), 15 May 1788,⁵⁸³ John Cornwell.

Issue: [WHITE] 504E. Francis⁶; 504F. John⁶, married, shortly before 17 Nov. 1787,⁵⁸⁴ Mourning Cornwell; 504G. Samuel⁶, born 15 Nov. 1765, died 5 June 1813, left will 30 May 1813-Aug. 1813,⁵⁸⁵ married Elizabeth Symons, born 21 July 1773, died 30 Jan. 1853,⁵⁸⁶ left will 11 Oct. 1845-Feb. 1853;⁵⁸⁷ 504H. Joseph⁶; 504I. Dorotha⁶.

205. MATTHEW⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 10 May 1738, left will 22 11 mo. 1787-April 1788.⁵⁸⁸ He married, shortly before 7 July 1762,⁵⁸⁹ Mary Robinson.

Issue: [WHITE] 504J. Benjamin⁶; 504K. Nathan⁶; 504L. Stephen⁶; 504M. George⁶; 504N. Milicent⁶; 504O. Mary⁶.

206. CALEB⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 8 May 1740, died Feb. 1795,⁵⁹⁰ left will 1795-May 1795.⁵⁹¹ He married, 14 Jan. 1761,⁵⁹² Rebecca Toms.

Issue: [WHITE] 504P. Peninah⁶, born 6 Dec. 1761, married, 22 Dec. 1779,⁵⁹³ Benjamin Pritchard; 504Q. Francis⁶, born 24 Feb. 1764, left will 6 March 1813-codicil 2 Oct. 1813-Nov. 1813,⁵⁹⁴ married, shortly before 3 Feb. 1790,⁵⁹⁵ Miriam Toms; 504R. Toms⁶, born 2 March 1766, left will 21

12 mo. 1812-March 1813,⁵⁹⁶ married, shortly before 2 Jan. 1788,⁵⁹⁷ Mary Smith; 504S. Caleb⁶, born 30 Oct. 1768, married, 17 July 1794, Parthenia White;⁵⁹⁸ 504T. Rebecca⁶, born 2 Sept. 1771, married (1)____ Martin and (2) Phinehas Albertson; 504U. Mary⁶, born 12 Nov. 1772; 504V. James⁶, married, 25 Jan. 1798,⁵⁹⁹ Sarah Cosand; 504W. Josiah⁶, left will 20 Dec. 1805-Feb. 1808,⁶⁰⁰ married Sarah____; 504X. Betty⁶, married Jesse White, who left will 10 Sept. 1824-Feb. 1825.⁶⁰¹

207. SARAH⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 5 Dec. 1744, died 22 April 1800. She married, 17 Nov. 1762, Nicholas Nicholson, son of Thomas and Mary (Hill) Nicholson, who was born 7 July 1741.⁶⁰² They resided in Pasquotank Co., N.C.

Issue: [NICHOLSON]⁶⁰³ 505. Rachael⁶, born 20 July 1763; 505A. Mary⁶, born 30 April 1766; 505B. Thomas⁶, born 14 Jan. 1768, died 12 Aug. 1774; 505C. Lydia⁶, born 4 Aug. 1770, died 17 Jan. 1774; 505D. Joseph⁶, born 17 Oct. 1772; 505E. Matthew⁶, born 1 Feb. 1775; 505F. Nathan⁶, born 22 Dec. 1776; 505G. Sarah⁶, born 15 Dec. 1778; 505H. Miriam⁶, born 10 March 1781.

208. BENJAMIN⁵ WHITE (Rachel⁴ Jordan, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹), born 7 Dec. 1742, died 15 May 1808.⁶⁰⁴ He married, 25 March 1767,⁶⁰⁵ 341. Millicent⁶ Henley, who, perhaps, married (2), before 1 Oct. 1808 when she was disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity,____ Winslow.⁶⁰⁶

Issue: [WHITE] 506. Thomas⁵, born 13 May 1771; 507. John⁶, born⁴ Aug. 1773, died 21 Oct. 1848, left will 11 March 1848-Nov. 1848,⁶⁰⁷ married Mary O.____;⁶⁰⁸ 508. Jesse⁶, born 6 Aug. 1777, left will 8 Sept. 1813-Feb. 1814,⁶⁰⁹ married Sarah____; 509. Josiah⁶, born 7 Dec. 1779, left will 13 Jan. 1825-Feb. 1825,⁶¹⁰ married Sarah____; 510. Cornelius⁶, born 13 March 1782; 511. Dempsey⁶, born 27 April 1784, died 11 Aug. 1829,⁶¹¹ left will 7 Aug. 1829-Nov. 1829,⁶¹² married, 9 March 1809, Margaret Saunders, who died 19 Jan. 1840; 512. Mary⁶, born 13 Aug. 1786; 513. Obed⁶, born 8 Feb. 1790, died 15 Feb. 1790; 514. Millicent⁶, born 24 Aug. 1807. [sic?]

210. DOROTHY⁵ JORDAN (Matthew⁴, Joshua³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married (1), shortly after 5 Oct. 1750,⁶¹³ Jonathan Phelps and (2) John Skinner, who married (2) Sarah (Hargrove) Sebrell Murdaugh, widow of 159. John⁵ Murdaugh, and left will 26 July 1763-12 Dec. 1771.⁶¹⁴

Issue: (by 1) [PHELPS] 515. Benjamin⁶; 516. Dorothy⁶.

¹ Vol. Papers II, pp. 722-49, IV, pp. 2268-73; Hinshaw VI, *passim*; John Bennett Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight County, Virginia* (Chicago, 1938), pp. 111-23. The identifications made here rest on the best evidence presently available. The duplication of given names in several branches, the loss of many early Isle of Wight County records and of the records of Nansemond County, and migrations across the Virginia-North Carolina border, leave uncertainties which are noted regarding some identifications.

² Hotten, p. 177.

³ MCGC, p. 200.

⁴ Leonard, pp. 7-8, 10-11.

⁵ Patent Bk. 1, p. 233.

⁶ Patent Bk. 2, p. 70.

⁷ Another possible child was Richard Jordan who married, before 1654, 6. Elizabeth² Reynolds (see REYNOLDS), although no records to establish this are known to exist.

⁸ Val. Papers II, p. 731.

⁹ Ibid.

¹⁰ Ibid., p. 735.

¹¹ Ibid., pp. 731-32.

¹² Ibid., p. 737.

¹³ Leonard, p. 56.

¹⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 336.

¹⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 538.

¹⁶ VLXXXII, p. 178.

¹⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3, p. 115.

¹⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 151. William Harrison had a wife Martha who joined him in deeds, Dec. 1713 and 28 July 1718 (*ibid.*, pp. 252-56; Great Bk. 1715-26, p. 235).

¹⁹ VLXXXVII, p. 178.

²⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3, p. 328.

²¹ VLXXXVII, p. 179.

²² Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 161.

²³ *North Carolina Higher Court Records, 1697-1701 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd ser., III; Raleigh, 1971)*, pp. 369,387-88; *ibid., 1702-1708 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd ser., IV; Raleigh, 1974)*, pp. 346-47.

²⁴ Hinshaw I, p. 101.

²⁵ Records of Little River Monthly Meeting, N.C., as Phelocresta Jordan, witness to marriage of Joseph Perse and Damaris Nixon.

²⁶ John Anderson Brayton, “The Other ‘Philocrista,’“ *The North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal*, XXX, p. 59; *North Carolina Higher Court Records, 1709-1723 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd ser., V; Raleigh, 1977)*, p. 481.

²⁷ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, pp. 319-20.

²⁸ Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 61-62.

³³ *The Friend*, XXXIV (Philadelphia, 1861), 7 9 mo. 1860.

³⁴ Hinshaw VI, p. 36.

³⁵ VLXXXVII, p. 178.

³⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 627.

³⁷ Hinshaw VI, p. 31; marriage contract, 26 March 1702, Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 347.

³⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 2, 1704-15, pp. 252, 253.

³⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Great Book, 1715-26, p. 629.

⁴⁰ The records relating to Matthew Jordan are confusing and insufficient to establish identities with certainty. *Val. Papers, TV*, p. 2270, assigns the marriages to Dorothy and Susanna to 11. Matthew. If so, his

second wife was nearly twenty years older than he and he cannot be the Matthew who was survived by wife Dorothy and children who are there assigned to 11. Matthew. These children, however, appear to be born some twenty years after the 1699 marriage to Dorothy (Newby) Bufkin. Since none of the brothers of Matthew³ appears to be a possible father of Matthew Jordan who died testate in 1748, Matthew⁴ has been posited as his child.

⁴¹ St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

⁴² *T* XX, p. 170.

⁴³ Louisa Co., Va., suit, Jordan vs. Freeman &c, May Term 1788, instituted 15 June 1767.

⁴⁴ *Ibid.*; Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 206-07.

⁴⁵ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 12. Charles Jordan was security. One Robert Burton, Jr., of Goochland County married (1) Christian_____, who joined him in witnessing the will of William Farrar, 14 Nov. 1743 (Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 374) and (2), 13 Oct. 1757, Judith Laforce (W. Mac Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* [Richmond, 1928], p. 14; Francis Burton Harrison, *Burton Chronicles of Colonial Virginia* [n.p., 1933], pp. 187-90).

⁴⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 546, will of Daniel Sanbourne, 16 Dec. 1711-24 Nov. 1712.

⁴⁷ *V* LXXXVII, p. 177.

⁴⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 637. The inventory of his estate was made 30 Dec. 1718 (*ibid*, p. 641).

⁴⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 171.

⁵⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 469.

⁵¹ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, pp. 195, 222.

⁵² Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 449.

⁵³ Based on the tentative identification of 19. John⁴ as the John who left will in 1758, Isle of Wight County.

⁵⁴ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 170, which also names grandson Jesse Weatherly.

⁵⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3, p. 362. He apparently was dead by 8 Oct. 1732 when his father's will mentioned his children but not him.

⁵⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3., p. 360, will of Blackabee Terrell, 7 Sept. 1726-27 Aug. 1733.

⁵⁷ Named in will of grandfather Blackabee Terrell, *loc. cit.* James and Joseph may be the cousins named in the will of Mary Deshay, 20 Oct. 1748-9 March 1748/9 (Isle of Wight Co. WillBk. 5, p. 162).

⁵⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 386, 556; Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 3.

⁵⁹ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 308. William was granted administration, Jan. 1757 {*ibid*, p. 327}.

⁶⁰ NGSQ VL, p. 93; Hinshaw n, pp. 384, 405, 549, 571.

⁶¹ Hinshaw II, pp. 384, 571.

⁶² *Val. Papers II*, pp. 724-25.

⁶³ *Val. Papers IV*, p. 2271.

⁶⁴ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 164.

⁶⁵ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 9; *Val. Papers, II*, pp. 1105-07.

⁶⁶ *Val. Papers IV*, pp. 2291, 2296-98.

⁶⁷ *Val. Papers II*, p. 1113.

⁶⁸ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 389.

⁶⁹ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1750-67, p. 131.

⁷⁰ *Virginia Gazette*, 12 Sept. 1771.

⁷¹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1774-82, pp. 63-81; *Val. Papers, II*", pp. 1116-28.

⁷² *Val. Papers IV*, pp. 2292-93, 2298.

⁷³ Hinshaw VI, p. 15.

⁷⁴ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1750-67, p. 950. This deed gave the land to Joseph with remainder to her daughters Jane, Dorothy and Ann. On 9 April 1768 (Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 142-43) Robert Pleasants conveyed to William Royston two-thirds of this 463 acres which he bought from William Davis and wife Dorothy and Thomas Trotter who had married

Ann by a General Court deed and confirmed by deed from Thomas Trotter, heir at law of Thomas and Ann. This deed states the other third part was then the property of Exum Pleasants.

⁷⁵ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 273.

⁷⁶ *Virginia Gazette*, 20 March 1752, advertisement of sale of his land.

⁷⁷ Hinshaw VI, p. 15.

⁷⁸ *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2291. No record evidence in support has been found. Later records concerning the land deeded by Dorothy (Cary) Pleasants to Joseph in 1718 indicate there were no survivors in 1768.

⁷⁹ Robert Jordan Commonplace book, Virginia Historical Society, MSS. 5:5 J7664:l; *Val. Papers* IV, pp. 2272.

⁸⁰ Hinshaw VI, p. 73; Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 619.

⁸¹ *Val. Papers* IV, pp. 2272-73.

⁸² Hinshaw VI, p. 189.

⁸³ *Ibid.*, p. 45.

⁸⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 85.

⁸⁵ *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2269.

⁸⁶ Hinshaw I, p. 243.

⁸⁷ Hinshaw I, p. 217.

⁸⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 217, 243.

⁸⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 1.

⁹⁰ Hinshaw VI, p. 45.

⁹¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 447.

⁹² Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, ed., *Historical Southern Families*, XVI (Baltimore, 1971), pp. 244-46.

⁹³ Hinshaw VI, p. 45.

⁹⁴ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1764-74, p. 234.

⁹⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, p. 1.

⁹⁶ Ralph Shearer Rowland and Star Wilson Rowland, *Clary Genealogy* (Fairfax, Va., 1980), pp. 509-10; Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 281, will of Charles Clary, 19 Jan. 1762-May 1762; Order Bk. 1764-74, p. 235, Mary

Clary appointed guardian of Barnes, John, Susanna and James Clary, orphans of Barnes Clary.

⁹⁷ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 174.

⁹⁸ Hinshaw VI, p. 57.

⁹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 104.

¹⁰⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 80.

¹⁰¹ *Ibid.*, p. 88.

¹⁰² *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXX VIII, pp. 254-57.

¹⁰³ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 53.

¹⁰⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 256.

¹⁰⁵ *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2269.

¹⁰⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 534; Order Bk. 1768-69, p. 84.

¹⁰⁷ Hinshaw I, p. 101.

¹⁰⁸ Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VII, *Wills, 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers)* (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 55. The will is partially illegible; the probate entry states it was “dated at the Clarks ofice the 20th day of March Anno Dom. 1752.”

¹⁰⁹ Hinshaw VI, p. 35; I, p. 101.

¹¹⁰ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 295-96.

¹¹¹ *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2269.

¹¹² Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 277-79.

¹¹³ *Ibid.*, pp. 316-17.

¹¹⁴ Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), p. 413.

¹¹⁵ Hinshaw I, pp. 143,152.

¹¹⁶ Perquimans Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, pp. 64-65.

¹¹⁷ Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis, *Tidewater Virginia Families* (Urbanna, Va., 1989), p. 551.

¹¹⁸ Perquimans Co., N.C, Estate papers, North Carolina Archives.

¹¹⁹ Henrico Co. Proceedings of the Commissioners Respecting the Records Destroyed by the British, 1774-82, p. 102, recorded 25 June 1783.

¹²⁰ Hinshaw VI, p. 189.

¹²¹ *Ibid.*, p. 188.

¹²² *Ibid.*

¹²³ *Ibid.*

¹²⁴ Hinshaw VI, p. 155.

¹²⁵ York Co. Wills & Inventories 1783-1811, p. 44.

¹²⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 137.

¹²⁷ *Val. Papers*, II, p. 752.

¹²⁸ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 339, funeral 6 Nov. 1773.

¹²⁹ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 437.

¹³⁰ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 220-22.

¹³¹ Campbell Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 103.

¹³² She is not named in Charles⁴ Jordan's will but is stated to be his daughter in George Edward Pankey, *John Pankey of Manakin Town...* (Ruston, La., 1969), I, pp. 420-21, although no proof is cited.

¹³³ Francis Burton Harrison, *The Harrisons of Skimino* (n.p., 1910), p. 24; Alexander Brown, *The Cabells and Their Kin* (Richmond, 1939), pp. 139-41.

¹³⁴ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 50.

¹³⁵ Daniel Call, *Report of Cases Argued and Determined in the Court of Appeals* (2nd ed.; Richmond, 1824), p. 264.

¹³⁶ Alexander Brown, *The Cabells and Their Kin* (Richmond, 1939), pp. 141, 157.

¹³⁷ VXLII, p. 36.

¹³⁸ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 246.

¹³⁹ Albemarle Co., Va., Deed Bk. 14, pp. 418-19; Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 99, 412-13.

¹⁴⁰ *Virginia Advocate*, Charlottesville, Va., 21 Jan. 1831.

¹⁴¹ Revolutionary War pension application, John Jordan, S.38098, National Archives, originally granted an invalid pension, 1811.

¹⁴² Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 177.

¹⁴³ Franklin Co., Ga., Deed Bk. OO, p. 156, in *Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, no. 21, p. 1380.

¹⁴⁴ Hinshaw I, p. 25. She left an undated and unsigned will naming her children (copy in Elizabeth J. Hall Hartley, *Descendants of Moses Hall, Joseph Doudna and Benjamin Hall* [Denver, Colo., 1958], pp. xxi-xxii).

¹⁴⁵ Hinshaw I, p. 31.

¹⁴⁶ Val. *Papers*, II, p. 741.

¹⁴⁷ Hinshaw I, p. 35.

¹⁴⁸ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 1.

¹⁴⁹ Winslow, *op. cit.*, p. 370; Hinshaw I, p. 25.

¹⁵⁰ Hinshaw I, p. 70. He may have married (2), 4 March 1739/40, Mary Newby (*ibid.*) and have left will 6 Dec. 1762-18 April 1764 (Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 33-34).

¹⁵¹ Hinshaw I, p. 78.

¹⁵² The identity of the Matthew Jordan who died testate in 1743 is not entirely clear. Ellen Goode Winslow, *History of Perquimans County* (Raleigh, 1931), p. 369, identified the husband of Patience as 41. Matthew⁴, but he was living in 1747.

¹⁵³ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 456.

¹⁵⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 212.

¹⁵⁵ Hinshaw VI, p. 45.

¹⁵⁶ Winslow, *loc. cit.* The will of Matthew⁴ names daughter Martha and unborn child, but not Mary or Anne.

¹⁵⁷ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 42-43.

¹⁵⁸ Hinshaw I, p. 55.

¹⁵⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 153.

¹⁶⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 10, 1758-62, p. 447.

¹⁶¹ Hinshaw, VI, p. 45.

¹⁶² John Frederick Dorman and Charles Russell Sebrell, *The Sebrell Family* (n.p., 2001), pp. 15-17, 27-28.

¹⁶³ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1778-86, p. 53.

¹⁶⁴ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1772-77, p. 482.

¹⁶⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 488.

¹⁶⁶ Southampton Co. Personal property tax lists, 1784, 1789-91, 1800-03, 1807-14; Sussex Co. Personal property tax list, 1797; Southampton Co. 1810 census, p. 65.

¹⁶⁷ Edith F. Axelson, *Virginia Postmasters and Post Offices, 1789-1832* (Athens, Ga., 1991), p. 180.

¹⁶⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 358.

¹⁶⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Unrecorded deed, in *The Southside Virginian*, II, p. 39.

¹⁷⁰ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 139.

¹⁷¹ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 320; Deed Bk. 11, p. 352.

¹⁷² Southampton Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 399.

¹⁷³ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 25.

¹⁷⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 4.

¹⁷⁵ Hinshaw, VI, p. 46. *Val. Papers*, III, p. 1573, gives the date as 4 Dec. 1740.

¹⁷⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 329.

¹⁷⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 9.

¹⁷⁸ Thomas, William, Mary (married Powell) and Jeremiah Pinner (married, 31 Aug. 1796, Elizabeth Pinner [Chapman, *Marriages of Isle of Wight County*, p. 91]) were probably children of John Pinner's (2) marriage.

¹⁷⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 129, estate account.

¹⁸⁰ Since 156. Joseph⁵ Jordan was cleric of Pasquotank Monthly Meeting, it would appear likely that 76. Joseph⁵ was the Joseph Jordan of Pasquotank who was condemned by that meeting for having allowed his sister to be married by a magistrate in his house (Hinshaw I, p. 143).

¹⁸¹ Hinshaw I, p. 101.

¹⁸² *Ibid.*, I, p. 55. On 1 Oct. 1755 Joseph Jordan, "although he lived here some considerable time," presented to Perquimans Monthly Meeting a certificate from the monthly meeting in Isle of Wight County to marry and on 3 Dec. 1755 his marriage to Jane Jones was reported.

¹⁸³ It is not clear whether she is the Jane Jordan, widow of Joseph and daughter of John Barrow, who died 10 Oct. 1789, aged 63 and upwards (*ibid.*, I, p. 101).

¹⁸⁴ Perquimans Co., N.C., Estate papers, Joseph Jordan.

¹⁸⁵ Hinshaw I, p. 101.

¹⁸⁶ Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 127, 446.

¹⁸⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. II, p. 147.

¹⁸⁸ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 4, p. 38.

¹⁸⁹ Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1628-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 78. The minister's return is recorded in Southampton County.

¹⁹⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XI, pp. 150-52.

¹⁹¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 393.

¹⁹² Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 111, will of Burwell Williamson, 22 May 1792-8 Nov. 1792.

¹⁹³ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 65.

¹⁹⁴ Hinshaw VI, p. 203.

¹⁹⁵ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 117; Order Bk. 1763-67, p. 475.

¹⁹⁶ Hinshaw VI, p. 46.

¹⁹⁷ The first three were born before 7 Nov. 1757 when their father was made their guardian (Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1755-62, p. 207).

¹⁹⁸ Hinshaw VI, p. 203.

¹⁹⁹ *Ibid.*

²⁰⁰ *Ibid.*

²⁰¹ *Ibid.*

²⁰² *Compiler*, Richmond, 18 Aug. 1795.

²⁰³ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 9 May 1804; Hinshaw VI, p. 262.

²⁰⁴ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 19, p. 40; Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 157.

²⁰⁵ Henry C. Peden, *Quaker Records of Southern Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1992), p. 83.

²⁰⁶ *MHM* I, p. 287.

²⁰⁷ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 35, p. 61.

²⁰⁸ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. E, p. 335.

²⁰⁹ Hinshaw VI, pp. 121, 783; Roger Brooke Farquhar, *Old Homes and History of Montgomery County, Maryland* (Silver Spring, Md., 1962), pp. 173-74.

²¹⁰ Hinshaw VI, p. 262. His father qualified as his administrator, Jan. 1792 (Goochland Co. Order Bk. 19, p. 30).

²¹¹ Hinshaw VI, p. 262.

²¹² Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 27, p. 48.

²¹³ Hinshaw VI, pp. 203-04.

²¹⁴ Ibid, p. 263.

²¹⁵ Ibid, p. 781.

²¹⁶ Ibid, p. 564.

²¹⁷ Ibid, pp. 121, 563, 781; *Whig*, Richmond, 25 Jan. 1831.

²¹⁸ T. Michael Miller, *Artisans and Merchants of Alexandria, Virginia, 1780-1820* (Bowie, Md., 1992), II, p. 150.

²¹⁹ Hinshaw VI, p. 263.

²²⁰ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 19, p. 623; Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 161.

²²¹ Goochland Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 141.

²²² Goochland Co. Order Bk. 16, p. 330; Order Bk. 19, p. 271; Order Bk. 18, p. 256.

²²³ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 26, p. 422.

²²⁴ W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 39; Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1730-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 76.

²²⁵ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 77.

²²⁶ Goochland Co. Order Bk. 19, p. 30.

²²⁷ Ibid., p. 27.

²²⁸ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 51.

²²⁹ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1799.

²³⁰ Hinshaw VI, p. 205.

²³¹ *Heads of Families... 1790... Virginia* (Washington, 1908), p. 115.

²³² Ibid., p. 118.

²³³ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 23 March 1802; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 111.

²³⁴ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 May 1837.

²³⁵ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 29 Aug. 1804.

²³⁶ Hinshaw VI, p. 474.

²³⁷ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 389.

²³⁸ Hinshaw VI, p. 112.

²³⁹ Ibid., p. 110.

²⁴⁰ Ibid., p. 111.

²⁴¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 427.

²⁴² W(l) XXVII, pp. 118-19; Hinshaw VI, p. 110.

²⁴³ Catherine Linsday Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 10. She was dismissed by the Society of Friends, 17 Sept. 1791, for marrying out of unity (Hinshaw VI, p. 113).

²⁴⁴ Hinshaw VI, p. 112.

²⁴⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 69.

²⁴⁶ Sussex Co. Will Bk. I, p. 11.

²⁴⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 39.

²⁴⁸ *Ibid.*

²⁴⁹ Hinshaw VI, p. 112.

²⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 113.

²⁵¹ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 6 March 1801.

²⁵² Hinshaw VI, p. 208.

²⁵³ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 77.

²⁵⁴ Peden, *op. cit.*, p. 37.

²⁵⁵ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 300-01.

²⁵⁶ W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 39, as Ann Randolph; Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 105, as Ann Scott, widow.

²⁵⁷ V XLV, pp. 81-82.

²⁵⁸ Powhatan Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 481.

²⁵⁹ *Val. Papers II*, p. 1173.

²⁶⁰ Hinshaw II, p. 407.

²⁶¹ *Ibid.*, p. 623.

²⁶² *Ibid.*, pp. 407, 623, 364, 527.

²⁶³ Frederick A. Virkus, ed., *Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy*, I (Chicago, 1925), p. 774.

²⁶⁴ Hinshaw VI, p. 115.

²⁶⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 196.

²⁶⁶ Call, *op. cit. II*, pp. 319-57.

²⁶⁷ British Public Record Office, T79/7, microfilm reel 235, Library of Virginia.

²⁶⁸ Hinshaw VI, p. 154; Philip Slaughter, *A History of Bristol Parish* (2nd ed.; Richmond, 1879), pp. 137-38.

²⁶⁹ *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 24 Sept. 1788; Virginia Genealogical Society, *Virginia Marriages in Rev. John Cameron's Register...* (Richmond, 1963), p. 1.

²⁷⁰ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 11 Dec. 1821.

²⁷¹ Thomas P. Hughes and Jewel B. Sandefer, *Petersburg, Virginia, Hustings Court Marriage Bonds-Marriage Register and Ministers' Returns, 1784-1854* (Memphis, 1971), p. 4.

²⁷² Richard Charming Moore Page, *Genealogy of the Page Family in Virginia* (2nd ed.; New York, 1898), pp. 186-87.

²⁷³ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 18 May 1821.

²⁷⁴ *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 22 Dec. 1794; Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County, Virginia* (n.p., 1961), p. 4.

²⁷⁵ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 25 March 1823.

²⁷⁶ Robert Jordan commonplace book, *loc. cit.*; *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2272.

²⁷⁷ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 27 Jan. 1824; Copeland Bible, in Fillmore Norfleet, *Bible Records of Suffolk and Nansemond County, Virginia* (n.p., 1963), p. 41.

²⁷⁸ Fillmore Norfleet, *Suffolk in Virginia* (n.p., 1974), pp. 66-67; Copeland Bible, in Norfleet, *Bible Records...*, p. 40.

²⁷⁹ Francis Burton Harrison, *Burton Chronicles of Colonial Virginia* (n.p., 1933), p. 319.

²⁸⁰ Hinshaw VI, p. 188.

²⁸¹ Harrison, *loc. dr.*; Fairfax Harrison, *The Harrisons of Skimino* (n.p., 1910), pp. 15,50.

²⁸² Hinshaw VI, p. 180.

²⁸³ *Ibid.*; Harrison, *The Harrisons of Skimino, passim.*

²⁸⁴ Lucy Harrison Miller Baber, *Behind the Old Brick Wall, A Cemetery Story* (Lynchburg, 1968), pp. 50-52, 119; Harrison, *Burton Chronicles*, pp. 318-20.

²⁸⁵ Hinshaw IV, pp. 218-19.

²⁸⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 235.

²⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 241.

²⁸⁸ Hinshaw V, p. 892.

²⁸⁹ VK, p. 329.

²⁹⁰ Hinshaw VI, p. 295.

²⁹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 153.

²⁹² *Ibid.*, p. 349.

²⁹³ Hinshaw V, p. 902.

²⁹⁴ Hinshaw VI, p. 349.

²⁹⁵ *Ibid.*

²⁹⁶ Hinshaw V, p. 112.

²⁹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 922.

²⁹⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 187.

²⁹⁹ Perhaps shortly before 23 Jan. 1768 when disowned by the Society of Friends for being married by a priest; the colonel of Nansemond County militia was notified, 28 May 1768, that John, son of Richard, was no longer a Quaker (Hinshaw I, p. 72).

³⁰⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 278.

³⁰¹ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 97.

³⁰² Hinshaw I, p. 217.

³⁰³ Wayne Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, p. 20.

³⁰⁴ Hinshaw, I, p. 247.

³⁰⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 292.

³⁰⁶ Wayne Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 5, p. 405.

³⁰⁷ Wayne Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 15, pp. 546-48.

³⁰⁸ Wayne Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 13, p. 198.

³⁰⁹ Hinshaw I, pp. 217, 243.

³¹⁰ John D. Beatty and Di Ann Vick, *Joseph Vick of Lower Parish, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and His Descendants*, I (Los Angeles, Calif., 2004), pp. 35-37.

³¹¹ *Ibid.*

³¹² Hinshaw I, p. 217; Beatty and Vick, *op. cit.*, p. 37.

³¹³ Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 206.

³¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 387.

³¹⁵ Beatty and Vick, *op. cit.*, pp. 410-11.

³¹⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 196.

³¹⁷ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVIII, p. 247.

³¹⁸ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 71.

³¹⁹ Hugh S. Watson, Jr., Genealogical Society, *Gravestone Inscriptions from the Cemetery of St. John's Episcopal Church, Hampton, Virginia* (Hampton, n.d.), p. 84.

³²⁰ Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 92.

³²¹ Benjamin B. Weisiger, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1815-1853* (Richmond, 1981), p. 92.

- ³²² Hugh S. Watson, Jr., Genealogical Society, *op. cit.*, p. 85.
- ³²³ Robert Jordan commonplace book, *loc. cit.*
- ³²⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 15, pp. 323-24.
- ³²⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 414.
- ³²⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1768-69, p. 490.
- ³²⁷ Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XVI, pp. 249-50.
- ³²⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 502.
- ³²⁹ Hinshaw VI, p. 57.
- ³³⁰ Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XVI, p. 250.
- ³³¹ Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1628-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 94.
- ³³² *Ibid.*, p. 101.
- ³³³ *Ibid.*, p. 90.
- ³³⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 100.
- ³³⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 82.
- ³³⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 100.
- ³³⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 96.
- ³³⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 96.
- ³³⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 82.
- ³⁴⁰ Rowland, *op. cit.*, p. 510.
- ³⁴¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 510-11.
- ³⁴² Hinshaw VI, p. 104.
- ³⁴³ *Ibid.*, p. 105.
- ³⁴⁴ *Ibid.*
- ³⁴⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 396-97.
- ³⁴⁶ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, pp. 43-44.
- ³⁴⁷ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. L, pp. 26-28.
- ³⁴⁸ Hinshaw I, p. 87.
- ³⁴⁹ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Original wills, North Carolina Archives; Will Bk. HIK, pp. 211-
- ³⁵⁰ Hinshaw I, p. 143.

³⁵¹ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, p. 75, will of Thomas Pendleton, 10 May 1749-16 April 1750.

³⁵² Hinshaw I, p. 144.

³⁵³ Pasquotank Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

³⁵⁴ Pasquotank Co., N.C, Will Bk. HIK, pp. 449-52.

³⁵⁵ Perquimans Co., N.C, Estate Papers, North Carolina Archives.

³⁵⁶ Hinshaw, I, p. 116.

³⁵⁷ J. R. B. Hathaway, *The North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, HI, pp. 389-90.

³⁵⁸ Hinshaw, I, p. 61.

³⁵⁹ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 443-45.

³⁶⁰ Hinshaw, I, p. 61

³⁶¹ *Ibid.*

³⁶² Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 377-78.

³⁶³ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 114-16.

³⁶⁴ W(l) XXVD, pp. 39-40.

³⁶⁵ Hinshaw VI, p. 111.

³⁶⁶ W(l)XXVII,p.40.

³⁶⁷ Hinshaw, I, p. 73.

³⁶⁸ Hanover Co. Personal property tax list, 1783, last year taxed.

³⁶⁹ Hinshaw VI, p. 188.

³⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 189.

³⁷¹ Bates Bible (Philadelphia, 1802), Virginia State Archives, Acc.24650.

³⁷² Hinshaw VI, p. 155.

³⁷³ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 641-42.

³⁷⁴ Bates Bible, *loc. cit.*

³⁷⁵ Hinshaw, VI, p. 157.

³⁷⁶ *Ibid*, p. 155.

³⁷⁷ *Ibid.*,p. 209.

³⁷⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 265.

³⁷⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 210.

³⁸⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 180.

³⁸¹ *Ibid.*, p. 265.

³⁸² Hinshaw IV, p. 545

³⁸³ Hinshaw VI, pp. 180-81.

³⁸⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 228.

³⁸⁵ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. H, p. 310, originally recorded in Hanover County.

³⁸⁶ *Ibid.*

³⁸⁷ *Friends' Review*, 31 Aug. 1861, pp. 825-26.

³⁸⁸ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 19, p. 367.

³⁸⁹ Onward Bates, ***Bates, et al of Virginia and Missouri*** (Chicago, 1914), pp. 73-74.

³⁹⁰ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 5. Bates, *loc. cit.*, gives her name as Mary Miller and Mary Miller Christian.

³⁹¹ Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 15.

³⁹² W(l) VIII, p. 268.

³⁹³ Helen L. Harriss, *Burials in Trinity Churchyard* (Pittsburgh, Pa., 1987), p. 14.

³⁹⁴ Allegheny Co., Pa., **Will Bk. I**, p. 209.

³⁹⁵ *Dictionary of American Biography*, II (New York, 1929), pp. 49-50.

³⁹⁶ Bates, *op. cit.*, p. 107.

³⁹⁷ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 26, p. 463-64.

³⁹⁸ Northumberland County Historical Society, *Bulletin*, VIE, pp. 4-12.

³⁹⁹ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland Country, Virginia, From 1783 to 1850* (Onancock, Va., 1929), p. 6.

⁴⁰⁰ *Ibid.*

⁴⁰¹ *Norfolk Herald*, 8 May 1811.

⁴⁰² Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 103.

⁴⁰³ *Ibid.*, p. 94.

⁴⁰⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 72.

⁴⁰⁵ George Brown Goode, *Virginia Cousins* (Richmond, 1887), p. 126.

⁴⁰⁶ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), pp. 630-31.

⁴⁰⁷ Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 46.

⁴⁰⁸ Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 61; Jeter Lee Jett, *The Jett and Allied Families* (Baltimore, 1977), p. 199.

⁴⁰⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 630; *Dictionary of American Biography, II* (New York, 1929), pp. 48-49; Melvin B.Cain, *Lincoln's Attorney General: Edward Bates of Missouri* (Columbia, Mo., 1965).

⁴¹⁰ Bates, *op. cit.*, p. 30.

⁴¹¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 30.

⁴¹² *Ibid.*, p. 223.

⁴¹³ *Vol. Papers IV*, p. 2270, and their wills.

⁴¹⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 432-33.

⁴¹⁵ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 393-95.

⁴¹⁶ Hinshaw I, p. 56.

⁴¹⁷ Surry Co. Will Bk. I, p. 21.

⁴¹⁸ *Virginia Gazette*, 22 March 1770.

⁴¹⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 13.

⁴²⁰ *ibid.*, p. 63.

⁴²¹ Hinshaw VI, p. 73.

⁴²² Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 214-15.

⁴²³ She may have been a (2 [3?]) wife and mother of Josiah⁶. He may be the Mathias who was granted liberty by Pasquotank Monthly Meeting, 2 Nov. 1752, to marry Elizabeth Pendleton (Hinshaw I, p. 143).

⁴²⁴ *Val. Papers rV*, p. 2270, which names a son Hezekiah (died before 1786) [but see 400. Hezekiah⁶ Jordan] and a son William rather than Samuel.

⁴²⁵ Prince George Co. Surveyor's Bk. 1794-1824, p. 82.

⁴²⁶ Hinshaw VI, pp. 113-14. He is identified as son of Mathias, deceased, of Pasquotank; he is not named in his father's will.

⁴²⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 110.

⁴²⁸ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 145-46, which refers to his "leaven" children.

⁴²⁹ W. Mac Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 29.

⁴³⁰ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 20, p. 538, division to eleven legatees agreeable to James Jordan's will.

⁴³¹ Jones, *op. cit.*, pp. 229-30.

⁴³² Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 23, p. 86.

⁴³³ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 27, pp. 114-16.

⁴³⁴ Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 50.

⁴³⁵ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 32, pp. 193-94.

⁴³⁶ Hanover Co. 1850 census, West District, p. 785 or 342R, family 827-827.

⁴³⁷ Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 50.

⁴³⁸ *Ibid.*

⁴³⁹ Fluvanna Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 111.

⁴⁴⁰ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 131.

⁴⁴¹ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 29.

⁴⁴² *Ibid.*, p. 230; father's will.

⁴⁴³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 28.

⁴⁴⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 7.

⁴⁴⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 49.

⁴⁴⁶ *Ibid.*

⁴⁴⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 71.

⁴⁴⁸ Jones, *op. cit.*, pp. 30, 230; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 50.

⁴⁴⁹ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 230.

⁴⁵⁰ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1854* (Richmond, 1967), p. 72.

⁴⁵¹ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 72.

⁴⁵² King William Parish Register, in R. A. Brock, *Documents... Relating to the Huguenot Emigration to Virginia* (Richmond, 1886), p. 88.

⁴⁵³ Warren Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, p. 92.

⁴⁵⁴ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 300; Cameron Allen, *The Soblett (Sublett) Family of Manakintown, King William Parish, Virginia*, ed. by James N. Jackson (Detroit, 1994), pp. 23-24, 67, 69, 71-72, 99.

⁴⁵⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 28.

⁴⁵⁶ Warren Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, p. 217.

⁴⁵⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 80.

⁴⁵⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 27.

⁴⁵⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 67.

⁴⁶⁰ Wythe Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 445-47.

⁴⁶¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 41.

⁴⁶² Lucy Harrison Miller Baber and Hazel Letts Williamson, *Marriages of Campbell Count, Virginia, 1782-1810* (Lynchburg, 1971), p. 93.

⁴⁶³ War of 1812 pension, Samuel Sublett, widow Mary, W.O.6039, W.C.I3146, National Archives.

⁴⁶⁴ Baber and Williamson, *loc. cit.*

⁴⁶⁵ Giles Co. 1850 census, p. 827 or 416, family 669-662.

⁴⁶⁶ Baber and Williamson, *op. cit.*, p. 94.

⁴⁶⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 31.

⁴⁶⁸ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Dec. 1811.

⁴⁶⁹ Richmond, Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 170.

⁴⁷⁰ *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin*, VII, p. 13.

⁴⁷¹ *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, Va., 11 June 1794. His gravestone, erected nearly 100 years later in St. John's Churchyard, Richmond, states he died 9 June 1784, aged 60 (J. Staunton Moore, ed., *Annals of Henrico Parish* [Richmond, 1904], p. 523).

⁴⁷² *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin*, VII, p. 14.

⁴⁷³ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 22 Aug. 1820.

⁴⁷⁴ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 6 April 1803.

⁴⁷⁵ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 57.

⁴⁷⁶ Blair family Bible (New York, 1816), Virginia Historical Society; Louisa Coleman Gordon Blair, *Blairs of Richmond, Virginia* (Richmond, 1933). Gravestone, Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, says he died in Jan. 1823, aged 63 yrs. 2 mos.

⁴⁷⁷ *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II (Richmond, 2001), pp. 546-47.

⁴⁷⁸ Blair Bible, *loc. cit.*

⁴⁷⁹ *Richmond Whig and Public Advertiser*, 26 Feb. 1839.

⁴⁸⁰ Rutherford-Bennett-Aylett-Johnston-Handy family Bible records, 1766-1933, photocopy, Virginia Historical Society; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 5 March 1839; *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 24 Aug. 1790.

⁴⁸¹ Moore, *op. cit.*, p. 509; *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 25 May 1803.

⁴⁸² Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County, Virginia, 1680-1808* (n.p., 1960), p. 77; *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, 28 Jan. 1795, 11 Aug. 1804.

⁴⁸³ *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II (Richmond, 2001), pp. 497-99; Brown, *op.cit.*, pp. 81-138.

⁴⁸⁴ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 466.

⁴⁸⁵ Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 191-247, 271-77.

⁴⁸⁶ *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II, pp. 494-95.

⁴⁸⁷ *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 8 Nov. 1822.

⁴⁸⁸ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 239.

⁴⁸⁹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 51.

⁴⁹⁰ Alice Read Rouse, *The Reads and Their Relatives* (Cincinnati, 1930), pp. 548-53.

⁴⁹¹ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 390.

⁴⁹² William Montgomery Sweeny, *Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1763-1800* (Lynchburg,

1937), p. 14, bond 7 Nov.

⁴⁹³ *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II, pp. 499-501.

⁴⁹⁴ Lynchburg Will Bk. A, p. 1.

⁴⁹⁵ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

⁴⁹⁶ Christine Rose, *Ancestors and Descendants of the Brothers Rev. Robert Rose and Rev. Charles Rose...* (San Jose, Calif., 1985), pp. 48-58.

⁴⁹⁷ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 328-29.

⁴⁹⁸ Rose, *op. cit.*, pp. 57-58, 92-115.

⁴⁹⁹ Lynchburg Will Bk. C, pp. 182-83.

⁵⁰⁰ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 41.

⁵⁰¹ Lynchburg Deed Bk. B, p. 5.

⁵⁰² Gravestone, "Bellevette," Nelson County.

⁵⁰³ *Democrat*, Huntsville, Ala., 29 Aug. 1833; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Sept. 1833.

⁵⁰⁴ Tipton Co., Tenn., Will Bk. A, p. 20.

⁵⁰⁵ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1959), p. 74.

⁵⁰⁶ Madison Bible, in V LXVI, p. 82; *National Intelligencer*, Washington, D.C., 14 Nov. 1823; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 11 Nov. 1823.

⁵⁰⁷ LaPorte Co., Ind., Will Bk. A, pp. 138-40.

⁵⁰⁸ Pauline Pearce Warner, *Benjamin Harrison of Berkeley, Walter Cocke of Surry* (Tappahannock, Va., 1962), pp. 41-42.

⁵⁰⁹ *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 20 Feb. 1827.

⁵¹⁰ Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 281-83.

⁵¹¹ Lynchburg Will Bk. A, p. 212.

⁵¹² Lynchburg Will Bk. E, pp. 401-02, first proved in Greenbrier Co., W.Va.

⁵¹³ *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 29 Sept. 1825.

⁵¹⁴ Ruth Hairston Early, *Campbell Chronicles and Family Sketches* (Lynchburg, 1927), p. 537.

⁵¹⁵ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 57.

⁵¹⁶ Lucy Harrison Miller Baber and others, *William Norvell (174601794) of Hanover Co., Va., His Forbears and Descendants* (Lynchburg, 1992), p. 44.

⁵¹⁷ Early, *op. cit.*, pp. 468-69.

⁵¹⁸ Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 75.

⁵¹⁹ Early, *op. cit.*, p. 537.

⁵²⁰ 77ie *Lynchburg Press*, 3 June 1809.

⁵²¹ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 16 Oct. 1805.

⁵²² *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 July 1819.

⁵²³ Baber and Williamson, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

⁵²⁴ Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 154-58, 235, 262-71.

⁵²⁵ *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 2 Feb. 1826.

⁵²⁶ Baber, *Behind the Old Brick Wall*, pp. 43-44.

⁵²⁷ Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, p. 135.

⁵²⁸ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 20-22, will of Elizabeth Howard, 4 May 1773-21 Aug. 1775; Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Deed Bk. C, p. 36, deed of Reuben Jordan, mentioning Mrs. Howard, the grandmother of his daughter Jenney.

⁵²⁹ John Vogt and T. William Kethley, *Albemarle County Marriages, 1780-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1991), I, p. 182.

⁵³⁰ George R. Gilmer, *Sketches of Some of the First Settlers of Upper Georgia* (New York, 1855; Americus, Ga., 1926), pp. 118-19; Marion Dewoody Pettigrew, *Marks-Barnett Families and Their Kin* (Macon, Ga., 1939), p. 166.

⁵³¹ Gravestone, Bethlehem Methodist Cemetery, Rutledge Springs, Ala.

⁵³² Thomas McAdory Owen, *History of Alabama and Dictionary of Alabama Biography* (Chicago, 1921), IV, p. 948.

⁵³³ Gravestone, Bethlehem Methodist Cemetery, *loc. cit.*

⁵³⁴ Madison Co., Ala., Probate file 688.

⁵³⁵ Grace Gillam Davidson, *Early Records of Georgia... Wilkes County*, II (Macon, Ga., 1933), p. 322. He may be the Fleming who

married, 10 March 1787 (J. Staunton Moore, ed., *Annals of Henrico Parish* [Richmond, 1904], p. 230), Martha Warn (or Wain per Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* [Baltimore, 1984], p. 91).

⁵³⁶ Bible of Hugh Bone, in Marion Dewoody Petti grew, *Marks-Barnett Families and Their Kin* (Macon, Ga., 1939), pp. 185-86.

⁵³⁷ *Ibid.*; Pettigrew, *op. cit.*, pp. 155-57.

⁵³⁸ *The Alumni Directory and Service Record of Washington and Lee University* (Lexington, Va., 1926), p. 62.

⁵³⁹ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 362.

⁵⁴⁰ Vogt and Kethley, *op. cit.*, I, p. 172.

⁵⁴¹ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 12, pp. 458-61, admitted to record 8 Aug. 1837.

⁵⁴² Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 258-68.

⁵⁴³ Rose, *op. cit.*, pp. 137-40.

⁵⁴⁴ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 280.

⁵⁴⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 161.

⁵⁴⁶ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 420-21.

⁵⁴⁷ Patrick Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 366; Rose, *op. cit.*, pp. 140-43.

⁵⁴⁸ Amherst Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 21-22. On 5 April 1843 Joseph K. Irving gave bond as his administrator *de bonis non*.

⁵⁴⁹ *Lynchburg Virginian*, 5 Aug. 1833.

⁵⁵⁰ St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Register.

⁵⁵¹ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 54.

⁵⁵² Amherst Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 411.

⁵⁵³ Amherst Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 346.

⁵⁵⁴ Edythe Rucker Whitley, *Marriages of Shelby County, Tennessee, 1820-1858* (Baltimore, 1982), p. 16.

⁵⁵⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 27.

⁵⁵⁶ Nelson Co. Will Bk. G, p. 431.

⁵⁵⁷ *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 7 Oct. 1831.

⁵⁵⁸ Hinshaw I, p. 115.

⁵⁵⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 70.

⁵⁶⁰ *Ibid.*

⁵⁶¹ *Ibid.*, p. 162.

⁵⁶² Benjamin, Elizabeth and Miriam may be children of Joseph Pritchard's (2) marriage.

⁵⁶³ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 55-56, as Pritchett, naming many relatives including brother-in-law Zephaniah Jones.

³⁶⁴ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 265-67.

⁵⁶⁵ Hinshaw I, pp. 25, 228.

⁵⁶⁶ Nash Co., N.C, Original will.

⁵⁶⁷ *Ibid.*

⁵⁶⁸ Nash Co., N.C, Original will.

⁵⁶⁹ Hinshaw I, p. 260.

⁵⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 228; Hartley, *op. cit.*, pp. 9, 337-38.

⁵⁷¹ Hinshaw I, p. 240.

⁵⁷² Nash Co., N.C, Original will.

⁵⁷³ Hinshaw I, p. 87.

⁵⁷⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 260.

⁵⁷⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 319.

⁵⁷⁶ Perquimans Co., N.C, Will Bk. F, pp. 56-57.

⁵⁷⁷ Hinshaw I, p. 23.

⁵⁷⁸ *ibid.*, p. 30.

⁵⁷⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 78.

⁵⁸⁰ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 222.

⁵⁸¹ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 161.

⁵⁸² Hinshaw I, p. 78.

⁵⁸³ *Ibid.*, p. 79.

⁵⁸⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 79; Hinshaw VI, p. 124.

⁵⁸⁵ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, pp. 390-91.

⁵⁸⁶ Hinshaw I, p. 25.

⁵⁸⁷ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 418.

⁵⁸⁸ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 372-74.

⁵⁸⁹ Hinshaw I, p. 78.

⁵⁹⁰ *Ibid.*, I, p. 19.

⁵⁹¹ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, pp. 57-59.

⁵⁹² Hathaway, *op. cit.*, III, p. 400; Hinshaw I, p. 78.

⁵⁹³ Hinshaw I, p. 162.

⁵⁹⁴ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, pp. 396-99.

⁵⁹⁵ Hinshaw I, p. 79.

⁵⁹⁶ Pasquotank Co., N.C., **Will Bk. M**, p. 248.

⁵⁹⁷ Hinshaw I, p. 79.

⁵⁹⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 79, 187.

⁵⁹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 201.

⁶⁰⁰ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, pp. 279-82.

⁶⁰¹ Perquimans Co., N.C., **Will Bk. F**, pp. 87-88.

⁶⁰² Hinshaw I, p. 109.

⁶⁰³ *Ibid.*

⁶⁰⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 19.

⁶⁰⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 78.

⁶⁰⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 87. This may be the marriage of her daughter if the birth date for her is in error.

⁶⁰⁷ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 364.

⁶⁰⁸ Hinshaw I, p. 22.

⁶⁰⁹ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, p. 404-05.,

⁶¹⁰ Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 91.

⁶¹¹ Hinshaw I, pp. 20, 80.

⁶¹² Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, pp. 167-68.

⁶¹³ Hinshaw I, p. 55.

⁶¹⁴ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VIII, p. 82.

KENT

*1. HUMFREY¹ KENT, son of John Kent, merchant tailor, was admitted to Christ's Hospital from the parish of St. Sepulchre, London, aged 5, on 18 March 1607/8, and on 17 Oct. 1617 was sent to his mother in Virginia.¹ He came to Virginia in 1619 aboard the *George*, the ship carrying the official party of the new governor, Sir George Yeardley. Kent's wife *Joane came in the *Tyger*, 1621, which carried some of the "Maids for Wives"; she may have been one of them. In Jan. 1624/5 the couple was living at Peirsey's Hundred on the south side of James River. This plantation, originally known as Flowerdieu Hundred, had been acquired by Abraham Peirsey from the Yeardley family before 1624.

Living with Humfrey¹ Kent and his wife at Peirsey's Hundred was Margaret Arrundell, aged 9 years, no doubt a young kinswoman of Richard and Elizabeth Arrundell who were listed at Jamestown, 1624/5, in the muster of Sir George Yeardley. The three Arrundells had come to Virginia in the *Abigaile*, 1620-21.

A list of patents, 1626, shows Humphrey Kent with 50 acres upon "Apamatucke River."² Two legal instruments, the first a deed dated 3 Aug. 1653 but signed and sealed in court 4 June 1655,³ and the second an agreement, undated and referring to the deed which had already been recorded,⁴ reveal that Mr. Hummfrey¹ Kent, deceased, had been assigned 60 acres at Weyanoke and had lived there during his lifetime. The land was in the area of Flowerdieu Hundred, which lay in the territory originally the seat of the Weyanoke Indians.⁵ The deed, made by Capt. John Epes and his wife Mary to Thomas Rands of Weyanoke, states that Epes had "at this present time just right, full power & lawful authority fully to convey, bargaine, assigne & sell the premises," which, together with the statement that Kent "in his lifetime inhabited and possessed" the tract, suggests that it came to them as the inheritance of Mary, although this is not stated specifically.

Issue: 2. MARY².

2. MARY² KENT (Humfrey¹) married, about 1645, 6. *John² Epes.*
Issue: see EPES.

¹ Peter Wilson Coldham, *Child Apprentices in America from Christ's Hospital London, 1617-1778* (Baltimore, 1990), p. 11. The name of his mother does not appear and she has not been identified in Virginia records.

² Hotten, p. 268.

³ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, pp. 4-5, recorded 19 June 1655.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 174. Appended to the agreement is Rands' assignment of the land to Ham'on Woodhowse, 14 Aug. 1658.

⁵ This assignment of land to Kent, evidently made between 1619 and 1624, is not recorded in the Virginia Patent Books. The territory of the Weyanoke Indians lay on both sides of James River. That on the south side was known as Great Weyanoke as in this area was the chief town of the tribe (*Cra. Rep.*, p. 14).

KINGSMILL

*1. RICHARD¹ KINGSMILL was an Ancient Planter,¹ having come to Virginia in the *Delaware* before 1616. He is referred to as Mr. Richard Kingmill and Richard Kingsmill, Gent.,² and may have been the third son of Sir William Kingsmill, of Sidmonton, Hampshire, and his wife Bridgett Raleigh.³ His wife *Jane came in the *Susan*.⁴ They were listed at the Neck of Land near James City, 16 Feb. 1623/4,⁵ and in the muster, 4 Feb. 1624/5, when they had a son Nathaniel, aged 5 years, and a daughter Susan, aged 1 year. Both these children died early as a daughter Elizabeth was the “only daughter & heire.”⁶

Richard¹ Kingsmill served as a representative from James City in the General Assemblies of 1624, 1625 and 1629.⁷ He owned land on James City Island which later belonged to Nicholas Meriwether,⁸ wrote Peter Marten’s will, was overseer of the will of the Rev. Richard Buck and was guardian of Peleg Buck.⁹ He was alive 9 July 1630¹⁰ but dead by 26 Sept. 1638.¹¹ Although he has no living descendants, his prominence justifies this brief account. Kingsmill Pond in James City County survives to perpetuate his name.

Issue: 2. *Nathaniel², born 1619, died young; 3. *Susan², born 1623, died young; 4. ELIZABETH².

4. ELIZABETH² KINGSMILL (Richard¹), born 1625, married (1), by 1638, William Tayloe, Gent., of Chiskiak.¹² She married (2), as his (2) wife, Col. Nathaniel Bacon, Sr., of King’s Creek, York County, burgess for York, 1656, 1659-60, member of the Council, 1656-58, 1661-92,¹³ Auditor General, 1675-87, and President of the Council and acting governor, 1689, who was baptized 29 Aug. 1620 at Burgate, Suffolk, and died 16 March 1691/2, in his 73rd year,¹⁴ leaving will 15 March 1691/2-24 March 1691/2.¹⁵ Elizabeth² died 2 Nov. 1691 in her 67th year; her tombstone, now at St. Paul’s Church, Norfolk, bears the arms of Kingsmill, *dexter*, and the arms of Tayloe, *sinister*.¹⁶

¹ Patent Bk. 4, p. 292 (397).

² MCGC, pp. 39, 103.

³ William Berry, *Pedigrees of the Families in the County of Hants* (London, 1833), pp. 44-45.

⁴ This ship made several trips to Virginia. She probably arrived in 1616 or 1619.

⁵ Hotten, p. 178, as Kingsmeale.

⁶ Patent Bk. 4, p. 292 (397).

⁷ Leonard, pp. 5-6, 8, as Kinsmeale, Kinsmyll, Kingsmell.

⁸ Patent Bk. 4, p. 292 (397).

⁹ MCGC, pp. 39, 103, 117.

¹⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 479.

¹¹ Patent Bk. 1, p. 600.

¹² *Ibid.*, pp. 600, 740, as Taylor. He was the uncle of William Tayloe of Richmond County.

¹³ Leonard, pp. xix, 33, 35-36.

¹⁴ Clayton Torrence, *Winston of Virginia* (Richmond, 1927), p. 377; J. L. Hall, "Ancient Epitaphs and Inscriptions in York and James City Counties, Virginia," Virginia Historical Society, *Collections*, new ser., XI, p. 104.

¹⁵ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, 1691-94, pp. 116-18. He **was uncle** of Nathaniel Bacon, "the Rebel."

¹⁶ William Armstrong Crozier, *Virginia Heraldica {Virginia County Records}*, V; New York, 1908), pp. 58-59; *W(1) II*, p. 81.

KNOTT

* 1. JAMES¹ KNOTT came to Virginia in the *George*, 1617. He was living on the Eastern Shore, 16 Feb. 1623/4, when the census was taken,¹ and appears there in the muster, 7 Feb. 1624/5. He apparently lived on land belonging to Capt. William Epes, who was no longer in Virginia, and was in court several times because this was done evidently without authorization from Epes or his representative. On 8 Sept. 1634 John Fisher, aged 30, a cousin of Capt. Epes, testified that James Knott lived on Capt. Epes' land two years after the death of Henry Glover, to whom it had been leased, and refused to give it up to Fisher as Epes' representative.² Elinor, wife of James Knott, testified, 16 June 1635, about gossip concerning Mrs. Hannah Savage she heard "a Sunday comeing from church."³ He is last mentioned on the Shore in Feb. 1635/6.⁴

But James¹ Knott already had made his plans to move to the mainland. On 12 March 1632/3, as James Knott, planter, of Accomack, he patented 50 acres at the mouth of Hampton River, to keep a house of entertainment, adjoining Capt. Francis West and the glebe land, with the house commonly called the "Great Howse."⁵ Elizabeth City County was created in 1634 and on 24 March 1635/6 James Knott patented 1200 acres in the new county on Nansemund River, due for the personal adventure of his wife Elianor Knott and the transportation of 23 persons.⁶ He renewed this patent, 15 Aug. 1637, by which time the land was in New Norfolk County.⁷ The same year the county was divided into Upper Norfolk and Lower Norfolk.

In 1638 James Knott of "Mausanum" [Nansemond] in Virginia, Gent., aged 35 years or thereabouts, deposed concerning the Massacre of 1622, having been a resident for twenty years.⁸ In 1646 Nansemond County replaced Upper Norfolk County. Soon Knott again had the urge to move, this time to Maryland. On 31 Dec. 1652 Mr. James Knott "demands 200 acres for transporting himself and Nathaniel Knott, his son, into this province in March last."⁹ He did not live to enjoy his new residence long.

The will of James Knott of Nansemun in Virginia, 4 Sept. 1651-13 May 1653, was recorded in Maryland.¹⁰ He named his three sons, Bernard, Nathaniel and William Knott, all under 21, daughter Mary Knott, under 16, daughter Eliza: Thomas for the benefit of her unnamed son, sister E. M. Collins, and wife Ellinor.

Issue:¹¹ 2. ELIZABETH³; 3. Bernard², born after Sept. 1630; 4. Nathaniel², born after Sept. 1630; 5. WILLIAM²; 6. Mary², born after Sept. 1635.

2. ELIZABETH² KNOTT (James¹) married Thomas Thomas who left will 8 Dec. 1670-21 Feb. 1671/2.¹²

Issue: [THOMAS] 7. William³, born before Sept. 1651;¹³ 8. Mary³; 9. Grace³; 10. Elizabeth³.

5. WILLIAM² KNOTT (James¹) was under 21 in Sept. 1651 when his father's will was written. He apparently did not accompany his father to Maryland. He was left 300 acres in Nansemond but soon moved to Surry County and died there before 6 May 1665 when his widow, Mrs. Mary Knott, bought the time of a servant named John Chalker.¹⁴ She married (2) William Carpenter and was appointed executrix of his will, 5 May 1696-9 Sept. 1696.¹⁵ The inventory of her estate, made pursuant to order of 5 Sept. 1699, was signed by William Knott, John Wapple, Wm. Hunt, Ann Avery and John Bentley.¹⁶

Issue: 11. WILLIAM³; 12. Mary³, married John Wapple, the inventory of whose estate she presented as administratrix, 20 June 1716;¹⁷ 13. SARAH³; 14. Anne³, married William Avery and moved to Charles City County where, 30 Jan. 1672/3, they made a deed of gift of a heifer to "our Sister Sarah Knott, orphan of Wm. Knott,"¹⁸ and, 14 Feb. 1677/8, William Avery confessed judgment on a debt to Capt. Arthur Allen of Surry County;¹⁹ 15. Elizabeth³, married (1) John Bentley, on whose estate she was granted administration, 5 July 1709, and (2), by 4 July 1710 when she presented Bentley's inventory, ___ Ching [Cling?].²⁰

11. WILLIAM³ KNOTT (William², James¹) married ___ Clarke, sister of Thomas Clarke, who mentioned brother-in-law William Knott in his will dated 8 May 1686.²¹ He held 300 acres in Surry County, 1704. The

will of William Knott, 10 Feb. 1717/8-19 Feb. 1717/8,²² mentioned, but did not name, his wife, his granddaughter Mary Rawlings, daughter Christian, son William Knott, grandson William Knott, and a grandson, son of James Bozeman, "not yet baptized."

Issue: 16. HANNAH⁴; 17. (DAUGHTER)⁴; 18. William⁴, left nuncupative will 9 Sept. 1726-17 May 1727,²³ married Mary (Blunt) Flood, widow of 8. John³ Flood (see FLOOD), who died before 12 Feb. 1740/1 when the inventory of her estate was made;²⁴ 19. Christian⁴, died before 15 July 1741 when the inventory of her estate was returned by Gregory Rawlings, administrator.²⁵

13. SARAH³ KNOTT (William², James¹) married William Hunt who held 696 acres in Surry County, 1704, and left will 20 March 1710/1-20 June 1711.²⁶

Issue: (by 1) [HUNT] 20. William⁴, devised 100 acres by his father, married Sarah_____, who married (2) John Goodwin, with whom she rendered an accounting of William Hunt's estate, 15 May 1728;²⁷ 21. THOMAS"; 22. JOHN⁴; 23. George⁴, devised 100 acres where John Wapple formerly lived; 24. SARAH⁴; 25. Elizabeth⁴, devised 100 acres upon the head line of Hunting Quarter Swamp, apparently died unmarried before 1725; 26. Mary⁴, devised 100 acres adjoining Elizabeth's land, married William Allen of Charles City County whom she joined, 12 July 1725, in selling 200 acres inherited from her father.²⁸

16. HANNAH⁴ KNOTT (William³, William², James¹) left will 24 Aug. 1757-16 Sept. 1757.²⁹ She married Gregory Rawlings, who died 11 Nov. 1755³⁰ and left will 17 Sept. 1755-8 Dec. 1755.³¹ He was for many years clerk of the Spring Swamp chapel (later St. Andrew's Church) of Albemarle Parish.

Issue: [RAWLINGS] 27. JOHN⁵; 28. GREGORY⁵; 29. RICHARD⁵; 30. MARY⁵; 31. ELIZABETH⁵; 32. WILLIAM⁵.

17. (DAUGHTER)⁴ KNOTT (William³, William², James¹) married James Boardman (Bowman, Bozeman).

Issue: [BOARDMAN] 33. James⁵, of Southwark Parish, sold, 22 Oct. 1740, 100 acres on Upper Chipoakes Creek given him by his grandfather,³²

died before 19 May 1761 when the inventory of his estate was made,³³
married Elizabeth____³⁴

21. THOMAS⁴ HUNT (Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) was devised
400 acres by his father and died 23 July 1759³⁵ leaving will 9 Aug. 1757-
codicil 1 July 1759-21 Sept. 1759 as a resident of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie
County.³⁶ He married (1) Frances Anne____ and (2), (bond 25) July 1758,³⁷
Athaliah Kezia (____) Norris, who married (3), (bond 24) Nov. 1759,³⁸
David Tucker.

Issue: [HUNT] (by 1) 34. John⁵, left his father's Dinwiddie County
land, died before 1759; 35. THOMAS⁵; 36. JUDKINS⁵; 37. Martha⁵,
married ____ Rivers; 38. Ann⁵; 39. Elizabeth⁵, married, (bond 23) May
1767,³⁹ William Jones; 40. Sally⁵; 41. Goodwin⁵, born 16 April 1758, left
will 20 July 1792-6 Sept. 1792,⁴⁰ unmarried; 42. (Daughter)⁵; (by 2) 43.
Suky⁵, born 7 May 1759.⁴¹

22. JOHN⁴ HUNT (Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) was devised his
father's dwelling plantation and left will 20 Oct. 1758-16 Nov. 1759.⁴² He
married Faith ____.

Issue: [HUNT] 43. BENJAMIN⁵; 44. JOHN⁵; 45. WILLIAM⁵; 46.
Burrell⁵, died 10 Jan. 1774;⁴³ 47. Betty⁵, married, (bond 3) Nov. 1769,⁴⁴
Eldridge Clack.

24. SARAH⁴ HUNT (Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) was devised
by her father 100 acres where Katherine Middleton formerly lived. She
married George Jordan, Jr., and with him sold that land, 17 July 1715.⁴⁵ As
a resident of Surry County he patented 100 acres on the south side of
Fountain's Creek, now Brunswick County, 5 Sept. 1723,⁴⁶ and as resident
of Bertie Precinct, N.C., sold that land, 25-26 March 1736.⁴⁷ They later
lived in Granville Co., N.C., where he left will 30 March 1751-17 May
1761⁴⁸ and she left will 26 Dec. 1761-Feb. 1762.⁴⁹

Issue: [JORDAN] 48. ARTHUR⁵; 49. Amie [Ammi]⁵,
married__Myrick; 50. ELIZABETH⁵; 51. GEORGE⁵.

27. JOHN⁵ RAWLINGS (Hannah⁴ Knott, William³, William²,
James¹) of Albemarle Parish, Sussex County, and later of St. Luke's Parish,

Southampton County, left will 17 Sept. 1777-8 Oct. 1778.⁵⁰ He married Mary___.

Issue: [RAWLINGS] 52. Gregory⁶, born 19 Dec. 1746;⁵¹ 52A. Betty⁶, married___Sammons; 52B. Isaac⁶, married 7IE. *Martha⁵ Gray* (see GRAY); 52C. Mary⁶, married Thomas Adams.

28. GREGORY⁵ RAWLINGS (Hannah⁴ Knott, William³, William², James¹) died 3 Jan. 1769⁵² and left will 1768-16 March 1769.⁵³ He succeeded his father as clerk of St. Andrew's Church in Albemarle Parish. He married 55. *Sarah⁵ Holt* (see HOLT) who married (2), as his (2) wife, John Land and died before 7 June 1792 when an accounting of her estate was made.⁵⁴

Issue: (by 1) [RAWLINGS]⁵⁵ 53. Jesse⁶, born 26 Aug. 1746; 54. Burwell⁶, born 31 Jan. 1748/9; 55. James⁶, born 28 May 1751; 56. Sucky⁶, born 17 Aug. 1756, perhaps the daughter who married John Land; 57. Gregory⁶, born 5 Jan. 1759; 58. Rebecca⁶, born 10 June 1762, married, 27 Dec. 1790,⁵⁶ Charles Southward [Southworth]; 59. Ann [Nancy]⁶, born 20 Jan. 1765, married, (bond 20) April 1790,⁵⁷ Augustine Bishop; 60. John⁶, born 18 May 1767, perhaps married, 27 Sept. 1792,⁵⁸ Mary Abernathy.

29. RICHARD⁵ RAWLINGS (Hannah⁴ Knott, William³, William², James') left will 24 May 1794-3 Sept. 1795.⁵⁹ He married Mary___, who joined him in the sale of 60 acres in Albemarle Parish, 13 Sept. 1762, and of 200 acres, 16 Jan. 1770.⁶⁰

Issue: [RAWLINGS]⁶¹ 61. Ann⁶, born 25 Jan. 1747/8, married___James; 62. Lucy⁶, born 15 Dec. 1749; 63. Mary⁶, married___Harris; 64. Lydia⁶, born 5 June 1754, married___Manwarren; 65. Mally [Polly]⁶, born 7 March 1757, married___Hogwood; 66. Patty⁶, baptized 2 March 1760; 67. Fanny⁶, born 30 May 1762; 68. Elizabeth⁶, born 3 Nov. 1766; 69. Rebecca⁶, born 3 Nov. 1766; 70. Richard⁶, born 15 Sept. 1771, married, 1791,⁶² Rebecca Weaver.

30. MARY⁵ RAWLINGS (Hannah⁴ Knott, William³, William², James¹) married Henry Manry of Sussex County who left will 16 Sept. 1754-17 Dec. 1772.⁶³

Issue: [MANRY] 71. John⁶, born 15 April 1741;⁶⁴ 72. Henry⁶, born 10 Oct. 1746,⁶⁵ left will 8 April 1800-1 May 1800,⁶⁶ married____; 74. Mary⁶; 75. Agniss⁶, left will 5 July 1797-2 Nov. 1797;⁶⁷ 76. Hannah⁶; 77. Elizabeth⁶; 78. William⁶; 79. Priscilla⁶, born 3 Oct. 1752.⁶⁸

31. ELIZABETH⁵ RAWLINGS (Hannah⁴ Knott, William³, William², James¹) married____ Phillips.

Issue: [PHILLIPS] 80. Priscilla⁶.

32. WILLIAM⁵ RAWLINGS (Hannah⁴ Knott, William³, William², James¹), named in the will of his grandfather, died before Feb. 1737/8.⁶⁹ He married Hannah____, who married (2), by 18 July 1749, William Moseley.⁷⁰

Issue: [RAWLINGS]⁷¹ 81. Drury⁶, named in wills of both grandparents, married Lydia____;⁷² 82. Sarah⁶; 83. Marcus⁶; 84. William⁶, purchased 202 acres in Brunswick County, 29 March 1751,⁷³ and left will 31 March 1787-25 June 1787,⁷⁴ married Naomi____, who died before 26 May 1800 when administration on her estate was granted to Henry Rawlings.⁷⁵

35. THOMAS⁵ HUNT (Thomas⁴ Hunt, Sarah³, William², James¹), under 21 in 1757, married, (bond 22) March 1765,⁷⁶ Dorothy Vaughan.

Issue: [HUNT] 85. Sarah⁶, born 4 April 1766;⁷⁷ 86. Thomas⁶; 87. Patsy⁶, married, (bond 16) Aug. 1787,⁷⁸ Samuel Gilliam, who left will 16 May 1803-6 Oct. 1803;⁷⁹ 88. Lucy⁶, married (1), (bond 3) March 1797,⁸⁰ Mark W. Harwell, who left will 19 July 1799-3 April 1800,⁸¹ and (2), (bond 18) Nov. 1803,⁸² Robert Vaughan.

36. JUDKINS⁵ HUNT (Thomas⁴, Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹), under 15 in 1757, was deeded, 31 Dec. 1770, by his stepmother and stepfather, 581 acres on Sappony Creek she received under his father's will,⁸³ and resided in Greensville County. He married, (bond 26) Dec. 1769,⁸⁴ Martha Batte.

Issue: [HUNT]⁸⁵ 89. William⁶, born 9 Jan. 1772; 90. Judkins⁶, born 16 Feb. 1774.

43. BENJAMIN⁵ HUNT (John⁴, Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) died 21 July 1768⁸⁶ leaving will 20 June 1768-15 Sept. 1768.⁸⁷ He married

(1) Elizabeth ___, perhaps the Betty Hunt who died 30 Dec. 1764,⁸⁸ and (2) Hannah___, who married (2), shortly after 23 Aug. 1771,⁸⁹ John Walker.

Issue: [HUNT] (by 1) 91. Howell⁶, moved to Wilkes Co., N.C., before 20 March 1783 when he sold land to William Parker of Washington County,⁹⁰ and to Halifax Co., N.C., by 1790,⁹¹ died before 18 May 1796 when his orphan son was bound as an apprentice,⁹² married Rebecca___; 92. William⁶, left will 14 May 1772-20 Aug. 1772;⁹³ 93. Susanna⁶, born 18 Jan. 1753,⁹⁴ married, (bond 27) Dec. 1771,⁹⁵ William Parker and moved to Washington County [Tenn.?] before 1783 when he purchased land from Howell Hunt which they sold 18 Oct. 1783.⁹⁶

44. JOHN⁵ HUNT (John⁴, Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) married, (bond 15) March 1756,⁹⁷ Elizabeth Mary Tyus, daughter of John Tyus.

Issue: [HUNT] 94. John⁶, named in will of grandfather Tyus, 1763.⁹⁸

45. WILLIAM⁵ HUNT (John⁴, Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) died 21 Jan. 1774⁹⁹ and left will 20 Jan. 1774-17 Feb. 1774.¹⁰⁰ He married, (bond 8) Sept. 1763,¹⁰¹ Lucy Westbrooke, who married (2) Benjamin Lanier and left will 22 Oct. 1805-5 Dec. 1805.¹⁰²

Issue: [HUNT] 95. Thomas⁶; 96. John⁶, born 2 Dec. 1766,¹⁰³ died young; 97. Robert⁶, married, (bond 26) Dec. 1798,¹⁰⁴ Elizabeth Hargrave; 98 (Daughter)⁶.

48. ARTHUR⁵ JORDAN (Sarah⁴ Hunt, Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) of Northampton and later of Granville Co., N.C., left will 15 Dec. 1792-Aug. 1792.¹⁰⁵ He married (1) Elizabeth Turner¹⁰⁶ and (2) Elizabeth (___) King.

Issue: [JORDAN] 99. Turner⁶, died before 8 Jan. 1781,¹⁰⁷ married, (bond 14) Dec. 1772,¹⁰⁸ Nancy Smith, who married (2), (bond 5) Dec. 1783,¹⁰⁹ Frederick Wiggins; 100. Thomas⁶; 101. Elizabeth Lundy⁶, married, (bond 1) May 1786,¹¹⁰ John Daniel and moved to Cheraw, S.C.; 102. Marcellus⁶, died before 24 May 1803 when Philemon Hawkins gave bond as his administrator,¹¹¹ married Martha Ward, who left will 27 Nov. 1830-Feb. 1832;¹¹² 103. Martha Ann⁶, married Reuben Moss who left will 15 June 1816-May 1819;¹¹³ 104. Penelope Jane⁶, married, (bond 9) May

1780,¹¹⁴ Ralph Neal of Granville Co., N.C., who left will 17 March 1801-codicil 13 April 1803-Nov. 1804;¹¹⁵ 105. Charlotte⁶, married (1), (bond 10) Jan. 1774,¹¹⁶ Ormond Morgan and (2), (bond 25) Aug. 1781,¹¹⁷ Nathaniel Henderson and moved to Henderson Co., Ky.; 106. Nimrod⁶; 107. Sarah⁶, married (1), (bond 27) Dec. 1779,¹¹⁸ Reuben Neale and (2), (bond 30) Oct. 1792,¹¹⁹ John Stark.

50. ELIZABETH⁵ JORDAN (Sarah⁴ Hunt, Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) married____ Gilliam.

Issue: [GILLIAM] 108. Patty⁶, named in the will of her grandmother, 1761.

51. GEORGE⁵ JORDAN (Sarah⁴ Hunt, Sarah³ Knott, William², James¹) married____.

Issue: 109. Rowland⁶, died before Nov. 1774 when his estate was sold.¹²⁰

¹ Hotten, p. 188.

² Northampton Co. Orders, Wills & Deeds 1632-40, p. 21. See *ibid.*, pp. 2, 10, 47, 60, 69.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 55.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 69.

⁵ Patent Bk. 1, p. 133. In a neighboring patent, 3 June 1635, this is described as on Nanzemund River (*ibid.*, p. 240). It is now the city of Hampton.

⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 334.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 457.

⁸ T IX, p. 272, from a document in the Public Record Office, London.

⁹ Maryland Land Office Bk. ABH, fo. 237.

¹⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, p. 51.

¹¹ James Dewey O'Brien, *Our Colonial Ancestors, Knott, Massey, Youngblood, Hickman, Pullen & Others* (Baltimore, 1988), pp. 25-37,

suggests that James Knott who held 1050 acres in Nansemond County, 1704, was also a son.

¹² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, pp. 411-12.

¹³ He may be the William Thomas of St. Mary's Co., Md., who left will, 7 Jan. 1684/5-26 March 1685 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, pp. 105-06), leaving to wife Elizabeth and then to son Thomas a tract called "Newinton," to daughter Sarah (under 16) 130 acres of "Bachelor's Rest," and to unborn child, after the death of his sister Grace Bruer, the residue of "Bachelor's Rest," being new seated by William Bruer.

¹⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 267.

¹⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 1 l0r.

¹⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 183M84.

¹⁷ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, pp. 20-22.

¹⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 40a.

¹⁹ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 273.

²⁰ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, pp. 325, 344; Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, pp. 26-27.

²¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p. 81.

²² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 92.

²³ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 701.

²⁴ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, pp. 405-06. Her administrator, Alexander Finne, returned the inventory 16 June 1742.

²⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 338.

²⁶ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, pp. 64-65.

²⁷ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 811.

²⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 642.

²⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 73.

³⁰ Albemarle Parish Register.

³¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 38.

³² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 9, 1738-54, p. 232.

³³ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 258.

³⁴ Perhaps the Elizabeth Boardman who married, (bond 23) Feb. 1774 (Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* [Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960], p. 3), Thomas Badgett and left will 4 April 1781-24 April 1781 (Surry Co. WiUBk. 11, p. 182).

³⁵ Albemarle Parish Register.

³⁶ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 138.

³⁷ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 46.

³⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 152; Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 80.

³⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 45.

⁴⁰ Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 144.

⁴¹ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁴² Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 147.

⁴³ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁴⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 17.

⁴⁵ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 242.

⁴⁶ Patent Bk. 11, p. 261.

⁴⁷ Brunswick Co., Deeds & Wills 1, pp. 263-66.

⁴⁸ Granville Co., N.C., Original will.

⁴⁹ *Ibid.*

⁵⁰ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 233.

⁵¹ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁵² *Ibid.*

⁵³ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 192.

⁵⁴ Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 125.

⁵⁵ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁵⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 75.

⁵⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 8.

⁵⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 69.

⁵⁹ Sussex Co. WillBk. E, p. 361.

⁶⁰ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. B, p. 338; Deed Bk. D, p. 159.,

⁶¹ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁶² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, pp. 69, 72, bond 7 Dec. 1791.

⁶³ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 29b.

⁶⁴ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁶⁵ *ibid.*

⁶⁶ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 194, naming son James Hern.

⁶⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 66, naming daughter Elizabeth Manry.

⁶⁸ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁶⁹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 886.

⁷⁰ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 587.

⁷¹ *Ibid.*

⁷² The sponsors at baptism of their children suggest she was Lydia Harwood.

⁷³ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 118.

⁷⁴ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 202.

⁷⁵ Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 18, p. 313.

⁷⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 40.

⁷⁷ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁷⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 28.

⁷⁹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 346.

⁸⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 34.

⁸¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 175.

⁸² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 82.

⁸³ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 347.

⁸⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 46.

⁸⁵ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁸⁶ *Ibid.*

⁸⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 185.

⁸⁸ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁸⁹ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 443. The marriage bond was dated 15 Aug. (Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 82).

⁹⁰ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. F, p. 171.

⁹¹ *Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790, North Carolina* (Washington, 1908), p. 64.

⁹² Halifax Co., N.C., Minute Bk. 1796-97, p. 8.

⁹³ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 7.

⁹⁴ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁹⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 62, as daughter of Benjamin Hunt, deceased.

⁹⁶ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. F, p. 226.

⁹⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 39.

⁹⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 261, will of John Tyus, 16 Feb. **1763-17** March 1763.

⁹⁹ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁰⁰ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 94.

¹⁰¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 58.

¹⁰² Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 516.

¹⁰³ Albemarle Parish Register.

¹⁰⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 40.

¹⁰⁵ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, pp. 63-64, which named son-in-law [stepson] William King.

¹⁰⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 367, sale by Arthur Jordan and wife Elizabeth of 100 acres inherited by Elizabeth under the will of James Turner. The will of James Turner does not appear to be extant.

¹⁰⁷ Granville Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 311.

¹⁰⁸ Elizabeth Hicks Hummel, *Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina*, I (Oxford, N.C., 1965), p. 179.

¹⁰⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 107

¹¹⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 102

¹¹¹ Warren Co., N.C. Will Bk. 12. P. 56.

¹¹² Warren Co., N.C. Will Bk. 33. P. 374.

¹¹³ Granville Co., N.C., Original will.

¹¹⁴ Hummel, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

¹¹⁵ Granville Co., N.C., Original will.

¹¹⁶ Hummel, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

¹¹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 130.

¹¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 105.

¹¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 143.

¹²⁰ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 89.

LAYDON

*1. JOHN¹ LAYDON, a carpenter, came to Virginia in the *Susan Constant* in 1607. Anne Burras, maid to Mrs. Thomas Forrest, came in the *Mary Margaret* in the Second Supply, 1608. Their wedding in Dec. 1608 was the first in Virginia of English colonists' and their daughter Virginia² was the first child born in Virginia of English parents.

John¹ Laydon's patent for 200 acres "in Coxendale, Corporation of Henrico," was listed among the Titles of land sent home by Sir Francis Wyatt, May 1625.² But Laydon, aged 44, his wife Anne, aged 30, and four daughters, all born in Virginia, were living in Elizabeth City, Feb. 1624/5, when the muster was taken. A patent to William Cookesey, 2 Dec. 1628, of land on Warwick River and Blunt Point Creek, adjoined John Laydon.³ Laydon's patent of 200 acres in Warwick River County on the Old Poquoson River, 5 May 1636, was due for the personal adventure of himself and his wife, they being Ancient Planters before the government of Sir Thomas Dale.⁴ Land belonging to him in Nansemond County is mentioned in two patents in 1641 and 1651.⁵ His patent of 500 acres in Elizabeth City, 3 Oct. 1638, was due by order of court 29 Feb. 1631/2.⁶ Part of the land on the Old Poquoson was sold by Laydon to Leonard Yeo and by Yeo to John Meakes and Edward Dobson, 26 March 1639.⁷ Part of the 500 acre patent was owned, 1 June 1648, by John Hewitt (or Howitt) of Elizabeth City, carpenter.⁸ This may mean that Laydon was then dead and that Hewitt had married one of his daughters.⁹

Issue: 2. *Virginia²; 3. *Alice²; 4. *Katherine²;¹⁰ 5. *Margaret².

¹ John Smith, *The Generall Historie of Virginia, New England & The Summer Isles...* (Glasgow, 1907), p. 152.

² R, Va. Co. IV, p. 552.

³ Patent Bk. 1, p. 95.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 343.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 765; Patent Bk. 2, p. 332.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, p. 620.

⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, p. 425.

⁸ Patent Bk. 2, p. 138. See also Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-1702, p. 86 (12).

⁹ In a note appended by Beverley Fleet in *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, XXVI (Richmond, 1945), p. 26, to his abstract of the deed from Yeo to Meakes and Dobson, he stated Laydon “has descendants now in this country.” Proof of this has not as yet been established.

¹⁰ Although she is listed with her parents in the muster, 1624/5, Katherine Laydon, a child, aged 7, is also listed at West and Shirley Hundred, Charles City, with Mrs. Mary Madison.

LLOYD¹

*1. EDWARD¹ LLOYD, who deposed 11 Aug. 1681 that he was aged 70,² was listed at Elizabeth City in the census, 1623/4,³ in the area that became Lower Norfolk County, 1637. On 30 March 1636 he received a patent for 400 acres in the westermost branch of Elizabeth River, bounding west upon land of Cornelius Lloyd, east upon land of John Sipsey, south into the woods and north into the River.⁴

Lloyd served as a justice of Lower Norfolk, 1645, and a member of the House of Burgesses from that county, 1645 and 1646.⁵ With others from Lower Norfolk he was cited, 15 Aug. 1649, for failing to attend church and was summoned before the court at James City to answer the charge.⁶ A sympathiser with dissenters, he was among those charged with protecting a dissenting minister who was later banished from Virginia. In 1650 Edward¹ Lloyd took up 570 acres in Anne Arundel Co., Md.,⁷ and having joined the Puritan colony, he moved from Virginia to Maryland where he subsequently established "Wye House," in Talbot County, the Maryland seat of the Lloyd family. He was appointed commander of Anne Arundel County, 30 July 1650, was commissioner to treat with the Susquehanna Indians, 1652, was a member of the Maryland Assembly from Providence (Anne Arundel County), 1654, and from 22 July 1654 to 22 Feb. 1657/8 was one of the High Commissioners to regulate Maryland affairs. He protested the oath of fidelity to the Proprietor, 1653/4, and was an important supporter of the Bennett-Claiborne commission. Again returned as a member of the Assembly from Anne Arundel County, 27 April 1658, he was sworn a member of the Council of Maryland, 23 June 1658, and served until 1668.⁸ He returned to England about 1668 and lived first at Stepney, Middlesex, and by 1681 at Whitechapel.⁹

He married (1) Alice (Crough)¹⁰ Hawkins, widow of Henry Hawkins,¹¹ (2), after 1649, Frances (_____) Watkins, widow of John Watkins,¹² and (3)

(or possibly 4), in England, Grace (____) Parker, widow of William Parker, Sr., of Stepney, who survived him.¹³

Edward¹ Lloyd, “a freeman from Blackwell Ally in Petty Coate Lane y^e Right hand,” was buried 2 July 1696.¹⁴ In his will, 11 May 1695-14 July 1696, Edward¹ Lloyd “of the Parish of St. Mary’s Whitechapel, County Middlesex, late planter of Maryland,” devised “Wye House” to his grandson Edward³ Lloyd.¹⁵

Issue: (by 1) 2. PHILEMON².

2. PHILEMON² LLOYD (Edward¹), received a settlement, 12 March 1654/5, from Elizabeth Lloyd of Lower Norfolk County, widow of Lt. Col. Cornelius Lloyd, who for love and affection conveyed certain holdings for the benefit of Philemon Lloyd, son of her brother-in-law Edward Lloyd of Maryland, until he came to the full years of inheritance.¹⁶ Henry Hawkins, half-brother of Philemon², in his will, 24 Dec. 1662-15 Aug. 1673, made a bequest to Philemon² as “my brother,” to Philemon’s wife and to his son Edward³ Lloyd.¹⁷

Philemon² Lloyd was commissioned captain commanding the horse in Chester and Wye rivers, 2 June 1667, took part in an expedition against the Indians of the Eastern Shore,¹⁸ and in 1681 was colonel commanding the horse of Talbot, Kent and Cecil counties.¹⁹ He was a justice of Talbot County, 1670-85, and represented the county in the Maryland Assembly from 1671 until his death, serving as speaker of the House from Oct. 1678 until 1685.²⁰ He was also one of the commissioners from Maryland to treat with the northern Indians at Albany, N.Y., 1682.²¹

He married, about 1668, Henrietta Maria (Neale) Bennett, born 27 March 1647 in Spain, died 21 May 1697,²² daughter of Capt. James Neale and his wife Ann Gill and widow of 2. Richard² Bennett (see UTIE-BENNETT).

Philemon² Lloyd died 22 June 1685²³ leaving a will, 27 May 1682-codicil 28 May 1685-16 July 1685, which directed that “all the lands upon the Great Island in Wye River” should pass to his son Edward³ in the event his son Philemon³ should die without issue.²⁴

Issue: 3. EDWARD³; 4. PHILEMON³; 5. JAMES³; 6. HENRIETTA MARIA³; 7. Alice⁴, deposed, 23 March 1726/7, she was aged about 45,²⁵ left will 6 April 1739-4 Dec. 1744;²⁶ 8. ANNA MARIA³; 9. Elizabeth³, born Nov. 1678, died 18 May 1694;²⁷ 10. Mary³, twin, born Nov. 1678, died 20 Sept. 1690;²⁸ 11. Jane³, born 1685, died 18 Sept. 1690;²⁹ 12. Margaret³, born 1683, died 12 Sept. 1747, left will 22 June 1746-6 Oct. 1747,³⁰ married, as his (2) wife, Maj. Gen. Matthew Tilghman Ward of "Rich Neck," Talbot Co., Md., born 1677, died 25 May 1741,³¹ mentioned as "brother-in-law" in the will of Edward³ Lloyd, admitted as an attorney in Kent Co., Md., 1698, deputy clerk of Talbot County, 1698-99, justice, 1701-18, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Talbot County, 1716-18, justice of the Provincial Court, 1729-31, member of the Council, 1719-41, and at the time of his death its president, commissioned 22 Jan. 1739/40 as major general commanding the militia of the Eastern Shore,³² left will, May 1741-22 June 1741, naming his wife Margaret³, to whom he bequeathed his "dwelling plantation" for life, his "cousin" Matthew Tilghman, his heir and residuary legatee, and leaving other bequests to family connections.³³

3. EDWARD³ LLOYD (Philemon², Edward¹), born 7 Feb. 1670/1, died 20 March 1718/9,³⁴ of "Wye House," served as a justice of Talbot County, 1694-1701, colonel and major general of militia, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Talbot County, 1698-1701, and was sworn a member of the Council 29 Nov. 1701. As president of the Council he was acting governor of Maryland from 1709 to 1714 and during his tenure made a strong effort to uphold the royal prerogative. He was commissioned major general commanding the militia of the Eastern Shore, 17 July 1707.³⁵

He married, 1 Feb. 1703/4,³⁶ Sarah Covington, daughter of Nehemiah Covington of Somerset Co., Md., and his wife Rebecca³⁷, and left will 15 March 1718/9-8 April 1719.³⁸ His widow married (2), 3 May 1721, James Hollyday and after his death went to England, 1754, to live with her daughter Rebecca⁴. She died there, 4 April 1755, aged 71, and was buried at West Ham, Essex, near London,³⁹ leaving will 24 March 1749/50-1 Aug. 1755.⁴⁰

Issue: 13. Edward⁴, born 11 Sept. 1705, died 14 Feb. 1707/8;⁴¹ 14. Philemon⁴, born 26 March 1709, died 5 March 1729/30;⁴² 15. EDWARD⁴; 16. REBECCA⁴; 17. James⁴, born 14 Aug. 1715, died 14 Sept. 1738,⁴³ left will 21 March 1737/8-4 Oct. 1738;⁴⁴ 18. RICHARD⁴.

4. PHILEMON³ LLOYD (Philemon², Edward¹), of Talbot Co., Md., and of Annapolis, deposed, 23 March 1726/7, he was aged 54.⁴⁵ He was a justice of Talbot County, 1701-05, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1700-04, and of the Upper House, 1711-33, commissary general of war, 1704, Deputy Secretary of Maryland, 1706-14, justice of the Provincial Court, 1707-11, judge of the Land Office, 1717, and member of the Council, 1710-32.⁴⁶ About 1721 he drew a map of "Patowmeck Above Ye Inhabitants," covering western Maryland and Virginia.⁴⁷ He died 19 March 1732/3 in his 60th year,⁴⁸ leaving a large estate on which Samuel Chew, Jr., qualified as administrator, 12 June 1733.⁴⁹

He married, 11 April 1709, Mrs. Margaret Freeman, "so called," of Annapolis, widow of Maj. John Freeman,⁵⁰ who died 20 Oct. 1731.⁵¹

Issue: 19. HENRIETTA MARIA⁴.

5. JAMES³ LLOYD (Philemon², Edward¹), born 7 March 1680/81, died 17 Sept. 1723,⁵² was a planter and merchant, justice of Talbot County, 1707-22, represented Talbot County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1712-22, and was a member of the Council, 1722-23.⁵³ He married, 12 July 1710, Ann Grundy, born 25 April 1690, died 18 Nov. 1731, daughter of Robert Grundy (died 1720) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., and his wife Deborah Shrigly.⁵⁴ His widow married (2) the Rev. Edward Fottrell and left will 6 Oct. 1731-17 April 1732.⁵⁵

Issue:⁵⁶ 20. HENRIETTA MARIA⁴; 21. ROBERT⁴; 22. Margaret⁴, married 36. William⁴ Tilghman; 23. JAMES⁴; 24. DEBORAH⁴; 25. Philemon⁴, born 4 Nov. 1721; 26. Anne⁴, born 13 Feb. 1723/4, died 15 March 1794, married, 6 April 1741, 39. Matthew⁴ Tilghman.

6. HENRIETTA MARIA³ LLOYD (Philemon², Edward¹) married Charles Blake who came to Maryland about 1685 and settled at Wye River. He left will, 24 Aug. 1723-codicil 3 Sept. 1725-8 March 1732/3.⁵⁷

Issue: [BLAKE] 27. JOHN SAYER⁴; 28. PHILEMON CHARLES⁴; 29. Henrietta Maria⁴, deposed, 23 March 1726/7, she was aged 26 or thereabouts,⁵⁸ married Stringfellow; 30. DOROTHY⁴.

8. ANNA MARIA³ LLOYD Philemon², Edward¹), born 1676, died Dec. 1748, married, 7 Jan. 1700/01, Col. Richard Tilghman, born 23 Feb. 1672/3 at "Tilghman's Hermitage," Queen Anne's Co., Md., died there 23 Feb. 1738/9.⁵⁹ He was a justice of Talbot County, 1695/6-1704/5 and of Queen Anne's County, 1707-09, was sheriff of Queen Anne's, 1709-10, vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's County, represented Talbot County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1698-1704, was a member of the Council, 1710-39, justice of the Provincial Court, 1714-21, and was Chancellor of the Province, 1721-25.⁶⁰ His will, 25 April 1737-14 March 1738/9, disposed of more than 10,000 acres in portions to his younger children and left "the rest of my lands" to his eldest son Richard.⁶¹

Issue: [TILGHMAN]⁶² 31. MARY⁴; 32. Philemon⁴, born 1704, died young; 33. RICHARD⁴; 34. HENRIETTA MARIA⁴; 35. ANNA MARIA⁴; 36. WILLIAM⁴; 37. EDWARD⁴; 38. JAMES⁴; 39. MATTHEW⁴.

15. EDWARD⁴ LLOYD (Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹), second of the name, born 8 May 1711, died 27 Jan. 1770 in Talbot Co., Md.⁶³ He represented Talbot County in the Lower House of Assembly, 1738-41, and was colonel of militia, member of the Council, 1743-69, Treasurer of the Eastern Shore, 1747-66, Naval Officer at Oxford, Md., 1747-53, Rent Roll Keeper of the Western Shore, 1753-68, agent and Receiver General, 1753-68, one of the commissioners to run the boundary between Maryland and Pennsylvania, 1760, and was a planter and merchant, owning ships with his brother and brother-in-law which traded in England, the West Indies and New England.⁶⁴ He left will 6 March 1750/1-26 March 1770.⁶⁵ He married 26 March 1739, Ann Rousby, died 1 May 1769, aged 48, daughter of John Rousby of Calvert Co., Md.⁶⁶

Issue: 40. ELIZABETH⁵; 41. EDWARD⁵; 42. Henrietta Maria⁵, born 28 Jan. 1746/7; 44. RICHARD BENNETT⁵.

16. REBECCA⁴ LLOYD (Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 11 June 1713, died Dec. 1774, married, 21 Dec. 1740,⁶⁷ William Anderson,

died 1771 at Bath, England, merchant of London, and lived in England.⁶⁸

Issue: [ANDERSON] 45. Sarah⁵, died 1773-74; 46. Marion⁵, died 1783, married James Hindman of "Bennett's Point"; 47. JAMES⁵; 48. William⁵; 49. Harriet Rebecca⁵, of "Brookland," Cecil Co., Md.;⁶⁹ 50. Edward⁵; 51. (Son)⁵, died aged 1 month; 52. (Son)⁵, died aged 1 month.

18. RICHARD⁴ LLOYD (Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 19 March 1717/8, died before 15 Nov. 1786 when James Lloyd gave bond as his administrator.⁷⁰ He was a justice of Kent Co., Md., 1744-51, 1774, and of the Provincial Court, 1754-56, vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Kent County, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Kent County, 1749-51, 1762-66, colonel of militia, elected to the Committee of Correspondence, June 1774, member of the fourth and fifth Maryland Conventions, 1775 and of the Council of Safety, appointed, 1778, judge of the Court of Appeals, partner with his brother Edward and brother-in-law William Anderson, acting as shipping agent for the firm's vessels trading with Great Britain, the West Indies and New England and managing storehouses in Chestertown, Queenstown and Oxford, Md.⁷¹ He married Anne Crouch.

Issue:⁷² 53. Anna Maria⁵, married 82. Jeremiah⁵ Nicols, Jr.; 54. JAMES⁵.

19. HENRIETTA MARIA⁴ LLOYD (Philemon³, Philemon², Edward¹) died 10 Dec. 1765,⁷³ left will 4 Nov. 1765-7 June 1766.⁷⁴ She married (1), 20 June 1727,⁷⁵ 47. Samuel⁵ Chew (see CHEW), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., born about 1704, died 15 Jan. 1736/7, who left will 13 Jan. 1736/7-3 March 1736/7,⁷⁶ and (2), 7 Sept. 1738, as his (3) wife, Daniel Dulany, Sr., born 1686 in Queen's County, Ireland, died 5 Dec. 1753,⁷⁷ who came to Maryland, 1703, was law clerk under Col. George Plater at Port Tobacco, Charles County, later lived at Nottingham Town, Charles County, was clerk of indictments of that county, 1710, admitted to Gray's Inn, 20 Feb. 1716/7, was collector of North Potomac, May 1718-Jan. 1718/9, and was vestryman of St. Ann's Parish, 1721-24, commissary general, 1721-24, 1734-35, attorney general, 1721-25, 1734-44, judge of the Court of Vice Admiralty, 1733, published *The Right of the Inhabitants of Maryland to the Benefit of the English Laws* in 1728, and was a member of the Lower House

of the Maryland Assembly, 1722-38, from Anne Arundel County and, 1736-41, from Annapolis, and of the Upper House and the Council, 1742-53,⁷⁸ left will 26 Feb. 1752-18 Dec. 1753.⁷⁹

Issue:⁸⁰ (by 1) [CHEW] 55. SAMUEL⁵; 56. Henrietta Maria⁵, born 23 June 1728, died 16 Oct. 1729; 57. HENRIETTA MARIA⁵; 58. Philemon Lloyd⁵, born 20 Feb. 1732/3, died 17 March 1770,⁸¹ left will 15 March 1770-22 March 1770,⁸² of Queen Anne's Co., Md.; 59. Bennett⁵, born 20 Feb. 1732/3, died at Baltimore, Md., left will 17 May 1782-8 April 1793,⁸³ married, Jan. 1763, 128. Anna Maria⁵ Tilghman; 60. MARGARET⁵; 61. ANN MARY⁵; (by 2) [DULANY] 62. (Son)⁵, born 27 Aug. 1739; 63. Lloyd⁵, born 10 Dec. 1743, killed June 1782 in a duel fought to vindicate his loyalty to the King, left Maryland for England, 1775, left will 26 Aug. 1775-13 Feb. 1790,⁸⁴ married Elizabeth Brice;⁸⁵ 64. Richard⁵, born 19 Aug. 1745.

20. HENRIETTA MARIA⁴ LLOYD (James³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 20 Jan. 1710/11, died 29 March 1748/9, aged 37 yrs. 2 mos. 3 days.⁸⁶ She married Samuel Chamberlaine, born 18 May 1698, "Sanghall," Cheshire, died 29 April 1773,⁸⁷ of "Plain Dealing" and "Bonfield," Talbot Co., Md., merchant of Liverpool, 1719-23, vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, Talbot County, 1725, justice, 1728, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1728-31, of the Upper House, 1739-68, and of the Council, 1740-69, commissioner to define the territorial limits of Maryland, 1739, naval officer of the port of Pocomoke, 1740 and 1742, and of Oxford, 1754-68,⁸⁸ left will 7 April 1773-codicil 15 April 1773-11 May 1773.⁸⁹

Issue: [CHAMBERLAINE]⁹⁰ 65. THOMAS⁵; 66. JAMES LLOYD⁵; 67. Anne⁵, married 108. Richard Tilghman⁵ Earle; 68. Henrietta Maria⁵, born 21 March 1736, died 17 May 1737; 69. HENRIETTA MARIA⁵; 70. SAMUEL⁵; 71. Robert Lloyd⁵, born 14 Sept. 1745, died 27 July 1756.

21. COL. ROBERT⁴ LLOYD (James³, Philemon², Edward'), of "Hope," Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 19 Feb. 1712/3, died 16 July 1770,⁹¹ was a merchant, justice of Queen Anne's County, 1740-49, 1754-56, and presiding justice after 1749, member of the Lower House of the Maryland

Assembly from Talbot County, 1738-51, and from Queen Anne's County, 1754-69, and Speaker of the House, 1765-69, vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, Talbot County, 1735-38, and of St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's County, 1739-42, 1753-56, visitor of the Queen Anne's County Free School and trustee of the Charity School of St. Peter's Parish, Talbot County.⁹² He married 35. Anna Maria⁴ (Tilghman) Hemsley, who died 30 Aug. 1762.⁹³

Issue:⁹⁴ 72. Richard⁵; 73. Deborah⁵, married 106. Peregrine⁵ Tilghman; 74. Anna Maria⁵, married 108. William⁵ Tilghman.

23. JAMES⁴ LLOYD (James³, Philemon², Edward¹), of "Parson's Landing," Talbot Co., Md., born 16 March 1716/7, left will 24 Dec. 1767-5 March 1768.⁹⁵ He was a mariner, justice of Talbot County, 1751-69, and was commissioned captain in the 4th Battalion of Talbot County, 16 May 1776. He married Elizabeth Frisby, born 25 Feb. 1729/30, daughter of Peregrine Frisby and his wife Elizabeth Sewall,⁹⁶ who left will 1 Jan. 1776-19 Aug. 1777.⁹⁷

Issue:⁹⁸ 75. JAMES⁵; 76. Peregrine⁵; 77. Robert⁵, left will 5 Dec. 1783-31 Aug. 1784,⁹⁹ physician of Talbot Co., Md.; 78. Philemon⁵, died 1827, of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and later of Cecil Co., Md.; 79. Frisby⁵; 80. Nicholas⁵; 80A. Anna⁵; 80B. Elizabeth⁵, died 1813; 80C. Henrietta Maria⁵, died 18 March 1822, married William Hayward, Jr., widower of 185C. Henrietta Maria⁶ Chamberlaine; 80D. Deborah⁵.

24. DEBORAH⁴ LLOYD (James³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 19 May 1719, married, (license 29) May 1739,¹⁰⁰ Jeremiah Nicols of "Richmond," Talbot Co., Md., who died 7 Oct. 1753,¹⁰¹ leaving will 2 Oct. 1753-20 Nov. 1753.¹⁰²

Issue: [NICOLS] 81. James Lloyd⁵, of Talbot Co., Md., left will 15 June 1766-1 Sept. 1767;¹⁰³ 82. JEREMIAH⁵; 83. Jonathan⁵; 84. ROBERT LLOYD⁵.

27. JOHN SAYER⁴ BLAKE (HENRIETTA MARIA³ LLOYD, PHILEMON², EDWARD¹) of Queen Anne's Co., Md., deposed, 23 March 1726/7, he was aged 30 or thereabouts,¹⁰⁴ and left will 5 Oct. 1748-24 Nov. 1748.¹⁰⁵ He married Sarah Darnall, daughter of Philip and Eleanor (Brooke) Darnall, who left will 3 Oct. 1789-12 May 1790.¹⁰⁶

Issue: [BLAKE] 85. JOHN SAYER⁵; 86. Charles⁵; 87. MARY⁵; 88. Eleanor⁵; 89. HENRIETTA MARIA⁵; 90. (Child)⁵, unborn 1748.

28. PHILEMON CHARLES⁴ BLAKE (Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) of Queen Anne's Co., Md., deposed, 23 March 1726/7, he was aged 29 or thereabouts,¹⁰⁷ and left will 13 Jan. 1753-6 Feb. 1761.¹⁰⁸ He married Sarah Frisby, born 3 Sept. 1727.¹⁰⁹

Issue: [BLAKE] 91. Henrietta Maria⁵; 92. PHILEMON CHARLES⁵; 93. Elizabeth⁵, married____Davidson; 94. CHARLES⁵.

30. DOROTHY⁴ BLAKE (Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) died 8 July 1734, aged 31 yrs. 7 mos. 12 days.¹¹⁰ She married, as his (1) wife, Dr. Charles Carroll, died 29 Sept. 1755,¹¹¹ left will 14 Sept. 1754-4 Oct. 1755,¹¹² of Conlish, King's County, Ireland, who was a physician and later merchant of Annapolis, ship builder, land speculator, one of the five founding partners of the Baltimore Ironworks Company, 1731, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1738-55.¹¹³

Issue: [CARROLL] 95. CHARLES⁵; 96. MARY CLARE⁵; 97. John Henry⁵, died 15 Feb. 1754 at Annapolis, Md., aged 22.¹¹⁴

31. MARY⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 28 Aug. 1702, died 18 Jan. 1736/7. She married, 12 Oct. 1721, James Earle, born 17 Feb. 1694/5, died May 1739,¹¹⁵ admitted to practice law in Talbot, Kent, Cecil and Queen Anne's cos., Md., 1714, clerk of indictments of both Talbot and Queen Anne's counties, 1718, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Queen Anne's County, 1721-22, sheriff, 1730-33, deputy commissary, 1733-39, vestryman of St. Luke's Parish, 1734, visitor of Queen Anne's County Free School, 1734-39, and captain of a troop of horse, 1732,¹¹⁶ who left will 19 May 1739-9 July 1739.¹¹⁷

Issue: [EARLE]¹¹⁸ 98. Michael⁵, born 19 Oct. 1722, died 1787, a sea captain and later a planter at "Swan Harbor," Cecil Co., Md., sheriff, 1748-51, justice, 1751-55, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1764-66, married Mary Carroll, daughter of Dominick and Julianna Carroll, who died the same day as her husband; 99. ANNA MARIA⁵; 100. Richard Tilghman⁵,

born 18 July 1727, died 17 Jan. 1728/9; 101. RICHARD TILGHMAN⁵; 102. Henrietta Maria⁵, married 121. William⁵ Hemsley; 103. Joseph⁵, born 11 Nov. 1732, died 12 Dec. 1732; 104. JAMES⁵.

33. COL. RICHARD⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), of Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 28 April 1705, died 9 Sept. 1766,¹¹⁹ and left will 31 Oct. 1765-30 Sept. 1766.¹²⁰ He was clerk of Queen Anne's County, justice of the Provincial Court of Maryland, 1746-66. He married Susanna Frisby, born 19 June 1718, daughter of Peregrine Frisby and his wife Elizabeth Sewall.¹²¹

Issue: [TILGHMAN]¹²² 105. RICHARD⁵; 106. PEREGRINE⁵; 107. JAMES⁵; 108. WILLIAM⁵; 109. Edward⁵; 110. ELIZABETH⁵; 111. Susanna⁵, born 1751; 112. Anna Maria⁵, born 1759, died 1834, married Henry Ward Pearce of Cecil Co., Md.

34. HENRIETTA MARIA⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 18 Aug. 1707, died 7 Nov. 1771 at "Peach Blossom."¹²³ She married (1), 22 April 1731, George Robins, born 21 Oct. 1697, of "Peach Blossom," on Tred Avon River in Talbot Co., Md., an estate noted for its gardens and orchards for which his friend Peter Collinson, the naturalist, had supplied rare seeds, bulbs and roots, planter and merchant, justice of Talbot County, 1726-28, 1738-42, vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1728-31,¹²⁴ who died 5 Dec. 1742,¹²⁵ leaving will proved 8 Aug. 1743.¹²⁶

She married (2), (license 2) Sept. 1747,¹²⁷ William Goldsborough, born 6 July 1709, of Talbot Co., Md., who was admitted to practice law, Nov. 1733, was member of the Maryland Council, judge of the Provincial Court and judge of the Court of Admiralty, and died 21 Sept. 1760, aged 51,¹²⁸ left undated will proved 5 Nov. 1760.¹²⁹

Issue: (by 1) [ROBINS]¹³⁰ 113. ANNAMARIA⁵; 114. MARGARET⁵; 115. Henrietta Maria⁵, married 66. James Lloyd⁵ Chamberlaine; 116. Susannah⁵, married (1) 65. Thomas⁵ Chamberlaine and (2) 83. Robert Lloyd⁵ Nicols; 117. Thomas⁵, born 9 Aug. 1740, died 29 Nov. 1762 at "Peach Blossom," Talbot Co., Md.;¹³¹ 118. Elizabeth⁵, born 17 Oct. 1742, died before 1764.

35. ANNA MARIA⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 15 Nov. 1709, died 30 Aug. 1763.¹³² She married (1), 9 Dec. 1725, William Hemsley, son of Philemon Hemsley, of "Wye," who was appointed sheriff of Queen Anne's Co., Md., in 1724 at the age of 21, served in the Maryland House of Delegates, 1728-36, justice, 1729, was vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, 1728, and died 2 Oct. 1736, aged 33.¹³³ She married (2) 21. Robert⁴ Lloyd.

Issue: (by 1) [HEMSLEY] 119. Anna Maria⁵, born 15 Sept. 1726, died 2 Feb. 1790; 120. Philemon⁵, born 15 June 1728, died 12 May 1752 at London, aged 24,¹³⁴ left will 1750-20 July 1753,¹³⁵ member of the Middle Temple; 120A. Henrietta Maria⁵, born 17 Sept. 1730; 120B. Richard⁵, died young; 120C. Mary⁵, born 29 Nov. 1733, died 23 Feb. 1750; 121. WILLIAM⁵; (by 2) [LLOYD] q.v.

36. WILLIAM⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), of "Grosses," Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 22 Sept. 1711, justice of Queen Anne's County, 1734-39 (did not serve), 1744-49, 1754-60, presiding justice, 1755-60, represented the county in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1734-37, was deputy commissary of Queen Anne's County, Jan. 1738/9, and of Talbot County, April 1764, vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's County, 1736-39, 1743-46, 1749-57, and of St. Michael's Parish, Talbot County, 1766,¹³⁶ left will 20 Dec. 1761-codicil 15 Nov. 1769-31 Oct. 1782.¹³⁷ He married, 2 Aug. 1736,¹³⁸ 22. Margaret⁴ Lloyd, born 16 Feb. 1714/5, left will 12 June 1783-21 March 1785.¹³⁹

Issue: [TILGHMAN]¹⁴⁰ 122. ANNA MARIA⁵; 123. RICHARD⁵; 124. James⁵, born 10 April 1742; 125. Margaret⁵, married 150. Richard⁵ Tilghman; 126. Henrietta Maria⁵, born 18 Oct. 1749, left will 31 Aug. 1787-24 Oct. 1787;¹⁴¹ 127. Mary⁵, born 28 June 1753, married Edward Roberts of Talbot Co., Md.

37. COL. EDWARD⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 3 July 1713, died 9 Oct. 1785, left will 24 Feb. 1781-3rd codicil 11 Feb. 1785-31 Oct. 1785.¹⁴² He was sheriff of Queen Anne's County, 1739-42, justice, 1743-49, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1746-71, and speaker, 1769-71, commissioned

Keeper of the Rolls for the Eastern Shore, 1750, but dismissed for incompetence, 1756, captain and colonel of militia, member of the Stamp Act Congress of 1765 and one of the committee which drew up the remonstance to Parliament, was elected to the Maryland Senate in 1777 to fill a vacancy but declined to serve.¹⁴³ He married (1) Anna Maria Turbutt, (2) 147. *Elizabeth⁵ Chew* (see CHEW), born 25 Nov. 1720, died 15 June 1757,¹⁴⁴ and (3), 25 April 1759,¹⁴⁵ Juliana Carroll, born 3 Jan. 1729/30, died 30 April 1770, daughter of Dominick Carroll and his wife Mary Sewall.¹⁴⁶

Issue: [TILGHMAN]¹⁴⁷ (by 1) 128. Anna Maria⁵, married 59. Bennett⁵ Chew; (by 2) 129. Richard⁵; 130. EDWARD⁵; 131. Benjamin⁵; 132. Elizabeth⁵, married 105. Richard⁵ Tilghman; 133. Anna Maria⁵, married (1) Charles Goldsborough, born 1744, left will 6 Sept. 1774-26 Dec. 1774,¹⁴⁸ of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and (2), as his (3) wife, the Rev. Robert Smith, who was born 25 June 1732 in Norfolk, England, was educated at Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, graduating in 1753, and after ordination in 1756 came to Charleston, S.C., where he was rector of St. Philip's Church until banished from South Carolina by the British in 1780, then became rector of St. Paul's Church, Queen Anne's Co., Md., but returned to Charleston in 1783 and opened an academy which was chartered in 1788 as South Carolina College, having served as chaplain in the Hospital Department during the Revolutionary War, was an original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, was elected first Bishop of South Carolina, 1795, and died at Charleston 28 Oct. 1801;¹⁴⁹ (by 3) 134. MATTHEW⁵; 135. Benjamin⁵, born Dec. 1764; 136. Mary⁵, married 150. Richard⁵ Tilghman; 137. Susanna⁵, married Richard Ireland Jones.

38. JAMES⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward'), born 6 Dec. 1716, died 21 Aug. 1793.¹⁵⁰ He was appointed clerk of indictments of Queen Anne's Co., Md., Nov. 1738, lawyer of Talbot County, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1762-63, settled in Philadelphia where he was a member of the Council of Pennsylvania, 1767-76, and secretary of the Pennsylvania Land Office, but on account of his opposition to the patriots was forced to return to Maryland

and settled at Chestertown, 1777, where he remained a Loyalist during the Revolutionary War.¹⁵¹ He married Anna Francis, daughter of Tench Francis.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]¹⁵² 138. TENCH⁵; 139. Richard⁵, born 17 Dec. 1746, died 24 Nov. 1796, unmarried; 140. JAMES⁵; 141. WILLIAM⁵; 142. PHILEMON⁵; 143. Thomas Ringgold⁵, born 17 Aug. 1765, died 29 Dec. 1789, unmarried; 144. Anna Maria⁵, married 121. William⁵ Hemsley; 145. Elizabeth⁵, married 54. James⁵ Lloyd; 146. Mary⁵, died unmarried; 147. Henrietta Maria⁵, married 151. Lloyd⁵ Tilghman.

39. MATTHEW⁴ TILGHMAN (Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), of "Rich Neck," Talbot Co., Md., born 17 Feb. 1718/9, died 4 May 1790, left will 3 April 1780-four codicils to 15 Oct. 1787-6 May 1790.¹⁵³ He was a planter and merchant, captain of a troop of horse to protect the Eastern Shore from Indian incursions, 1741, justice of Talbot County, 1741-61, 1769-72, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Talbot County, 1751-58, from Queen Anne's County, 1760-61, and again from Talbot County, 1768-74, Speaker of the House, 1773-74, vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, Talbot County, trustee of the Charity Work School of St. Peter's Parish, chairman of the Committee of Correspondence, Dec. 1774, and of the Council of Safety, July 1775, President of the Maryland Convention, 1774-76, headed every delegation sent by the Convention to Congress, member of Congress, 1774-77, but in June 1776 was summoned to return to Maryland to attend the Convention at Annapolis which prepared a new form of government for the state (thereby being prevented from signing the Declaration of Independence), being called "The Father of the Revolution" in Maryland, was senator from Talbot County, 1777-83, appointed justice of the Orphans Court of Talbot County, 1778, and of the Court of Appeals for Tax Assessments, 1786.¹⁵⁴ He married, 6 April 1741,¹⁵⁵ 26. Anne⁴ Lloyd, born 13 Feb. 1723/4, died 15 March 1794, who left will 8 Feb. 1794-9 April 1794.¹⁵⁶

Issue: [TILGHMAN]¹⁵⁷ 148. Margaret⁵, married 95. Charles⁵ Carroll; 149. Matthew Ward⁵, born 1743, died 17 March 1753;¹⁵⁸ 150. RICHARD⁵; 151. LLOYD⁵; 152. Anna Maria⁵, married, 138. Tench⁵ Tilghman.

40. ELIZABETH⁵ LLOYD (Edward⁴, Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹) born 10 Jan. 1742/3, married, Oct. 1768, as his (1) wife, Gen.

John Cadwalader, son of Thomas and Hannah (Lambert) Cadwalader, who died 11 Feb. 1786¹⁵⁹ in Kent Co., Md., aged 44 yrs. 1 mo. 1 day. He attended the University of Pennsylvania, 1757, was a merchant of Philadelphia and of Talbot Co., Md., and Kent Co., Md., which he represented in the Maryland Assembly, 1780-84, colonel, 1776, and brigadier general, of Pennsylvania militia, 1777-83, trustee of the University of Pennsylvania, 1779-86, declined appointment as brigadier general in the Continental Army, 1778.¹⁶⁰

Issue: [CADWALADER]¹⁶¹ 153. Ann⁵; 153A Elizabeth⁶; 153B. Maria⁶, died 28 Aug. 1810, married, 3 May 1792, as his (1) wife, Gen. Samuel Ringgold, born 15 Jan. 1770 at Chestertown, Md., died 18 Oct. 1829¹⁶² at Frederick, Md., of "Fountain Rock," Washington Co., Md., member of the Maryland House of Delegates, 1795, and Senate, 1801-06, judge of the levy court of Washington County, 1806-10 and 1822-26, brigadier general of militia, 1810, and member of the United States Congress, 1810-15 and 1817-21.¹⁶³

41. EDWARD⁵ LLOYD (Edward⁴, Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹), of "Wye House," Talbot Co., Md., born 15 Dec. 1744, died 8 July 1796, left will 13 April 1788-21 July 1796.¹⁶⁴ He represented Talbot County in the Maryland Assembly, 1771-74, was a member of the Provincial Convention at Annapolis, 1775, and qualified, 29 Aug. 1776, as a member of the Council of Safety of Maryland. A member of the first three Executive Councils under the new state government, 1777-79, he was a delegate of the Legislature, 1780, and was elected to the Maryland Senate, 1781, 1786 and 1791, and served in the Continental Congress, 1783-84, and the Convention which ratified the federal Constitution.¹⁶⁵ He married, 19 Nov. 1767,¹⁶⁶ Elizabeth Tayloe, born 6 March 1730/1, died 17 Feb. 1825 at Annapolis, Md.,¹⁶⁷ daughter of Col. John Tayloe of "Mount Airy," Richmond County.

Issue:¹⁶⁸ 154. Anne⁶, born 30 Jan. 1769, died 20 Feb. 1840, married Richard Tasker Lowndes of "Bostock House," Prince George's Co., Md.; 155. Rebecca⁶, born 16 Oct. 1771, died 26 Oct. 1848, married, 10 Oct. 1793, Joseph (Hopper⁷) Nicholson, son of 174. Joseph⁶ Nicholson (see CHEW), born 1770, died 12 March 1817,¹⁶⁹ member of the United States

House of Representatives, Chief Justice of the Sixth Judicial District of Maryland and a judge of the Court of Appeals; 156. Elizabeth⁶, born 5 Sept. 1774, died 6 March 1849, married 14 Feb. 1805,¹⁷⁰ Henry Hall Harwood of Annapolis, Md., president of the Farmers Bank of Maryland, who died 16 July 1839 at Annapolis;¹⁷¹ 157. Eleanor⁶, born 22 Sept. 1776, died 18 Aug. 1805, married, 1794, Charles Lowndes, who married (2) Frances Whiting; 158. Edward⁶, born 22 July 1779, died 2 June 1834 at Annapolis, Md., of "Wye House," Talbot Co., Md., member of the Maryland Legislature, 1800-05, Maryland Senate, 1811-15, 1826-31, and United States House of Representatives, 1805-09, governor of Maryland, 1809-11, and United States senator, 1819-26,¹⁷² married, 30 Nov. 1797, Sally Scott Murray, born 30 Oct. 1775; 159. Maria⁶, born 11 March 1782, died 15 Jan. 1868, married Richard Williams West of "The Woodyard," Prince George's Co., Md.; 160. Mary Tayloe⁶, born 26 May 1784, died 18 May 1859 at Baltimore, Md., married, 19 Jan. 1802, Francis Scott Key, born 1 Aug. 1780 in Frederick Co., Md., died 11 Jan. 1843 at Baltimore, educated at St. John's College, 1789-96, lawyer briefly at Frederick, Md., and later at Georgetown and after about 1830 at Washington, D.C., sent by President Jackson in 1833 to negotiate a settlement between the state and federal governments over the Creek Indian lands, United States Attorney for the District of Columbia, 1833-41, author of "The Star-Spangled Banner."¹⁷³

44. RICHARD BENNETT⁵ LLOYD (Edward⁴, Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 13 Aug. 1750, died 12 Sept. 1787, left will 28 June 1780-3 codicils-17 Dec. 1787, which described him as of Wye River in Talbot Co., Md., but now of the Parish of St. Mary le Bone, Middlesex, England, and referred to the settlement with his wife Joanna dated 22 July 1775.¹⁷⁴ He went to England in 1770 and became a captain in the Coldstream Guard. He married (1), in England, Joanna Leigh, daughter of Sir John Leigh of North Court, Isle of Wight, and (2) Frances Love Beckford.

Issue:¹⁷⁵ 161. Edward⁶, settled at "Lochabar," on the Potomac River near Alexandria, left will 20 Jan. 1824-8 March 1825,¹⁷⁶ married 413. Harriet⁶ (*Mason*) Tartanson (see THOROWGOOD), widow of Francis Tartanson, who died March 1854;¹⁷⁷ 162. Richard Bennett⁶; 163. Henry⁶;

164. Amelie⁶, born 1784 at Annapolis, Md., when her parents were on a visit to America, died 1867, married, 1817, the Rev. John Gifford Ward, rector of Chelmsford, Essex, later of St. James', Westminster, 1825-45, and Dean of Lincoln, 1845-60.

47. JAMES⁵ ANDERSON (Rebecca⁴ Lloyd, Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹), died about 1785. He married, 1767-68, Meliora Ogle, daughter of Governor Samuel and Ann (Tasker) Ogle, who was born 13 Sept. 1750 and died Nov. 1775 in England. He resided at Hereford, England, but abandoned his wife and returned to Maryland where he died.¹⁷⁸

Issue: [ANDERSON] 165. James⁶, born in England, died there about Feb. 1775; 166. Ann⁶, born in England, died in infancy; 167. Rebecca Maria Harriet⁶, born Spring 1775, died 15 Feb. 1840 in Washington Co., Md., married, 11 April 1798, Judge Thomas Buchanan, who was born 25 Sept. 1769 at Port Tobacco, Md., and died 27 Sept. 1847 in Washington Co., Md.¹⁷⁹

54. JAMES⁵ LLOYD (Richard⁴, Edward³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 1745, died 1820 at "Ratcliffe Manor," Talbot Co., Md. He was commissioned second lieutenant in Capt. Frisby's company of Kent Co., Md., militia, 11 Sept. 1776, and later attained the rank of major. In the War of 1812 he was promoted to general. A lawyer, he served in the United States House of Representatives, 1797-1800.¹⁸⁰ He married 145. Elizabeth⁵ Tilghman.

Issue:¹⁸¹ 168. Maria⁶, married 278. William⁶ Hemsley; 169. Elizabeth⁶, married 281. Philemon⁶ Hemsley.

55 SAMUEL⁵ CHEW (Henrietta Maria⁴ Lloyd, Philemon³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 10 July 1731,¹⁸² left will 26 Nov. 1785-29 July 1786.¹⁸³ He was styled of "Herring Bay," Anne Arundel Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Crowley, born 1729, died 1807 at Sodus Point, Wayne Co., N.Y.¹⁸⁴

Issue: [CHEW]¹⁸⁵ 170. Samuel Lloyd⁶, born 6 Sept. 1756, died 1798, married, 1 July 1777, Dorothy Harrison, born 17 Feb. 1758, died 6 Nov. 1791;¹⁸⁶ 171. Henrietta Maria⁶, born 21 March 1759, died 21 April 1847, married, 5 Sept. 1775, Benjamin Galloway, born 1754, died 1831, and

moved to Washington Co., Md.; 172. John Crowley⁶, named in will of his maternal grandmother,¹⁸⁷ 173. Elizabeth Crowley⁶, married³⁷⁷. *Peregrine⁶ Fitzhugh* (see THOROWGOOD).

57. HENRIETTA MARIA⁵ CHEW (Henrietta Maria⁴, Philemon³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 3 Aug. 1730,¹⁸⁸ died 17 May 1762 at Annapolis, Md., in her 32nd year,¹⁸⁹ leaving will 8 April 1762-28 May 1762.¹⁹⁰ She married, 18 Feb. 1748,¹⁹¹ Edward Dorsey, son of Caleb and Eleanor (Warfield) Dorsey, born Sept. 1718, attorney of Annapolis, Md., and representative in the Maryland Legislature from Frederick County,¹⁹² who died 20 Sept. 1760 at Newport, R.I.,¹⁹³ and left will 5 May 1760-16 Oct. 1760.¹⁹⁴

Issue: [DORSEY]¹⁹⁵ 174. Eleanor⁶, died before 1766; 175. Henrietta Maria⁶, born 20 July 1754,¹⁹⁶ died 12 Oct. 1766.¹⁹⁷

60. MARGARET⁵ CHEW (Henrietta Maria⁴ Lloyd, Philemon³, Philemon², Edward¹) was born 29 June 1735, died 11 Nov. 1773.¹⁹⁸ She married, 13 Oct. 1751,¹⁹⁹ as his (1) wife, John Beale Bordley, son of Thomas and Ariana (Vanderleyden) Frisby Bordley, born 1727, died 26 Jan. 1804, aged 76 yrs. 11 mos.²⁰⁰ He was a merchant of Annapolis, Md.

Issue: [BORDLEY]²⁰¹ 176. Matthias⁶, married Susan Heath; 177. Thomas⁶, died 1771, aged 17, in England; 178. Henrietta Maria⁶, married Maj. David Ross, born 12 Feb. 1755, died 1800, who served in Grayson's Additional Continental Regiment, Jan.-Dec. 1777; 179. John⁶, died 27 March 1761.

61. ANN MARY⁵ CHEW (Henrietta Maria⁴ Lloyd, Philemon³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 23 Sept. 1736, died 15 Jan. 1774.²⁰² She married, 26 May 1763,²⁰³ as his (1) wife, William Paca, born 31 Oct. 1740 at "Childberry Hall," Harford Co., Md., died 13 Oct. 1799 in Talbot Co., Md.,²⁰⁴ of "Wye Hall," Queen Anne's Co., Md. He studied at the College of Philadelphia and law at the Middle Temple, and was a member of the Continental Congress, 1774-77, signer of the Declaration of Independence, Chief Justice of the Superior Court of Maryland, Chief Justice of the Court of Appeals in prize and admiralty cases, three times governor of Maryland, 1782-85, and judge of the United States Court for Maryland, and in

recognition of his many patriotic services was elected an honorary member of the Society of the Cincinnati of Maryland and served as its vice president, 1784-87.²⁰⁵

Issue: [PACA]²⁰⁶ 180. Henrietta Maria⁶, born about 1765, died 1767; 181. Henrietta Maria⁶, born about 1768, died 1770; 182. John Philemon⁶, born 17 March 1771, died 30 Oct. 1840 at "Wye Hall," married, 23 Oct. 1800 at "Wye," 316. Juliana Carroll⁶ Tilghman, born 6 Dec. 1783 at "Hermitage," died 13 Feb. 1861 at "Wye Plantation"; 183. (probably) William⁶, born about Jan. 1774, died 5 May 1779.

65. THOMAS⁵ CHAMBERLATNE (Henrietta Maria⁴ Lloyd, James³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 25 May 1731, died 13 May 1764 near Oxford, Md.,²⁰⁷ left will 6 Feb. 1764-30 May 1764.²⁰⁸ He was appointed in 1747 Deputy Naval Officer for the port of Oxford, Md., and resided at "Plain Dealing." He married, 1 Oct. 1761, 116. Susannah⁵ Robins, born 10 June 1738, died 1815, who married (2) 83. Robert Lloyd⁵ Nicols.

Issue: [CHAMBERLATNE]²⁰⁹ 184. Thomas⁶, born 20 Dec. 1762, died 1786, student at the Middle Temple and merchant at Easton, Md.

66. JAMES LLOYD⁵ CHAMBERLAIN (Henrietta Maria⁴ Lloyd, James³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 11 Oct. 1732, resided at "Peach Blossom," Talbot Co., Md. He married, 18 May 1767, 115. Henrietta Maria⁵ Robins, born 16 March 1736, died 1791.

Issue: [CHAMBERLAINE]²¹⁰ 185. Samuel⁶, died 1784, unmarried; 185A. Robins⁶, died young; 185B. Margaret⁶, married Col. John Hughes; 185C. Henrietta Maria⁶, died 1804, married Col. William Hayward, Jr., attorney and planter of Talbot County which he represented in the Lower House of the Maryland legislature, 1787-88, and Senate, 1801-06, justice, vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, trustee of Easton Academy, who married (2) 80C. Henrietta Maria⁶ Lloyd and died 11 Nov. 1834; 185D. Robins⁶, born 1773, died 1808, married Mary Cruickshanks.

68. HENRIETTA MARIA⁵ CHAMBERLAINE (Henrietta Maria⁴ Lloyd, James³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 28 Oct. 1739, married, 21 May 1760,²¹¹ William Nicols, son of the Rev. Henry and Dorothy (Feddeman) Rolle Nicols, who left will 15 March 1773-12 May 1774.²¹²

Issue: [NICOLS]²¹³ 185D. Henrietta Maria⁶, married (1) 223. Samuel⁶ Earle and (2) 94. Charles⁵ Blake; 185E. Henry⁶, born 5 Dec. 1764, of "Galloway," Talbot Co., Md., married Elizabeth Robins; 185F. Ann⁶, married Edward de Courcy; 185G. Samuel⁶, born 22 Aug. 1770, died 18 Jan. 1818, married (1), 3 Feb. 1794, 2120. Mary⁶ Blake, who was born 1 March 1776 and died 1 Dec. 1799, and (2), 15 Feb. 1801, Elizabeth Smyth, who was born 27 Aug. 1783 and died 8 Oct. 1818.²¹⁴

69. SAMUEL⁵ CHAMBERLAINE (Henrietta Maria⁴ Lloyd, James³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 23 Aug. 1742 of "Plain Dealing," Queen Anne's Co., Md., died 30 May 1811.²¹⁵ He was Deputy Naval Officer at Oxford, Md., until the Revolutionary War began and then retired quietly to his plantation for the duration. He was elected to the Maryland Assembly, 1777, but did not attend. After the war he served as a member of the Commission of the Tax and in 1787 was elected vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, and was a member of the Assembly, 1788.²¹⁶ He married, 15 Jan. 1772, 264. Henrietta Maria⁶ Hollyday, who was born 5 Dec. 1750 and died 9 Jan. 1832.²¹⁷

Issue: [CHAMBERLAINE]²¹⁸ 186. Anna Maria⁶, born 31 March 1774 at "Bonfield," Talbot Co., Md., died 26 Jan. 1836, married, 25 Jan. 1797,²¹⁹ John Goldsborough, Jr., born 2 May 1767 at Cambridge, Md., died 12 Aug. 1840, student at the University of Pennsylvania and lawyer of Easton, Md., who married (2) 306. Margaret⁶ (Tilghman) Goldsborough;²²⁰ 187. Henrietta Maria⁶, born 25 June 1776, died 12 May 1804; 188. Marion⁶, born 1 May 1778, died 14 Oct. 1807; 189. Sarah⁶, born 1 March 1781, died 1 April 1820, married, 8 April 1801, as his (1) wife, John Leeds Kerr, born 15 Jan. 1788 at Greenbury Point, near Annapolis, Md., died 21 Feb. 1844 at Easton, Md., who graduated from St. John's College, 1799, practiced law at Easton, was deputy state's attorney for Talbot Co., Md., 1801-10, commanded a company of militia in the War of 1812, was Maryland agent to prosecute claims against the federal government growing out of that war, represented Talbot County in the Maryland House of Delegates and Senate, and United States House of Representatives, 1825-29, 1831-33, and Senate, 1841-43;²²¹ 190. Harriet Rebecca⁶, born 26 Jan. 1783, married, 8 April 1813, Levin Gale of Cecil Co., Md., born 24 April 1784, died 18 Dec. 1834;

191. James Lloyd⁶, born 30 Aug. 1785, died 1844, of "Bonfield," Queen Anne's Co., Md., married, 14 May 1818, Anna Maria Hammond; 192. Henry⁶, born 13 Oct. 1787, died 20 Dec. 1863 in Talbot Co., Md., of "Richmond Hill," Cecil Co., Md., married, June 1811, Henrietta Maria⁷ Gale, daughter of George and 267. Anna Maria⁶ (Hollyday) Gale; 193. Samuel⁶, born 22 May 1790, died 26 June 1828, of Island Creek Neck, Talbot Co., Md., married, 1814, Ariana Worthington Davis; 194. Richard Lloyd⁶, born 17 June 1792, died 21 July 1831.

75. JAMES⁵ LLOYD (James⁴, James³, Philemon², Edward¹) died 1815. He was captain of the 4th Battalion of Maryland militia during the Revolutionary War. He married Sarah Martin, daughter of Thomas Martin.

Issue:²²² 195. Robert Grundy⁶, born 1785, died 30 July 1834, married, 10 Feb. 1812, Mary Ruth, born 10 July 1795, died 9 Feb. 1850;²²³ 196. Thomas⁶, left undated will proved 28 June 1808,²²⁴ married Elizabeth Martin, daughter of Henry Martin; 197. Robert⁶; 198. Peregrine⁶, left will 30 Jan. 1808-21 June 1808;²²⁵ 199. Deborah⁶, married, as his (3) wife, Edward Martin; 200. Sarah⁶, married John Dickinson.

81. JEREMIAH⁵ NICOLS (Deborah⁴ Lloyd, James³, Philemon², Edward¹), born 28 July 1748 in Talbot Co., Md., left will 9 Oct. 1806-2 Dec. 1806.²²⁶ He resided at Chestertown and at "Darby," Kent Co., Md., was commissioned quartermaster of militia, 1777, was a justice, 1774-94, and representative in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1787-88.²²⁷ He married, shortly after 10 March 1770, 45. Anna Maria⁵ Lloyd.

Issue: [NICOLS] 207. Henrietta Maria⁶; 208. Jeremiah⁶, born 1772, died 1841, married, (license 17) Feb. 1818,²²⁸ Elizabeth Hackett, died 22 Feb. 1864, aged 69;²²⁹ 209. Anna Maria⁶.

83. ROBERT LLOYD⁵ NICOLS (Deborah⁴ Lloyd, James³, Philemon², Edward¹) of "Fairley," Kent Co., Md., was a major in the Fourth Battalion of Talbot Co., Md., militia, and after 1789 a merchant at Easton, Md. He married, 1775,²³⁰ 116. Susannah⁵ (Robins) Chamberlaine, widow of 65. Thomas⁵ Chamberlaine.

Issue: [NICOLS]²³¹ 210. Lloyd⁶, married Susan Gulley; 211. Henrietta Maria⁶, died 14 April 1838 at "Myrtle Grove," Talbot Co., Md., in her 57th

year, married, 14 Jan. 1800, Robert Henry Goldsborough, born 4 Jan. 1779 at "Myrtle Grove," died 5 Oct. 1836, graduate of St. John's College, Annapolis, Md., 1795, elected to the Maryland legislature from Talbot County, 1804, captain of the Independent Light Dragoons who served in the defense of St. Michael's, Md., 1813, member of the United States Senate, 1813-19, 1833-36, vestryman of St. John's Church, Miles River, Talbot Co., Md.;²³² 212. Susannah⁶, married William Bond Martin, of Cambridge, Md., chief judge of the Fourth Judicial Circuit of Maryland, who was killed in a duel.

85. JOHN SAYER⁵ BLAKE (John Sayer⁴, Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), of Queen Anne's Co., Md., left will 5 March 1803-8 Feb. 1809.²³³ He married Sarah____, who left will 12 June 1823-4 Sept. 1826.²³⁴

Issue: [BLAKE] 212A. (Son)⁶; 212B. Sarah⁶; 212C. Mary⁶, married____ Ringgold; 212D. Eleanor Maria⁶.

87. MARY⁵ BLAKE (John Sayer⁴, Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) married Conrad Theodore Wederstrandt of Queen Anne's Co., Md.

Issue: [WEDERSTRANDT] 212E. John Charles⁶; 212F. Philemon Charles⁸, married, 25 Nov. 1813 at "Poplar Grove," Queen Anne's Co., Md.,²³⁵ Helen Smith; 212G. Charles Theodore⁶; 212H. Robert Charles⁶.

89. HENRIETTA MARIA⁵ BLAKE (John Sayer⁴, Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) married Thomas Fitzsimmons of Philadelphia, Pa.

Issue: [FITZSIMMONS] 212I. Sarah⁶, married____ Coursey; 212J. Henrietta Maria⁶, married James Blunt; 212K. Charles Blake⁶.

92. PHILEMON CHARLES⁵ BLAKE (Philemon Charles⁴, Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), of Queen Anne's Co., Md., died before 27 April 1768.²³⁶ He married Anne____.

Issue: [BLAKE] 212L. Philemon⁶; 212M. William Hopper⁶.

94. CHARLES⁵ BLAKE (Philemon Charles⁴, Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), of "Bennett's Regulation," Queen Anne's Co., Md., left will [] 1796-12 July 1797.²³⁷ He married (1)____ and (2) 184D.

Henrietta Maria⁶ (Nicols) Earle, widow of 223. Samuel⁶ Earle, who left will 11 March 1811-18 April 1818.²³⁸

Issue: [BLAKE] (by 1) 212N. Peregrine⁶, left will 19 Jan. 1817-28 April 1820,²³⁹ married 247. Anna Maria⁶ Tilghman, born 10 March 1779; 2120. Philemon⁶; 212P. Charles⁶; 212Q. Mary⁶, married 185G. Samuel⁶ Nicols; 212R. Sarah⁶, married Dr. Alfred Jones; 212S. Catherine⁶, left will 26 Nov. 1811-10 May 1814,²⁴⁰ married____ Chamberlaine; 212T. Eleanor⁶, married____ Hall; (by 2) 212U. Elizabeth⁶; 212V. Henrietta Maria⁶.

95. CHARLES⁵ CARROLL (Dorothy⁴ Blake, Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), Barrister, born 22 March 1723, died 23 March 1783 at "Mount Clare," Baltimore Co., Md., leaving will 7 Aug. 1781-codicil 23 March 1783-5 April 1783.²⁴¹ He was educated in Portugal and at Eton, Cambridge, and the Middle Temple, returned to Maryland in 1747, and was a member of the Maryland Convention, 1775, president of the Maryland Convention, 1776, and was elected to the Maryland Senate, 1777.²⁴² He married, 3 June 1763,²⁴³ 148. Margaret⁵ Tilghman, born 13 Jan. 1742, died 14 March 1817.

Issue: [CARROLL] 213. (Child)⁶, twin, died in infancy; 214. (Child)⁶, twin, died in infancy.

96. MARY CLARE⁵ CARROLL (Dorothy⁴ Blake, Henrietta Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 13 May 1727, married, 21 July 1747,²⁴⁴ Nicholas Maccubbin, baptized 10 June 1710,²⁴⁵ left will 28 May 1784-codicil 3 Jan. 1786-15 March 1787,²⁴⁶ son of Zachariah and Susannah (Nicholson) Maccubbin.²⁴⁷ He was a merchant of Annapolis, Md., and sheriff of Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Issue: [MACCUBBIN]²⁴⁸ 215. Mary⁶, born 18 Oct. 1749, died 30 Jan. 1806 at Baltimore, Md.,²⁴⁹ married, 30 Oct. 1766,²⁵⁰ John Brice, born 22 Sept. 1738, died 20 July 1820, captain of militia, major, 1780; 216. Nicholas⁶, born 1 March 1751, died 22 May 1812, of Annapolis, Md., assumed the surname Carroll by Act of the Maryland Legislature, married, (license 10) Oct. 1783, Anne Jennings, who died 20 Sept. 1830, in her 69th year; 217. John Henry⁶, born 1 Sept. 1754, married (1), 10 July 1790,²⁵¹ Anne Gray, (2), (license 19) Oct. 1802, Anne Merriken Jacob, born 1 June

1776; 218. Charles⁶, born 1 Jan. 1756, died 1798, married, (license 10) May 1793, Sarah Allen; 219. Susanna⁶, born 24 Feb. 1757, married, (license 14) June 1796, as his (2) wife, Nicholas Lingan, merchant of Annapolis; 220. James⁶, born 5 Dec. 1761, died 27 Jan. 1832 at Baltimore, Md., assumed the surname Carroll by Act of the Maryland Legislature, married, 20 Dec. 1787,²⁵² Sophia Gough, born 2 Aug. 1772, died 11 Dec. 1816; 221. Samuel⁶, born 26 March 1763, died 27 Nov. 1838, married, 18 Dec. 1788, Mary Ann Rawlings, born 14 Dec. 1769, died 5 Dec. 1835.

99. ANNA MARIA⁵ EARLE (Mary⁴ Tilghman, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 8 May 1725, died July 1794 in her 70th year.²⁵³ She married, 24 Oct. 1743,²⁵⁴ Thomas Ringgold, son of Thomas and Rebecca (Wilmer) Ringgold, born 5 Dec. 1715, died 1 April 1772²⁵⁵ in his 57th year. He was an attorney and later merchant at Chestertown, Md., and a member of the Stamp Act Congress of 1765 and of the Maryland Assembly, 1761-71.²⁵⁶

Issue: [RINGGOLD]²⁵⁷ 222. Thomas⁶, born 4 Dec. 1744, died 26 Oct. 1776, aged 32,²⁵⁸ left will 15 Feb. 1774-6 Dec. 1776,²⁵⁹ merchant of Chestertown, Md., andmember of most of the Maryland Convention, 1774-76,²⁶⁰ married 458. *Mary⁶ Galloway* (see CHEW).

101. RICHARD TILGHMAN⁵ EARLE (Mary⁴ Tilghman, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹),born 10 Feb. 1728/9, left will 26 April 1785-4 codicils to 2 Jan. 1788-24 March 1788.²⁶¹ He was a merchant of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and was appointed clerk of the Court and Oyer and Terminer for the Eastern Shore, 1751. He was a member of the Maryland Assembly, 1771-80, and of the Maryland Convention, 1775.²⁶² He married, 1 Feb. 1755, 67. Ann⁵ Chamberlaine, born 23 Oct. 1734, died Aug. 1786.

Issue: [EARLE]²⁶³ 223. Samuel⁶, born 3 Feb. 1756, left will 30 May 1790-17 Aug. 1790,²⁶⁴ of "Needwood," Queen Anne's Co., Md., appointed ensign in Capt. Dean's company of the Flying Camp, 1776, later captain, and after the war an attorney at Georgetown, Md., member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1780-81, married 185D. Henrietta Maria⁶ Nicols, born 1761, died 1818,²⁶⁵ who married (2) 94. Charles⁵ Blake; 224. Mary⁶, born 18 Nov. 1760, died 1786, married Dr. John

Hindman; 225. Henrietta Maria⁶, born 15 March 1761, died June 1828, married (1) Solomon Clayton, Register of Wills of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and (2) Samuel W. Thomas; 226. Ann⁶, born 10 Nov. 1762, died 1782; 227. James⁶, born 25 Feb. 1764, died 1790 while a student of medicine at Chestertown, Md., left will dated 11 June 1790;²⁶⁶ 228. Margaret⁶, born 8 March 1765, died 1795, married Philip Feddeaman of "Providence," Queen Anne's Co., Md.; 229. Richard Tilghman⁶, born 23 June 1767, died 8 Nov. 1843, graduate of Washington College, 1787, an attorney, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1796, 1808-09, appointed, 1809, chief judge of the Second Judicial District of Maryland and a judge of the Court of Appeals, served until 1834, married, 4 Dec. 1801, 249. Mary⁶ Tilghman, born 6 Feb. 1783; 230. Deborah⁶, born 24 March 1769, died May 1790, married Charles Wright; 231. Thomas Chamberlaine⁶, born 29 April 1771, of "Lexon," Queen Anne's Co., Md., clerk of the court and vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, married, 4 Nov. 1802,²⁶⁷ 283. Henrietta Maria⁶ Hemsley, who was born 10 Dec. 1779 and died 25 Dec. 1821; 232. Susanna⁶, born 9 May 1773, died 1795.

104. JAMES⁵ EARLE (Mary⁴ Tilghman, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon². Edward¹), born 21 April 1734, died Oct. 1810. He was clerk of the General Court of the Eastern Shore of Maryland. He married Eleanor Carroll, sister of his brother Michael's wife.

Issue: [EARLE]²⁶⁸ 233. Michael⁶; 234. James⁶, died 2 March 1814 at Easton, Md.,²⁶⁹ succeeded his father as clerk of the General Court and at his death was clerk of the Court of Appeals on the Eastern Shore and cashier of the bank at Easton, Md., married 240. Anna Maria⁶ Tilghmam; 235. Richard Tilghman⁶; 236. Edward⁶; 237. Henrietta Maria⁶.

105. RICHARD⁵ TILGHMAN (Richard⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Peregrine², Edward¹), born 11 May 1739, died 1810. He was commissioned, 6 Jan. 1776, lieutenant colonel of the Lower Battalion of Queen Anne's Co., Md. He married 132. Elizabeth⁵ Tilghman, born 5 Dec. 1745, died 7 June 1767.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]²⁷⁰ 238. Richard Edward⁶, died before his father, unmarried.

106. PEREGRINE⁵ TILGHMAN (Richard⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) of "Hope," Talbot Co., Md., born 24 Jan. 1741, died 20 Sept. 1807, left will 21 June 1802-19 Dec. 1807.²⁷¹ He represented Talbot County in the Maryland Convention, 1775, was commissioned colonel of the Fourth Battalion of Talbot County militia, 9 April 1778, and was a member of the Maryland Senate, 1787-88.²⁷² He married 73. Deborah⁵ Lloyd, who left will 19 Dec. 1807-codicil 1 March 1810-31 May 1810.²⁷³

Issue: [TILGHMAN]²⁷⁴ 239. Robert Lloyd⁶, born 13 May 1778, died 12 June 1823, of "Hope," Talbot Co., Md., married, 16 April 1807, Henrietta Maria⁷ Forman, daughter of Joseph and 279. Mary⁶ (Hemsley) Forman; 240. Anna Maria⁶, married 234. James⁶ Earle; 241. Tench⁶, born 18 April 1782, died 16 April 1827, married 300. Margaret⁶ Tilghman; 242. William Hemsley⁶, born 16 Dec. 1784, died Dec. 1863, married, (license 12) July 1826,²⁷⁵ Maria Lloyd⁷ Hemsley, daughter of 281. Philemon⁶ Hemsley; 243. Elizabeth⁶, died 13 Dec. 1815 at "Westover," Somerset Co., Md., in her 28th year,²⁷⁶ married John Custis⁷ Wilson, son of 233. Col. John Custis⁶ and 230. Peggy⁶ (Wilson) Wilson (see O'NEIL-ROBINS) who represented Somerset County in the Maryland legislature and died 23 Nov. 1832 at his residence on Manokin River, Somerset Co., Md.²⁷⁷

107. JAMES⁵ TILGHMAN (Richard⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) of "Melfield," Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 2 Aug. 1743, died 19 April 1809 at Chestertown, Md.²⁷⁸ He represented Queen Anne's County in the Maryland conventions, 1775-76, was member of the Council of Safety, 1776, and was commissioned, 7 Aug. 1777, attorney general of Maryland, 1777-78. He served in the Maryland Legislature, 1788-89, in 1791 was appointed Chief Judge of the judicial district comprising Cecil, Kent, Queen Anne's and Talbot counties, and was judge of the Court of Appeals, 1804-09.²⁷⁹ He married (1), 19 Jan. 1769,²⁸⁰ 83. Susanna Maria⁶ Steuart (see DIGGES), died 24 Oct. 1774,²⁸¹ and (2), 19 Feb. 1778, 466. Elizabeth⁶ Johns (see CHEW).

Issue: [TILGHMAN]²⁸² (by 1) 244. George⁶, born 11 Oct. 1771, died 30 July 1792; 245. Frisby⁶, born 4 Aug. 1773, died 14 April 1847, of

“Rockland,” Washington Co., Md., married (1), 24 Feb. [March?] 1795, Anna Maria⁷ Ringgold, daughter of 222. Thomas⁶ Ringgold, born 9 March 1772, died 21 Feb. 1817, and (2), 3 [29?] Sept. 1819, Louisa Lamar, born 30 Aug. 1789, died 19 March 1843;²⁸³ 246. Susanna⁶, married 268. James⁶ Hollyday; (by 2) 247. Anna Maria⁶, born 10 March 1779, married 212L. Peregrine⁶ Blake; 248. Samuel⁶, born 30 Aug. 1781, died 19 Aug. 1782; 249. Mary⁶, born 6 Feb. 1783, married 229. Richard Tilghman⁶ Earle; 250. John⁶, born 8 March 1785, of “Foxley Hall,” Centreville, Md., clerk of Queen Anne’s Co., Md., married (1) 318. Anna Katherine⁶ Tilghman, born 26 April 1787, and (2), (license 21) March 1818,²⁸⁴ 233. Ann⁶ Tilghman, born 31 Dec. 1785; 251. Charles Carroll⁶, born 26 Feb. 1788, died Dec. 1861, married, (license 28) Nov. 1820,²⁸⁵ 319. Mary Lloyd⁶ Tilghman, born 24 Nov. 1789; 252. Peregrine⁶, born 31 March 1790, died 1874, married Harriet Haddaway.

108. WILLIAM⁵ TILGHMAN (Richard⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) of “White House,” Queen Anne’s Co., Md., born 11 March 1745/6, died Dec. 1800, left will 15 Dec. 1800-26 Feb. 1801.²⁸⁶ He married (1) Ann Kent, (2) 74. Anna Maria⁶ Lloyd, and (3) 142. *Eleanor⁶ (Hall) Rozer* (see UTIE-BENNETT).

Issue: [TILGHMAN]²⁸⁷ (by 2) 253. (Child)⁶, died young; (by 3) 254. Anna Maria⁶, married 197, Edward⁶ Tilghman.

110. ELIZABETH⁵ TILGHMAN (Richard⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 24 April 1749, died 1836. She married, 29 April 1771, William Cooke, died 1817. He was trained in law in England and was an attorney of Annapolis and later of Baltimore, Md.

Issue: [COOKE]²⁸⁸ 255. Richard⁶, born 10 May 1772, of “The Hermitage,” Queen Anne’s Co., Md., took the name Tilghman in compliance with the will of his uncle Richard Tilghman,²⁸⁹ married (1), 24 Nov. 1800,²⁹⁰ Elizabeth Van Wyck of Baltimore and (2) her sister Frances Van Wyck; 256. Catherine⁶, born 6 Aug. 1774, died 4 Aug. 1849, married, 7 Dec. 1793, Jonas Clapham, born 31 May 1763 at Annapolis, Md., died 28 Aug. 1837 at Baltimore, Md.;²⁹¹ 257. William⁶, born 29 March 1776, of Baltimore, Md., married, 24 Jan. 1804 at Philadelphia, Pa.,²⁹² 295.

Elizabeth⁶ Tilghman; 258. Anna Maria⁶, born 20 April 1777, died 28 Dec. 1853 at "Belair," Prince George's Co., Md., married, 25 Feb. 1796, Benjamin Ogle, Jr., born 9 Feb. 1775, died 4 April 1844 at "Belair," student at St. John's College, Annapolis, 1790-93, planter at "Belair";²⁹³ 259. Elizabeth S.⁶, born March 1783, died 1 May 1803,²⁹⁴ married, 1 June 1802,²⁹⁵ as his (1) wife, Robert Gilmor, Jr., merchant of Baltimore, Md.; 260. Sophia⁶, born 5 Jan. 1785, died unmarried; 261 Susanna Frisby⁶, born 27 Aug. 1786, married, 23 April 1812,²⁹⁶ William Elie Williams of Frederick Co., Md.; 262. Francis⁶, died 1843; 263. George⁶, born 25 Aug. 1791, died 7 Oct. 1849, of "Hazlewood," Elkridge Landing, Md., married, 21 June 1814,²⁹⁷ Eleanor Addison Dell, born 6 Nov. 1795, died 22 Feb. 1853.

113. ANNA MARIA⁵ ROBINS (Henrietta Maria⁴ Tilghman, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 13 March 1732, died 16 Aug. 1804. She married, 9 Dec. 1749, Henry Hollyday, son of James and Sarah (Covington) Lloyd Hollyday, born 9 March 1725/6, died 11 Nov. 1789 in Talbot Co., Md. He resided at "Ratcliffe," Talbot Co., Md., was deputy naval officer at Oxford, Md., 1746-47, sheriff of Queen Anne's Co., Md., 1748-51, deputy commissary general for Talbot County, vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, 1753-70, and a member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1765-66. He was a Loyalist during the Revolutionary War.²⁹⁸

Issue: [HOLLYDAY]²⁹⁹ 264. Henrietta Maria⁶, married 69. Samuel⁵ Chamberlaine; 265. Sarah⁶, born 29 Jan. 1753, died 14 Oct. 1829, married, 21 May 1812,³⁰⁰ Henry Nicols of "Darley," Baltimore Co., Md.; 266. Henry⁶, died aged 2; 267. Anna Maria⁶, born 9 Dec. 1756, died 1817, married George⁷ Gale, son of Levin and 26. Leah⁶ (Gale) Gale (see SOUTHY-HARMAR-LITTLETON), born 3 June 1756 in Somerset Co., Md., died 2 Jan. 1815 at "Brookland," Cecil Co., Md., member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature from Somerset County, 1784, and of the Senate, 1784-90, of the United States Congress, 1789-91, supervisor of distilled liquors for the State of Maryland, 1791, president of the Baltimore branch of the Bank of the United States, 1792;³⁰¹ 268. James⁶, born 1 Nov. 1758, died 8 Jan. 1807, of "Readbourne," Queen

Anne's Co., Md., associate judge of the circuit comprising Cecil, Kent, Queen Anne's and Talbot counties, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature from Queen Anne's County, 1788, and of the Senate for the Eastern Shore, 1791-1800, and member of the convention which ratified the federal Constitution,³⁰² married 246. Susannah⁶ Tilghman, born 17 July 1770, died 19 Aug. 1849; 269. Thomas⁶, born 2 Oct. 1760, died 1823; 270. Rebecca⁶, born 5 Dec. 1762, died July 1801, married, as his (2) wife, Nicholas Hammond, born 26 May 1758, died 11 Nov. 1830, of "Saint Aubins," Easton, Md., member of the Maryland Senate, 1788-90, 1796-1800, incorporator and first secretary of the Easton Academy, president of the branch of the Bank of Maryland at Easton, 1805-30;³⁰³ 271. Elizabeth⁶, born 7 Aug. 1768, died 18 Oct. 1810; 272. Henry⁶, born 11 Sept. 1771, died 20 March 1850, of "Ratcliffe," Talbot County, lawyer of Easton, Md., paymaster of the Eastern Shore militia, 1812, Maryland State Senator from the Eastern Shore, 1818, married, 11 Oct. 1798, Ann Carmichael, born 30 June 1756; 273. Margaret⁶, born 12 May 1774, died May 1848, married Lyttleton⁷ Gale, brother of George Gale.

114. MARGARET⁵ ROBINS (Henrietta Maria⁴ Tilghman, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 20 April 1734, died 1808. She married, 29 Nov. 1760,³⁰⁴ William Hayward, left will 5 May 1787-21 March 1791,³⁰⁵ of Somerset Co., Md., and later of "Locust Grove" and "Marshy Grove," Talbot Co., Md., lawyer, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1762-63, and of the Upper House, 1771-74, judge of the county court and of the Provincial Court to 1776, then first judge of the Admiralty Court of Maryland, and appointed, 1777, chief judge of the General Court.³⁰⁶

Issue: [HAYWARD]³⁰⁷ 274. Henrietta Maria⁶, born 19 Oct. 1761, died 23 Oct. 1761; 275. Sarah⁶, born 15 Aug. 1763, died 8 Oct. 1764; 276. George Robins⁶, born 16 Sept. 1767, died 11 Dec. 1811, married Margaret Smyth; 277. Thomas Robins⁶, born 8 Oct. 1771, died July 1838, married (1), 12 May 1795, Mary Smyth, born 10 Nov. 1775,³⁰⁸ and (2) Mary (_____) Bond, widow of William S. Bond.

121. WILLIAM⁵ HEMSLEY (Anna Maria⁴ Tilghman, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 23 Jan. 1736/7 at "Cloverfields," Queen

Anne's Co., Md., died there, left will 15 June 1807-codicil 4 May 1808-17 Feb. 1812.³⁰⁹ He was a planter at "Cloverfields," was appointed treasurer of the Eastern Shore, 1769, was justice, colonel of militia and county lieutenant of Queen Anne's County which he represented in the Maryland Legislature, 1779-84, 1786-88, 1790, 1800, was delegate to the Continental Congress, 1782-83, and was one of the five largest subscribers to the endowment of Washington College, Chestertown, Md.³¹⁰ He married (1), 3 Aug. 1758,¹⁰² Henrietta Maria⁵ Earle, born 1730, died 19 April 1767, (2) Sarah Williamson, daughter of Alexander Williamson, died 29 Oct. 1794, aged 45 yrs. 3 mos.,³¹¹ and (3), (license 26) Dec. 1797,³¹² 144. Anna Maria⁵ Tilghman, who as a widow moved to Philadelphia, Pa., and died there 1817.³¹³

Issue: [HEMSLEY]³¹⁴ (by 1) 278. Mary⁶, born 30 April 1760, died Nov. 1798, married Col. Joseph Forman of Chestertown, Md.; 279. Charlotte⁶, born 1762, died 22 Nov. 1822 at "Cloverfields," unmarried, left will 5 March 1822-2 Dec. 1822;³¹⁵ 280. William⁶, born 11 Oct. 1766, died 16 Nov. 1825, left will 7 May 1821-codicil 25 April 1823-19 Nov. 1825,³¹⁶ lawyer of Hagerstown, Md., 1789, and later planter at "Hepton," Talbot Co., Md., until he inherited "Coverfields" and settled there, married 168. Maria⁶ Lloyd, who died 12 May 1803, aged 19; (by 2) 280A. Anna Maria⁶, died aged 5; 281. Philemon⁶, died by 1822, married (1) 169. Elizabeth⁶ Lloyd, born 15 April 1784, died 22 Dec. 1808, and (2), 1813, Anne Feddeman; 282. Sarah⁶, married Dr. John Irvine Troup, graduate of the University of Edinburgh, physician of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and later of "Darley," Baltimore Co., Md.; 283. Henrietta Maria⁶, married 231. Thomas Chamberlaine⁶ Earle; 284. Thomas⁶, married, 1808, 304. Elizabeth⁶ Tilghman, born April 1783, died Aug. 1839; 285. Alexander⁶, of "Cloverfields," Talbot Co., Md., married (1), 1808, 324. Henrietta Maria⁶ Tilghman, who was born 30 March 1787 and died 7 Jan. 1817, and (2) Elizabeth Ann West; 284. James Tilghman⁶, died unmarried; 287. Anna Maria⁶, married, 1805, Gen. Thomas Emory of "Poplar Grove," Queen Anne's Co., Md.; (by 3) 288. Juliana⁶, died unmarried.

122. ANNA MARIA⁵ TILGHMAN (William⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 3 Nov. 1737, died 4 Feb. 1768. She married, 3 Sept. 1764, Charles⁷ Goldsborough, son of Charles and 146. *Elizabeth⁶ (Dickinson) Goldsborough* (see LOVELACE-GORSUCH), who was born 2 April 1740 and died 25 Feb. 1769, left will 26 Jan. 1769-18 May 1769.³¹⁷ He entered the College of Philadelphia, 1758, graduating M.A., and resided at Horn's Point, Dorchester Co., Md.

Issue: [GOLDSBOROUGH] 289. Charles⁶, born 15 July 1765 at "Croces," Talbot Co., Md., died 13 Dec. 1834 at "Shoal Creek," near Cambridge, Md., entered the University of Pennsylvania, 1781, graduated B.A. 1784 and M.A. 1787, lawyer, member of Congress, 1805-17, governor of Maryland, 1818-19,³¹⁸ married (1), 22 Sept. 1793, Elizabeth Goldsborough, who was born 31 July 1776 and died 14 Aug. 1798, and (2), 22 May 1804, Sarah Yerbury Goldsborough, who was born 8 Aug. 1787;³¹⁹ 289A. William Tilghman⁶, born 14 Dec. 1766, died 18 Dec. 1786,³²⁰ student of medicine at the University of Pennsylvania.

123. RICHARD⁵ TILGHMAN (William⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 6 April 1740, died 12 April 1809, left will 19 Jan. 1809-12 May 1809.³²¹ He was a planter of Talbot Co., Md., a member of the fifth Maryland convention, 1775, and major of militia.³²² He married, 2 Aug. 1784, Mary Gibson, born 21 Sept. 1766, died 1 Dec. 1790.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³²³ 290. William Gibson⁶, born 24 Sept. 1785, died 20 June 1844, married, 13 Dec. 1808 at Wilmington, Del.,³²⁴ Anna Polk, born 14 March 1788, died 29 Sept. 1860; 291. John Lloyd⁶, born 21 May 1788, died before 26 April 1836 when the inventory of his estate was made,³²⁵ married, 22 Dec. 1807,³²⁶ Maria Gibson; 292. Richard⁶, born 26 March 1790, died in infancy.

130. EDWARD⁵ TILGHMAN (Edward⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) of Philadelphia, Pa., born 11 Feb. 1750/1, died 1 Nov. 1815. He married, 26 May 1774,⁴⁴⁴ *Elizabeth⁶ Chew* (see CHEW), born 10 Nov. 1751.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³²⁷ 293. Edward⁶, born 27 Feb. 1779, married Rebecca Wain; 294. Benjamin⁶, born 1 Jan. 1785, married Anna Maria

McMurtrie; 295. Elizabeth⁶, married 257. William⁶ Cooke.

134. MATTHEW⁵ TILGHMAN (Edward⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 5 June 1760, died before 14 March 1801. He was a member of the Maryland Assembly for Kent County, 1789, 1793-94, 1798-99, was Speaker of the House, 1794, and served in the Maryland Senate, 1794-95.³²⁸ He married, 1788, Sarah Smyth, daughter of Thomas Smyth.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³²⁹ 297. Edward⁶, married 254. Anna Maria⁶ Tilghman; 298. Henry⁶, married Martha Hall, daughter of Dr. Benjamin Hall; 299. Sarah⁶, married Francis Hall of Queen Anne's Co., Md.

138. TENCH⁵ TILGHMAN (James⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹) of "Plimhimmon," Talbot Co., Md., born 25 Dec. 1744, died 18 April 1786 at Baltimore, Md. He was commissioned, June 1776, captain of a Pennsylvania battalion of the Flying Camp, was on duty at Washington's headquarters as military secretary from 8 Aug. 1776, and was commissioned lieutenant colonel, aide de camp, and military secretary to Gen. Washington, 1 April 1777. He was selected to deliver to Congress the news of the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown. After the war he was a merchant at Baltimore.³³⁰ He married, 9 June 1783, 152. Anna Maria⁵ Tilghman, born 17 July 1755,³³¹ died 17 Jan. 1843.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³³² 300. Margaret⁶, married 241. Tench⁶ Tilghman; 301. Elizabeth Tench⁶, born 11 Oct. 1786, died 5 May 1852, married, 25 April 1811, Nicholas Goldsborough VII, born 30 June 1787, died 9 Oct. 1857, of "Ox well," Talbot Co., Md., colonel in the War of 1812, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1819-21.³³³

141. JAMES⁵ TILGHMAN (James⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 2 Jan. 1748, died 24 Nov. 1796. He represented Talbot County in the Maryland Assembly, 1787-92, and was Associate Judge of the Talbot County court.³³⁴ He married Elizabeth Buely, who died 9 Jan. 1846, aged 78.³³⁵

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³³⁶ 302. James⁶, born 1 May 1792, died 22 March 1824, unmarried; 303. Maria⁶, died unmarried; 304. Elizabeth⁶, married 282. Thomas⁶ Hemsley; 305. Ann⁶, married Robert Browne of Queen

Anne's Co., Md.; 306. Margaret⁶, died 8 April 1863, aged 72, married (1), 15 Nov. 1825, as his (4) wife, Henry Goldsborough, who was born 14 Feb. 1792 and died 7 Aug. 1832, and (2), 28 Nov. 1837, John Goldsborough, widower of 186. Anne Maria⁶ Chamberlain.³³⁷

144. WILLIAM⁵ TILGHMAN (James⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 12 Aug. 1756, died 12 Aug. 1827. He was a member of the Maryland Convention which ratified the federal Constitution and represented Kent Co., Md., in the Legislature, 1788-90, and the State Senate, 1791-92. In 1793 he moved to Philadelphia, Pa., where he was appointed, 3 March 1801, presiding judge of the Third Circuit, comprising part of Pennsylvania, New Jersey and Delaware, in May 1805 president of the Court of Common Pleas in the First District, and on 26 Feb. 1806 chief justice of Pennsylvania. He was elected president of the American Philosophical Society in 1824. He married Margaret Elizabeth Allen.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³³⁸ 307. Margaret Elizabeth⁶, died 17 June 1817, married, 11 June 1816, Benjamin⁷ Chew, son of 447. *Benjamin⁶ Chew* (see CHEW), born 5 Dec. 1793, died 17 Aug. 1864.³³⁹

145. PHILEMON⁵ TILGHMAN (James⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 29 Nov. 1760, died "Golden Square," Queen Anne's Co., Md. He was an officer in the British Navy but returned to Maryland after the Revolutionary War. He married Harriet Milbanke.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³⁴⁰ 308. Richard⁶, married Augusta Elphinstone; 309. Harriet⁵, died 1856, married the Rev. Richard Cockburn, Prebend of Winchester Cathedral and vicar of Boxley, Kent; 310. Emily⁶, died 1818, married Jeremiah Hoffman of Baltimore, Md.; 311. Caroline⁶, died 1868, unmarried; 312. Charlotte⁶, died 26 June 1838, married, 30 Aug. 1813, Sir Molyneux Hyde Nepean, Bart.

150. RICHARD⁵ TILGHMAN (Matthew⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 28 Jan. 1746, died 28 May 1805.³⁴¹ He was commissioned, 8 May 1777, First Major of the 5th Battalion of Queen Anne's Co., Md., militia. He married (1) 125. Margaret⁵ Tilghman, born 24 Dec. 1744, died 24 Dec. 1779, and (2) 136. Mary⁵ Tilghman, born 8 Sept. 1762, died 18 Oct. 1793.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³⁴² (by 1) 313. Anna Maria⁶, born 20 Aug. 1774, died 15 Dec. 1858, married, 5 Dec. 1797 at Chestertown, Md.,³⁴³ Judge Nicholas Brice, born 23 April 1771, died 9 May 1851; 314. Matthew⁶, born 20 Sept. 1779 [*sic*], died 21 Oct. 1828, married (1), 10 Jan. 1802,³⁴⁴ Eleanor M.⁷ Rozer, daughter of 139. *Thomas Whetenhall*⁶ Rozer (see UTIE-BENNETT), and (2) Harriett Hynson, born 26 Jan. 1789, died 2 Aug. 1868;³⁴⁵ 315. Mary Elizabeth⁶, born 22 Nov. 1779, married, 23 April 1799,³⁴⁶ George Hoffman of Baltimore, Md.; (by 2) 316. Juliana Carroll⁶, married 182. John Philemon⁶ Paca; 317. Harriet⁶, born 6 Dec. 1785, married, 7 May 1804,³⁴⁷ Henry Brice, born 25 Oct. 1777,³⁴⁸ of Baltimore, Md.; 318. Anna Katherine⁶, married 250. John⁶ Tilghman; 319. Mary Lloyd⁶, married 251. Charles Carroll⁶ Tilghman.

151. LLOYD⁵ TILGHMAN (Matthew⁴, Anna Maria³ Lloyd, Philemon², Edward¹), born 27 July 1749, died 1 Oct. 1811. He married, 22 Jan. 1785,¹⁴⁷ Henrietta Maria⁵ Tilghman, born 26 Feb. 1763, died 2 May 1796. They resided at "Sherwood Manor," Talbot Co., Md., where he was vestryman of St. Michael's Parish and a trustee of the county Alms and Work House.³⁴⁹

Issue: [TILGHMAN]³⁵⁰ 320. James⁶, born 5 Feb. 1793, married Ann Shoemaker of Philadelphia, Pa; 321. Lloyd⁶; 322. Matthew Ward⁶; 323. Anna⁶, born 31 Dec. 1785; 324. Henrietta Maria⁶, born 30 March 1787, married 285. Alexander⁶ Hemsley; 325. Mary⁶; 326. Elizabeth⁶, died in infancy.

¹ Christopher Johnson, "Lloyd Family," *MHM* VII, pp. 420-30, Vffl, pp. 75-87, 202-03; George Adolphus Hanson, *Old Kent* (Baltimore, 1876), pp. 28 *et seq.*; McHenry Howard, "Lloyd Graveyard at Wye House, Talbot County, Maryland," *MHM* XVII, pp. 20-33.

² Peter Wilson Coldham, *Lord Mayor's Court of London, Depositions Relating to Americans, 1648-1736* (National Genealogical Society, *Special Publications*, XLIV; Washington, 1980), pp. 43-44.

³ Hotten, p. 182. Elizabeth City then included land on the south side of Hampton Roads from the Bay to the Nansemond River.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 359. Cornelius Lloyd (1608-1654) (see deposition, V, pp. 212-13) patented 800 acres on the westermost branch of Elizabeth River, 2 June 1635 (Patent Bk. 1, p. 394). He was the brother of Edward' Lloyd and was one of the patentees of Berkeley Hundred, 9 Feb. 1636/7, after it was sold by the Berkeley Company (*ibid.*, p. 410). His wife Elizabeth left a will, 19 Feb. 1656/7-15 June 1657 (P.C.C. 249 Ruthven, in V XI, p. 312), which mentioned no issue. Lt. Col. Cornelius Lloyd represented Lower Norfolk County in the General Assembly 1643,1644,1645-46,1647-48,1651-52,1652 (twice) and 1653 (Leonard, pp. 21-22, 24,26,28-31).

⁵ Leonard, pp. 23, 25.

⁶ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. B, pp. 120a, 123a.

⁷ Maryland Land Office Bk. ABH, p. 255.

⁸ MHM VII, pp. 420-23; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, n (Baltimore and London, 1985), p. 534.

⁹ Coldham, *op. cit.*, p. 43.

¹⁰ Also Crouch. The surname is traditional; the tombstone of Philemon² Lloyd states his mother's name was Alice. On 15 Sept. 1658 a certificate was granted to Mr. Edward Lloyd for the transportation of 30 persons, among them Edward Lloyd and Alice Lloyd (Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds D, 1656-66, p. 164).

¹¹ Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds B, 1646-51, p. 3a. Edward' Lloyd returned an accounting, 15 Aug. 1646, of the estate of Samuel and Henry Hawkins, orphans of Henry Hawkins, deceased Jan. 1642/3. In 1651 Cornelius Lloyd, assignee of his brother Edward' Lloyd, guardian to Samuel Hawkins, leased to Thomas Ward, "Woolves Necke," lying near Little Creek in Lower Norfolk County, "until said Samuel be 21 years of age." In 1652 Lt. Col. Cornelius Lloyd, "brother of Edward Lloyd," was agent for the orphan of Henry Hawkins (Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, 1651-56, pp. 34, 50).

¹² Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, 1651-56, pp. 189-90, 2 Aug. 1654. The will of John Watkins, 26 Feb. 1648/9-31 Oct. 1649, left his

plantation to Frances his wife until his son John came of age and named Edward' Lloyd one of the overseers of the will (Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds B, 1646-51, pp. 127a-128).

¹³ Maryland Provincial Court Bk. WRC #1, pp. 207, 209.

¹⁴ Register of St. Mary Whitechapel, London, in letter of Vere Ledger to Capt. Arthur C. Bushey, Maryland Historical Society.

¹⁵ P.C.C. 121 Bond.

¹⁶ Norfolk Co. Wills & deeds C, 1651-56, p. 153.

¹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, p. 554.

¹⁸ William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1667-1687/8* (*Archives of Maryland*, V; Baltimore, 1887), pp. 11, 35.

¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 310.

²⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary....*, II, p. 541.

²¹ William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1681-1685/6* (*Archives of Maryland*, XVII; Baltimore, 1898), pp. 96-98.

²² Tombstone, "Wye House," Talbot Co., Md., *MHM* XVII, p. 24, which gives death as 21 M[] 1697, aged 50 yrs. [] mos. 23 days; Christopher Johnston, "Neale Family of Charles County," *MHM* VII, p. 205.

²³ Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 22.

²⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, p. 186.

²⁵ Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 187.

²⁶ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Original wills, Box 8, folder 14, Maryland State Archives.

²⁷ Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 23.

²⁸ *Ibid.*

²⁹ *Ibid*

³⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, pp. 245-48.

³¹ *MHM I* p.281.

³² *A Biographical Dictionary....*, II, p. 860.

³³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, pp. 363-65.

³⁴ Tombstone, “Wye House,” *MHM* XVII, pp. 25-26.

³⁵ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 534-35; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), p. 98.

³⁶ *MHM* VII, p. 425.

³⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 549, will of Nehemiah Covington, 14 Feb. 1710/1-5 Aug. 1713.

³⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 15, p. 80.

³⁹ Tombstone, in James Bordley, *The Hollyday and Relates Families of the Eastern Shore of Maryland* (Baltimore, 1962), p. 60.

⁴⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 483-84.

⁴¹ Tombstone, “Wye House,” *MHM* XVII, p. 25, aged 2 yrs. 5 mos. 3 days.

⁴² Tombstone, “Wye House,” *MHM* XVII, p. 26, aged 20 yrs. 11 mos. 5 days.

⁴³ Tombstone, “Wye House,” *MHM* XVII, p. 28.

⁴⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 927; Kent Co., Md., Wills, #778, Maryland State Archives.

⁴⁵ Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 184.

⁴⁶ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 541-42.

⁴⁷ *MHM* XXX, pp. 1-11, 114-37.

⁴⁸ Tombstone, “Wye House,” *MHM* XVII, p. 27.

⁴⁹ Queen Anne’s Co., Md., Administration Bonds, Box 38, folder 11, Maryland State Archives.

⁵⁰ St. Anne’s Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register; Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 311, will of John Freeman, 17 Dec. 1708-12 Jan. 1708/9; Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. PL #3, 1707-09, pp. 53, 160.

⁵¹ Bible of Samuel Chew, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, p. 219

⁵² Family register of Charles Goldsborough, 20 Sept. 1767, in Tilghman Bible, photocopy, Maryland Historical Society; *MHM* VII, p.

426.

⁵³ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 539.

⁵⁴ Family register of Charles Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*; *MHM* VII, p. 426.

⁵⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 463.

⁵⁶ Family register of Charles Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*; *MHM* VII, pp. 426-28.

⁵⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 597.

⁵⁸ Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 187.

⁵⁹ *MHM* I, p. 281.

⁶⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 830.

⁶¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 35.

⁶² Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 257; Richard Tilghman Earle, "A Sketch of The Tilghman family In Maryland from the Emigration to the present day," MS, 1839, Maryland Historical Society; *MHM* I, pp. 282-84, 369-70.

⁶³ Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 28, aged 59; *Maryland Gazette*, 8 Feb. 1770.

⁶⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 534-35.

⁶⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, pp. 474-80.

⁶⁶ Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 28.

⁶⁷ St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register.

⁶⁸ Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 53-56, 286-89.

⁶⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 153.

⁷⁰ Kent Co., Md., Bonds, Box 16, folder 2567, Maryland State Archives.

⁷¹ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 542-53.

⁷² *MHM* VII, p. 427.

⁷³ Bible of Samuel Chew (London, 1716), in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, pp. 218-20.

⁷⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 34, pp. 8-16.

⁷⁵ Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*, which states he was in his 22nd year and she in her 17th year.

⁷⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 763.

⁷⁷ *Maryland Gazette*, 6 Dec. 1752; gravestone, St. Anne's Churchyard, Annapolis, Md.

⁷⁸ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), pp. 284-86; *Maryland Gazette*, 6 Dec. 1753; tombstone, St. Anne's Churchyard, Annapolis, in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, III (Baltimore, 1913), p. 56.

⁷⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 31-36.

⁸⁰ Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*; MHM XXX, pp. 166-67.

⁸¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 22 March 1770.

⁸² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 473.

⁸³ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. RW #1, pp. 48-49.

⁸⁴ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 130-35.

⁸⁵ Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), pp. 510-11.

⁸⁶ Gravestone, "Plain Dealing," Talbot Co., Md., in Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, V, Sec. 238-B, p. 5; *Maryland Gazette*, 6 April 1748, as Tuesday "se'ennight."

⁸⁷ *Maryland Gazette*, 10 June 1773.

⁸⁸ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 207-08; *Maryland Gazette*, 10 June 1773.

⁸⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, pp. 267-72.

⁹⁰ Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 289; Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 234.

⁹¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 19 July 1770.

⁹² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 543-44.

⁹³ *Maryland Gazette*, 8 Sept. 1762.

⁹⁴ MHM VII, p. 428.

⁹⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, pp. 346-50.

⁹⁶ MHM XXXI, p. 344.

⁹⁷ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, pp. 13-14.

⁹⁸ MHMVIII, p. 86.

⁹⁹ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, p. 170.

¹⁰⁰ Sara Seth Clark, *Talbot County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses, 1657-1691, 1737-1751, and 1781* (St. Michaels, Md., 1971), p. 7.

¹⁰¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 11 Oct. 1753.

¹⁰² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 1-3.

¹⁰³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, p. 193.

¹⁰⁴ Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 188.

¹⁰⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, p. 450.

¹⁰⁶ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TW #1, pp. 199-202.

¹⁰⁷ Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 188.

¹⁰⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, pp. 166-69. Administration with the will annexed was granted in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, May 1766 (*NGSQ LXVI*, p. 131).

¹⁰⁹ *MHM XXXI*, p. 344.

¹¹⁰ Tombstone, cited in Carroll family file, Maryland Historical Society.

¹¹¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 2 Oct. 1755.

¹¹² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 503-04.

¹¹³ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 193-94; Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 148.

¹¹⁴ *Maryland Gazette*, 21 Feb. 1754.

¹¹⁵ Richard Tilghman Earle, "History of Earle Family of the Eastern Shore from 1683-1836," copy made, 1840, by Miss Augustine Forman, Maryland Historical Society.

¹¹⁶ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 292-94.

¹¹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 72.

¹¹⁸ Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 231-32.

¹¹⁹ *Maryland Gazette*, 11 Sept. 1766.

¹²⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 34, p. 407.

¹²¹ *MHM XXXI*, p. 344.

¹²² *MHM I*, p. 183.

¹²³ Eleonora Goldsborough Winter Goldsborough, "The House of Goldsborough" (typewritten; n.p., 1932), IV, Sec. 169, pp. 1-7; *Maryland*

Gazette, 21 Nov. 1771.

¹²⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 699-700.

¹²⁵ Tombstone, “Peach Blossom,” in Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*

¹²⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 23, p. 167.

¹²⁷ Clark, *op. cit.*, p. 5.

¹²⁸ *MHM*, XXXVI, pp. 327-32; *Maryland Gazette*, 25 Sept. 1760; tombstone, “Peach Blossom,” Talbot Co., Md., in Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*

¹²⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 75.

¹³⁰ Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 141.

¹³¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Dec. 1761.

¹³² *Maryland Gazette*, 8 Sept. 1763.

¹³³ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 431-32; Frederick Emory, “The Hemsleys of Maryland” (typewritten; n.p., n.d.).

¹³⁴ *Maryland Gazette*, 27 Aug. 1752.

¹³⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 514.

¹³⁶ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 832-33.

¹³⁷ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, pp. 114-18.

¹³⁸ Family register of Charles Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*

¹³⁹ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, p. 148.

¹⁴⁰ *MHM* I, p. 183.

¹⁴¹ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 44-45.

¹⁴² Queen Anne’s Co., Md., Wills, Box 12, folder 93, Maryland State Archives.

¹⁴³ *A Biographical Dictionary. ... II*, pp. 820-22.

¹⁴⁴ *MHM* XXX, p. 166; Edward Tilghman Bible, copy, Maryland Historical Society.

¹⁴⁵ St. Stephen’s Parish, Cecil Co., Md., Register; *Maryland Gazette*, 10 May 1759.

¹⁴⁶ *MHM* I, p. 284; Edward Tilghman Bible, *loc. cit.*

¹⁴⁷ *MHM* I, p. 184.

¹⁴⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 273.

¹⁴⁹ *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, XII (New York, 1904), p. 318.

¹⁵⁰ Tombstone, St. Paul's Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, H (Baltimore, 1910), p. 63.

¹⁵¹ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 822-23.

¹⁵² *MHM* I, p. 280.

¹⁵³ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 125-34.

¹⁵⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, 11, pp. 825-27; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XVIII (New York, 1935), pp. 543-44.

¹⁵⁵ Clark, *op. cit.*, p. 9, license 3 April.

¹⁵⁶ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 314-17.

¹⁵⁷ *MHM* I, p. 282.

¹⁵⁸ *Maryland Gazette*, 29 March 1753.

¹⁵⁹ Gravestone, Shrewsbury Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, II (Baltimore, 1910), p. 47.

¹⁶⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, p. 183.

¹⁶¹ Names in will of uncle Edward⁵ Lloyd, *loc. cit.*

¹⁶² *Maryland Gazette*, 22 Oct. 1829.

¹⁶³ Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 66-68; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1733.

¹⁶⁴ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #5, pp. 154-59.

¹⁶⁵ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996*, p. 1403.

¹⁶⁶ *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Dec. 1767, which says 12 Nov.

¹⁶⁷ *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Feb. 1825.

¹⁶⁸ *MHM* VII, p. 429; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 31-36.

¹⁶⁹ *Maryland Gazette*, 13 March 1817.

¹⁷⁰ *Maryland Gazette*, 21 Feb. 1805.

¹⁷¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 25 July 1839.

¹⁷² *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1403.

¹⁷³ *Dictionary of American Biography* X (New York, 1933), pp. 361-63.

¹⁷⁴ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TW #1, pp. 105-13.

¹⁷⁵ *MHM VII*, p. 429; *Vd*, p. 202.

¹⁷⁶ Alexandria Will Bk. 3, p. 302.

¹⁷⁷ *Alexandria Gazette*, 23 March 1854.

¹⁷⁸ Shirley Vlasak Baltz, *A Chronicle of Belair* (Bowie, Md., 1984), pt. 1, p. 2.

¹⁷⁹ *Ibid.*, pt. 2, p. 5.

¹⁸⁰ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1403.

¹⁸¹ *MHM VII*, p. 429.

¹⁸² Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*

¹⁸³ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TW #1, pp. 26-31.

¹⁸⁴ *MHM VII*, p. 170.

¹⁸⁵ *MHM XXX*, p. 170.

¹⁸⁶ Weems Bible, in *MHM XXVIII*, p. 271.

¹⁸⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 35, p. 71, will of Miriam (____) Crowley Richardson, 22 Jan. 1767-26 Feb. 1767.

¹⁸⁸ Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*

¹⁸⁹ *Maryland Gazette*, 20 May 1762.

¹⁹⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 609.

¹⁹¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Feb. 1748

¹⁹² Maxwell J. Dorsey, Jean Muir Dorsey and Nannie Ball Nimmo, *The Dorsey Family* (reprint, Baltimore, 2000), p. 165.

¹⁹³ *Maryland Gazette*, 9 Oct. 1760, which says, "By the last Post from the Northward, we had the Advice of the Death... the 20th of last March [sic]."

¹⁹⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 88.

¹⁹⁵ Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 166.

¹⁹⁶ St. Ann's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

¹⁹⁷ *Maryland Gazette*, 16 Oct. 1766.

¹⁹⁸ Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*

¹⁹⁹ *Maryland Gazette*, 16 Oct. 1751.

²⁰⁰ Gravestone, St. Peter's Churchyard, Philadelphia, Pa., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, II (Baltimore, 1910), p. 34.

²⁰¹ Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 81.

²⁰² *Maryland Gazette*, 20 Jan. 1774.

²⁰³ *Maryland Gazette*, 2 June 1763.

²⁰⁴ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 16 Oct. 1799.

²⁰⁵ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress*, 1776-1996, p. 1620; E. C. Paca, *ThePacas of Maryland* (Belhaven, N.C., 1994), pp. 36-62; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XIV (New York, 1934), pp. 123-24.

²⁰⁶ Frederick William Pyne, *Descendants of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence*, V (Rockport, Me., 1999), pp. 135-36; Paca, *op. cit.*, p. 47, with slightly differing dates for the two daughters.

²⁰⁷ *Maryland Gazette*, 17 May 1764.

²⁰⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 32, p. 123.

²⁰⁹ Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, Sec. 238-E, pp. 1-2.

²¹⁰ Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, Sec. 238-F, p. 1; A *Biographical Dictionary*..., I, pp. 428-29.

²¹¹ St. Paul's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

²¹² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 655.

²¹³ "The Nichols Genesis," MS, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.

²¹⁴ Nicols Bible (Dublin, 1795), photocopy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.

²¹⁵ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

²¹⁶ A *Biographical Dictionary*..., I, pp. 208-09.

²¹⁷ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

²¹⁸ Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 289; Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 150.

- ²¹⁹ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- ²²⁰ Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, V, Sec. 175, pp. 1-4.
- ²²¹ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996*, p. 1328.
- ²²² *MHM VIII*, pp. 86-87.
- ²²³ *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XIX, p. 173; XXXIV, p. 485.
- ²²⁴ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #6, pp. 225-26.
- ²²⁵ *Ibid.*, pp. 220-22.
- ²²⁶ Kent Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, pp. 317-18.
- ²²⁷ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 610-11.
- ²²⁸ Raymond B. Clark and Sara Seth Clark, *Queen Anne's County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses 1817-1858* (Washington, 1963), p. 27.
- ²²⁹ Gravestones, St. Paul's Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, U (Baltimore, 1910), p. 61.
- ²³⁰ Sara Seth Clark and Raymond B. Clark, *Caroline County Marriage Licenses, 1774-1825* (St. Michael's, Md., 1969, p. 28.
- ²³¹ Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 145.
- ²³² Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, TV, Sec. 95, pp. 1-3; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1100.
- ²³³ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. WHN #4, pp. 371-76.
- ²³⁴ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, pp. 317-19.
- ²³⁵ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 26 Nov. 1813.
- ²³⁶ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Deed Bk. RTH, p. 228.
- ²³⁷ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. WHN #3, pp. 206-12.
- ²³⁸ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, pp. 95-97.
- ²³⁹ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, p. 121.
- ²⁴⁰ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. RW #1, p. 295.
- ²⁴¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Original Wills, Box 18, Folder 23, Maryland State Archives.

²⁴² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 195-97; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 145-50; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 786.

²⁴³ *Maryland Gazette*, 30 June 1763.

²⁴⁴ St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

²⁴⁵ All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register. He deposed, 14 Jan. 1774, he was aged about 65 (Maryland Chancery Court Record Bk. 3, 1774-83, p. 107).

²⁴⁶ Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. THH #2, pp. 9-15.

²⁴⁷ Robert Harry McIntire, *Annapolis Maryland Families* (Baltimore, 1979), p. 441.

²⁴⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 86, 441-42, 480; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 150-54.

²⁴⁹ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 4 Feb. 1806; *Maryland Gazette*, 13 Feb. 1806.

²⁵⁰ St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

²⁵¹ St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

²⁵² St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

²⁵³ Gravestone, Chestertown, Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, I (Baltimore, 1906), p. 26.

²⁵⁴ St. Paul's Parish, Kent Co., Md., Register.

²⁵⁵ Gravestone, Chestertown, Md., *loc. cit.*, as in 51st year.

²⁵⁶ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 694-95.

²⁵⁷ Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

²⁵⁸ Gravestone, Chestertown, Md., *loc. cit.*

²⁵⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 301.

²⁶⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 695-96.

²⁶¹ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. SC #7, pp. 123-39

²⁶² *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 295-96.

²⁶³ Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 234-35.

²⁶⁴ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. SC #7, pp. 264-68.

²⁶⁵ *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 296-97.

²⁶⁶ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. SC #7, pp. 230-32, without probate entry.

²⁶⁷ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 12 Nov. 1802.

²⁶⁸ Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 236-37.

²⁶⁹ *Whig*, Baltimore, Md., 16 March 1814.

²⁷⁰ *MHM* I, p. 282.

²⁷¹ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #6, pp. 186-87.

²⁷² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 828-30.

²⁷³ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. HB #6, p. 306.

²⁷⁴ *MHM* I, p. 282.

²⁷⁵ Clark, *Queen Anne's County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses*, p. 39.

²⁷⁶ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 26 Dec. 1815.

²⁷⁷ The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, ID, p. 25.

²⁷⁸ *Maryland Gazette*, 3 May 1809.

²⁷⁹ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 823-24.

²⁸⁰ *Maryland Gazette*, 26 Jan. 1769.

²⁸¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Nov. 1774.

²⁸² *MHM* I, p. 283; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 239-42.

²⁸³ Gravestones, "Rockland," Washington Co., Md., in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, p. 223.

²⁸⁴ Clark, *Queen Anne's County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses*, p. 39.

²⁸⁵ *Ibid.*

²⁸⁶ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. WHN #3, pp. 359-61,

²⁸⁷ *MHM* I, p. 283.

²⁸⁸ *MHM* I, p. 284.

²⁸⁹ Mary Keysor Meyer, *Divorces and Names Changed in Maryland By Act Of The Legislature, 1634-1854* (n.p., 1970), p. 31.

²⁹⁰ *Telegraph*, Baltimore, Md., 26 Nov. 1800.

²⁹¹ *Maryland Gazette*, 31 Aug. 1837.

²⁹² *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 28 Jan. 1804.

²⁹³ Baltz, *op. cit.*, pt. 1, *passim*; pt. 2, p. 4.

²⁹⁴ *Telegraph*, Baltimore, Md., 5 May 1803.

²⁹⁵ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 2 June 1802.

²⁹⁶ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 24 April 1812.

²⁹⁷ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 22 June 1814.

²⁹⁸ Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 106-24; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 449-50.

²⁹⁹ Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 246-48; Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 124; Elise Greenup Jourdan, *Early Families of Southern Maryland*, VII (Westminster, Md., 1999), pp. 245-46; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 449-50.

³⁰⁰ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

³⁰¹ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 335-36; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1069.

³⁰² *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 452-53.

³⁰³ *Ibid*, I, pp. 396-97.

³⁰⁴ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register,

³⁰⁵ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 164-69

³⁰⁶ *A Biographical Dictionary....*, I, pp. 427-28.

³⁰⁷ Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 141-43; St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

³⁰⁸ Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 295; St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

³⁰⁹ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE#1, pp. 42-50. Emory, *loc. cit.*, gives his death as 5 June 1812 [*sic*],

³¹⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary....* I, pp. 432-34; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996*, p. 1197.

³¹¹ Earle, *loc. cit.*

³¹² Kent Co., Md., Marriage license, in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, I, p. 68.

³¹³ *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 432-34.

³¹⁴ Earle, *loc. cit.*

³¹⁵ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, pp. 214-16.

³¹⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 300-04.

³¹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 164.

³¹⁸ *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, K (New York, 1907), pp. 299-300; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1100.

³¹⁹ Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, IV, Sec. 156, pp. 1-5.

³²⁰ Gravestone, St. Peter's Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

³²¹ Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JP #6, pp. 259-63.

³²² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 831-32.

³²³ *MHM* I, p. 372.

³²⁴ *Evening Post*, Baltimore, Md., 20 Dec. 1808.

³²⁵ Queen Anne's Co., Md., Inventories TCE #9, pp. 112-23.

³²⁶ *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Dec. 1807.

³²⁷ *MHM* I, p. 372.

³²⁸ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 827-28.

³²⁹ *MHM* I, p. 373.

³³⁰ *MHM LXXVII*, pp. 136-53.

³³¹ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

³³² *MHM* I, p. 373.

³³³ Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 283-84; Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, V, Sec. 210, pp. 1-3.

³³⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 824-25.

³³⁵ Gravestone, Spring Hill Cemetery, Easton, Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, I, p. 4.

³³⁶ MH/M, p. 373.

³³⁷ Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, IV, Sec. 118, p. 1; V, Sec. 175, pp. 3-4.

³³⁸ *MHM I*, p. 375.

³³⁹ *MHM XXX*, p. 174.

³⁴⁰ *MHM I*, p. 375.

³⁴¹ *American*, Baltimore, Md., 8 June 1805.

³⁴² *MHM I*, pp. 375-76.

³⁴³ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 11 Dec. 1797.

³⁴⁴ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 3 Feb. 1802.

³⁴⁵ Gravestone, St. Paul's Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, JJ (Baltimore, 1910), p. 63.

³⁴⁶ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 26 April 1799.

³⁴⁷ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 10 May 1804.

³⁴⁸ Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 83.

³⁴⁹ Thomas More Page, "Lloyd Tilghman and Sherwood Manor," *Maryland Historical Magazine*, LXXVI, pp. 152-74.

³⁵⁰ *MHM I*, p. 376.

LOVELACE-GORSUCH¹

+1. Sir WILLIAM¹ LOVELACE II of Woolwich, Kent, England, a member of the Virginia Company and subscriber to the second Charter, 1609, and third Charter, 1612,² was baptized 12 Feb. 1583/4 at St. Alphage, Canterbury, son of Sir William Lovelace I (1561-1629), of Bethersden, Kent, by his wife Elizabeth Aucher, sister of +Sir Anthony Aucher, also a member of the Company and of the Council for Virginia in London, 1619.³

Sir William¹ Lovelace II married, about 1610, 2. Anne² Barne (see BARNE). He was knighted 20 Sept. 1609, was a soldier by profession and was killed 12 Aug. 1627 at the last siege of Groll in Holland, leaving a will 15 July 1622-23 June 1628.⁴ His widow married (2), 20 Jan. 1630/1, Jonathan Browne (1601-1643) and as "Dame Anne Lovelace, now the wife of Jonathan Browne, of London, Doctor of Laws," left will 16 May 1632-22 May 1633.⁵

Issue:⁶ 2. ANNE²; 3. Richard³, born 9 Dec. 1617, died April 1658, the poet, author of *To Althea from Prison*, unmarried;⁷ 4. THOMAS²; 5. Francis², born about 1621, never married, was in Virginia when selected by Sir William Berkeley to carry the news of the surrender of the colony to Charles II and was granted a pass, 10 May 1652, by Richard Bennett and William Claiborne, the parliamentary commissioners, to repair to "the King of Scots" on the continent,⁸ was to be lieutenant colonel of a regiment raised or to be raised, 1667, and was governor of New York, 1668-73, returned to Woodstock, Oxfordshire, died before 22 Dec. 1675 when administration on his estate was granted to his brother Dudley;⁹ 6. JOANE²; 7. William², born about 1624, unmarried, killed 1644 or 1645 at the siege of Carmathen, Wales, in the Royalist army which his brother Francis² commanded; 8. ELIZABETH²; 9. Dudley², born about 1627, styled himself "Dudley-Posthumous Lovelace," served in his brother Richard's regiment in France and was to be lieutenant of a regiment with his brother Francis, 1667, and with him in New York where he was referred to as captain but

was commissioned ensign and lieutenant of New York militia, 1670 and 1672, and was one of the three officers in command of Fort James when it surrendered to the Dutch fleet, 30 July 1673, returned to England, married Mary ___, and died at Newington Butts, Surrey, by 10 May 1686 when administration on his estate was granted to his sister Joan Caesar.

2. ANNE² LOVELACE (Sir William¹), born 1611, married, 1628, the Rev. John Gorsuch, D.D., son of Daniel Gorsuch (died 8 Oct. 1638, aged 69 years, 6 months), citizen and mercer of London, and his wife Alice Hall (died 1662/3).¹⁰ John Gorsuch was admitted a fellow commoner of Pembroke College, Cambridge University, aged 17, on 18 June 1617, received B.A. 1620-1, M.A. 1624 and D.D. 1636,¹¹ and was rector of Walkern, Hertfordshire, from 28 July 1632,¹² but, being an “agressive Royalist,” he was ejected from his living, 1642. Pursued by Parliamentary officers in 1647, he took refuge in a haymow and was there smothered.¹³

After the death of her husband, Anne² and seven of her children came to Virginia. The children, “Robert, Richard, Anne, Elizabeth, Charles, Lovelace and Katherine Gorsuch,” were listed as headrights in two patents for a total of 850 acres in Lancaster County issued to Theophilus Hone, 22 Feb. 1652/3.¹⁴ Anne² (Lovelace) Gorsuch apparently was in Virginia by 1651, for she died before 2 June 1652 when letters of administration were issued in England to “Daniel Gorsuch, son of Anne Gorsuch, late of Weston, County Hertford, but deceased in parts beyond the seas, widow.”¹⁵

On 1 April 1657 Richard, Robert and Charles Gorsuch, sons and heirs of “John Gorsuch, professor of Divinity,” deceased, appeared in Lancaster County court and chose their sister Katherine Whitby as their guardian “for such estate as doth any ways belong to them in England.” The court, approving their selection, at the same time appointed Francis Morrison [Moryson] their guardian in Virginia.¹⁶

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁷ 10. DANIEL³; 11. John³, born about 1630, may have died young; 12. WILLIAM³; 13. KATHERINE³; 14. Robert³, baptized 19 Nov. 1635 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, was in Lancaster County, 1657, but was in Maryland, 28 July 1659, when 500 acres on the north side of the Patapsco River near the present city of Baltimore was surveyed for him.¹⁸ He married___ who was killed 11 April 1661 by “Indians some in blew and

some in red Matchcoates.”¹⁹ According to the will of his brother-in-law Thomas Todd, he was in England in 1675; 15. RICHARD³; 16. Anna³, baptized 13 March 1638/9; 17. ANNA³, second of the name; 18. ELIZABETH³; 19. CHARLES³; 20. LOVELACE³; 21. Frances³, born about 1647, mentioned in will of her grandmother, Alice (Hall) Gorsuch, 1662, probably died young.

4. THOMAS² LOVELACE (Sir William¹), born about 1619, went to Charterhouse School, London, and was an active Royalist. He was with his brother Francis² when the latter was governor of New York and was alderman of New York City, 1671, and captain of a foot company on Staten Island, 1672. He was imprisoned in 1673 when the Dutch seized control of New York, remained there until British control was restored, lived on Staten Island, and was sheriff of Richmond Co., N.Y., 1684-85. He married Mary____and died 1689.²⁰

Issue: (possibly among others) 22. William³, “buried with great ceremony at Fort James in 1671.”

6. JOANE² LOVELACE (Sir William¹), born 1622, married Robert Caesar, buried 22 Oct. 1694,²¹ son of Sir John Caesar of Willan, Hertfordshire. On 10 May 1686 “Joan Caesar alias Lovelace, wife of Robert Caesar” was appointed administratrix of the estate of her brother Dudley² Lovelace.²²

Issue: [CAESAR]²³ 23. Anne³, died 23 June 1729, married, (license 27) May 1667, Sir John Poyntz, died 1680, of Iron Acton, Gloucestershire; 24. Julianna³, married Thomas Sage of Butley, Sussex; 25. Johanna³, died 15 Dec. 1694, married John Rampayne.

8. ELIZABETH² LOVELACE (Sir William¹), born about 1625, married, about 1650, Daniel Hayne, born 1627, of Kintbury Eaton, Berkshire, son of Thomas Hayne of Auborne, Wiltshire, and his wife Katherine Gorsuch, daughter of Daniel Gorsuch and thus nephew of the Rev. John Gorsuch, husband of Anne² Lovelace. Daniel Hayne of Wallington, Parish of Kintbury, Berkshire, left will 3 April 1663-11 May 1687.²⁴

Issue: [HAYNE]²⁵ 26. Daniel³, aged 10 in 1664; 27. John³, died before 1687; 28. Katherine³; 29. Ann³; 30. Elizabeth³; 31. Frances³; 32. Mary³; 33. Thomas³, died before 1687.

10. DANIEL³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), aged 4 in 1633,²⁶ was administrator of his mother's estate in England, 1652, and executor of the will of his paternal grandmother, 1662. He probably continued to live in Hertfordshire. The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [GORSUCH] 34. Ann⁴, mentioned in the will of her great-grandmother Alice (Hall) Gorsuch, 1662.

12. WILLIAM³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 1631 or 1632, of Weston, Hertfordshire, married, (license 12) Oct. 1660, Catherine Morgan, then aged 25, of St. Margaret's, Westminster.²⁷

Issue: [GORSUCH] (doubtless among others) 35. John⁴, mentioned in the will of his great-grandmother Alice (Hall) Gorsuch; 36. Daniel⁴, married___.

13. KATHERINE³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), baptized 26 Nov. 1633 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, came to Virginia by 1652 and there married William Whitby, justice of Warwick County who represented that county in the House of Burgesses, 1642, 1644, 1652 (two sessions), 1653 (when he was Speaker) and 1654-55.²⁸ Whitby in 1652 patented 1300 acres in Warwick, 800 acres of which had been surveyed in 1640, and on 13 July 1653 patented 1800 acres on Potomac Creek in Northumberland, now Stafford, County.²⁹ He was dead by 9 Oct. 1655 when his widow was party to a suit.³⁰ She returned to England by 1657 as shown by her appointment to care for the interests there of her three brothers. She and her two children are mentioned in the will of her grandmother Alice (Hall) Gorsuch, 1662, but she was dead by 6 Dec. 1669 when her uncle wrote Sir William Berkeley that he had brought her son over from England.³¹

Issue: [WHITBY] 37. William⁴, born about 1655,³² chose Thomas Todd of Gloucester County, husband of his aunt Anna³ Gorsuch, as his guardian, 22 April 1670,³³ lived on the Pianketank River in Middlesex County, left

will 11 July 1676-22 July 1677;³⁴ 38. Elizabeth⁴, probably married Joseph Summers, named as “brother” in will of William⁴ Whitby.

15. RICHARD³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), baptized 19 April 1637 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, was in Virginia, 1657, but entered rights for 300 acres in Baltimore Co., Md., 16 July 1659, along with Thomas Powell. He later moved to Talbot Co., Md., where he was deputy commissioner and justice, 1673-76.³⁵ He married Elizabeth_____, who was his administratrix 2 April 1677.³⁶ She married (2) Samuel Hatton (died 1687/8) and (3) Herman Foakes.

Issue: [GORSUCH]³⁷ 39. Anne⁴, died before 12 March 1682/3, unmarried; 40. MARY⁴; 41. RICHARD⁴; 42. Elizabeth⁴, unmarried 1682/3; 43. SARAH⁴; 44. CHARLES⁴.

17. ANNA³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), baptized 15 March 1639/40 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, married (1), probably by 1657,³⁸ Capt. Thomas Todd, baptized 12 Sept. 1619,³⁹ who came from Denton, County Durham, England, to Virginia and patented, 27 Oct. 1652, 450 acres at Winter Harbour and 150 acres on Mockjack Bay, Gloucester County.⁴⁰ He called his estate “Toddsbury.” By 1669 he had moved to Maryland where, as “a merchant of the Patapsco River,” he took up several patents in Baltimore County. Although he lived at North Point on the Patapsco, he maintained his Gloucester plantation, which was the home of his son Thomas⁴ Todd, to whom he addressed a letter on the eve of his departure for England, 1676/7.⁴¹ Capt. Todd died in England, soon after his arrival there, leaving a will dated 21 Feb. 1675/6, which was proved 30 May 1677 in Maryland and March 1678 in England.⁴²

Anna³ (Gorsuch) Todd made a deed of gift to her children 18 Jan. 1676/7, bestowing on them “all my estates” and appointing “my dearly beloved brother Charles Gorsuch” her attorney to acknowledge the deed.⁴³ She married (2), about 1667, Capt. David Jones who patented the land on which the city of Baltimore, Md., was subsequently laid out, for whom Jones Falls, the stream that flows through the heart of that city, was named, and who left will 3 Feb. 1686/7-14 March 1686/7,⁴⁴ and (3), before Aug. 1693,⁴⁵ Capt. John Oldton, commander of the Baltimore Rangers, 1694/5,

and probably died before Nov. 1697.⁴⁶ Oldton married (2), by 2 Sept. 1702, the widow Mary Watkins, and left will 4 May 1709-30 June 1709.⁴⁷

Issue: (by 1) [TODD]⁴⁸ 45. ANNE⁴; 46. Thomas⁴, born 1660, died 16 Jan. 1724/5, of "Toddsbury," Gloucester County, married4. *Elizabeth² Bernard* (see BERNARD); 47. Robert⁴, born before 17 Aug. 1664, died in childhood; 48. John⁴, born before 17 Aug. 1664, died after April 1699, unmarried; 49. Johanna⁴, born before 5 April 1669, died before Feb. 1686/7, unmarried; 50. Frances⁴, born before 5 April 1669, may have married Richard Cromwell; 51. JAMES⁴; 52. Averilla⁴, born after 5 April 1669, unmarried.

18. ELIZABETH³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), baptized 13 May 1641 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, married, about 1659, Howell Powell, born 1623, died 7 Sept. 1704. They moved from Lancaster County to Maryland in 1659, first to Baltimore County and later to Talbot County where they were affiliated with the Tred Avon Meeting of the Quakers.⁴⁹

Issue: [POWELL]⁵⁰ 53. Anne⁴, living 1669; 54. ELIZABETH⁴; 55. DANIEL⁴; 56. HOWELL⁴.

19. CHARLES³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), baptized 25 Aug. 1642 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, also moved to Maryland and became a Quaker. He patented land at Whetstone Point, later Fort McHenry, and at one time owned 5000 acres in Baltimore County. He married (1), 1677, Sarah Cole, who died about 1690, daughter of Thomas Cole of Baltimore County,⁵¹ and (2), 15 Feb. 1690/1, Ann Hawkins, daughter of John and Mary Hawkins of Anne Arundel Co., Md.⁵² Administration on his estate was granted to his son John, 25 June 1716.⁵³

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁵⁴ (by 1) 57. JOHN⁴; 58. THOMAS⁴; 59. CHARLES⁴; 60. (probably) ROBERT⁴.

20. LOVELACE³ GORSUCH (Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born about 1644, went to Maryland, 1659, and also affiliated with the Quakers.⁵⁵ As a resident of Dorchester Co., Md., he left a will, 1 Jan. 1702/3-3 March 1702/3.⁵⁶ He married (1), 23 Oct. 1679, at the house of his brother-in-law Howell Powell in Talbot County,⁵⁷ Rebecca Preston,

daughter of Richard Preston, and (2), 11 Aug. 1696, Hannah Walley, "late of Pennsylvania,"⁵⁸ who left will 20 July 1705-2 Oct. 1705.⁵⁹

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁶⁰ (by 1) 61. Lovelace⁴, born 25 Feb. 1685/6, of Dorchester Co., Md., unmarried, left will 16 March 1708/9-14 June 1709;⁶¹ (by 2) 62. John⁴, born about 1697, died before 1731 without issue; 63. WILLIAM⁴.

40. MARY⁴ GORSUCH (Richard³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) married, before 12 March 1682/3, Richard Keene.

Issue: [KEENE] 64. MARY⁵.

41. RICHARD⁴ GORSUCH (Richard³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Talbot Co., Md., born 4 Feb. 1672/3, died before 7 Oct. 1705 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix.⁶² He married, 3 Dec. 1696,⁶³ Elizabeth Martin.

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁶⁴ 65. Richard⁵, of Talbot Co., Md., married (1), 5 Jan. 1732/3,⁶⁵ Elizabeth Eason and, perhaps, (2), 29 May 1739,⁶⁶ Mary Wheeler.

43. SARAH⁴ GORSUCH (Richard³, Anne² Lovelach, Sir William¹) died 12 May 1724. She married, 6 Dec. 1709,⁶⁷ Thomas Bowdle of Talbot Co., Md., who married (2), 19 Nov. 1724,⁶⁸ Mary Withgott and left will 31 Oct. 1726-30 Nov. 1726.⁶⁹

Issue: [BOWDLE] 66. JOSEPH⁵; 67. Thomas⁵, married, 27 May 1740, Mary Mears.

44. CHARLES⁴ GORSUCH (Richard³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born Feb. 1676/7, married, 12 June 1700,⁷⁰ Sarah___.

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁷¹ 68. (perhaps) CHARLES⁵; 69. (perhaps) Sarah⁵, married, 19 Nov. 1724,⁷² William Ridgway.

45. ANNE⁴ TODD (Anna³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born about 1658, married, by 19 May 1676, as his (2) wife, Miles Gibson, of Baltimore Co., Md., born 1648, who married (3) Elizabeth__, widow of John Collett, and died 26 May 1692 when his estate was inventoried.

Issue: [GIBSON]⁷³ 69. Robert⁵, of Spesutia Hundred, Baltimore Co., Md., born 1678-81, died 10 June 1704, left will 4 June 1704-12 June

1704,⁷⁴ married (1), by 1693, Martha____, widow of William O'Derry, and (2), 15 Dec. 1702, Mary Gouldsmith, who married (2) George Wells and (3) William Marshall⁷⁵ and left will 23 Dec. 1746-8 April 1749;⁷⁶ 71. Sarah⁵, born 1678-83, died by 24 March 1710 when the inventory of her estate was made, married, probably as his (2) wife, Thomas Bale, of Baltimore Co., Md., who was buried 18 March 1708,⁷⁷ left will 14 March 1706-18 March 1708;⁷⁸ 72. Anna⁵.

51. JAMES⁴ TODD (Anna³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William"), of Baltimore Co. Md., born about 1670, drowned 9 May 1709. He married (1), before 3 June 1696, Elizabeth____and (2), between 31 Aug. and 26 Oct. 1698, Penelope Scudamore.

Issue: [TODD]⁷⁹ (by 1) 73. ANN⁵.

54. ELIZABETH⁴ POWELL (Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), died 7 Sept. 1706 at "Crosiadore," Talbot Co., Md.⁸⁰ She married, 16 Dec. 1680, William Dickinson, who was born 24 Dec. 1658 and died 9 March 1717/8.⁸¹

Issue: [DICKINSON]⁸² 74. SAMUEL⁵; 75. RACHEL⁵; 76. ELIZABETH⁵.

55. DANIEL⁴ POWELL (Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born about 1670, planter of Talbot Co., Md., died 16 June 1731 leaving will 26 Oct. 1710-29 April 1732.⁸³ He married, 20 Sept. 1694, Susanna Pitt, daughter of John Pitt of Talbot County, who left will 9 July 1745-29 March 1746.⁸⁴

Issue: [POWELL]⁸⁵ 77. John⁵, of Talbot Co., Md., left will 4 Oct. 1745-29 March 1746;⁸⁶ 78. Joseph⁵; 79. Howell⁵, died 1755, married____; 80. Thomas⁵, died before 1745; 81. Frances⁵, left will 28 May 1720-1 Nov. 1720,⁸⁷ married, as his (2) wife, William Harrison, of Talbot Co., Md., who married (1) 76. Elizabeth⁵ Dickinson; 82. SARAH⁵; 83. REBECCA⁵; 84. ANN⁵; 85. Susanna⁵, died 22 Feb. 1735/6, married, 3 Dec. 1734, George Maynard of Queen Anne's Co., Md.

56. HOWELL⁴ POWELL (Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), planter of Talbot Co., Md., deposed, 1724 he was aged 50, 1732 he was aged 58, and 1737 he was aged 62.⁸⁸ He died 16 Oct. 1740 leaving

will 21 July 1739-27 Oct. 1740.⁸⁹ He married (1), 6 Oct. 1698, Joanna Pryor, (2), 2 April 1704, Esther Bartlett, and (3), 2 Oct. 1718, Sarah Edmondson.

Issue: [POWELL]⁹⁰ (by 2) 86. Joanna⁵, born 18 March 1704/5, died 1705; 87. JAMES⁵; 88. Daniel⁵, born 22 April 1708, married, 6 Jan. 1734/5, Mary Sherwood; 89. THOMAS⁵; 90. Mary⁵, born 26 April 1713, married, 7 Feb. 1733/4, Solomon Kenton of Queen Anne's Co., Md.; 91. Joanna⁵, born 9 Jan. 1715/6, married, 27 July 1738, William Thomas; (by 2) 92. Jacob⁵, born 19 Feb. 1719/20, died 27 March 1720; 93. Sarah⁵, born 11 Dec. 1721, married____ Thomas; 94. Elizabeth⁵, born 13 Jan. 1722/3; 95. Benjamin⁵, born 11 Sept. 1729.

57. JOHN⁴ GORSUCH (Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 1678, died about 1733, of Baltimore Co., Md. He married Elizabeth____.

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁹¹ 96. CHARLES⁵.

58. THOMAS⁴ GORSUCH (Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Baltimore Co., Md., born 1680, left will 23 Sept. 1774-4 Nov. 1774.⁹² He married, 19 Aug. 1714, Jane Ensor.

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁹³ 97. LOVELACE⁵; 98. THOMAS⁵; 99. JOHN⁵; 100. Elizabeth⁵, married____ Kelly; 101. Mary⁵, married____ Simpkin.

59. CHARLES⁴ GORSUCH (Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 1686, died Oct. 1746. He married (1), about 1712,____ and (2), about 1720, Sarah Cole, daughter of John Cole, whose estate was administered 14 Oct. 1751.

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁹⁴ (by 1) 102. JOHN⁵; 103. WILLIAM⁵; 104. HANNAH⁵; (by 2) 105. Sarah⁵, born 21 March 1721/2, married William Parlett, who left will 15 Aug. 1780-3 Oct. 1780;⁹⁵ 106. CHARLES⁵; 107. Barbara⁵, born 20 Dec. 1726, married, 16 Feb. 1750/1, George Pickett of Baltimore Co., Md., and, perhaps (2)____ Wilkinson; 108. BENJAMIN⁵; 109. Elizabeth⁵, born 3 Feb. 1732; 110. DAVID⁵; 111. Mary⁵, born 1 Nov. 1737; 112. Rachael⁵, born about 1739.

60. ROBERT⁴ GORSUCH (Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) appeared in Baltimore Co., Md., in 1700 and was concerned with the land

on the Patapsco,⁹⁶ left will 25 June 1714-14 June 1720,⁹⁷ married Johanna____ who died before 12 July 1728 when the inventory of her estate was made.⁹⁸

Issue: [GORSUCH]⁹⁹ 113. Daniel⁵, living 1714; 114. Robert⁵, died 19 March 1733; 115. Dorothy⁵.

63. WILLIAM⁴ GORSUCH (Lovelace³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William'), born about 1700, by the deaths of his brothers inherited all of his father's land. He moved to Upper Providence, Chester Co., Pa., where he was a sadler, and left will 2 Aug. 1744-22 Aug. 1744.¹⁰⁰ He married, 1730, Rebecca____.

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁰¹ 116. Hannah⁵, born 16 April 1731; 117. John⁵, born 7 Nov. 1732, died 24 Feb. 1732/3; 118. Lydia⁵, born 13 Nov. 1733; 119. JOHN⁵; 120. Mary⁵, born 2 Aug. 1739; 121. Elizabeth⁵, born 17 May 1741; 122. Ebenezer⁵, born 24 Jan. 1742/3.

64. MARY⁵ KEENE (Mary⁴ Gorsuch, Richard³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William') left will 29 Oct. 1758-30 March 1759.¹⁰² She married Capt. Thomas Clagett of "Weston," Prince George's Co., Md., who was constable of that county, 1705-06, justice, 1706-13, 1719-22, sheriff, 1713-16, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1712,¹⁰³ and left will 26 Jan. 1732/[3]-27 March 1733.¹⁰⁴

Issue: [CLAGETT] 123. Thomas⁶, born about 1702, justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1733-37, married (1) Anna Belt and (2) Ann (Wheeler) Fogg, who married (3) Ignatius Perry and, as of Frederick Co., Md., left will 4 Feb. 1762-14 Jan. 1763;¹⁰⁵ 124. Elizabeth⁶, living 26 Oct. 1747 when she joined in a deed,¹⁰⁶ married, 10 June 1725,¹⁰⁷ Col. Thomas Prather, who was born 1703-04,¹⁰⁸ settled in the portion of Frederick Co., Md., which became Washington County, married (2), by 31 Oct. 1754,¹⁰⁹ 142. Sarah⁵ (Beall) Odell (see GRAVES) and left will 24 Sept. 1783-20 Sept. 1785;¹¹⁰ 125. Richard⁶; 126. Sarah⁶; 127. John⁶, aged 63 in 1776,¹¹¹ died 1790 of Prince George's Co., Md., and later of "Clagett's Purchase," Montgomery Co., Md., vestryman of St. John's Piscataway (Broad Creek) Parish, one of the commissioners to lay out Georgetown, Md. [D.C.], 1751,

married, 30 July 1739,¹¹² Sarah Magruder, aged 52 in 1776;¹¹³ 128. Charles⁶, married Mary _; 129. Martha⁶; 130. Margaret⁶; 131. Ann⁶.

66. JOSEPH⁵ BOWDLE (Sarah⁴ Gorsuch, Richard³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 30 Oct. 1710,¹¹⁴ of Dorchester Co., Md., left will 29 Jan. 1772-31 March 1772.¹¹⁵ He married, 16 Feb. 1731/2,¹¹⁶ Elizabeth Boyce.

Issue: [BOWDLE] 132. Henry⁶; 133. Sarah⁶; 134. John⁶; 135. Joseph⁶.

68. CHARLES⁵ GORSUCH (Charles⁴, Richard³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Talbot Co. Md., born 25 Sept. 1703, married, 2 Dec. 1725,¹¹⁷ Mary Cornish.

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹¹⁸ 136. (perhaps) Charles⁶, married (1), 18 Oct. 1746, Mary Dodson and (2) Eve Hopkins; 137. Sarah⁶, born 13 June 1728; 138. Elizabeth⁶, born 16 April 1730; 139. John⁶, born 14 March 1731/2; 140. Hannah⁶, born 20 Feb. 1733/4.

73. ANN⁵ TODD (James⁴, Anna³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born about 1697, died Feb. 1719/20. She married, 5 July 1713, Joseph Johnson of Baltimore Co., Md.,¹¹⁹ who left will 15 March 1730/1-28 July 1731.¹²⁰

Issue: [JOHNSON] 141. Henry⁶, born 22 March 1715/6, probably died young; 142. Elizabeth⁶, born Oct. 1719, married., 10 Jan. 1737/8, as his (1) wife, William Dallam, born 21 Sept. 1706, died 21 Sept. 1761, of Baltimore Co., Md., who married (2), 23 July 1754, Ann Matthews.¹²¹

74. SAMUEL⁵ DICKINSON (Elizabeth⁴ Powell, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 9 March 1689, of "Crosiadore," Talbot Co., Md., moved to near Dover, Del., in 1740, was a justice of Kent Co., Del, and left will 11 Dec. 1759-6 May 1761.¹²² He married (1), 4 Jan. 1709/10,¹²³ Judith Troth, daughter of William Troth, who died 20 July 1729,¹²⁴ and (2) Mary Cadwalader, daughter of John Cadwalader of Philadelphia, Pa.

Issue: [DICKINSON]¹²⁵ (by 1) 143. William⁶, born 27 Nov. 1711; 144. Walter⁶, born 12 March 1712/3; 145. Henry⁶, born 24 Dec. 1716, of "Crosiadore," Talbot Co., Md., married (1), 1740, Elizabeth Trotman and

(2) Mary Hooper; 146. Elizabeth⁶, born 14 Oct. 1721 married, 2 Aug. 1739, as his (2) wife, Charles Goldsborough, born 26 June 1707, died 14 July 1767 at Cambridge, Md., [126](#) left will 18 Feb. 1766-28 July 1767, [127](#) who was admitted to the bar in Talbot Co., Md., 1728, but moved to Dorchester Co., Md., where he purchased "Hunting Creek" and later part of "Horn's Point" at Cambridge, served in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1751-63, and the Upper House as member of the Council, 1763-67, was appointed Commissary General of Maryland, 1764; [128](#) (by 2) 147. John⁶, born 8 Nov. 1732, Talbot Co., Md., died 14 Feb. 1808 at Wilmington, Del., entered the Middle Temple, 1753, returned to Philadelphia, Pa., 1757, attorney, member of the Assembly for the "Lower Counties" of Pennsylvania, 1760-61, represented the city of Philadelphia in the Pennsylvania Assembly, 1762, 1770, was delegate to the Stamp Act Congress, 1765, and to the first Continental Congress, 1774, commanded the five battalions of Philadelphia troops who marched to New York, 1776, but resigned, later was private in the Kent Co., Del., militia, 1777, served in Congress from Delaware, 1779, but removed again to Philadelphia and was chosen president of the supreme executive council of Pennsylvania, 1782, and was delegate to the Constitutional Convention, 1787, [129](#) married, 19 July 1770, Mary Norris; 147A. Thomas⁶, died young; 148. Philemon⁶, born 5 April 1739, died 4 Feb. 1809 at "Hermitage," near Trenton, N.J., graduated from the College of Philadelphia, 1759, for some time after his father's death managed the estates in Kent Co., Del., and Talbot, Dorchester and Queen Anne's cos., Md., and then settled at Philadelphia, Pa., where he read law with his brother John, was appointed colonel of the Hunterdon Co., N.J., Battalion, 1775, and in Oct. 1775 was commissioned Brigadier General of New Jersey militia, was elected to the Provincial Congress, 1776, and appointed Major General and commander-in-chief of New Jersey militia, 1777, was unsuccessful candidate for Governor of New Jersey, 1778, 1779 and 1780, appointed Commissioner of the Loan Office, 1781, and the next year elected to Congress from Delaware, served two terms as vice president of the New Jersey Council, 1783-84, and served as United States Senator, 1790-93, [130](#) married (1), 14 July 1767, Mary Cadwalader, who died 5 Aug. 1791 at "Hermitage" in her 47th year, and (2), 1 Sept.

1804 at Philadelphia, Pa., Rebecca Cadwalader, who died 29 May 1821 at Philadelphia in her 72nd year.¹³¹

75. RACHEL⁵ DICKINSON (Elizabeth⁴ Powell, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 1687, married, as his (1) wife, Peter Sharp of Talbot Co., Md.,¹³² who left will 12 June 1730-25 Oct. 1732.¹³³

Issue: [SHARP] 149. Dr. William⁶, of Talbot Co., Md., left will 13 April 1748-21 Dec. 1748,¹³⁴ married Ann Birckhead; 150. Solomon⁶, married__;

151. Henry⁶; 152. Rev. Samuel⁶, of Talbot Co., Md., left undated will, proved 12 April 1748,¹³⁵ married 157. Ann⁶ (Harrison) Birckhead; 153. Isaac⁶.

76. ELIZABETH⁵ DICKINSON (Elizabeth⁴ Powell, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) married William Harrison of Talbot Co., Md., who married (2) 81. Frances⁵ Powell and left will 22 Jan. 1719/20-2 Feb. 1719/20.¹³⁶

Issue: [HARRISON] 154. William⁶; 155. Rachel⁶; 156. Elizabeth⁶, married, 29 May 1730, John Dickinson, Jr., widower of 83. Rebecca⁴ Powell, of Talbot Co., Md., who left will 18 Dec. 1752-9 Feb. 1753;¹³⁷ 157. Ann⁶, left will 13 July 1758-5 Aug. 1758,¹³⁸ married (1) Christopher Birckhead, who died before 1740, (2) 152. Samuel⁶ Sharp, (3) William Brooke, who died 1754/5, and (4) Daniel Powell.¹³⁹

82. SARAH⁵ POWELL (Daniel⁴, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) married, 1744, George Rasin of Kent Co., Md., who left will 1 June 1761-20 Oct. 1761.¹⁴⁰

Issue: [RASIN] 158. Mary⁶; 159. Ann⁶; 160. William⁶; 161. George⁶; 162. Sarah⁶; 163. (Child)⁶, unborn 1761.

83. REBECCA⁵ POWELL (Daniel⁴, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) died 10 Dec. 1728, aged 30. She married, 11 June 1724,¹⁴¹ John Dickinson of Talbot Co., Md., who married (2), 156. Elizabeth⁶ Harrison.

Issue: [DICKINSON] 164. Daniel⁶, left land in Dorchester Co., Md., married, 13 Nov. 1746,¹⁴² Mary Hosier.

84. ANN⁵ POWELL ((Daniel⁴, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) married (1), 3 March 1725/6, Daniel Cox of Dorchester Co., Md., who left will 20 March 1734/5-1 May 1735,¹⁴³ and (2) Roger McCemmy [Kenney].

Issue: (by 1) [COX] 165. Powell⁶, married, 10 Aug. 1749,¹⁴⁴ Mary Hull; 166. Daniel⁶, perhaps the Daniel who married, 23 April 1759,¹⁴⁵ Sarah Mayne;

167. Isaac⁶; 168. Rebecca⁶; 169. Sarah⁶.

87. JAMES⁵ POWELL (Howell⁴, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 16 Feb. 1705/6, died 30 Oct. 1734. He married, 21 Oct. 1728, Hannah Parrot.

Issue: [POWELL] 170. Howell⁶.

89. THOMAS⁵ POWELL (Howell⁴, Elizabeth³ Gorsuch, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Talbot Co., Md., born 5 March 1710/11, left will 9 Jan. 1771-10 March 1772.¹⁴⁶ He married Elizabeth____.

Issue: [POWELL] 171. Daniel⁶; 172. Howell⁶; 173. James⁶; 174. Lydia⁶.

96. CHARLES⁵ GORSUCH (John⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1720, left will 28 Dec. 1796-30 April 1806.¹⁴⁷ He married (1) Susanna____, who died after 1742, and (2) Margaret Harvey.

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁴⁸ (by 1) 175. John⁶, perhaps married, 6 Aug. 1767,¹⁴⁹ Mary Wright; 176. Elizabeth⁶, married John Lane [Dane?]; 177. Anne⁶, died before 1796, married, as his (1) wife, William Jones, who died 5 Feb. 1830, aged 83; 178. Ruth⁶, died before 1796, married, 20 Dec. 1770, John Barton; (by 2) 179. Norman⁶, died before 1831 in Muskingum Co., Ohio, married, (license 8) Nov. 1790, Keturah⁷ Gorsuch, daughter of 212. Charles⁶ Gorsuch; 180. Henry⁶, of Baltimore Co., Md., left will 30 Sept. 1818-14 Oct. 1819;¹⁵⁰ 181. Averilla⁶, married (1), 5 March 1782, John Worrell and (2), (license 9) Oct. 1790, Nathaniel Wheeler; 182. Margaret⁶,

married, (license 30) June 1790, Thomas Pindell; 183. Susanna⁶, married, (license 3) April 1799, Nicholas H. Jones; 184. Rachael⁶, married, (license 26) May 1790, Caleb Worrell.

97. LOVELACE⁵ GORSUCH (Thomas⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1715, left will 8 May 1779-10 July 1783.¹⁵¹ He married Sarah____.

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁵² 185. Thomas⁶, born 11 April 1752, died by 6 Jan. 1815 when his widow and his son Nathan administered on his estate,¹⁵³ married, 27 Feb. 1778,¹⁵⁴ Ellen [Helen] Chapman, who was born 18 June 1763 and left will 19 Jan. 1823-21 Feb. 1823;¹⁵⁵ 186. Nathan⁶, born about 1760, left will 13 April 1788-6 Dec. 1788;¹⁵⁶ 187. John⁶, of "Chestnut Grove," Carroll Co., Md., born 4 May 1772, died 22 April 1838, aged 65 yrs. 11 mos. 18 days,¹⁵⁷ married 1 Nov. 1803, Nancy Goodwin; 188. Jane⁶, married Joseph Hawkins; 189. Sarah⁶, married Thomas Beaserman of Baltimore Co., Md.; 190. Nancy [Anne]⁶, married Benjamin Bond; 191. Elizabeth⁶, married, 5 March 1778,¹⁵⁸ Henry Bond; 192. Criscilla⁶, married (1)____Gorsuch and (2), (license 26) Aug. 1802, Charles Shipley, who left will 2 Aug. 1815-23 Sept. 1815;'¹⁵⁹ 193. Charity⁶, married, (license 20) Jan. 1781, Thomas Kelly, who left will 27 Dec. 1821-5 Feb. 1822;'¹⁶⁰ 194. Prudence⁶, married, (license 20) Jan. 1789, Benjamin Williams; 195. Rachael⁶, married, (license 16) June 1796, Abednego Griffith; 196. Ruth⁶, died before 1800, married, (license 26) Nov. 1791, John Williams.

98. THOMAS⁵ GORSUCH (Thomas⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace. Sir William'), born about 1720, left will 5 April 1777-24 Nov. 1777.'¹⁶¹ He married

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁶² 197. Lovelace⁶, married Elizabeth____; 198. Thomas⁶; 199. Nathan⁶; 200. John⁶, died 1 July 1833 in his 64th year, married, (license 22) Dec. 1795, Sarah Galloway, who died 2 Dec. 1851 in her 85th year;'¹⁶³ 201. Urith⁶, married, 11 May 1779,'¹⁶⁴ John Ensor; 202. Ruth⁶, married William Welsh, who left will 6 Sept. 1802-13 Sept. 1802;'¹⁶⁵ 203. Rachael⁶, married, (license 5) Nov. 1783, James Hooper.

99. JOHN⁵ GORSUCH (Thomas⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1730, died 2 Aug. 1808. He

married, 11 March 1755, Elizabeth Merryman, born 4 Jan. 1734/5.¹⁶⁶

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁶⁷ 204. Robert⁶, born 7 Aug. 1757, died 18 Jan. 1828, married, 8 Aug., 1782, Sarah Donovan; 205. John Merryman⁶, born 1767, died 17 Nov. 1840, married (1), (license 26) Sept. 1804, Sarah (Bowen) Stansbury and (2), 28 Nov. 1811, Arianna (Sellers) Stansbury; 206. Richard⁶, died 1834, married____; 207. Nicholas⁶, buried 7 May 1796, married, perhaps as (2) wife, Mary (Lively) Granchet; 208. Capt. Joshua⁶, died 9 Aug. 1844, married (1), (license 24) June 1795, Ann Smith, who died 10 Feb. 1803, aged 35,¹⁶⁸ and (2), 23 Oct. 1806, Eleanor Lynch; 209. Dickinson⁶, died 1815, married, 24 March 1794, Mary Talbott; 210. Eleanor⁶, born 30 Jan. 1774, died 27 July 1858, married, (license 25) April 1793, Joseph Merryman, born 15 March 1760, died 17 Aug. 1829;¹⁶⁹ 211. Deborah⁶, married, (license 19) Sept. 1793, Nicholas Bryan.

102. JOHN⁵ GORSUCH (Charles⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1712-14, left will 16 Dec. 1788-20 April 1796.¹⁷⁰ He married, 4 March 1735,¹⁷¹ Mary Price, who left will 30 June 1805-21 Dec. 1805.¹⁷²

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁷³ 212. Charles⁶, living 1808, married 1 Sept. 1763,¹⁷⁴ Eleanor Bond; 213. John⁶, living 1808, married Belinda Bosley; 214. Rachael⁶, married, 18 Sept. 1760, as his (1) wife, James Bosley of Baltimore Co., Md., captain of militia in Revolutionary War, moved to Tennessee;¹⁷⁵ 215. Sarah⁶, married, 20 July 1758,¹⁷⁶ John Gill, born 4 Feb. 1737, left will 10 Nov. 1810-19 Oct. 1822;¹⁷⁷ 216. Mary⁶, married, 5 Oct. 1779, James Gittings.

103. WILLIAM⁵ GORSUCH (Charles⁴, Charles³, Anne², Sir William¹), of Baltimore Co., Md., left will 7 Feb. 1792-14 June 1797.¹⁷⁸ He married____.

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁷⁹ 217. John⁶, married, (license 5) Oct. 1791, Mary McClung; 218. William⁶; 219. Charles⁶; 220. Jemima⁶; 221. Sarah⁶.

104. HANNAH⁵ GORSUCH (Charles⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 1718, married, 2 March 1735/6, Thomas Stansbury, born 24 April 1714, left will 1793-30 June 1798,¹⁸⁰ of Baltimore Co., Md., who took the oath of fidelity in 1778.

Issue: [STANSBURY]¹⁸¹ 222. Charles⁶, born 24 Jan. 1736/7, married, 25 April 1763, Elizabeth Buck; 223. Sarah⁶, born 7 March 1739/40; 224. Hannah⁶, born 20 April 1743, married Henry Sater, born 27 April 1745, died 1798;¹⁸² 225. Luke⁶, died by 1793, of Baltimore Co., Md., married Catherine____;¹⁸³ 226. Jane⁶, born 14 April 1750, died 10 June 1798, married, 14 July 1774, William Wilson, born 1749, died 30 March 1824; 227. Benjamin⁶, born 28 June 1752; 228. John Dixon⁶, born 19 Dec. 1754, married (1) Ruth____ and (2) Elizabeth Johnson; 229. David⁶, born 27 Jan. 1757, married, 11 April 1786, Henrietta Maria Fowler; 230. Daniel⁶, married Elizabeth____, widow of James Stansbury; 231. William⁶, born 11 Sept. 1764, married (1) Ruth Welsh and (2) Susanna ____; 232. Thomas⁶, married Ruth Lemmon; 233. Rachel⁶, married____ Lemmon.

106. CHARLES⁵ GORSUCH (Charles⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹) of Baltimore Co., Md., born 12 Oct. 1729, left will 3 July 14 Dec. 1792.'¹⁸⁴ He married Sarah____ and possibly (2)____.

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁸⁵ (by 1) 234. Thomas⁶, born 5 Jan. 1750/1, married, (license 29) March 1779, Keziah Wheeler, who administered his estate 10 Dec. 1800;¹⁸⁶ 235. Dorcas⁶, born____ June 1752, married, 2 July 1772, John Ensor; 236. Charles⁶, born 1 Feb. 1754, left will 9 Feb. 1813-24 Feb. 1816,¹⁸⁷ married Hannah Bosley,¹⁸⁸ who died 18 May 1810 in her 61st year;¹⁸⁹ 237. Benjamin⁶, born 29 April 1755, died 6 Oct. 1794, married, 5 June 1784,¹⁹⁰ Mary Holland; 238. Elisha⁶, born 21 Jan. 1757, died by 22 Dec. 1820 when his estate was administered, married, (license 14) Sept. 1803, Susanna Miller; 239. Joshua⁶, born 20 April 1759, left will 4 June 1797-28 June 1797;¹⁹¹ (probably by 2) 240. John⁶, perhaps married, (license 29) Nov. 1797, Mary Riley; 241. David⁶, born 23 Nov. 1763, died 6 Oct. 1841, left will 24 Dec. 1827-10 Nov. 1841,¹⁹² married, (license 30) Oct. 1786, Rebecca⁷ Gorsuch, daughter of 212. Charles⁶ Gorsuch, who died 23 Sept. 1841; 242. William⁶, of Baltimore, Md., born 27 Nov. 1769, died 16 Jan. 1846, left will 16 Feb. 1841-13 May 1846,¹⁹³ married (1), (license 30) June 1793, Averilla Vaughan, born 11 May 1777, died 27 May 1800, and (2), 30 June 1803, Ann McIntyre, born 22 Nov. 1786, died 24 March 1832;¹⁹⁴ 243. Nicholas⁶, born 1774, proprietor of an inn, "The Sign of the

Wheat Sheaf at Baltimore, Md., left will 18 June 1835-1 June 1839,¹⁹⁵ married, (license 21) Sept. 1803, Agnes [Nancy] Glenn, born 29 March 1767, died 19 Sept. 1848;¹⁹⁶ 244. Sarah⁶, born about 1764, married, (license 2) March 1781, Abraham Hicks; 245. Ruth⁶, born about 1766, married, (license 15) June 1785, Charles Peregoy.

108. BENJAMIN⁵ GORSUCH (Charles⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 17 Oct. 1730, living 1796, married (1)____ and (2), 17 June 1760,¹⁹⁷ Karrenhappuch Johnson.

Issue: [GORSUCH]¹⁹⁸ (by which wife unknown) 246. Charles⁶, served in Revolutionary War, moved to Mason Co., Ky., married, (license 22) Dec. 1784, Delia Dimmit; 247. Nathan⁶, died 18 June 1813, married, (license 17) Sept. 1779, Belasha [Paletiah] Pearce, who died 10 Feb. 1834, leaving will 23 May 1833-11 May 1834;¹⁹⁹ 248. Thomas⁶, married, (license 16) Dec. 1787, Rachael McClung.

110. DAVID⁵ GORSUCH (Charles⁴, Charles³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), of Baltimore Co., Md., born 2 March 1734/5, left will 5 May 1784-26 May 1784,²⁰⁰ married, Elizabeth Hanson, born 12 Aug. 1741, who married (2), (license 8) Dec. 1785, David Weatherby.

Issue: [GORSUCH]²⁰¹ 249. Sarah⁶, born about 1760, married, 27 Dec. 1779, Elijah Stansbury, born 7 Nov. 1751, who married (2) her sister Elizabeth⁶; 250. Elizabeth⁶, born about 1764, married, 15 Nov. 1783, her brother-in-law Elijah Stansbury; 251. Mary⁶, born 29 Aug. 1767, died 9 July 1832, married, 15 April 1786, Charles Jessop of "Vaux Hall," Baltimore Co., Md., born 6 Nov. 1759, died 2 April 1828; 252. Jemima⁶, married (1), 7 Feb. 1789,²⁰² James Stansbury and (2), (license 14) March 1795, Lavallin Berry; 253. Keziah⁶, born 28 March 1772, died 23 Feb. 1840, married, (license 9) Oct. 1790, Christopher Buck, born 1 April 1765, died 6 March 1807;²⁰³ 254. Kerenhappuch⁶, died by 11 Jan. 1794 when her estate was administered by Charles Jessop; 255. Anne⁶, died before 1794.

119. JOHN⁵ GORSUCH (William⁴, Lovelace³, Anne² Lovelace, Sir William¹), born 23 Nov. 1735, of Chester Co., Pa., 1758, is probably the John who married Sarah Reese and had

Issue: [GORSUCH]²⁰⁴ 256. Mary⁶, married John Costolo; 257. Rebecca⁶, married Baines Cox; 258. Hannah⁶, died unmarried; 259. Lydia⁶, died unmarried;

260. Sarah⁶, died unmarried; 261. John⁶, married____; 262. William⁶, born 1 Jan. 1780, married Dorcas Gould, born 1790.

¹ J. Hall Pleasants, “The Lovelace Family and Its Connections,” VXXVII, pp. 393-403, XXVIII, pp. 83-90 (with a portrait of Sir William Lovelace I), 176-87 (with portraits of Sir William Lovelace H and Richard Lovelace), 285-95, XXK, pp. 110-14, 227-43; J. Hall Pleasants, “The Gorsuch and Lovelace Families,” VXXIV, pp. 81-93, 214-21, 317-27, 425-40, XXV, pp. 86-98, 212-22, 302-23, 431-45, XXVI, pp. 89-103, 207-22, 325-32, 421-36, XXVH, pp. 384-92, XXIX, pp. 365-74; Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore County Families, 1659-1759* (Baltimore, 1989), pp. 265-69. See also XVII, pp. 283-93.

² Br. Gen., p. 939. It has previously been assumed it was his father who was named in the third Charter, but since “Captaine William Lovelace” is named in the second Charter, 23 May 1609, and was knighted 20 Sept. 1609, it is more reasonable to conclude the same person was named in 1612 as “Sir William Lovelace.”

³ Ibid., p. 818; R, Va. Co. I, p. 289; VXXIX, p. 227; Robert Hovenden, ed., *The Visitation of Kent Taken in the Years 1619-1621* (Harleian Society, Publications, XLII; London, 1898), p. 126; A. J. Pearman, “The Kentish Family of Lovelace,” in *Archaeologia Cantiana*, X (London, 1876), pp. 184-200; Douglas Richardson, *Plantagenet Ancestry* (Baltimore, 2004), p. 465.

⁴ P.C.C. 60 Barrington, in V XXVm, p. 179. The inquisition post mortem, 9 Aug. 1628 (*ibid.*), gives the date of his death.

⁵ P.C.C. 51 Russell, in VXXVEH, pp. 181-82.

⁶ VXXVIII, pp. 182-87; Pearman, *loc. cit.*

⁷ *Dictionary of National Biography*, XXXIV (London, 1893), pp. 168-72.

⁸ W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 379.

⁹ J. Hall Pleasants, “Francis Lovelace, Governor of New York, 1668-1673,” *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, LI, pp. 175-94.

¹⁰ VXXIV, pp. 84-87; KXVH, pp. 302-03.

¹¹ John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1, II (Cambridge, 1922), p. 242.

¹² John Edwin Cussan, *History of Hertfordshire*, II (London and Hertford, 1874-78), Hundred of Broadwater, pp. 77, 83-84; John Walker, *An Attempt Towards Recovering an Account of the Numbers and Sufferings of the Clergy* (London, 1714), pt. 2, p. 251. “He had been presented to the Living by his Father; who... had also built a new Parsonage-House from the Ground, before he gave his son a Living.”

¹³ Walker, *loc. cit.*

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 3, pp. 187-88, to “Theo. Hoane, Gent.”

¹⁵ P.C.C. Administration Act Books, in VXXIV, p. 89. She probably moved to Virginia because her brother Francis² Lovelace was then there. The parishes of Walkern and Weston adjoin.

¹⁶ Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 1656-66, p. 7. Francis Moryson was then Speaker of the House of Burgesses and subsequently Deputy Governor of Virginia.

¹⁷ Bishop’s transcripts of Walkern Parish registers, V XXIV, p. 87; Joseph Jackson Howard and Joseph Lemuel Chester, eds., *The Visitation of London Anno Domini 1633, 1634, and 1635*, I (Harleian Society, Publications, XV; London, 1880), p. 327.

¹⁸ Maryland Land Office Bk. 4, pp. 228-29. The patent for the tract, “Gorsuch,” was issued 13 Feb. 1659/60 (*ibid.*, pp. 322-23).

¹⁹ William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1636-1667* (Archives of Maryland, UJ; Baltimore, 1885), p. 413.

²⁰ VXXVIII, pp. 183-84; J. Hall Pleasants, “Francis Lovelace...,” *loc. cit.*

²¹ A. W. Hughes Clark, *The Registers of St. Katherine by the Tower, London, 1666-1695* (Harleian Society, Registers, LXXX-LXXXI; London,

1952), p. 122.

²² VXXVIII, p. 185.

²³ *Ibid.*; Sir John Maclean, *Historical and Genealogical Memoir of the Family of Poyntz* (Exeter, 1886), pp. 91-93, 96.

²⁴ P.C.C. 63 Foot, in VXXVIII, p. 186.

²⁵ W. Harry Rylands, *The Four Visitations of Berkshire [1532-1665/6]*, I (Harleian Society, *Publications*, LVI; London, 1907), p. 221.

²⁶ Howard, *loc. cit.*

²⁷ Joseph Foster, *London Marriage Licenses, 1521-1869* (London, 1887), p. 569.

²⁸ Leonard, pp. 20,22,29-32, xiii; Jon Kukla, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1643-1776*, (Richmond, 1981), pp. 53-54.

²⁹ Patent Bk. 3, pp. 95, 5.

³⁰ V XVII, pp. 129-30.

³¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 288-89.

³² MCGC, p. 425, petition of John Harlow, 9 Oct. 1675, that Mr. Wm. Whitby's orphan was "neare of age" and requesting a caveat to prevent the sale of land.

³³ MCGC, p. 215.

³⁴ Middlesex Co. Wills &c 1675-1798, p. 3.

³⁵ V XXIV, pp. 317-21.

³⁶ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 9, p. 23.

³⁷ V XXIV, pp. 322-25.

³⁸ VXXIV,p.425.

³⁹ V XXVI, p. 97.

⁴⁰ Patent Bk. 3, pp. 182-83.

⁴¹ V XXIV, pp. 425-32.

⁴² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 5, p. 227; P.C.C. 29 Reeve.

⁴³ Baltimore Co., Md., Deed Bk. IS K, p. 57.

⁴⁴ VXXIV, pp. 432-38; Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, p. 240.

⁴⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Court Proceedings 1691-93, pp. 484-85.

- ⁴⁶ V XXIV, pp. 438-40.
- ⁴⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, pt. 1, p. 105.
- ⁴⁸ V XXV, pp. 85-86, 91-98.
- ⁴⁹ V XXVI, pp. 207-12.
- ⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, pp. 212-15.
- ⁵¹ VXXVI, pp. 215-21.
- ⁵² West River Monthly Meeting records.
- ⁵³ Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 23, p. 84.
- ⁵⁴ V XXVI, p. 221.
- ⁵⁵ V XXVII, pp. 384-87.
- ⁵⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 11, p. 284.
- ⁵⁷ Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.
- ⁵⁸ *Ibid.*
- ⁵⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 46.
- ⁶⁰ V XXVII, pp. 387-89.
- ⁶¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 135.
- ⁶² Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 19B, p. 89.
- ⁶³ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- ⁶⁴ V XXIV, pp. 324-25.
- ⁶⁵ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- ⁶⁶ *Ibid.*
- ⁶⁷ *Ibid.*
- ⁶⁸ *Ibid.*
- ⁶⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 140.
- ⁷⁰ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- ⁷¹ V XXIV, pp. 325-27.
- ⁷² St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- ⁷³ V XXV, p. 98.
- ⁷⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 3, p. 236.
- ⁷⁵ Robert Barnes, *Baltimore County Families, 1659-1759* (Baltimore, 1989), pp. 250,424.

⁷⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, pp. 555-56.

⁷⁷ Barnes, *op. cit.*, pp. 24-25.

⁷⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 220.

⁷⁹ V XXV, p. 96.

⁸⁰ Dickinson Papers, Maryland Historical Society.

⁸¹ *Ibid.* His estate was administered 1 April 1718 (Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 23, p. 172, dated 1717 in error).

⁸² VXXVI, p. 213. Dickinson Papers, *loc. cit.*, omits Rachel but adds James and Walter. James Dickinson, son of William and Elizabeth of Talbot Co., Md., married, 21 Nov. 1717 (West River Monthly Meeting records, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XTV, no. 3, p. 5) Hannah Coale and as merchant of Talbot County left will 18 Aug. 1738-1 Jan. 1738/9 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 12), naming son William and minor daughters Elizabeth, Mary and Ann, and son-in-law [stepson?] Antony Richardson.

⁸³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 377.

⁸⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 24, p. 339.

⁸⁵ V XXVI, pp. 214-15.

⁸⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 24, p. 336.

⁸⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 16, p. 233.

⁸⁸ Talbot Co., Md., Land Commissions 1, 1723-36, pp. 189, 207; Land Commissions 2, 1736-45, pp. 23-24.

⁸⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 280.

⁹⁰ VXXVI, pp. 215-16.

⁹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 326.

⁹² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 174.

⁹³ VXXVI, pp. 327-28.

⁹⁴ V XXVI, p. 330.

⁹⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 3, p. 411.

⁹⁶ V XXIV, pp. 217-21.

⁹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 16, p. 28. Administration on his estate with the will annexed was granted, 16 June 1720, to John Gorsuch

with Thomas Gorsuch and Charles Gorsuch as securities.

⁹⁸ Maryland Inventories 13, pp. 255-58.

⁹⁹ VXXIV, p. 220; Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 267.

¹⁰⁰ Chester Co., Pa., Will Bk. B, p. 163, in Jacob Martin, *Abstracts of Wills of Chester County, Pennsylvania* I (n.p., 1900), p. 231.

¹⁰¹ VXXVII, pp. 388-89.

¹⁰² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 648.

¹⁰³ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, p. 220.

¹⁰⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 670.

¹⁰⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 816.

¹⁰⁶ Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. EE, pp. 337-38.

¹⁰⁷ Prather Prayer Book.

¹⁰⁸ He was shown as aged 60 and his wife Elizabeth as deceased in "State of His Lordships Manor [Conegocheague?], 1767," in Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records*, II (Lancaster, Pa., 1928), p. 44, but was almost certainly several years older.

¹⁰⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 57, p. 432.

¹¹⁰ Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 118.

¹¹¹ Census of 1776, Lower Potomack Hundred, Frederick [Montgomery] Co., Md., in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I (Baltimore, 1915), p. 182.

¹¹² Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register, shows marriage of John Clagett and Sarah — 30 July 1739.

¹¹³ Census of 1776, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 188.

¹¹⁴ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

¹¹⁵ Maryland Prerpgative Court Wills 38, p. 569.

¹¹⁶ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

¹¹⁷ St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

¹¹⁸ *Ibid.*

¹¹⁹ Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 365.

¹²⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 215.

¹²¹ Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 156.

¹²² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 185.

¹²³ Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.

¹²⁴ *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin XXX*, p. 387.

¹²⁵ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 356, names, in addition to Elizabeth, Henry and John, William, Walter, Elizabeth, Rebecca, Rachel and Rachel [sic], all of whom died young, but omits Thomas and Philemon. Three tombstones at “Crosiadore,” Talbot Co., Md., of Judith Dickinson, died 13 6 mo. [Aug.] 1729, Rebecca Dickinson, died 21 6 mo. 1729, and Rachell Dickinson, died [] 6 mo. 1729, may be for children who died young.

¹²⁶ *Maryland Gazette*, 16 July 1767.

¹²⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 35, p. 429.

¹²⁸ Eleonora Goldsborough Winter Goldsborough, “The House of Goldsborough” (typewritten; n.p., 1932), IV, Sect. 124, pp. 1-6; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 356-58.

¹²⁹ *Dictionary of American Biography*, V (New York, 1930), pp. 299-300.

¹³⁰ *Ibid*, pp. 302-03.

¹³¹ Dickinson Papers, *loc. cit.*

¹³² *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin XXIX*, p. 386.

¹³³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 501.

¹³⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, p. 510.

¹³⁵ *Ibid*, p. 267,

¹³⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 15, p. 299.

¹³⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 440.

¹³⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 533.

¹³⁹ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, p. 133.

¹⁴⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 448.

¹⁴¹ Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.

¹⁴² Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.

¹⁴³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 347.

¹⁴⁴ Cecil Monthly Meeting records.

¹⁴⁵ St. John's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XVI, p. 74.

¹⁴⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 717.

¹⁴⁷ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, pp 58-59.

¹⁴⁸ V XXVI, pp. 331-32.

¹⁴⁹ St. John's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

¹⁵⁰ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 11, p. 66.

¹⁵¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, p. 536.

¹⁵² VXXVI, pp. 422-23

¹⁵³ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 10, pp. 67-68.

¹⁵⁴ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage returns, Scharf Papers, Maryland Historical Society.

¹⁵⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 11, p. 522.

¹⁵⁶ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 4, p. 319.

¹⁵⁷ Gravestone, Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Gamber, Md.

¹⁵⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage returns, *loc. cit.*

¹⁵⁹ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 10, p. 57.

¹⁶⁰ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 11, p. 373.

¹⁶¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 3, p. 321.

¹⁶² VXXVI, pp. 423-24; Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 268.

¹⁶³ Gravestones, "Cumberland," Baltimore Co., Md., in Helen W. Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (New York, 1908), p. 132.

¹⁶⁴ First Presbyterian Church, Baltimore, Md., Records.

¹⁶⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 7, pp. 47-50.

¹⁶⁶ MHMX, p. 183.

¹⁶⁷ V XXVI, pp. 424-25.

¹⁶⁸ *Baltimore American*, 12 Feb. 1803.

¹⁶⁹ MHM X, p. 289.

¹⁷⁰ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp. 371-73.

¹⁷¹ St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

¹⁷² Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, p. 18.

¹⁷³ y XXVI, pp. 425-26.

¹⁷⁴ St. Thomas' Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

¹⁷⁵ *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* XIX, pp. 17-18.

¹⁷⁶ St. Thomas' Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

¹⁷⁷ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 9, p. 472.

¹⁷⁸ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp. 534-35.

¹⁷⁹ V XXVI, pp. 426-27.

¹⁸⁰ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, pp. 110-12, which names daughters Katherine and Mary but does not name children Daniel and Thomas.

¹⁸¹ Iva Scheiffe, *Genealogy of the Stansbury Family... 1658-1938* (Fairfield, la., n.d.), p. 18; Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore County Families, 1659-1759* (Baltimore, 1989), p. 604; MHM DC, p. 82.

¹⁸² Scheiffe, *op. cit.*, p. 78.

¹⁸³ Ancestor table of Robert W. Barnes, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXII, pp. 199.

¹⁸⁴ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp 69-70.

¹⁸⁵ VXXVI, pp. 428-29.

¹⁸⁶ Baltimore Co., Md., Administration Accounts 15, p. 208.

¹⁸⁷ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 10, pp. 126-28.

¹⁸⁸ *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* XX, p. 189.

¹⁸⁹ *Baltimore American*, 22 May 1810.

¹⁹⁰ Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage returns, Scharf Papers, *loc. cit.*

¹⁹¹ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, p. 5.

¹⁹² Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 18, 298.

¹⁹³ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 21, pp. 107-08.

¹⁹⁴ Gorsuch Bible, copy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.

¹⁹⁵ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 17, p. 341.

¹⁹⁶ *Baltimore American*, 21 Sept. 1848.

¹⁹⁷ St. John's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

¹⁹⁸ VXXVI,p.430.

¹⁹⁹ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 14, p. 465.

²⁰⁰ Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, p. 3.

²⁰¹ VXXVI, p. 430.

²⁰² MHMLXX, P. 313.

²⁰³ Kezia (Gorsuch) Buck Bible, copy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.

²⁰⁴ VXXVII, p. 389.

LUKIN

+1. EDWARD¹ LUKIN, as scribe, signed the 1606 charter of the Virginia Company and as “Edward Lukin, Gentleman” was among the incorporators of the 1609 charter.¹ In the 1610/11 list of subscribers to the Company he is credited with an investment of £37.10.0.² He was also one of the incorporators of the Somers Island Company, 29 June 1615,³ and in 1618 he exchanged his “prize” won in the Virginia Company’s lottery amounting to £25 for two shares of stock.⁴ In the *Quo Warranto* of 24 May 1624, under which the charter of the Virginia Company was revoked and management of the colony thereafter assumed by the King, Lukin’s name appears in the original list of incorporators as *Lukyn*.⁵

Lukin’s investment entitled him to five shares of the Virginia Company stock and gave him rights to 500 acres of land as his first dividend, to which a second dividend, upon settlement, of 500 acres could be added. There is no record that he ever crossed the seas to take up his dividends.

Although the identity of Edward Lukin of the Virginia Company has not been established with certainty, it appears most likely that he is the Edward Lukyn of Much Baddow, Essex, who married Ann King and was father of five daughters and co-heiresses.⁶

Issue:⁷ 2. Isabel²; 3. Ann²; 4. Thomasin²; 5. Mary²; 6. Margaret².

¹ *H I*, pp. 85-86.

² *Br. Gen.*, p. 468.

³ *Ibid.*, pp. 770-71.

⁴ *R. Va. Co. m,p.59.*

⁵ *Ibid.*, IV, pp. 80, 365. The Crown assumed control in Virginia 26 June 1624.

⁶ The longstanding identification of Alice Page (died 22 June 1698, aged 73), widow of Col. John Page, as daughter of Edward¹ Lukin has not been confirmed. One Lukin coat of arms is cut upon her tombstone (*firupon Parish Churchyard and Church: A Guide to the Tombstones, Monuments, and Mural Tablets* [Williamsburg, 1976], p. 19; William Armstrong Crozier, ed., *Virginia Heraldica* [*Virginia County Record Series*, V; New York, 1908], p. 42), indicating that this was her maiden surname and that she was an heiress, since the arms are inscribed alone in accordance with the custom to indicate there were no sons to inherit and the female heir(s), therefore, were entitled to bear the arms alone. The arms borne by Edward¹ Lukyn, as registered in the visitation of 1612, however, were not those inscribed on Alice (Lukin) Page's tombstone. Another Lukin family was registered in the Essex visitation of 1612 with the arms inscribed on the tombstone, but the names Edward and Alice appear nowhere in their pedigree (Metcalfe, *op. cit.*, pp. 237-38). An Alice Lukin, daughter of Robert Lukin, was born 9 July 1626 and baptized at Isleham, Cambridgeshire (and therefore of the approximate age of Alice Page), but the arms of this family (John W. Clay, ed., *The Visitation of Cambridge Made in A*" [1575]... 1619 [London, 1897], p. 109) are not those on the tombstone of Alice (Lukin) Page. This Alice appears to be the only child of an eldest son and consequently would have been an heraldic heiress entitled to bear the undifferenced Lukyn arms. There are other extant American gravestones engraved with arms differing from the actual arms of the individual, mistakes apparently having been made because the stone cutter referred to an armory or other collection of published arms when precise descriptions were not provided, and perhaps not even known, by the family of the deceased.

⁷ Walter C. Metcalfe, ed., *The Visitations of Essex... 1552... 1558... 1570... 1612... 1634*, I (Harleian Society, *Publications*, XIII; London, 1878], p. 238; Sir Algernon Tudor Tudor-Craig, *The Romance of Melusine and de Lusignan* [London, 1932], p. 16).

Lupo¹

Two sons, and possibly a third, of Peter Lupo and his wife Katherine Wickes, who were married 27 Oct. 1575,² came early to Virginia. They were descended from Spanish or Portuguese Sephardic Jews who by 1540 had settled in England as court musicians.

+*1. LIEUT. ALBIANO¹ LUPO, baptized 22 Aug. 1579,³ came to Virginia in the *Swan*, 1610. He married Elizabeth__ who came in the *George*, 1616. Anglo-Saxon scribes had a great deal of trouble with his given name. On 18 March 1619/20 Mr. Aliano Lupo was admitted for one share in the Virginia Company.⁴ Lieut. Lupo, Philip¹ Lupo and Elizabeth Lupo were living at Elizabeth City, Feb. 1623/4.⁵ The muster, 1624/5, shows Lieut. Albiano¹ Lupo, aged 40, Elizabeth Lupo, aged 28, and Temperance Lupo, aged 4, born in Virginia, and two servants. He patented, 1 Sept. 1624, as "Gent, and Ancient Planter of Kiccoughtan," 350 acres in the Corporation of Elizabeth City, and on 20 September following Elizabeth Lupo patented 50 acres adjoining land of her husband, Lieut. Albiano Lupo, "by order of Court out of England."⁶ The will of "Left. Albino Lupo," now lost, was proved 9 Oct. 1626 by the oaths of Mr. Thomas Spillman and John Slaughter.⁷ John Chandler, who had a wife Elizabeth in 1636, owned, in June 1645, "the land late of Lieut. Albiano Lupo,"⁸ and may have married the widow.

Issue: 4. Temperance², born 1620 in Virginia.

*2. PHILIP¹ LUPO, baptized 15 June 1582,⁹ married, 27 Oct. 1604 at Strood near Rochester, Kent, Mary Comes. He came to Virginia in the *George* which arrived at Jamestown, Oct. 1621, with the new governor, Sir Francis Wyatt and his party and was living with his brother Albiano in the census, 1623/4, but, although still in Elizabeth City, was not with his brother in the muster, 1624/5, when he was aged 42. Soon thereafter, perhaps because of the deaths of his brothers, he returned to England, where he became a goldsmith.¹⁰

Philip¹ Lupo died before 1668/9 when his son Philip² made his will and may be the Philip Luprue who died in London, 9 Feb. 1652/3, aged 70.¹¹

Issue: 5. James², died before 1668/9, married, 30 June 1646 at Ledsham, Yorkshire, Maria Askham; 6. Katherine², died before 1668/9, married____ Mosecroft, both being mentioned in their brother's will; 7. PHILIP²; 8. Mary², baptized 13 April 1612 at Strood near Rochester, Kent.

*3. WILLIAM¹ LUPO, presumably a brother of the foregoing, probably also came in the *George* in Oct. 1621 with the party of Sir Francis Wyatt which included Philip¹, as many years later, 29 Sept. 1643, he is mentioned as a headright of Sir Francis.¹² He also lived at Elizabeth City, but not for long as he is listed among the dead there, 16 Feb. 1623/4.¹³

7. PHILIP² LUPO (Philip¹) came to Virginia, where his father had previously lived, and was living in Isle of Wight County by 27 June 1664.¹⁴ He married (1)____and (2) Marie (or Mary)____, widow of Francis Higgins.¹⁵ As Philip Lupo, Sr., he left a will, 8 March 1668/9-9 Feb. 1670/1,¹⁶ which stated he was going to England to settle the estates of his father "Philip Lupo, Gouldsmith," his brother James Lupo and his sister Katherine Mosecraft. He mentioned his wife Marie, his eldest son Philip³, his youngest son James³ and his daughter Mary³ Ryall. His widow was living in 1672.¹⁷

Issue: 9. Philip³; 10. MARY³; 11. JAMES³.

10. MARY³ LUPO (Philip², Philip¹) married____Ryall, probably Charles Ryall¹⁸ of Isle of Wight County.

Issue: [RYALL] 12. THOMAS⁴.

11. JAMES³ LUPO (Philip², Philip¹), called youngest son in his father's will, married, before 18 April 1679,¹⁹ Sarah Branch, daughter of George Branch (died 1688) of Surry County.²⁰ They settled on a part of her father's land. On 4 Aug. 1688 George Branch, Jr., sold James Lupo of the Upper Parish of Isle of Wight County, the plantation of 45 acres on which he was then living.²¹ He was charged with this land, 1704. James³ Lupo left a will 26 April 1712-27 Oct. 1713.²²

Issue: 13. PHILIP⁴; 14. Sarah⁴, died before 8 April 1728 when her estate was ordered appraised,²³ married____Lilbourne; 15. ANN⁴; 16. Mary⁴; 17. JOHN⁴.

12. THOMAS⁴ RYALL (Mary³ Lupo, Philip², Philip¹), of Isle of Wight County, left will dated 26 May 1709.²⁴ He married Isabel ____.

Issue: [RYALL] 18. George⁵; 19. CHARLES⁵; 20. John⁵, probably the John whose petition for 300 acres in Edgecombe Co., N.C., was granted 6 May 1742;²⁵ 21. ISABEL⁵.

13. PHILIP⁴ LUPO (James³, Philip², Philip¹) married _ Brandy, daughter of John Brantly (died 1730/1) and his wife Elizabeth Clay.

Issue:²⁶ 22. Elizabeth⁵; 23. Martha⁵; 24. Mary⁵.

15. ANN⁴ LUPO (James³, Philip², Philip¹) married John Bidgood, Jr., who left will 18 March 1715/6-22 Aug. 1726.²⁷

Issue: [BIDGOOD] 25. Mary⁵; 26. WILLIAM⁵; 27. John⁵; 28. James⁵; 29. Josiah⁵.

17. JOHN⁴ LUPO (James³, Philip², Philip¹) married Patience____(perhaps Milner), who married (2) John Cary and left will 7 Dec. 1772-2 Dec. 1779.²⁸

Issue: 30. JAMES⁵; 31. PHILIP⁵; 32. Mary⁵, married Benjamin Brantley, who died before 6 July 1780 when an accounting of his estate was recorded.²⁹

19. CHARLES⁵ RYALL (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Lupo, Philip², Philip¹) is probably the Charles who moved to Onslow Co., N.C., where he proved rights for the importation of eight persons, 22 May 1741, and of five white persons, 3 April 1750.³⁰ He petitioned for and was granted, 6 April 1750, 480 acres in New Hanover Co., N.C., and, 29 Sept. 1750, 420 acres in Duplin Co., N.C.³¹ He left will dated 28 Nov. 1754.³² He married____.

Issue: [RYALL] 33. Samuel⁶, left will dated 29 Aug. 1772,³³ married Mary ____; 34. Thomas⁶; 35. (Daughter)⁶, married____Nickson.

21. ISABEL⁵ RYALL (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Lupo, Philip², Philip¹), perhaps married____Brown and was mother of

Issue: [BROWN] 36. Lawrence⁶.

26. WILLIAM⁵ BIDGOOD (Ann⁴ Lupo, James³, Philip², Philip¹) is probably the William who left will 14 May 1748-codicil 11 Aug. 1748-____,³⁴ married Hester [Esther] (Williamson) Proctor, daughter of George Williamson.³⁵

Issue: [BIDGOOD] 37. William⁶, probably the William who married Jane Ingram, who died in 1800;³⁶ 38. Ann⁶, married____ Miller; 39. Josiah⁶; 40. John⁶, born 3 Feb. 1734;³⁷ 41. Richard⁶, born 13 Feb. 1736;³⁸ 42. Elizabeth⁶, apparently afflicted.

30. JAMES⁵ LUPO (John⁴, James³, Philip², Philip¹), of Isle of Wight County, left will 15 Jan. 1789-6 Sept. 1790.³⁹ He married____.

Issue: 43. Elizabeth Gray⁶; 44. Mary⁶; 45. William⁶; 46. James⁶, moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he purchased 400 acres on the south side of Williamson's Branch, 30 May 1792,⁴⁰ left nuncupative will 13 March 1811 Aug. 1811,⁴¹ married Anne____; 47. Laban⁶.

31. PHILIP⁵ LUPO (John⁴, James³, Philip², Philip¹) left will 14 Nov. 1778-3 Dec. 1778.⁴² He married____, daughter of William Carrell.⁴³

Issue: 48. Mildred⁶, married(l), 8 Aug. 1790,⁴⁴ Thomas Mallicote, who left will 1 Dec. 1790-28 Dec. 1790,⁴⁵ and (2), 24 Jan. 1792,⁴⁶ James Atkinson; 49. Sally⁶.

¹ G. M. Lupo, "The Lupo Family of Early Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVI, pp. 281-88.

² Register of St. Botolph Without Aldgate, London, in Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, *International Genealogical Index*, microfiche, London and Middlesex, England.

³ Register of St. Botolph Without Aldgate, London, *loc. cit.*, as Albanus.

⁴ R, Va. Co. III, p. 60.

⁵ Hotten, p. 185.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 33-34. These are included in the list of all the Titles and Estates of Land, sent home by Sir Francis Wyatt, May 1624 (?), Va.,

Co. IV, p. 558).

⁷ MCGC p.116.

⁸ Patent Bk. 1, p. 368; Patent Bk. 2, p. 23.

⁹ Register of St. Botolph Without Aldgate, *loc. cit.*

¹⁰ Will of 7. Philip² Lupo, see note 16. His place of residence is undetermined. Sir Ambrose Heal, *The London Goldsmiths, 1200-1800* (Cambridge, 1935), lists no Lupos, but the Jewish origin of the family would have prevented admission. Goldsmiths were also the local bankers of the day, as people took their valuables to them to be placed in the goldsmiths' vaults or strong boxes.

¹¹ A. W. Cornelius Hallen, *The Registers of St. Botolph, Bishopsgate, London* (n.p., 1893), H, p. 108.

¹² Patent Bk. 1, p. 916.

¹³ Hotten, p. 194. Lupo, *loc. cit.*, suggests he was a child of Albiano¹, born about 1616, but this seems unlikely.

¹⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1, 1662-1715, pp. 9-10.

¹⁵ Jo White Linn, *Drake-Arrington, Linn-Brown* (Salisbury, N.C., 1984), p. 41. The will of Roger Higgins, 16 April 1672-10 Aug. 1672, named his mother Mary Lupo, brother James Higgins, brother-[in-law] Robert Hogges [Hodges] (and his three sons) and James Lupo (Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 113).

¹⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 96.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*,? 113.

¹⁸ This name also appears as Royall, but no relationship is known to the Royall family of whom an account appears herein.

¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 202, will of Joyce Cripps.

²⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 285.

²¹ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, 1688-1704, p. 4.

²² Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 542.

²³ *Ibid.*, p. 94.

²⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 502, without probate date. The records immediately before and after were recorded 9 Aug. 1709.

²⁵ *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd sen, VIII; Raleigh, 1988)*, p. 131.

²⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 248, will of John Brantly, 1 Feb. 1730/1-22 March 1730/1, which names granddaughters Elizabeth, Martha and Mary “Loopers.”

²⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 9.

²⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 30.

²⁹ *Ibid.*, p.49.

³⁰ *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754*, pp. 121, 251

³¹ *Ibid*, pp.254, 263.

³² Onslow Co., N.C, Original will, in Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina, VII, Wills 1750-1755* (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 85.

³³ Onslow Co., N.C, Record of Wills 1757-83, p. 38, without probate date.

³⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 123.

³⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 433, deed, 4 March 1746/7, of William Bidgood and wife Esther and George Proctor, “the Heir Expectant to the said Esther,” to their son Josiah, of land Esther inherited from her father.

³⁶ John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Capt. John Jennings of Isle of Wight County, Virginia (Colonial Families of Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia, TV*; Memphis, 2001), pp. 66-68.

³⁷ Newport Parish Register, fragment.

³⁸ *Ibid.*

³⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 185.

⁴⁰ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 7, p. 125, as Loopen, Lewpen.

⁴¹ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, p. 20.

⁴² Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 507.

⁴³ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 298, will of William Carrell, 28 Aug. 1777-3 March 1778.

⁴⁴ Blanche Adams Chapman, *Marriages of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1628-1800* (Smithfield, Va., 1933), p. 96.

⁴⁵ Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 8.

⁴⁶ Chapman, *op. cit.*, pp. 63, 97.

MACOCK¹

*1. SAMUEL¹ MACOCK, son of Roger Macocke, husbandman, of Yelvertoft, Northamptonshire, was baptized there 7 Nov. 1594. He attended Shadwell School in Leicestershire and was admitted sizar at Jesus College, Cambridge, 28 May 1611, and migrated to Caius College, Cambridge, 15 May 1612, where he was a scholar, 1613-14.² He came to Virginia by 10 March 1617/8 when Governor Argall wrote a letter to the Virginia Company that he, “on account of the scarcity of ministers,” desired “orders for Mr. Wickham and Mr. Macock, a Cambridge scholar.”³

In 1619 “Sir George Yeardley to begin his government added to be of his Council... Master Samuel Macock and propounded to have a General Assembly with all expedition.”⁴ A letter from Sir Edwin Sandys in London, also dated 1619, states that “Mr. Macock... who dwells at Charles Hundred, 40 miles from Jamestown,” is diligent in attending the Council sessions and “is indeed my chief strength in right.”⁵

Samuel¹ Macock’s patent for 2000 acres in the territory of the Great Weyanoke “over against [adjacent to] Piersey’s [Peirsey’s] Hundred” is listed in “Titles and Estates of Land” sent to England, 1625/6.⁶ He was living there when killed by the Indians, 22 March 1622/3, “Captain Samuel Macock Esquire” and three others being listed at “Master Macocks Diuidend.”⁷ His untimely death is also recorded in an account, sent to London, of those who met their deaths in the massacre:

... Captain Maycock, all Gentleman of birth, vertue, and industry, and of the Councell there, suffered vnder this their cruelty and treason.⁸

The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: 2. *SARAH².

2. SARAH² MACOCK (Samuel¹) was listed in the census, 1623/4, with the family of Capt. Roger Smith “of James City with the Corporation thereof.”⁹ In the muster, 1624/5, she was shown as born in Virginia and

aged 2 years and probably was in the care of Smith's wife Joane, daughter of Capt. William Peirce and widow of John Rolfe (see SMITH, Roger, and ROLFE).

On 8 May 1626 the General Court in session issued an order that "Sarah Macock for four servants brought over in *the Abigail*, 1622, upon account of Mr. Samuel Maycocke shall have 200 acres of land to be taken up by her in any place not formerly taken up."¹⁰ As is evident, this was authority to vest title to land in a minor, Sarah² Macock being but four years old at the time.

Her marriage to 2. *George² Pace* (see PACE) is established by a quitclaim deed for land in Charles City County, 25 Feb. 1658/9:

I, Richard Pace, sonne and heire apparent of Mr. Geo. Pace of the Com. of Charles City att Mount March in Virginia, and sonne and heire as the first issue by my mother Mrs. Sara Macocke wife unto my aforesd. father (being both dec'd.) Do hereby by these presents... allow of the sale of eight or nine hundred acres of land being neere unto Pierces hundred, als. Flowrday Hundred, sold by my dec'd. father Mr. George Pace unto Mr. Thomas Drew as per bill of sale bearing date the 12th of October A.D. 1650...¹¹ Issue: see PACE.

¹ Br. Gen., p. 946; David A. Avant, *Some Southern Colonial Families*, II (Tallahassee, Fla., 1982), pp. 186-92.

² John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1, HI (Cambridge, 1924), p. 124, which spells his name Macocke.

³ R. Va. Co. III, p. 92.

⁴ Smith, *Tra. II*, p. 540.

⁵ R. Va. Co. III, p. 119.

⁶ *Ibid.*, IV, p. 554.

⁷ *Ibid.*, III, p. 568.

⁸ *Ibid.*, III, p. 555.

⁹ Hotten, p. 174.

¹⁰ *MCGC*, p. 102.

¹¹ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 179.

MARTIAU¹

*1. CAPT. NICHOLAS¹ MARTIAU, (French Protestant, naturalized in England before sailing for Virginia on the *Francis Bonaventure* in the spring of 1620, came to the colony as one of two agents of the Earl of Huntington. He settled at Elizabeth City where he was listed in the census, 1623/4.² and also in the muster, Feb. 1624/5 (as Capt. Nicholas Martue), when his age is given as 33 years.

Following the Indian massacre of 22 March 1621/2, Capt. Martiau with a company of men was sent up the James River to Falling Creek where the first iron works erected in the colony had been ruthlessly destroyed by the natives and where the inhabitants had suffered heavily. As a member of the House of Burgesses, 1623, he signed the completed draft of the First Laws made by the Assembly in Virginia, which, undertaken 1619, had been concluded 5 March 1623/4.³

Upon the decision of the Governor and Council, 8 Oct. 1630, to open the region of Indian settlement at Chiskiak on the Pamunkey [York] River to English colonists, Capt. Martiau sought land there. His patent for 1300 acres in Charles River [York] County, 14 March 1639/40, recites that 600 acres were “due him for the adventures of himself, his wife and 10 persons the first year to Chiskiak,” during which year a special dividend of land was allocated to the settlers, and that the remaining 700 acres were due him “for transportation at his own expense of 14 persons into the Colony: Captain Nicholas Martiau, Mrs. Jane his wife, Nicholas Martiau his son, Elizabeth Martiau his daughter, Jane Barkeley her daughter...”⁴ He was named in an Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, as a tobacco viewer from the lower side of the parish to the eastern side of Capt. Utye’s Creek.⁵

Martiau was elected to the House of Burgesses from “Kiskyacke and the Isle of Kent,” 1632, and was among the first appointees as a justice of York County, serving from 1633 until his death, 1657, the records showing that court was held at times at his home.⁶

The 1632 Assembly of which Martiau was a member drew up a set of grievances to be sent to the Privy Council in England, setting forth conditions in the colony which were a prelude to the “Thrusting out of Sir John Harvey” as governor of Virginia, 1635. In this first rebellion against autocratic rule, Capt. Martiau was a leader, having been one of the three spokesmen at a meeting of discontented colonists held at Yorktown.⁷

At least twice there arose in Virginia some question as to Nicholas¹ Martiau’s legal status as an English citizen. Following a dispute on board a vessel at Kecoughtan, 1626, Martiau was required by the General Court to take the “oath of Supremacy” and apparently did so without question, 15 Oct. 1627. Again, an order of Assembly drawn 28 March 1656 and recorded in Northampton County recites that Captain Nicholas Martiau “obtayned his Dennisation in England” and could hold any office or public employment in Virginia.⁸

Nicholas¹ Martiau married (1)____and (2) **”Mrs. Jane,” whose daughter *Jane Barkeley was named a headright in Martiau’s patent, 1639/40. *Lieut. Edward Barkley, his wife Jane, who came in the *Seaflower*, which arrived in Feb. 1621/2, and daughter Jane were living at Hog Island in the muster, 1624/5. On 5 July 1627 Mrs. Jane Martiau appeared in court and delivered an inventory of the estate of **”Left. Edward Bartley, dec’d.”⁹ Nicholas¹ Martiau married (3), before 5 Nov. 1646, Isabella (Sibella)____, widow of Capt. Robert Felgate,¹⁰ who named her in his will dated 30 Sept. 1644,¹¹ and of George Beech, deceased by 26 Sept. 1646 when Martiau is recorded as his administrator.¹² On 5 Nov. 1646 the York County court ordered that William Pryor was due 337 pounds of tobacco “under the hand of Isabella Beech,” and included in the order that “Capt. Nicholas Martiau whoe hath enter maryed with the said Isabella Beach shall make payment” out of his own crop within ten days.¹³

A transcript of Nicholas¹ Martiau’s will, 1 March 1656/7-24 April 1657, does not mention his wife, who apparently predeceased him, but does name three daughters, three sons-in-law and mentions but does not name grandchildren and provides for the liberation of two slaves with an allotment of land to each.¹⁴

Issue:¹⁵ (by 1) 2. Nicholas², named as a headright in his father's patent, apparently died young as he is not named in his father's will; 3. ELIZABETH²; (by 2) 4. MARY²; 5. SARAH².

3. ELIZABETH² MARTIAU (Nicholas¹), born 1625, married, about 1641, George Reade, born 25 Oct. 1608,¹⁶ son of Robert and Mildred (Windebank) Reade, who had come to Virginia in Sir John Harvey's party upon his return as governor of Virginia, 1637.¹⁷ On 27 Aug. 1640 George Reade was appointed by the King "to the place of Secretary [of the Colony] in the absence of Richard Kemp who has lately arrived in England."¹⁸ Reade was clerk of the Council, 1648, burgess for James City, 1649, and for York, 1656, and was appointed to the Council in 1658, holding that office until his death.¹⁹ His will, 29 Sept. 1670-21 Nov. 1671,²⁰ recorded in the General Court and not now extant, devised a tract of 850 acres in York County whereon he lived to his wife Elizabeth (also named executrix) during her life and at her death to be divided equally between his sons George³ and Robert³ and their heirs, with reversion to his sons Francis³ and Benjamin³. Elizabeth² (Martiau) Reade's will, 10 Feb. 1685/6-24 Jan. 1686/7, names children and grandchildren.²¹

Issue: [READE] 6. George³, died without issue before the date of his mother's will, his brothers Benjamin³ and Francis³ inheriting his share of their father's York plantation; 7. ROBERT⁴; 8. THOMAS³; 9. FRANCIS³; 10. BENJAMIN³; 11. MILDRED³; 12. ELIZABETH³.

4. MARY² MARTIAU (Nicholas¹) married, as his (1) wife, Lt. Col. John Scasbrook of York County, who married (2), after 14 Jan. 1657/8, Elizabeth (perhaps Farlow), daughter of Mrs. Elizabeth Bushrod by a former marriage.²² John Scasbrook's will, 18 April 1679-24 June 1679, named his "two oldest daughters, Jane Duke and Elizabeth Condon" executrices and directed that anything recovered from "Mrs. Bushrod's estate" should be divided among his four minor children, Martha, Mary, Hannah and John Scasbrook.²³

Issue: [SCASBROOK] 13. JANE³; 14. ELIZABETH³.

5. SARAH² MARTIAU (Nicholas¹) married Capt. William Fuller of "Rich Neck" on the Severn River in Maryland. From the time of his arrival

in Maryland in 1651 he quickly assumed the leadership of the Protestant forces, was one of the commissioners who negotiated a treaty of peace with the Susquehannock Indians in July 1652 and on 25 Nov. 1652 was named commander in chief of an expedition against the Eastern Shore Indians.²⁴ He was a member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Providence (Anne Arundel County) in 1654 and on 8 Aug. 1654 was named first among the ten commissioners under the authority of the Lord Protector of England, and as such served as Governor of the colony, until the surrender of authority to Lord Baltimore's agents, 24 March 1657/8.²⁵ He was returned as a burgess from Anne Arundel County to the Assembly of Feb.-March 1659/60 but apparently did not attend and was a supporter of Josias Fendall's Rebellion during that period.²⁶

Probably as a result of this activity, a proclamation was issued by the governor of Maryland, 30 Jan. 1660/1, stating that "Cap" W™ Fuller hath for some yeares bin knowne to be a violent Incendiary and Seditious person... and Forasmuch as the said W™ Fuller doth privatly lurke and Obscure himselfe in unknown places" it was ordered that he be apprehended.²⁷ This was not accomplished and he probably left Maryland about this time. It was reported to the Proprietary government that in May 1664 in a group of Quakers "Will Fullers wife then made answere, that for her part shee was sure, that her husband would Come and spend his blood to come home, and enjoy his wife & family againe."²⁸ But he apparently did not return and in 1671 was in Barbados.²⁹

By April 1678 Capt. Fuller with his family and party to the number of twelve had arrived in the area south and west of the Cape Fear River in South Carolina where Fuller subsequently took a leading part in the proprietary government, serving on the Provincial Council and as one of the Lord Proprietor's deputies for the allocation of land.³⁰ Fuller's first patent of record was for 164 acres, May 1680.³¹ Thereafter, 9 Feb. 1682/3, William Fuller for himself and family, "arriving April 1678 being 12 in number," received a grant of 1020 acres,³² later known as "Fuller's." The land lay on the Ashley River where descendants subsequently owned plantations on both banks known as "Pierponts," "Millbrook," "Maryville," "Fetteressa," "Ashley Bluff and "Schieveling." Descendants also owned

land on the Stono River and were identified both with St. Andrew's and St. Paul's parishes.³³

Capt. William Fuller was deceased by 10 July 1695 when his son William³ established his rights as "son and heir" of his father.³⁴ The death of Sarah² (Martiau) Fuller also occurred after the family was established in South Carolina. Just prior to the aforesaid date, on 14 March 1694/5, there was a reissue to Capt. Fuller for his patent of 1020 acres, giving the names heretofore listed.³⁵

Issue: [FULLER] 15. ELIZABETH³; 16. Maryann³; 17. Belinda³; 18. WILLIAM³.

7. ROBERT³ READE (Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), named by his father as heir to half the 850 acre plantation at and near present Yorktown, served as justice of York, 1692 and later, and owned 750 acres in York County, 1704. He married Mary Lilly, daughter of John Lilly.³⁶ His will, 30 Dec. 1712-16 March 1712/3,³⁷ and his wife's will, proved 20 Nov. 1722,³⁸ named their children.

Issue: [READE] 19. JOHN⁴; 20. MARGARET⁴; 21. Robert⁴, co-heir with his cousin 35. George⁴ Reade to "Tower Hill" in King and Queen County, the plantation of Benjamin Reade who in his will, 1692, mentions Robert⁴ as "nephew";³⁹ 22. Thomas⁴, left will 21 May 1718-15 June 1719, naming his mother, brothers and sisters;⁴⁰ 23. George⁴; 24. SAMUEL⁴; 25. MILDRED⁴; 26. Francis⁴.

8. THOMAS³ READE (Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas') was not yet aged 21 when his mother made her will, Feb. 1685/6. He married 5. Lucy¹ Gwyn (see BERNARD). He served as captain of militia and owned 2000 acres in Petworth Parish and 400 acres in Ware Parish, Gloucester County, 1704. She was living, 1743/4, when mentioned in the will of her son John⁴.

Issue: [READE]⁴¹ 27. Thomas⁴, died 17 April 1739, aged 42,⁴² without issue, married Ann Booth, born 1706, died 9 Jan. 1775, who married (2), Feb. 1741, John Shermer;⁴³ 28. JOHN⁴; 29. LUCY⁴; 30. MARY⁴; 31. MILDRED⁴; 32. JOYCE⁴.

9. FRANCIS³ READE (Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) shared with his brother Benjamin³ a half interest in his deceased brother George's

portion of their father's 850-acre plantation. He married (1) 9. *Jane*² *Cheesman* (see CHISMAN) and (2), by 23 May 1693 when she joined in a deed whereby Francis³ sold land inherited by his (1) wife,⁴⁴ Anne_____, granddaughter of Alice, widow of Col. Thomas Beale.⁴⁵ Francis³ Reade probably lived in King and Queen County.

Issue: [READE] (by 1) see CHISMAN; (by 2) 33. George⁴, named co-heir with his cousin 21. Robert⁴ Reade to "Tower Hill" in King and Queen County, died without issue before 1715; 34. Amy⁴, named in the will of Benjamin Reade, 1692; 35. ANNE⁴; 36. Benjamin⁴, of Petworth Parish, Gloucester County, named in the will of Alice Beale, sold 215 acres in York County, 16 March 1715/6, as heir at law of Francis³ Reade;⁴⁶ 37. Thomas⁴, named in the will of Alice Beale.⁴⁷

10. BENJAMIN³ READE (Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), under age, 1685, was joint heir with his brother Francis³ to their deceased brother George's interest in the 850-acre Reade plantation bequeathed by their father. In a division made 12 Nov. 1688 Benjamin³ received $2\frac{1}{2}Yi$ acres lying immediately on the York River.⁴⁸ This parcel included the 50 acres selected 29 July 1691 as the site for the town of Yorktown.⁴⁹ He owned 550 acres in Kingston Parish, Gloucester, 1704, and was among those named in the will of his brother Robert³, 1712, to make a division of the estate of the latter. He died after 1731.⁵⁰

He married Lucy_____, who joined him in deeding the site of Yorktown, 18 Aug. 1691.⁵¹

Issue: [READE] 38. GWYN⁴.

11. MILDRED³ READE (Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married Col. Augustine Warner II, born 3 June 1642, died 19 June 1681,⁵² son of Augustine Warner I, originally from Norwich, England, and his wife Mary Townley.⁵³ As "the oldest son of Augustine Warner, gentleman of Virginia," Augustine II was entered as a pupil in the Merchant Taylor's School in London, 1658.⁵⁴ He represented Gloucester County in the House of Burgesses, 1671-77, was Speaker of the House, 1676-77, and was named to the Council, 1677.⁵⁵ His home was "Warner Hall," Gloucester County. Mildred³ (Reade) Warner's will, now lost, was dated 4 Jan. 1694/5.⁵⁶

Issue: [WARNER] 39. Augustine III⁴, born 17 Jan. 1666/7, died without issue 17 March 1686/7;⁵⁷ 40. Robert⁴, died 1701-02, without issue;⁵⁸ 41. George⁴, died without issue; 42. MILDRED⁴; 43. MARY⁴; 44. ELIZABETH⁴.

12. ELIZABETH³ READE (Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married 7. *Capt. Thomas² Cheesman* of York County.

Issue: see CHISMAN.

13. JANE³ SCASBROOK (Mary² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married (1) John Duke, who was living 26 Aug. 1678,⁵⁹ and died before 24 June 1679 when Thomas Mountfort, having married the relict, asked to be made administrator of his estate.⁶⁰ She married (2) Capt. Thomas Mountfort, who deposed, 24 Jan. 1692/3, he was aged 42.⁶¹ In petitions to settle the Scasbrook estate, 26 Jan. 1690/1, he and David Condon are mentioned as having “married the executrices of John Scasbrook.”⁶² He was a justice of York County until 1695, was sheriff, 1701, and justice, 1702, of James City County and held 890 acres in Warwick and 600 acres in James City, 1704. He died before 7 May 1713 when John Doswell was referred to as his administrator.⁶³

Jane³ (Scasbrook) Duke Mountfort died before 9 Dec. 1695 when Capt. Thomas Mountfort was married to Rebecca____, widow of Dr. Samuel Pond.⁶⁴ He died before 24 Feb. 1708/9 when Rebecca presented the inventory of his estate in court.⁶⁵

Issue: (by 1) [DUKE] 45. JOHN⁴; 46. Henry⁴, held 25 acres in York County, 1704, married, by 1702, Lydia, daughter of Charles Hansford;⁶⁶ 47. (Child);⁶⁷ (by 2) [MOUNTFORT] 48. JOSEPH⁴.

14. ELIZABETH³ SCASBROOK (Mary² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married David Condon of York County who moved to Warwick County by 25 Nov. 1697.⁶⁸ He died by Jan. 1701/2.⁶⁹

Issue: [CONDON] 49. MARY⁴.

15. ELIZABETH³ FULLER (Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born about 1655, married (1), before arriving in South Carolina,____Leavy. She married (2), i South Carolina, John Cattell, who came to that province, Aug. 1672, and was issued land, 1674, later known as “The Oaks.”⁷⁰ He married (2)

Margaret____ who gave bond, 3 Aug. 1711, as his relict and administratrix.⁷¹

Issue: (by 1) [LEAVY] 50. Thomas⁴, by 26 Aug. 1692 had proposed marriage to Ada Page, daughter of William Page, but his mother and stepfather, displeased at the prospective match, had a caveat issued to halt the impending nuptials,⁷² as of Combeehee River, Colleton Co., S.C., mortgaged the 500 acres on which he lived, 29 Oct. 1707;⁷³ (by 2) [CATTELL] 51. JOHN⁴; 52. WILLIAM⁴; 53. BENJAMIN⁴; 54. PETER⁴.

18. WILLIAM³ FULLER (Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born about 1673, in 1695 before the Maryland Council established his right as heir-at-law to his father:

Tuesday, October the 8th 1695

Upon Motion made unto his Excellency by W Fuller of Carolina, Son & heir of William Fuller, late of Severn River within this Province, dec^d praying that a certain testimoniall by him brought & produced unto his Ex^{ncy}: signifying his being lawfull Son & heir of the afores^d William Fuller, dec^d might be Entred upon Record;

Ordered that the same be Entred accordingly in the Councill Book & Provinciall Office, the which follows in these Words, viz" Carolina

The hono^{ble} Joseph Blake, Esq^r., Landgrave & Govern'of all that part of the province of Carolina that lyes South & West of Cape Feare

To all to whom these p'sents shall or may concern or to whom the same shall come to be seen or read Sendeth Greetings:

Know Yee that on the day of the Date hereof personally came & appeared before me Mrs. Elizabeth Cattell Aged Forty years or thereabouts, being one of the daughters of Cap' William Fuller [Late] of this Province deceased & made Oath that she does know William Fuller the Bearer hereof aged twenty two years to be the Son & heir of the s^d Cap' William Fuller who lived on Rich Neck on the Severn River in Maryland, In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & caused the publick Seal of the Province to be hereunto affixed this tenth day of July in the Seaventh year of the

Reign of our Sovereign Lord Wm. by the Grace of God, of England,
Scotland, France & Ireland King, defender of the Faith &c. Annoq
Domini 1695.

Signed & Sealed in the Joseph Blake
presence of: Wm. Porter

Samuell Gunn

John Moscrot⁷⁴

He inherited the 1030-acre plantation, Fullers, on the south side of the Ashley River, was tax assessor for the area between the Ashley and Stono rivers, 1705, tax inquirer, 1716 and 1719, and tax receiver of St. Andrew's Parish, 1724. He represented Berkeley and Craven counties in the Commons House of Assembly, 1711-12, but on reelection in 1713 declined to serve.⁷⁵

William³ Fuller married Elizabeth___. He was buried 14 Nov. 1731.⁷⁶ His will, 30 Aug. 1731-7 July 1732, described him as of St. Andrew's Parish and named his children.⁷⁷ Elizabeth Fuller, widow, was buried 1 Jan. 1757⁷⁸ and as of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, widow, she left will 12 July 1756-20 Jan. 1757.⁷⁹

Issue: [FULLER] 55. RICHARD⁴; 56. WILLIAM⁴; 57. Joseph⁴, with brother Benjamin⁴ purchased Pierponts on Ashley River from his father's executors, 1733, acquired Benjamin's interest, 1748, was tax inquirer and collector of St. Andrew's Parish, 1745, churchwarden, 1745-46, elected to Commons House of Assembly at special election but declined to serve, 10 Jan. 1746/7,⁸⁰ buried 27 April 1756,⁸¹ his land passing to his eldest brother Richard⁴, who bequeathed it to his only son Thomas⁵; 58. Zaccheus⁴, devised land on the Stono River called "Cobes," buried 5 Dec. 1735;⁸² 59. Benjamin⁴, buried 24 Feb. 1750/1,⁸³ left will 19 Feb. 1750/1-23 April 1750/1, as of Berkeley County, planter,⁸⁴ 60. NATHANIEL⁴; 61. SARAH⁴; 62. Elizabeth⁴, baptized 3 July 1721, buried 4 July 1721;⁸⁵ 63. Anne⁴, buried 25 Oct. 1730.⁸⁶

19. JOHN⁴ READE (Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), mentioned in his father's will as "having an estate far greater than I am able to give to my other children," apparently was eventual heir of the "Tower Hill" estate in King and Queen County since his brother and cousin died

without issue. He was vestryman of Pets worth Parish, Gloucester County, 1714-26, and was mentioned, 18 Jan. 1731/2, as having been "long sick."⁸⁷ He married___.

Issue: [READE] 64. JOHN⁵; 65. (probably) ELIZABETH⁵; 66. (probably) Mildred⁵, left will 22 Jan. 1775-15 Sept. 1775.⁸⁸

20. MARGARET⁴ READE (Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married Thomas Nelson who was born 20 Feb. 1677/8 at Penrith, Cumberland, England, and died 7 Oct. 1745.⁸⁹ He came to Virginia in Dec. 1696 and again in 1698, settled on York River, 1705,⁹⁰ and married (2), (bond 22) Feb. 1723, Frances (Housden) Tucker.⁹¹

Issue: [NELSON] 67. WILLIAM⁵; 68. Mary⁵, married 45. *Edmund*⁵ Berkeley (see BURWELL); 69. THOMAS⁵.

24. SAMUEL⁴ READE (Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) left will 10 Nov. 1757-20 Nov. 1758.⁹² He resided in York County but owned land in King and Queen County.⁹³ He married Mary Sclater, born 9 March 1712/3,⁹⁴ died Feb. 1773,⁹⁵ daughter of Richard and Mary (Nutting) Sclater, who left will 9 Feb. 1762-15 March 1773.⁹⁶

Issue: [READE] 70. MILDRED⁵; 71. MARY⁵; 72. FRANCES⁵.

25. MILDRED⁴ READE (Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married (1) 31. *James*⁵ Goodwin (see MOORE), who left will 21 Sept. 1719-16 Nov. 1719,⁹⁷ and (2), by 1720, Col. Lawrence Smith, who married (1) 13. *Mildred*³ Chisman (see CHISMAN).

Issue: (by 1) [GOODWIN] 73. (possible child)⁶, not born when father's will was written, died young; (by 2) [SMITH]⁹⁸ 74. Margaret⁵, married Capt. William Allen;⁹⁹ 75. Catherine⁵, died unmarried; 76. Lucy⁵, married 83. *Augustine*⁶ Moore (see MOORE); 77. ROBERT⁵; 78. LAWRENCE⁵.

28. the Rev. JOHN⁴ READE (Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 1699, left will 9 Feb. 1743/4-13 March 1743/4.¹⁰⁰ He received the King's Bounty for Virginia, 13 June 1737, and was minister of Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen County, 1736-44.¹⁰¹ He married, 2 Feb. 1737/8, Frances Yates, born 15 Nov. 1718, daughter of the Rev. Bartholomew Yates.¹⁰²

Issue:¹⁰³ [READE] 79. Sarah⁵, married 91. John⁵ Rootes.

29. LUCY⁴ READE (Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 22 Nov. 1731, aged 30.¹⁰⁴ She married John Dixon of King and Queen County where he had land grant 27 Sept. 1729,¹⁰⁵ later merchant and vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover County, 1744-48, and co-owner of the Raleigh Tavern in Williamsburg, 1742-49, who returned to England with his (2) wife Ann Goodwin in 1752 and as of Bristol, where he was a West Indian merchant, left will 28 April 1751-5 Dec. 1758, and died 29 July 1758 at Iron Acton, Gloucestershire.¹⁰⁶

Issue: [DIXON]¹⁰⁷ 80. JOHN⁵; 81. ROGER⁵; 82. Thomas⁵, a sea captain, died before 22 June 1782,¹⁰⁸ married, 8 Dec. 1774,¹⁰⁹ Sarah Hankins [or Hawkins].

30. MARY⁴ READE (Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married Capt. Mordecai Throckmorton, sheriff of King and Queen County, 1740, vestryman of Drysdale Parish, who married (2) Betty____and left will 2 June 1760-9 Nov. 1767.¹¹⁰

Issue: [THROCKMORTON] 83. GABRIEL⁵; 84. LUCY⁵; 85. FRANCES⁵; 86. THOMAS READE⁵; 87. MARY⁵; 88. Mordecai⁵.

31. MILDRED⁴ READE (Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married Maj. Philip Rootes, of "Rosewall," who died 17 Aug. 1756, aged 63,¹¹¹ leaving will 13 Aug. 1756-120ct. 1756.¹¹² He was a justice of King and Queen County and vestryman of Stratton Major Parish, 1732-56.

Issue: [ROOTES]¹¹³ 89. PHILIP⁵; 90. THOMAS READE⁵; 91. JOHN⁵; 92. GEORGE⁵; 93. ELIZABETH⁵; 94. MILDRED⁵; 95. PRISCILLA⁵; 96. MARY⁵; 97. Lucy⁵, named with brother Philip and sister Betty in will of Susanna Livingston,¹¹⁴ married 81. Roger⁵ Dixon.

32. JOYCE⁴ READE (Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 8 March 1701/2 at "Gwynn's Island," Gloucester County, died 8 Aug. 1771 in Caroline County. She married Christopher Tompkins, born 17 Oct. 1705 on North River, Gloucester County, died 16 March 1779 in Caroline County.¹¹⁵ He was lieutenant of Caroline County militia, 1742, and vestryman of St. Margaret's Parish.

Issue: [TOMPKINS]¹¹⁶ 98. ROBERT⁵; 99. BENJAMIN⁵; 100. JOHN⁵; 101. WILLIAM⁵; 102. FRANCIS⁵; 103. CHRISTOPHER⁵; 104. Catherine⁵, married Walter Greg.

35. ANNE⁴ READE (Francis³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), probably the Ann Pate who died at Mrs. Anderson's, 31 Jan. 1752, married Matthew Pate, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (____) Pate, baptized 20 Feb. 1686/7,¹¹⁷ of Poropotank Creek, Gloucester County.

Issue: [PATE]¹¹⁸ 105. JACOB⁵; 106. SARAH⁵; 107. JEREMIAH⁵; 108. MATTHEW⁵; 109. REBECCA⁵; 110. RACHEL⁵; 111. Thomas⁵, born 11 March 1728/9, died 24 Nov. 1814 in James City County, married Hannah (Philips) Williams of Lunenburg County, born 20 Aug. 1742, died James City County.

38. GWYN⁴ READE (Benjamin³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) of Gloucester County, vestryman of Petworth Parish, 1735-37, inherited his father's land in York County and sold one acre to James Mitchell, 15 May 1738,¹¹⁹ and died June 1762. He married Dorothy Clack, born 14 Aug. 1714, died May 1797,¹²⁰ who married (2), 2 Feb. 1766, Francis Armistead.¹²¹

Issue: [READE]¹²² 112. ROBERT⁵; 113. THOMAS⁵; 114. Mary⁵, died 6 Nov. 1759;¹²³ 115. William⁵, born 25 Oct. 1758;¹²⁴ 116. LUCY⁵; 117. JOHN⁵; 118. Dorothy⁵, married, July 1763,¹²⁵ Walter Gwyn; 119. JAMES⁵; 120. Francis⁵, midshipman, Virginia State Navy, served aboard the galley *Henry* under Capt. Robert Tompkins, died before 1787; 120A. JANE⁵; 120B. Mildred⁵; 120C. (possibly) Gwyn⁵, married, 5 June 1766,¹²⁶ Harry Ann Whiting and perhaps married (2), (bond 7) March 1772,¹²⁷ Mary Folks.

42. MILDRED⁴ WARNER (Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) left will 24 Jan. 1700/1-18 March 1700/1,¹²⁸ and was buried 30 Jan. 1700/1 at St. Nicholas, Whitehaven, England.¹²⁹ She married (1), about 1690, Lawrence Washington, born 1659, left will 11 March 1697/8-30 April 1698,¹³⁰ captain of militia, justice and sheriff of Westmoreland County, and (2), (contract 16) May 1700,¹³¹ Capt. George Gale of Whitehaven, England, part owner of a number of ships, and later of Somerset Co., Md., where he

was a justice, major and lieutenant colonel of militia, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, and died Aug. 1712.¹³²

Issue: (by 1) [WASHINGTON]¹³³ 121. JOHN⁵; 122. AUGUSTINE⁵; 123. Mildred⁵, born between 1 Jan. and 1 March 1695/6, died 1 Aug. 1696; 124. MILDRED⁵.

43. MARY⁴ WARNER (Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 12 Nov. 1700. She married, 17 Feb. 1680/1, John Smith, died 14 April 1698,¹³⁴ of "Purton," Gloucester County, captain of militia, vestryman of Pets worth Parish, owned 1300 acres in Petworth Parish, 1704.

Issue: [SMITH]¹³⁵ 125. MILDRED⁵; 126. Mary⁵, born 29 April 1684, died 18 June 1684; 127. John⁵, born 18 July 1685, of "Purton," Gloucester County, married, 18 Oct. 1711, Ann Alexander; 128. AUGUSTINE⁵; 129. Elizabeth⁵, born 25 May 1690, married (1), 1 April 1708, Henry Harrison, died 24 Sept. 1732 in his 40th year,¹³⁶ justice of Surry County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1715-30, until appointed a member of the Council,¹³⁷ and (2), as his (2) wife, Col. Francis Willis of Gloucester County; 130. Philip⁵, married (1) 12. Mary⁴ Mathews (see MATHEWS) and (2), (license 16) Sept. 1742,¹³⁸ Hannah (____) Shapleigh; 131. Ann⁵, born 2 Nov. 1697.

44. ELIZABETH⁴ WARNER (Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 24 Nov. 1672 at Chesciake, died 5 Feb. 1719/20.¹³⁹ She married John Lewis, born 30 Nov. 1669, died 14 Nov. 1725.¹⁴⁰ He was a justice of New Kent County, 1699, 1702, and vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, 1698-1702, when he moved to "Warner Hall," Gloucester County. He owned 2000 acres in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester County, and 2600 acres in New Kent County, 1704, and was a member of the Council, 1705-25.¹⁴¹

Issue: [LEWIS]¹⁴² 132. JOHN⁵; 133. CHARLES⁵; 134. MILDRED⁵; 135. ROBERT⁵; 136. Catherine⁵, twin, baptized 2 Nov. 1705; 137. Elizabeth⁵, twin, baptized 2 Nov. 1705,¹⁴³ died young; 138. Elizabeth⁵, married 8. Maj. John⁵ Boiling (see ROLFE); 139. ISABELLA⁵; 140.

MARY⁵; 141. Anne⁵, baptized 14 Feb. 1712/3;¹⁴⁴ 142-145. Four other children, probably died young.¹⁴⁵

45. JOHN⁴ DUKE (Jane³ Scasbrook, Mary² Martiau, Nicholas¹) deposed 24 Jan. 1692/3 that he was aged 21.¹⁴⁶ He married Susanna Goodwin.¹⁴⁷ Issue: [DUKE]¹⁴⁸ 146. James⁵; 147. Elizabeth⁵.

48. JOSEPH⁴ MOUNTFORT (Jane³ Scasbrook, Mary² Martiau, Nicholas¹) held 307 acres in York County and 558 acres in Warwick County, 1704, and left will 6 April 1736-19 June 1738.¹⁴⁹ He married (1) 7. Lucy* Holt (see HOLT) and (2) Rose____,¹⁵⁰ who left will 7 Sept. 1751-18 Nov. 1751.¹⁵¹

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] (by 1) see HOLT; (by 2) 149. Zachariah⁵, died aged 18-21; 150. Robert⁵, died aged 16; 151. Jane [Jean]⁵.

49. MARY⁴ CONDON (Elizabeth³ Scasbrook, Mary² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married Elias Wills of Mulberry Island Parish, Warwick County, who, 17-18 Oct. 1701, gave a deed for land in York which came to his wife through her mother and was a part of the original patent of Nicholas¹ Martiau,¹⁵² and held 50 acres in Warwick County, 1704. He died before 7 May 1713 when Mary Wills, his executrix, returned an inventory of his estate.¹⁵³

Issue: [WILLS] 152. Pate⁵, for whom Thomas Wills, Jr., gave bond as guardian, Aug. 1728;¹⁵⁴ 153. (probably) SARAH⁵.

51. JOHN⁴ CATTELL (Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died before his father. He married____,¹⁵⁵

Issue: [CATTELL] 154. JOHN⁵.

52. WILLIAM⁴ CATTELL (Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley Co., S.C, died 18 Aug. 1752, in his 70th year,¹⁵⁶ leaving will 5 July 1752-20 Oct. 1752.¹⁵⁷ He was a merchant of Charleston, S.C, and a planter on the Ashley River, was elected to the South Carolina Assembly for Berkeley and Craven counties, 1713, but declined to serve, was again elected, 1716-17, and also served for St. Andrew's Parish, 1720-21, 1725-28, and St. James Santee Parish, 1747, was justice and churchwarden, and a commissioner of the Free School at

Dorchester, and became one of the wealthiest men in South Carolina.¹⁵⁸ He married Mary Godfrey, daughter of Capt. John Godfrey, who was buried 24 Jan. 1728/9.¹⁵⁹

Issue: [CATTELL] 155. WILLIAM⁵; 156. SARAH⁵; 157. Jane⁵, buried 14 Dec. 1739;¹⁶⁰ 158. MARY⁵; 159. Benjamin Godfrey⁵, baptized 2 April 1722;¹⁶¹ 160. PETER⁵; 161. John⁵, left will dated 24 Oct. 1771,¹⁶² married, 3 Jan. 1737/8,¹⁶³ Margaret Livingston, who died 15 Oct. 1770, aged 50;¹⁶⁴ 162. CHARLES⁵; 163. Benjamin⁵, baptized 8 Feb. 1725/6, buried 10 Feb. 1725/6;¹⁶⁵ 164. Elizabeth⁵, baptized 8 Feb. 1725/6, buried 10 Feb. 1725/6;¹⁶⁶ 165. Edward⁵, baptized 15 July 1728, buried 25 April 1729.¹⁶⁷

53. BENJAMIN⁴ CATTELL (Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), of Berkeley Co., S.C, planter, buried 10 May 1720,¹⁶⁸ left will 8 May 1720-21 Dec. 1721.¹⁶⁹ He married____,

Issue: [CATTELL] 166. John⁵, buried 14 May 1758,¹⁷⁰ left will 25 March 1758-23 Jan. 1761,¹⁷¹ married, 19 Jan. 1758,¹⁷² Mary Livingston, who married (2), 30 April 1761,¹⁷³ Thomas Slan; 167. Benjamin⁵, buried 17 Jan. 1761,¹⁷⁴ left will 14 Nov. 1759-23 Jan. 1761;¹⁷⁵ 168. Ann⁵, married 155. William⁵ Cattell.

54. PETER⁴ CATTELL (Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau,, Nicholas¹) was buried 21 Feb. 1728/9.¹⁷⁶ He married Catherine____, who was living in 1769 when named in will of her son John.

Issue: [CATTELL] 169. Catherine⁵, married 162. Charles⁵ Cattell; 170. Phebe⁵, married__Green; 171. CLAUDIA⁵; 172. Andrew⁵, baptized 17 March 1722/3,¹⁷⁷ died before 29 March 1748,¹⁷⁸ married, 14 July 1745,¹⁷⁹ Sarah Toomer; 173. Peter⁵, baptized 11 March 1725/6;¹⁸⁰ 174. John⁵, baptized 21 Feb. 1728/9,¹⁸¹ of St. George's Parish, left will 4 March 1769-7 April 1769.¹⁸²

55. RICHARD⁴ FULLER (William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) was devised 500 acres fronting on the Ashley River by his father, was buried 19 May 1749,¹⁸³ and left will 13 May 1749-28 June 1749.¹⁸⁴ He married, 21 Dec. 1721,¹⁸⁵ Mary Drayton, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Fox) Drayton,

who was buried 2 March 1749/50,¹⁸⁶ and left will, as of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, widow, 27 Feb. 1749/50-3 May 1751.¹⁸⁷

Issue: [FULLER] 175. ANN BOOTH⁵; 176. THOMAS⁵; 177. Richard⁵, buried 8 Sept. 1730.¹⁸⁸

56. Maj. WILLIAM⁴ FULLER (William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) was devised "Soldier's Retreat," on the north side of Ashley River, and was buried 26 April 1741, aged 39.¹⁸⁹ He married, 11 Jan. 1726/7,¹⁹⁰ Martha Whitemarsh, who married (2), 17 Oct. 1745,¹⁹¹ Col. Richard Bedon and was buried 4 Jan. 1767, leaving will 24 Dec. 1766-30 Jan. 1767.¹⁹²

Issue: [FULLER] 178. Elizabeth⁵, born 12 March 1727/8,¹⁹³ 179. Mary⁵, baptized 21 March 1728/9;¹⁹⁴ 180. WILLIAM⁵; 181. Benjamin⁵, born 14 Jan. 1733/4,¹⁹⁵ left will 11 June 1776-21 Oct. 1784;¹⁹⁶ 182. SARAH⁵; 183. WHITMARSH⁵.

60. NATHANIEL⁴ FULLER (William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), buried 26 Dec. 1749,¹⁹⁷ left will 28 [sic] Dec. 1749-2 Feb. 1749/50.¹⁹⁸ He married, (bond 17) March 1743/4,¹⁹⁹ Sarah Lloyd who left will dated 20 Nov. 1753 as of Charles Town, widow.²⁰⁰

Issue: [FULLER] (by 1) 184. Sarah⁵, born 8 July 1746, buried 27 Dec. 1750;²⁰¹ 185. Elizabeth⁵, born 24 Oct. 1747, buried 3 Sept. 1748;²⁰² 186. NATHANIEL⁵; 187. Elizabeth⁵, born 3 March 1749/50, buried 23 Aug. 1750.²⁰³

61. SARAH⁴ FULLER (William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) was bequeathed the use of £750 "Proclamation money" by her father, and deeded 550 acres on the south side of the Ashley River by her nephew Thomas⁵ Fuller, 27-28 Jan. 1758.²⁰⁴ She married (1), 22 Feb. 1730/1,²⁰⁵ William Cheatham, who was buried 10 July 1731,²⁰⁶ and (2), 6 Aug. 1732,²⁰⁷ Edward Simpson.

Issue: (by 2) [SIMPSON] 188. Anne⁵, baptized 15 July 1733;²⁰⁸ 189. Elizabeth⁵, baptized 20 March 1738/9.²⁰⁹

64. JOHN⁵ READE (John⁴, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married Sarah____, who married (2), 11 Jan. 1756,²¹⁰ Hinde Russell.

Issue: 190. Elizabeth⁶, married, as his (1) wife, 24. Col. *Edward⁵* *Harwood* (see HARWOOD).

65. ELIZABETH⁵ READE (?John⁴, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 28 Feb. 1789. She married, 9 Feb. 1740/1, Aaron Philips, of Crab Neck, York County, born 11 Oct. 1702,²¹¹ left will 20 Oct. 1782-20 Jan. 1783.²¹²

Issue: [PHILLIPS]²¹³ 191. John⁶, born 9 Nov. 1741; 192. Mary⁶, born 16 May 1743, died 7 April 1775, married, as his (2) wife, 23 Dec. 1762, Anthony Robinson of York County, born 15 June 1737,²¹⁴ left will 27 Oct. 1775-15 April 1776,²¹⁵ justice and sheriff, who married (1) 72. Frances⁵ Reade;²¹⁶ 193. William⁶, born 31 July 1751, left will 25 June 1785-19 Sept. 1785;²¹⁷ 194. Ann⁶, born 11 Nov. 1753, married____Daniel; 195. Elizabeth⁶, born 27 April 1755, married, (bond 15) March 1787,²¹⁸ William Throckmorton of York Hampton Parish, York County.

67. WILLIAM⁵ NELSON (Margaret⁴ Reade, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 19 Nov. 1772, in his 61st year, at Yorktown,²¹⁹ leaving will 6 Oct. 1772-21 Dec. 1772.²²⁰ He was sheriff of York County, 1738, member of the House of Burgesses, 1742-45, and of the Council, 1745-72, and its President and acting governor of Virginia, Oct. 1770-late 1771.²²¹ He married, 2 Feb. 1737/8 in Gloucester County,²²² 42. *Elizabeth⁵* *Burwell* (see BUR WELL), baptized 22 Jan 1718/9,²²³ left will 26 Feb. 1793-16 July 1795.²²⁴

Issue: [NELSON]²²⁵ 196. Gen. Thomas⁶, born 26 Dec. 1738, Yorktown,²²⁶ died 4 Jan. 1789, "Mont Air," Hanover County,²²⁷ left will 26 Dec. 1788-16 Feb. 1789,²²⁸ educated at Christ's College, Cambridge, member of the House of Burgesses, 1761-76, of three of the Virginia Conventions, 1774-76, and of the Continental Congress, 1775-77, 1779-80, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, member of the House of Delegates, 1777-85, 1786-88, Brigadier General and commander in chief of Virginia forces, 1777-81, Governor of Virginia, June-Nov. 1781,²²⁹ married, 29 July 1762,²³⁰ Lucy Grymes, born 24 Aug. 1743, "Brandon," Middlesex County,²³¹ died 18 Sept. 1830, aged 87 years 14 days [*sic*], at "Springfield," Hanover County;²³² 197. Col. Hugh⁶, died 13 Oct. 1799,

aged 50,²³³ left will 18 March 1790-codicil 16 Sept. 1790-20 Jan. 1800,²³⁴ married, 1771,²³⁵ Judith⁷ Page, daughter of John and 66. Jane⁶ (Byrd) Page (see ST. LEGER), who died 19 March 1827 at Richmond, aged 74 yrs. 12 days,²³⁶ 198. Nathaniel⁶, died in Bermuda,²³⁷ married, 6 June 1778,²³⁸ Jane Byrd⁷ Page, sister of his brother Hugh's wife, who died 22 Feb. 1782 at Offley Hoo, Hanover County, in her 19th year;²³⁹ 199. Robert⁶, died 5 Aug. 1818, aged 66,²⁴⁰ subaltern in American Revolution, acquired "Malvern Hill," Henrico County, from James Powell Cocke about 1781 and lived there until his death, married (1), (bond 20) Oct. 1774,²⁴¹ Mary Grymes, born 12 Feb. 1754, "Brandon," Middlesex County,²⁴² and (2), 6 March 1779 at "Chatham,"²⁴³ Susannah Robinson, daughter of Speaker John Robinson of King and Queen County; 200. William⁶, died 8 March 1813, aged 54, in Williamsburg,²⁴⁴ major in Revolutionary War, professor of law at College of William and Mary, member of the House of Delegates, 1788-91,²⁴⁵ Chancellor of Virginia, Judge of the General Court, married (1), 26 March 1781, 468. *Mary Harwell⁶ Taliaferro* (see BALEY-COCKE), who died 5 Jan. 1786,²⁴⁶ and (2), 29 May 1788,²⁴⁷ Abby⁷ Byrd, born 4 Nov. 1767,²⁴⁸ daughter of 65. William⁶ Byrd (see ST. LEGER); 201. Elizabeth⁶, married Capt.____ Thompson of HMS *Ripon* in the Royal Navy and returned to England with him.

69. THOMAS⁵ NELSON (Margaret⁴ Reade, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) of King William County, died by 1788.²⁴⁹ He was Secretary of the Virginia Council. He married 51. Lucy¹ Armistead (see BURWELL), who died Feb. 1781.²⁵⁰

Issue: [NELSON] 202. Col. William⁶, born 17 June 1746,²⁵¹ died 25 Nov. 1807 in King William County, aged 61,²⁵² served in the Virginia Continental Line at battles of Monmouth and Brandy wine and was colonel of artillery at the battle of Yorktown, clerk of Caroline County, resided at "The Dorrell," on the line between Caroline and King William counties, married, shortly before 25 Nov. 1770 at Williamsburg,²⁵³ Lucy Chiswell, born 3 Aug. 1752 in Hanover County,²⁵⁴ died 13 April 1810, aged 57;²⁵⁵ 203. Thomas⁶, left will 27 Feb. 1804-25 Sept. 1804,²⁵⁶ captain in 1st Virginia Regiment in Revolutionary War, of "Bear Spring," Hanover

County, married, Sept. 1777,²⁵⁷ 156. *Sarah⁶ Cary* (see TAYLOR-CAR Y), born 1762, died 1779;²⁵⁸ 204. Maj. John⁶, died 18 Feb. 1827, aged 73, in Mecklenburg County,²⁵⁹ of "Oak Hill," Mecklenburg County, captain of the 1st Regiment of Cavalry, 1776-77, captain of a volunteer troop of horse, 1779, and later major of Virginia State Cavalry to 1782,²⁶⁰ married, 25 July 1781 in the chapel of the College of William and Mary, Ann Carter, who died 3 Aug. 1843.²⁶¹

70. MILDRED⁵ READE (Samuel⁴, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) presumably married__ Thompson and had as follows:

Issue: [THOMPSON]²⁶² 204A. Francis⁶.

71. MARY⁵ READE (Samuel⁴, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 17 May 1761.²⁶³ She married John Cary of York County, who married (2) Susanna__ and left will 21 May 1763-20 June 1763.²⁶⁴

Issue:²⁶⁵ 204B. Maj. Samuel⁶, died 6 Feb. 1805, lieutenant and adjutant in 2nd Virginia State Regiment,²⁶⁶ of "Locust Grove," Gloucester Point, married Elizabeth (Seawell) Whiting, widow of Col. Thomas Whiting;²⁶⁷ 204C. Edward⁶, born 9 Sept. 1757; 204D. John⁶, born 16 Oct. 1760, died young.

72. FRANCES⁵ READE (Samuel⁴, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 26 Aug. 1762. She married, 1 Dec. 1757, Anthony Robinson, born 15 June 1737, died April 1776, left will 27 Oct. 1775-15 April 1776,²⁶⁸ who married (2) 192. Mary⁶ Phillips.²⁶⁹

Issue: [ROBINSON] 205. Robert Read⁶, born 14 Sept. 1758, died 8 Oct. 1758;²⁷⁰ 206. Mary⁶, born 2 Dec. 1759,²⁷¹ married 146. Edmund⁶ Chisman (see CHISMAN).

77. ROBERT⁵ SMITH (Mildred⁴ Reade, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 1733, left will 6 Jan. 1777-21 April 1777.²⁷² He married (1) 30. Mary⁵ Calthorpe (see CALTHORPE), born 8 Feb. 1733/4,²⁷³ and (2) 66. Rachel⁶ Kerby (see PUREFOY), born 24 Sept. 1754, who married (2) Hawkins Reade.

Issue: [SMITH]²⁷⁴ (by 1) 207. Colethorpe⁶, born 14 Sept. 1767;²⁷⁵ 208. George⁶, twin, born 4 Oct. 1769; 209. Lucy⁶, twin, born 4 Oct. 1769;²⁷⁶

210. Mildred⁶; 211. Dr. Augustine⁶, of Yorktown, married, 1793, Alice Grymes⁷ Page, born about 1775, "Rosewell," Gloucester County, daughter of Governor John Page and 108. *Frances⁶ Burwell* (see BUR WELL), who married (2) 176. Col. *Dudley⁶ Digges* (see DIGGES); (by 2) 212. Thomas⁶; 213. John⁶, left unsigned and undated will, proved 19 Dec. 1814,²⁷⁷ married Frances (Russell) Griffin, who left will 5 Aug. 1817-17 Nov. 1818;²⁷⁸ 214. Robert⁶; 215. Mary⁶.

78. LAWRENCE⁵ SMITH (Mildred⁴ Reade, Robert³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) left will 2 Nov. 1778-15 Feb. 1779.²⁷⁹ He married Demaris Gibbons, who married (2) Capt. William Mitchell,²⁸⁰ widower of 85. *Eleanor⁵ Sheild* (see CHISMAN), and left will 3 Sept. 1804-17 March 1806.²⁸¹

Issue: [SMITH] 216. Robert⁶, died at sea, left will 1 Feb. 1813-16 May 1814;²⁸² 217. Lucy⁶, married__Smith; 217A. (Daughter)⁶, died young; 217B. (Daughter)⁶, died young.

80. Rev. JOHN⁵ DIXON (Lucy⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) was buried 9 May 1777.²⁸³ He was educated at the College of William and Mary, was appointed faculty usher of the College, 28 March 1747, was minister of Kingston Parish, 1750-70, and professor of divinity at College of William and Mary, 1110-11.²⁸⁴ He married (1) Lucy__, who died 26 Nov. 1769, aged 41,²⁸⁵ and (2) Ann (Lyde?).

Issue: [DIXON] (by 1)²⁸⁶ 218. Elizabeth⁶, married, 2 Nov. 1772, Lindsey Jervis; 219. John⁶, of "Mount Pleasant," Gloucester County, captain in Col. William Byrd's regiment, 1757,²⁸⁷ appointed captain of militia by Committee of Safety, 13 Sept. 1775, major 1776-77, sheriff 1783-84, left will 3 Nov. 1788-6 Jan. 1789,²⁸⁸ married, 6 Feb. 1773,²⁸⁹ Elizabeth Peyton; 220. Dr. William M.⁶, born 12 Oct. 1758, died between 15 Nov. 1785 and 10 March 1786,²⁹⁰ unmarried; 221. Thomas⁶, born 26 Dec. 1760, died about 1801,²⁹¹ married Mildred Gwynn, born 23 Nov. 1759,²⁹² died 23 Oct. 1819 near Alexandria;²⁹³ 222. Lucy⁶, born 10 Nov. 1761.

81. ROGER⁵ DIXON (Lucy⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 22 May 1772 at Fredericksburg,²⁹⁴ left will 30ct. 1771-18

June 1772.²⁹⁵ He was admitted to practice as an attorney, Spotsylvania County, 7 Feb. 1748/9, was vestryman of St. George's Parish, justice of Spotsylvania County, 1760-70, clerk of Culpeper County, 1749-72, trustee of town of Falmouth, and member of the House of Burgesses, 1769-71.²⁹⁶ He married 97. Lucy⁵ Rootes, who as his widow lived at Fredericksburg until 1795-96 and then moved to Georgia.²⁹⁷

Issue: [DIXON] 223. Roger⁶, born 1763, died 2 July 1833, Fayette, Miss., moved to Mississippi, 1789, married Mildred_____, who died 30 Dec. 1849, Fayette, Miss.;²⁹⁸ 224. John⁶, moved to Hampshire Co., W.Va.; 225. Philip Rootes⁶; 226. Mildred⁶, died 17 Oct. 1799, near Louisville, Ga., in her 45th year,²⁹⁹ married, 11 April 1777, Stephensburg, Frederick County, Philip Clayton, died 13 Sept. 1807, near Augusta, Ga., in his 61st year,³⁰⁰ member of the Georgia Constitutional Convention, 1795, and treasurer of Georgia, 1794; 227. Eliza⁶, left will 7 Jan. 1804-20 Feb. 1804,³⁰¹ married____Edmundson; 228. Lucy⁶; 229. Susannah⁶, married 241. Robert⁶ Throckmorton; 230. Mary⁶, married 233. William Todd⁶ Throckmorton.

83. GABRIEL⁵ THROCKMORTON (Mary⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) of Frederick County, died about 1791, married 89. *Judith* Edmundson* (see BERNARD).

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]³⁰² 231. Albion⁶, born about 1761, married Mary Webb, who was born 30 Aug. 1765,³⁰³ 232. Gabriel⁶, of Berkeley Co., W.Va., died before 1800, married_____; 233. William Todd⁶, born about 1767, died 1812, at Winchester, left will 18 July 1811-6 Jan. 1812,³⁰⁴ married 230. Mary⁶ Dixon; 234. James Edmundson⁶, moved to Princeton, Ky., about 1797, where he operated a store and drug store, left will 15 March 1848-19 June 1848,³⁰⁵ married (1)____and (2) Sarah A._____, who died 8 Aug. 1860 leaving will, 8 Jan. 1853-13 Oct. 1860,³⁰⁶ 235. Dorothy⁶, died 7 Jan. 1829, aged 60,³⁰⁷ married James Webb, born 12 May 1763,³⁰⁸ died 19 Feb. 1832 in his 69th year,³⁰⁹ attorney of Essex County; 236. Fannie⁶, married Anthony Haynes; 237. Sally⁶, married William Smith of Essex County; 238. Lucy⁶, married Robert Brooking; 239. Judith⁶, married Edmund Brooking; 240. Martha Todd⁶, married Edmund Cauthon.

84. LUCY⁵ THROCKMORTON (Mary⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married, 16 July 175_, 475. Robert⁶ Throckmorton, born 20 Nov. 1736,³¹⁰ of Culpeper County and later of Frederick County where he was sheriff, 1781, and of Berkeley County where he was sheriff, 1789.

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]³¹¹ 241. Robert⁶, born May 175_, of Berkeley County and later of Jefferson Co., Miss., married 229. Susannah⁶ Dixon; 242. Mary⁶, born 12 March 1760; 243. Mordecai⁶, born 2 Feb. 1761, moved to Jefferson Co., Miss., by 1792, justice there, 1799, later operator of the Red Tavern in Claiborne Co., Miss., married Elizabeth____;³¹² 244. Frances⁶, born 24 Feb. 1765, died 20 Aug. 1832,³¹³ married, 20 Dec. 1783, as his (1) wife, Gen. William Madison, baptized 23 May 1762, died 21 July 1843, of Woodbury Forest, Orange County, student at Hampden-Sydney College, dragoon and lieutenant of artillery in the Revolutionary War,³¹⁴ justice of Culpeper County, 1792, who married (2), 28 June 1834, Nancy____; 245. Lucy⁶, born 15 Jan. 1767; 246. Elizabeth⁶, born 6 April 1769, married, 5 March 1789 in Berkeley County, Ebenezer Potter, of Natchez, Miss., 1793;³¹⁵ 247. Lewis Read⁶, born 14 May 1771, died by 1792, merchant of Orange Court House, went to Natchez, Miss., with his brother Robert, married Sally____.

85. FRANCES⁵ THROCKMORTON (Mary⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 1794. She married James Barbour, born 21 Dec. 1738, died 1804,³¹⁶ son of James Barbour and Sarah Todd, perhaps 31. *Sarah⁴ Todd* (see BERNARD), member of House of Burgesses from Culpeper County, 1764, county lieutenant, 1775, officer in the Revolutionary War, head of the commission appointed by the Virginia Assembly to settle disputed land titles in Kentucky.

Issue: [BARBOUR]³¹⁷ 248. Mordecai⁶, born 21 Oct. 1763, Culpeper County, died 21 Jan. 1846, Greene Co., Ala., served two tours in the militia as a private and one as a lieutenant, 1780-82, resident of Culpeper County until 1806, of Fredericksburg, 1806-08, of Richmond one year and then of Petersburg and of Dinwiddie County for many years,³¹⁸ married (1) Elizabeth Strode and (2) Sally (Haskell) Byrne; 249. James⁶, died without issue; 250. Thomas⁶, born 9 March 1766, died 23 June 1823, Oldham Co.,

Ky.,³¹⁹ left will 8 May 1818-14 July 1823,³²⁰ of Harrod's Creek, Jefferson Co., Ky., married, (bond 22) March 1787,³²¹ Mary Taylor, born 28 Sept. 1769, died 23 Aug. 1851, Oldham Co., Ky.;³²² 251. Richard⁶, married, (bond 22) March 1796,³²³ 270. Mary⁶ Moore; 252. Gabriel⁶, born 24 Nov. 1772, Culpeper County, died 25 Nov. 1839;³²⁴ 253. Philip⁶, born 7 June 1770, died 16 Oct. 1851, Corydon, Ind., colonel in War of 1812 and brigadier general, married (1) Lucy Taylor and (2), 31 Oct. 1806,³²⁵ 252. *Elizabeth Branch⁶ Hopkins* (see BRANCH), born 28 May 1788, died 13 Sept. 1853;³²⁶ 254. Frances⁶, married 266. John⁶ Moore; 255. Sarah⁶, married Col. John Harrison of Garrard Co., Ky.; 256. Mary⁶, married Col. David Walker, born Brunswick County, private in Revolutionary War, clerk of the county and circuit courts of Logan Co., Ky., member of the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1793-97, major on the staff of Governor Isaac Shelby at the battle of the Thames, Ontario, 5 Oct. 1813, member of Congress from Kentucky from 1817 until his death 1 March 1820 at Washington, D.C.,³²⁷ 257. Lucy Todd Read⁶, died 6 Sept. 1831, aged 48,³²⁸ married 227. *John George Wythe⁶ Baylor* (see BERNARD).

86. THOMAS READE⁵ THROCKMORTON (Mary⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) born 1739, died 27 April 1826, was of "Rich Hill," Frederick County, where he was justice, 1784-90, sheirff, 1793, and of Nicholas Co., Ky., where he was member of the House of Representatives, 1808, *ADVENTURERS OF PURSE AND PERSON* and of the State Senate, 1811-16, 1820-21. He married (1) 478. Mary⁶ Throckmorton, living 1769, and (2) 49. *Mary Anne⁶ Hooe* (see HOOE), born 7 Nov. 1756.³²⁹

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]³³⁰ (by 1) 258. Thomas⁶, born 14 Nov. 1765; (by 2) 259. Ann⁶, born 17 Dec. 1772, died 27 March 1807, married, 25 Nov. 1795,³³¹ James Russell who died 29 Oct. 1808; 260. Thomas⁶, born 24 Jan. 1775, died 17 June 1835, of Nicholas Co., Ky., married, (bond 15) Feb. 1797,³³² 1022. *Susanna⁶ Morton* (see WOODSON), born 13 Dec. 1776; 261. Mordecai⁶, born 10 March 1777, died 7 April 1838, of "Meadow Farm," Loudoun County, married (1), 22 Feb. 1799, Mildred⁷ (Washington) Throckmorton, born 22 March 1766, died Sept. 1804, daughter of 411.

Warner⁶ Washington and widow of Albion⁷ Throckmorton, son of 474. John⁶ Throckmorton and (2), 6 Feb. 1812, Sarah McCarty⁷ Hooe, daughter of 51. *Bernard⁶ Hooe* (see HOOE), born 8 July 1793, died May 1860 [or 1 March 1850³³³]; 262. John⁶, born 19 March 1779, died 6 Nov. 1865, of Nicholas Co., Ky., married Sarah Dudley, born 9 March 1784, died 23 Nov. 1862; 263. Matthew Read⁶, M.D., born 25 Feb. 1781, died Sept. 1802; 264. Maria⁶, born 17 Jan. 1786, died 28 Aug. 1836, married Lewis H. Arnold, clerk of Nicholas Co., Ky., from its formation in 1800 until his death about 1849;³³⁴ 265. Ariss⁶, born 5 Feb. 1789, died 25 Dec. 1868, major in Black Hawk War, owner of the Gait House, Louisville, Ky., married Sarah E. Reine.

87. MARY⁵ THROCKMORTON (Mary⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married William Moore, born after 1738,³³⁵ died before 28 Feb. 1803,³³⁶ captain of Orange County militia, 1763, lieutenant in the Revolutionary War.

Issue: [MOORE] 266. Capt. John⁶, died before 2 Oct. 1826,³³⁷ of Orange County, married, 1 Aug. 1798,³³⁸ 254. Frances⁶ Barbour; 267. Robert Throckmorton⁶, died before 28 Sept. 1814 when the inventory of his estate was made,³³⁹ married Mary M. Coleman; 268. William⁶, married, (bond 2) June 1803,³⁴⁰ Susanna Day; 269. Thomas R.⁶, left will 14 Nov. 1811-25 May 1812,³⁴¹ married, (bond 16) Aug. 1804,³⁴² Elizabeth Crow; 270. Mary⁶, married 251. Richard⁶ Barbour; 271. Rebecca⁶, married, (bond 11) Feb. 1783,³⁴³ Capt. Reuben Taylor, born 14 Jan. 1757,³⁴⁴ left will 1 Jan. 1817-16 Dec. 1824,³⁴⁵ of Jefferson Co., Ky.; 272. Frances⁶, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1795,³⁴⁶ Maj. James Taylor; 273. Katherine⁶, married John Drake who died 9 June 1816.

89. PHILIP⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) of "Rosewall," King and Queen County, died about 1779-80. He was appointed vestryman of Stratton Major Parish, 1756, in place of his father, was churchwarden, 1757, and was sheriff, 1765. In 1776 he was summoned before the King and Queen County Committee of Safety as an enemy of America.³⁴⁷ He married, (bond 7) Dec. 1756,³⁴⁸ Frances Wilcox.

Issue: [ROOTES]³⁴⁹ 275. Philip⁶; 275. Edmund Wilcox⁶, died 11 Feb. 1836, aged 63,³⁵⁰ merchant of Richmond and city recorder, married Elizabeth____, who died 6 July 1803, and perhaps (2), (bond 25) Nov. 1822,³⁵¹ Mary Ann (Walker) Bell, who married (3), (bond 13) April 1837,³⁵² Dr. Robert B. Starke;³⁵³ 276. John⁶, died without issue before 1807; 277. Anne⁶, died without issue before 1807, perhaps the Anne who married, 8 Feb. 1783,³⁵⁴ William Meredith.

90. THOMAS READE⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) of King and Queen County, died before 20 June 1766.³⁵⁵ He was vestryman of Stratton Major Parish, 1759-66, and churchwarden, 1766. He married, (bond 8) Feb. 1763,³⁵⁶ 216. *Martha Jaquelin⁶ Smith* (see TAYLOR-CAR Y), born 12 Nov. 1740, who married (2), Joseph Smith.

Issue: [ROOTES] 278. Thomas Reade⁶, of Caroline County, "Federal Hill," near Fredericksburg, 1813, and later of "White Marsh," Gloucester County, born 23 Feb. 1764, died 3 Jan. 1824, Gloucester County,³⁵⁷ student at the College of William and Mary, lawyer, member of the House of Delegates, 1793-95,³⁵⁸ married (1), 1784,³⁵⁹ Sarah Ryng Battaile, born May 1765, died 10 March 1811, and (2), (bond 21) July 1812,³⁶⁰ Mary P. C. (____) Prosser, widow of John

Prosser, who died 17 Sept. 1829, at "White Marsh," aged 48.³⁶¹

91. JOHN⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), of King and Queen County, captain in Col. William Byrd's regiment in French and Indian War, married, (bond 26) March 1760,³⁶² 79. Sarah⁵ Reade.

Issue: [ROOTES] 279. John⁶, died before 1807 without issue; 280. Philip⁶; 281. Mildred⁶, died before 1807 without issue; 282. Sarah⁶, died after 10 July 1832, married, 13 June 1795 at "Elmington," Gloucester County, as his (2) wife, Warner⁷ Washington, son of 411. Warner⁶ Washington, born 5 April 1751,³⁶³ left will 7 July 1826-2 June 1829,³⁶⁴ of "Clifton," Gloucester County, "Audley," Clarke County, and "Llewellyn," Clarke County; 283. Mary⁶; 284. Elizabeth⁶.

92. GEORGE⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), resident on Mattaponi River,³⁶⁵ attorney of Richmond and later resident of Culpeper County, member from Frederick County of the first Convention, 1774, and from West Augusta of the third and fourth conventions, 1775-76,³⁶⁶ died 7 May 1793 at Martinsburg, W.Va.³⁶⁷ He married Elizabeth _, who died 21 May 1793 at Martinsburg.³⁶⁸

Issue: [ROOTES] 285. Philip⁶, died before 1807 without issue, perhaps the Philip R. of Fredericksburg who died Nov. 1804 in Georgia,³⁶⁹ married, 28 Aug. 1800,³⁷⁰ Sarah Miller, who married (2), 23 Feb. 1807,³⁷¹ John Johnston; 286. Thomas Reade⁶; 287. George Mackie⁶; 288. Nelson⁶, an infant in 1807; 289. Lucy⁶; 290. Mildred⁶.

93. ELIZABETH⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married, as his (2) wife, the Rev. John Thompson, M.A., University of Edinburgh, ordained and received the King's Bounty for Maryland, 8 Nov. 1739, minister of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper County, 1740-72,³⁷² who died by 22 Oct. 1772,³⁷³ left will 5 Feb. 1771-16 Nov. 1772.³⁷⁴

Issue: [THOMPSON] 291. John⁶, born 2 Oct. 1764, left will 1 Jan. 1804-codicil 24 July 1805-14 June 1813,³⁷⁵ moved to Jefferson Co., Ky., 1786, and later a judge of the courts of Louisiana, married, 15 Feb. 1784, Elizabeth Howison, born 7 March 1768, died 23 Jan. 1817;³⁷⁶ 292. Mildred⁶, died 12 Feb. 1828, married George Gray, born 13 May 1745, died 2 Dec. 1823, who entered the army as a cadet in the 3rd Virginia Regiment, 1 Jan. 1776, and was lieutenant and captain in the 3rd Continental Dragoons from Feb. 1777 to June 1779,³⁷⁷ moved to Jefferson Co., Ky.; 293. Philip Rootes⁶, born 26 March 1766, died 27 July 1837, Kanawha Co., W.Va.,³⁷⁸ left will 25 Oct. 1833-codicil 12 Sept. 1835-16 Nov. 1837,³⁷⁹ of "Holly Farm," Culpeper County, attorney, member of the House of Delegates from Culpeper County, 1793-96, of the United States House of Representatives, 1801-07, moved to Kanawha County, 1816, and served in the House of Delegates, 1818-19,³⁸⁰ married (1), 1 June 1786, Susannah Davenport, born 17 March 1768, died 9 Dec. 1798,³⁸¹ and (2), 26 Jan. 1801,³⁸² Sarah

Slaughter, born 28 Feb. 1777, ³⁸³ died 8 March 1852, Coalsmouth, W.Va., ³⁸⁴
left will 10 June 1842-codicil 7 March 1848-15 March 1852. ³⁸⁵

94. MILDRED⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth²
Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 14 Sept. 1763, aged 29. She married, 4 Feb. 1762,
215. *Augustine⁶ Smith* (see TAYLOR-CARY).

Issue: [SMITH]³⁸⁶ 294. Mildred R.⁶, born 7 Feb. 1763, died Annapolis,
Md., married Thomas Robinson.

95. PRISCILLA⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth²
Martiau, Nicholas¹), living 1807, married, as his (2) wife, Benjamin
Grymes, son of John and Lucy (Ludwell) Grymes, born 19 Feb. 1725, died
about 1776, of "Smithfield," Spotsylvania County, justice, member of the
House of Burgesses, 1761-64, 1766-71. ³⁸⁷

Issue: [GRYMES] 295. Mildred⁶, left will 16 March 1822-2 Sept.
1822, ³⁸⁸ married (1) Reuben Thornton of Caroline and Spotsylvania
counties and (2) Maj. Peter Dudley of Spotsylvania County; 296. Lucy
Rootes⁶, left will 18 April 1812-3 Nov. 1817, ³⁸⁹ unmarried; 297. Charles⁶,
died 1831, possibly 539 midshipman, U.S. Navy, who married Jane
Whiting; 298. Ludwell⁶; 299. Randolph⁶; 300. Anne⁶, married William
Wedderburn.

96. MARY⁵ ROOTES (Mildred⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth²
Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 21 Dec. 1828. She married, 8 May 1772, Anthony
Thornton, son of Anthony and Sarah (Taliaferro) Thornton, born 1 Feb.
1748, died 1 Dec. 1828, of "Ormsby," Caroline County, member of the
Committee of Safety, 1775-76, lieutenant colonel of militia, county
lieutenant, who moved to Kentucky late in life. ³⁹⁰

Issue: [THORNTON]³⁹¹ 301. Mildred Rootes⁶, born 18 Dec. 1773, died
30 April 1845, married, 23 Oct. 1794, James Bankhead Thornton, born 19
April 1770, died 30 March 1843; ³⁹² 302. Katherine Taliaferro⁶, died young;
303. Anthony⁶, born 24 Dec. 1775, died 20 Nov. 1819, Bourbon Co., Ky.,
left will 14 Nov. 1819-Dec. 1819, ³⁹³ judge in Kentucky, married, 10 Dec.
1803, Mary Smith⁷ Towles, daughter of Thomas and 556. *Mary Beverley⁶*
(*Smith*) *Towles* (see CHEW), born 27 March 1777, "Millbrook,"
Spotsylvania County, died 14 July 1820, Bourbon Co., Ky.; ³⁹⁴ 304. Philip⁶,

born 28 April 177_—, died 29 May 1829, member of House of Delegates from Spotsylvania County, 1822-24,³⁹⁵ married Sarah Taliaferro; 305. Dr. Charles Taliaferro⁶, married Anne Walker Buckner, who was born 24 May 1784 in Caroline County and died 25 Dec. 1853 in Montgomery Co., Ky.;³⁹⁶ 306. Mary Reade⁶, born 10 April 1782, Caroline County, died 16 July 1852,³⁹⁷ married, 1809, Benjamin Mills, born 12 Jan. 1779, Worcester Co., Md., died 6 Dec. 1831, Frankfort, Ky., who studied medicine and then law, began practice at Paris, Ky., 1806, represented Bourbon County in the Kentucky Legislature, judge of the Court of Appeals of Kentucky, 1817-28, moved to Frankfort, Ky., 1828;³⁹⁸ 307. Lucy⁶, died unmarried; 308. Judith Presley⁶, born 28 June 1788, died 29 Dec. 1851, married, 6 Sept. 1808, William Thornton, born 17 Jan. 1789, died 7 May 1871, of Bourbon and Montgomery cos., Ky., who moved to Sangamon Co., 111., in 1834; 309. John Rootes⁶, born 4 Nov. 1786, died 4 Dec. 1873, lawyer of Bourbon Co., Ky., member of Kentucky House of Representatives, 1844, and of State Senate, 1829-37, married Elizabeth M. Owings; 310. Lewis⁶, married (1) Anne Bedford, (2) Eliza Caldwell and (3) Ann Curry; 311. Walker⁶, private in the War of 1812, moved to the West, married Sally Caldwell.

98. ROBERT⁵ TOMPKINS (Joyce⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) of "Rose Hill," Caroline County, left will 24 July 1796-7 Oct. 1796.³⁹⁹ He was captain of Caroline County militia, 1779-80. He married Ann Dickerson, died 1819, aged 84.⁴⁰⁰

Issue: [TOMPKINS]⁴⁰¹ 312. Christopher⁶, died young; 313. Benjamin⁶, died before Aug. 1798, unmarried; 314. Lucy⁶, died young; 315. Ann⁶, married William Taylor; 316. Bennett⁶, born 5 June 1769, died 12 Aug. 1813, married, 24 Dec. 1793, Elizabeth Redd, born 16 May 1773, died 18 June 1812; 317. Martha⁶, died 14 March 1849, aged 78-80, married John Burbidge Anderson of Caroline County; 318. Catherine R.⁶, married 345. Richard⁶ Tompkins; 319. Charles⁶, died 12 Sept. 1830, aged about 56, in Kentucky, married Ann Chiles, died Nov. 1833 in Kentucky; 320. William⁶, born 9 Jan. 1775, died Oct. 1857, of Spotsylvania County, married, 14 Nov. 1799, Elizabeth Goodwin, born 28 July 1776, died 1832; 321. Elizabeth⁶, married Richard Lowery; 322. Bailey⁶, died 29 March 1848, aged 70, left

will dated 18 Feb. 1842,⁴⁰² married Frances Tyler Redd, died 25 March 1868 in her 87th year.

99. BENJAMIN⁵ TOMPKINS (Joyce⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), of Caroline County, born 19 Sept. 1732, died 23 July 1811, aged 78 yrs. 10 mos. 4 days,⁴⁰³ He married, 11 Nov. 1758, Elizabeth Goodloe, born 28 May 1738, died 25 April 1808.⁴⁰⁴ He was a resident of Caroline County but in 1760 built the third Prince William County Courthouse at Dumfries,⁴⁰⁵ and late in life moved to Fluvanna County.

Issue: [TOMPKINS]⁴⁰⁶ 323. Catherine⁶, born 11 Oct. 1759, died 25 April 1804, married Elisha Estes, born 1749, died 1812, Revolutionary War soldier;⁴⁰⁷ 324. Robert⁶, born 17 Jan. 1762, deeded land by his parents, 11 Sept. 1790;⁴⁰⁸ 325. Jane⁶, born 12 June 1764, died 3 July 1834, married, 13 March 1782, John Young and moved to Knox Co., Term.; 326. William⁶, born 30 Dec. 1765, died 1 March 1834,⁴⁰⁹ of Fluvanna County, married Sarah Shores; 327. John⁶, born 30 Oct. 1767; 328. Francis⁶, born 7 Sept. 1769; 329. Lucy Gwyn⁶, born 17 Aug. 1771; 330. Sarah⁶, born 26 Nov. 1773, died 16 Aug. 1831 at "Poplar Grove," Mathews County;⁴¹⁰ 331. Henry⁶, born 2 Oct. 1775, drowned Dec. 1798; 332. Col. Christopher⁶, born 24 Jan. 1778, died 16 Aug. 1838 at "Poplar Grove," Mathews County,⁴¹¹ justice, member of the House of Delegates, 1812-14,⁴¹² married (1) 404. *Elizabeth⁶ Smith* (see BERNARD), born 18 May 1787, died 6 Sept. 1814 at "Clay Hill," Amelia County,⁴¹³ and (2) 406. *Maria B.⁶ Patterson* (see BERNARD), born Sept. 1794,⁴¹⁴ died 1854 at Richmond;⁴¹⁵ 333. George⁶, born 20 March 1780; 334. Elizabeth Buafort⁶, born 26 Sept. 1782; 335. Mary⁶, born 4 Aug. 1784.

100. JOHN⁵ TOMPKINS (Joyce⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died about 1788 in Kentucky.⁴¹⁶ He married (1) Mary Goodloe and (2) his first cousin Ann Tompkins, daughter of Daniel Tompkins, and moved to Fayette Co., Ky.⁴¹⁷

Issue: [TOMPKINS] (by 1) 336. James⁶, died 1833, Hopkins Co., Ky., married Polly____; 337. Humphrey⁶; 338. Francis⁶; 339. Dorothy⁶, born 1768, died 15 April 1832, married, 5 Aug. 1784 in Lincoln Co., Ky., Vivian Goodloe, born 6 Dec. 1760, died 25 April 1819, of Woodford Co., Ky.;⁴¹⁸

340. John⁶, born 21 March 1771, married, 3 May 1803 in Fayette Co., Ky., Abigail Watson, born

17 March__; (by 2) 341. Gwynne Reade⁶, died 16 Sept. 1823, Fayette Co.,

Ky.,⁴¹⁹ left will 22 Aug. 1823-Oct. 1824,⁴²⁰ sheriff, 1799, member of the Kentucky House of Representatives from Fayette County, 1805, married Sally Ann May, born 31 Dec. 1774, died 8 May 1855, who as a widow moved to Cooper Co., Mo.;⁴²¹ 342. Clark⁶; 343. Anne⁶, married John Lyle of Fayette Co., Ky., who died 6 Aug. 1846, aged 79;⁴²² 344. Christopher⁶, born 24 March 1780, Green Co., Ky., died 9 Aug. 1858, Glasgow, Ky., lawyer of Glasgow, Ky., member of the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1805, 1835-36, unsuccessful candidate for governor of Kentucky, 1824, member of Congress, 1831-35,⁴²³ married, 13 May 1806,⁴²⁴ Theodosia Logan.

101. WILLIAM⁵ TOMPKINS (Joyce⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 1736, died 24 Feb. 1772,⁴²⁵ "Mansion Hill," Caroline County. He married Ann Overton Cosby.

Issue: [TOMPKINS]⁴²⁶ 345. Maj. Richard⁶, of "Mansion Hill," Caroline County, born 1765, died 25 Dec. 1832, married 318. Catherine R.⁶ Tompkins, born 1771, died 1815; 346. Mary Overton⁶, born 1771, died 1836, married Lancelot Minor, born 1763, died 1849,⁴²⁷ of "Minor's Folly," Louisa County, attorney; 347. Catherine⁶, married William Temple; 348. William Overton⁶, married Elizabeth Cobbs.

102. FRANCIS⁵ TOMPKINS (Joyce⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born about 1738, died 1830.⁴²⁸ He married Frances Quarles. They resided in Caroline County where he was captain of militia, 1779-82.

Issue: [TOMPKINS] 349. Dorothy [Dolly]⁶, married, (bond 14) Aug. 1804,⁴²⁹ Tarlton⁷ Durrett, son of 382. Abigail⁶ (Terrell) Durrett (see WOODSON); 350. Mary⁶; 351. George⁶, never married; 352. Alexander⁶, married Elizabeth⁷ Byrd, daughter of Francis Otway⁷ Byrd and 176. Ursula Anne⁶ Munford (see BLAND); 353. Catherine⁶, never married; 354. Nancy⁶; 355. Benjamin⁶; 356. Joyce⁶, never married; 357. Roger Quarles⁶,

of Lynchburg, married, 9 Feb. 1825 at Lynchburg,⁴³⁰ Evelyn⁷ Byrd, sister of his brother Alexander's wife, who died 8 May 1830.⁴³¹

103. CHRISTOPHER⁵ TOMPKINS (Joyce⁴ Reade, Thomas³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), of "Fleet Street," King William County, born 27 Oct. 1740, died 5 April 1823. He was a captain of militia in the Revolutionary War. He married, 28 Nov. 1774, 42. Ann⁵ Fleet (see FLEET), born 23 Nov. 1752, died 21 Oct. 1822.

Issue: [TOMPKINS]⁴³² 358. Ann Temple⁶, born 23 Sept. 1775, died 2 Nov. 1832, married Bennett Browne; 359. Joyce Reade⁶, born 3 Feb. 1777, died 15 May 1839; 360. Susanna⁶, born 17 Jan. 1779, died 19 Jan. 1845 at Richmond,⁴³³ married Peter F.⁷ Farrar, son of 146. John⁶ Farrar and Rebecca Warthen (see FARRAR); 361. William Fleet⁶, born 27 Sept. 1781, died 3 Feb. 1829, of King William County, married Elizabeth Catlett, who died 27 June 1849 in Powhatan County, aged 73 yrs. and 63 days;⁴³⁴ 362. Catherine⁶, born 8 Aug. 1783, died 2 Jan. 1832 in King William County,⁴³⁵ never married; 363. Col. Christopher⁶, born 8 Aug. 1785, of "Farmville," King William County, married, 29 Aug. 1805 at Laurel Spring, Powhatan County, Rebecca Hudson⁷ Farrar, sister of his sister Susanna's husband, who died 30 March 1863 in Alabama; 364. Elizabeth Mildred Gwynne⁶, married 136. William Temple⁵ Fleet (see FLEET); 365. Lucy Reid⁶, born 1 March 1790, died 11 Aug. 1834, married Christopher W. Taliaferro; 366. Col. Joseph Temple⁶, born 7 April 1792, died 14 Aug. 1863, of Essex County, married Jane Ford, born 1814; 367. Mary Elliott⁶, born 5 March 1797, married, 26 Dec. 1826 at Smyrna,⁴³⁶ Maj. Thomas Dabney of King William County.

105. JACOB⁵ PATE (Anne⁴ Reade, Francis³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 1762 in Gloucester County.⁴³⁷ He married, 13 Feb. 1737/8, Zilla Broach, born 13 April 1723,⁴³⁸ died Dec. 1760, New Bern, N.C.⁴³⁹

Issue: [PATE]⁴⁴⁰ 368. Rebecca⁶, born 10 Dec. 1739,⁴⁴¹ married William Barham, jailer of Williamsburg; 368 A. Rachel⁶, married (1)____Groves and (2)

Capt. Hugh H. Hopkins of Cobham, who, 25 Sept. 1787, as late of Maryland gave a power of attorney to his uncle Thomas Harrison, Sr., of

Talbot Co., Md., to sell lots in St. Michael's, Md.;⁴⁴² 369. Anne [Nancy]⁶, born 8 Nov. 1741,⁴⁴³ married, 22 April 1762 in Williamsburg, George Jackson, born 24 March 1739 at Fearby, Yorkshire, England, who resided at Norfolk and at a critical period during the Revolutionary War sailed secretly to Bermuda where he procured gunpowder,⁴⁴⁴ and where he resided for a number of years; 370. Molly⁶, died about 1800 in Williamsburg, unmarried; 371. Betsy⁶, died young.

106. SARAH⁵ PATE (Anne⁴ Reade, Francis³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born Gloucester County, died 1778, Williamsburg. She married, 17 Feb. 1736/7,⁴⁴⁵ William Anderson who moved from Gloucester County to Chiskiac, York County, where he kept a school for some years.

Issue: [ANDERSON]⁴⁴⁶ 372. Anne⁶, born 26 Dec. 1737, married, as his (1) wife, John Mouring of Gloucester County; 373. James⁶, born 24 Jan. 1739/40, died Sept. 1798, of Williamsburg, public armorer of Virginia during the whole of the Revolutionary War, captain of the corps of artificers and at one time prisoner of the British, married, 8 Feb. 1766 in Prince George County, Hannah Tyler, born 25 Dec. 1740, died 12 Jan. 1803, Williamsburg; 374. Sarah⁶, born 26 Nov. 1741, died 1 June 1824, unmarried; 375. William⁶, born 18 Nov. 1743, died young; 376. Matthew⁶, born 6 Oct. 1745, died 11 Nov. 1803 at Williamsburg,⁴⁴⁷ unmarried, a merchant; 377. Mary⁶, born 5 March 1747/8, died 10 Dec. 1822, Williamsburg, married, 21 April 1782, Jacob Williamson of Powhatan County; 378. Rachel⁶, born 9 July 1756, died 6 Dec. 1825, unmarried.

107. JEREMIAH⁵ PATE (Anne⁴ Reade, Francis³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 15 Jan. 1716/7,⁴⁴⁸ married ___ Bender.

Issue: [PATE] 379. Matthew⁶, married Elizabeth Cardwell who married (2) William Coding; 380. Elizabeth⁶, married James Shelburn of James City County, who died about 1828.⁴⁴⁹

108. MATTHEW⁵ PATE (Anne⁴ Reade, Francis³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born July 1720,⁴⁵⁰ married ___ Buck.

Issue: [PATE] 381. Matthew⁶; 382. Betsy⁶; 383. Becca⁶.

109. REBECCA⁵ PATE (Anne⁴ Reade, Francis³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized 23 June 1723,⁴⁵¹ married George Newell, who held

150 acres in James City County, 1768.⁴⁵²

Issue: [NEWELL] 384. (Daughter)⁶, married Julius Allen of James City County, who died about 1799.⁴⁵³

110. RACHEL⁵ PATE (Anne⁴ Reade, Francis³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 24 March 1725/6,⁴⁵⁴ married (1) Robert Robinson and (2) John Warrington of Hanover County, who moved to Henrico County, 1788.⁴⁵⁵

Issue: (by 1) [ROBINSON] 385. Robert⁶, died young; 386. Thomas⁶, married _ (Boyce) Backus; (by 2) [WARRINGTON] 387. John⁶, died 28 Dec. 1829, Norfolk County, left will 5 Aug. 1812-13 Feb. 1830,⁴⁵⁶ soldier in Revolutionary War,⁴⁵⁷ married, (bond 12) Aug. 1802,⁴⁵⁸ Mary Theresa⁷ Thelaball, daughter of 455. *James⁶ Thelaball* (see MASON);⁴⁵⁹ 388. Nancy⁶, died unmarried; 389. Sarah Hatfield⁶, of Norfolk, died there 19 Jan. 1832; 390. Rebecca⁶, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1789,⁴⁶⁰ William Nice, probably the William Nice of the firm of Nice & Thornton, from Philadelphia, who established a hat manufactory at Richmond in 1787,⁴⁶¹ and married (2?), 7 April 1794, Nancy Coleman;⁴⁶² 391. Polly⁶, married, (bond 19) May 1789,⁴⁶³ James H. Marshall of Hanover County and moved to Buckingham County.

112. the Rev. ROBERT⁵ READE (Gwyn⁴, Benjamin³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died before 1787. He studied at the College of William and Mary, 1752, and served St. John's Parish, King William County, 1760-64, All Hallows Parish, Worcester Co., Md., 1767, St. Paul's Parish, Kent Co., Md., and Kingston Parish, Mathews County, after 1778.⁴⁶⁴ He married Martha Short, daughter of William and Martha (____) Short, who was born 22 Sept. 1735.⁴⁶⁵

Issue:⁴⁶⁶ 392. (possibly) Robert⁶, died 26 Oct. 1759;⁴⁶⁷ 393. Gwyn⁶, named in the will of cousin Sarah Cocke,⁴⁶⁸ married 406. Dorothy Clack⁶ Reade; 393 A. Robert⁶; 393B. William⁶; 393C. Thomas⁶, of Mathews County, 1835; 393D. Sally⁶, married Francis Wiatt; 393E. Dorothy⁶.

113. the Rev. THOMAS⁵ READE (Gwyn⁴, Benjamin³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 18 March 1748, Gwynn's Island, Mathews County, died 5 Jan. 1838, left will 19 Sept. 1835-28 Feb. 1838.⁴⁶⁹ He was

inducted as rector of Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., in 1777 and continued for thirty-four years. He married, 14 Oct. 1779, Sarah Magruder, born 23 June 1755, Montgomery Co., Md., died 10 March 1822.⁴⁷⁰

Issue: [READE]⁴⁷¹ 394. Dr. John Magruder⁶, born 12 July 1780, died 10 May 1822, married, 9 Nov. 1802, Mary Ann Clarke; 395. Ann⁶, born 18 June 1783, died in infancy; 396. Elizabeth⁶, born 12 Jan. 1787, died 30 Nov. 1871 at Rockville, Md.,⁴⁷² unmarried; 397. Robert⁶, born 22 April 1789, married (1), 21 Oct. 1817,⁴⁷³ Jane Lynn Lackland and (2), 12 Nov. 1822, Frances Rebecca Davis;⁴⁷⁴ 398. Susannah⁶, born 4 July 1791, married, 20 April 1815,⁴⁷⁵ Alexander Suter, of Washington, D.C., who died before 21 Aug. 1849 when administration on his estate was granted;⁴⁷⁶ 399. Thomas⁶, born 7 May 1794, died 5 June 1853, unmarried, left will 24 Sept. 1852-20 June 1854;⁴⁷⁷ 400. James⁶, born 7 June 1796, died 10 July 1854, unmarried.

116. LUCY⁵ READE (Gwyn⁴, Benjamin³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married George Armistead of Mathews County who died about 1795.⁴⁷⁸

Issue: [ARMISTEAD]⁴⁷⁹ 400A. Francis⁶, born 1773, died 1839, married, 1798, Elizabeth Buckner;⁴⁸⁰ 401. Dorothy Reade⁶, born 23 May 1775,⁴⁸¹ married ___ White.

117. JOHN⁵ READE (Gwyn⁴, Benjamin³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) possibly married, 16 May 1769,⁴⁸² Judith Plummer.

Issue:⁴⁸³ 402. Judith Armistead⁶, born 8 April 1770; 403. Gwyn⁶, born 1 March 1772; 404. Robert⁶, of Baltimore, Md.;⁴⁸⁴ 405. Mary⁶, of Baltimore, Md.

119. JAMES⁵ READE (Gwyn⁴, Benjamin³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married, 6 Sept. 1765, Sarah Tompkins.

Issue: 406. Dorothy Clack⁶, born 12 Aug. 1770, married 393. Gwyn⁶ Reade; 407. James⁶, born 19 May 1777.

120A. JANE⁵ READE (Gwyn⁴, Benjamin³, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married Thomas King.⁴⁸⁵

Issue: [KING] 407A. (Child)⁶; 407B. (Child)⁶.

121. JOHN⁵ WASHINGTON (Mildred⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Read, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 12 Nov. 1692, died 1 Sept. 1746,⁴⁸⁶ of "Highgate," Gloucester County, was a captain and major of militia and vestryman of Petsworth Parish, 1719-46. He married, 9 July 1716,⁴⁸⁷ Catherine Whiting, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (____) Whiting, born 22 May 1694, died 7 Feb. 1743/4.⁴⁸⁸

Issue: [WASHINGTON]⁴⁸⁹ 408. Elizabeth⁶, born 21 June 1717, died 5 Feb. 1736/7, unmarried, inspired a poem in the *Virginia Gazette*;⁴⁹⁰ 409. John⁶, born 15 July 1718, died young; 410. Mildred⁶, born 8 Jan. 1720/1, left will 13 March 1785-July 1785,⁴⁹¹ married (1), by 1749, Capt. Bayley Seaton of Gloucester County, who died by 4 Sept. 1751 when a vestryman of Petsworth Parish was chosen in his place,⁴⁹² and (2), as his (3) wife, John Bushrod of "Bushfield," Westmoreland County, born about 1706, left will 14 Feb. 1760-30 Dec. 1760,⁴⁹³ but had no issue; 411. Warner⁶, born 22 Sept. 1722, died 23 June 1790, left will 20 Nov. 1789-1 Sept. 1791,⁴⁹⁴ vestryman of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester County, 1747-69, and later lived at "Fairfield," Frederick County, married (1), Dec. 1747, Elizabeth Macon, who died 28 April 1763, aged 34, and (2), 10 May 1764, Hannah Fairfax, who died 29 May 1804, aged 62, leaving will 14 May 1802-3 Sept. 1804;⁴⁹⁵ 412. Catherine⁶, married, as his (1) wife, 442. Col. Fielding⁶ Lewis; 413. Henry⁶, of Middlesex County, born 13 Sept. 1727, left will 9 Dec. 1763-2 July 1765,⁴⁹⁶ married (1), 9 Jan. 1748/9, Ann Thacker, born 3 Aug. 1728,⁴⁹⁷ and (2), (bond 3) March 1760,⁴⁹⁸ Charlotte (Foushee) Montague, widow of 69. John⁵ Montague (see MONTAGUE), who married (3), (bond 26) Oct. 1765,⁴⁹⁹ Charles Nielson, and left will 17 Feb. 1791-25 July 1791;⁵⁰⁰ 414. Matthew⁶, born 3 Sept. 1732, died young; 415. Hannah⁶, born 10 Jan. 1734/5, married, about 1753, her cousin Matthew Whiting, born 21 Nov. 1730, died 19 Nov. 1810 at "Snowhill," Prince William County,⁵⁰¹ who married (2), 26 Feb. 1763,⁵⁰² Elizabeth Toy, moved to Berkeley Co., W.Va., and left will 6 Feb. 1806-4 Dec. 1810.⁵⁰³

122. Col. AUGUSTINE⁵ WASHINGTON (Mildred⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born between Aug. 1693

and April 1694, died 12 April 1743, left will 11 April 1743-6 May 1743.⁵⁰⁴
He resided in Westmoreland County and later at "Ferry Farm," King George County, and was a partner in the Accakeek Iron Furnace. He married (1), 20 April 1715, Jane Butler, born 24 Dec. 1699, died 24 Nov. 1729, and (2), 6 March 1730/1, Mary Ball, born about 1707, died 25 Aug. 1789 at Fredericksburg.⁵⁰⁵

Issue: [WASHINGTON] (by 1) 416. Butler⁶, died young before 24 Nov. 1729; 417. Lawrence⁶, born about 1718, died 26 July 1752, left will 20 June 1752-26 Sept. 1752,⁵⁰⁶ married, 19 July 1743, Anne Fairfax, born about 1726, died 14 March 1761; 418. Augustine⁶, born about 1720, living 16 Feb. 1752, left will 18 Sept. 1758-codicil 16 Feb. 1762-25 May 1762,⁵⁰⁷ burgess from Westmoreland County, 1754-58,⁵⁰⁸ married, March 1743, Anne Aylett, born after 18 Feb. 1725/6, died before 15 Dec. 1773; 419. Jane⁶, born about 1722, died 17 Jan. 1734/5; (by 2) 420. Gen. George⁶, born 11 Feb. 1731/2, died 14 Dec. 1799, left will 9 July 1790-20 Jan. 1800,⁵⁰⁹ of "Mount Vernon," Fairfax County, major and adjutant of provincial troops, 1750, aide-de-camp to Gen. Braddock, 1755, colonel of Virginia troops, 1755, burgess for Frederick County, 1758-65, and for Fairfax County, 1766-76, member of the first two Virginia conventions, 1774-75, and of the Continental Congress, 1774-75, commander in chief of the Continental Army, 1775-83, member of the Constitutional Convention, 1787, President of the United States, 1789-97, President General of the Society of the Cincinnati, 1783-99, married, 6 Jan. 1759, Martha (Dandridge) Custis, widow of 231. Daniel Parke⁵ Custis (see THOROWGOOD), born 2 June 1731, died 22 May 1802, left will 22 Sept. 1800-codicil 4 March 1802-21 June 1802;⁵¹⁰ 421. Betty⁶, married, as his (2) wife, 442. Fielding⁶ Lewis; 422. Col. Samuel⁶, born 16 Nov. 1734, died 26 Sept. 1781,⁵¹¹ left will 9 Sept. 1781-1 Dec. 1781,⁵¹² of Berkeley County, married (1), before 14 June 1755, Jane Champe, born about 1735, died about 1755, (2), about 1757, Mildred⁷ Thornton, daughter of John and 457. Mildred⁶ (Gregory) Thornton, born between 28 July 1741 and 14 Aug. 1742, died about 1762, (3), about 1762, Louisa Chapman, born 29 June 1743, died 6 Aug. 1762 at Alexandria,⁵¹³ (4), after 27 Feb. 1764,⁵¹⁴ Anne (Steptoe) Allerton, widow of 38. Willoughby⁵ Allerton (see WILLOUGHBY), born 10 Oct. 1737, died

14 March 1777 in Berkeley County,⁵¹⁵ and (5), about 1778, Susannah (Perrin) Holden, born 27 June 1753, died 5 March 1783, left will 5 Dec. 1782-20 May 1783;⁵¹⁶ 423. Col. John Augustine⁶, born 13 Jan. 1735/6, died 10 Jan. 1787, left will 22 June 1784-codicil 19 Nov. 1785-31 July 1787,⁵¹⁷ married, about 14 April 1756, Hannah Bushrod, born about 1738, left will 5 July 1800-codicil 6 Oct. 1800-18 Jan. 1802;⁵¹⁸ 424. Col. Charles⁶, born 1 May 1738, left will 25 July 1799-16 Sept. 1799,⁵¹⁹ married, after 4 Oct. 1757, Mildred⁷ Thornton, daughter of Francis and 426. Frances⁶ (Gregory) Thornton, born about 1739, died after 1804; 425. Mildred⁶, born 21 June 1739, died 23 Oct. 1740.

124. MILDRED⁵ WASHINGTON (Mildred⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born between Oct. 1696 and March 1696/7, died 5 Sept. 1747.⁵²⁰ She married (1), about 1713-14, John Lewis, born about 1694, died 7 April 1718, (2), after July 1718, Roger Gregory, died between Oct. 1730 and May 1731, and (3), (contract 5) Jan. 1733/4,⁵²¹ as his (3) wife, Col. Henry Willis, widower of 134. Mildred⁵ Lewis.

Issue: (by 2) [GREGORY] 426. Frances⁶, born after April 1719, died before 4 Feb. 1794, married, (license 3) Sept. 1736,⁵²² Francis Thornton, born between 7 April 1711 and 7 April 1712, died 7 April 1749, left will 11 Nov. 1748-5 Sept. 1749,⁵²³ of "Fall Hill," Fredericksburg, justice of Spotsylvania County, colonel of militia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1742-47;⁵²⁴ 427. Mildred⁶, born about 1722, died after 1750, married, (license 28) Oct. 1740,⁵²⁵ as his (3) wife, John Thornton, born about 1710, died before 19 June 1778, justice of Spotsylvania County, 1742, sheriff, 1751, colonel of militia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1753-55, later of Caroline County;⁵²⁶ 428. Elizabeth⁶, born about 1724, died Aug. 1796,⁵²⁷ left will 3 July 1795-Sept. 1796,⁵²⁸ without issue, married (1), 30 April 1742, Henry Willis, Jr., born 22 Sept. 1722, died 1754-57, (2), between 4 Oct. 1757 and March 1758, Reuben Thornton, born about 1716, left will 23 March 1768-12 May 1768,⁵²⁹ (3), (contract 14) Jan. 1781,⁵³⁰ 55. Dr. Thomas⁵ Walker (see CROSHAW), born 25 Jan. 1715/6, died 9 Nov. 1794, and (4), (bond 9) Feb. 1796,⁵³¹ Dr. Weston Alcock, a former British officer; (by 3) [WILLIS] 429. Lewis⁶, born 11 Nov. 1734,⁵³² died 15 Jan.

1813, left will 2 March 1812-codicil 2 Dec. 1812-8 April 1813,⁵³³ lieutenant colonel of 10th Virginia Regiment, 13 Nov. 1776-1 March 1778, vestryman of St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania County, married (1), about 1754, Mary Champe, born about 1737, died about 1775, (2), between 25 Dec. 1774 and 23 Sept. 1775, Anne Byrd⁷ (Carter) Champe, daughter of Charles and 63. *Anne⁶ (Byrd) Carter* (see ST. LEGER), born about 1743, died 19 Nov. 1804, and (3), 16 June 1810, Elizabeth E. (Stevenson) Bromfield, born 1759-60, died 5 April 1816.

125. MILDRED⁵ SMITH (Mary⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 20 Feb. 1681/2, married, 17 Aug. 1700, Robert Porteus, died 8 Aug. 1758, aged 79,⁵³⁴ of "New Bottle," Gloucester County. He held 892 acres in Pets worth Parish, 1704, was vestryman 1706-20, and was a member of the Virginia Council, 1714-15. He married (2) 31. *Elizabeth⁵ Jenings* (see BARKHAM-JENINGS) and moved to York, England, and later to Ripon.

Issue: [PORTEUS]⁵³⁵ 430. Rev. Robert⁶, born about 1705, died 1754, rector of Cockayne Hatley, Bedfordshire, married, 1736, Judith Cockayne, born 1702, died 1789;⁵³⁶ 431. Elizabeth⁶, married Robert Downman, born 21 May 1720,⁵³⁷ left will 11 June 1769-3 July 1769,⁵³⁸ of Richmond County.

127. AUGUSTINE⁵ SMITH (Mary⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 16 June 1689, of "Shooter's Hill," Middlesex County, married, 9 Nov. 1711,⁵³⁹ Sarah Carver who died 12 March 1726, aged 31 yrs. 10 mos. 7 days.

Issue: [SMITH]⁵⁴⁰ 432. Mary⁶, born 30 July 1713, died 8 June 1720; 433. John⁶, of "Shooter's Hill," born 13 Nov. 1715, died 19 Nov. 1771 at "Harewood," Jefferson Co., W.Va., married, 17 Nov. 1737 at Jamestown, 82. *Mary⁵ Jaquelin* (see TAYLOR-CARY); 434. Sarah⁶, born 8 Sept. 1717, died after 25 July 1769,⁵⁴¹ married (1), 6 Nov. 1735, Mordecai Cooke and (2) Robert Throckmorton, who married (1) 140. Mary⁵ Lewis; 435. Mildred⁶, born 22 Sept. 1719, left will 24 Oct. 1768-27 Feb. 1769,⁵⁴² married, 26 Jan. 1743/4, John Willis, born 1719, left will 7 Nov. 1764-26 Jan. 1769,⁵⁴³ of "Beddingfield Hall," Brunswick County, justice, colonel of

militia, vestryman of St. Andrew's Parish, 1749-52, burgess, 1752-55; 436. Elizabeth⁶, born 8 May 1722, married (1), 16 March 1749/50, Philip Aylett, died 1765, of "Fairfield," King William County, who married (1) 43. *Martha⁵ Dandridge* (see WEST), and (2) William Cowne, baptized 2 April 1718, Exeter, Devonshire, who came to Virginia in 1733 and resided in King William County; 437. Ann⁶, born 10 Feb. 1723/4, died 2 June 1724; 438. Susanna⁶, born 27 April 1725, married William Langbourne, born 21 Oct. 1723, died 19 March 1766, of King William County, widower of 36. *Frances⁵ West* (see WEST);⁵⁴⁴ 439. Jane⁶, born 6 March 1726/7, died 29 March 1732.

132. JOHN⁵ LEWIS (Elizabeth⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 1694, died 17 Jan 1754. He resided at "Warner
ADVENTURERS OF PURSE AND PERSON

Hall," Gloucester County, and was a member of the Council, 1748-54. He married (1) Frances Fielding, who died 27 Oct. 1731, and (2) Priscilla (Churchill) Carter, widow of Robert Carter of "Nomini," Westmoreland County.

Issue: [LEWIS] (by l)⁵⁴⁵ 440. Col. Warner⁶, born 10 Oct. 1720, left will, now lost, 24 Dec. 1791-6 Jan. 1792,⁵⁴⁶ of "Warner Hall," justice of Gloucester County, 1743, chairman of the Committee of Safety of Gloucester County, 3 April 1775, colonel and county lieutenant, 13 Sept. 1775, married, 1 Jan. 1746/7,⁵⁴⁷ Eleanor (Bowles) Gooch, widow of William Gooch, Jr.; 441. John⁶, baptized 15 Sept. 1723, died 20 Nov. 1727; 442. Col. Fielding⁶, born 7 July 1725, died Dec. 1781, left will 19 Oct. 1781-codicil 10 Dec. 1781-17 Jan. 1782,⁵⁴⁸ of Fredericksburg, county lieutenant of Spotsylvania County, 7 Feb. 1758, burgess, 1760-68, member of the Dismal Swamp Company, chairman of the Committee of Safety, 1776, and superintendent of the factory at Fredericksburg to manufacture arms, 1776-80,⁵⁴⁹ married (1), 18 Oct. 1746, 412. Catherine⁶ Washington, born 11 Feb. 1724/5, died 19 Feb. 1749/50, and (2), 7 May 1750, 421. Betty⁶ Washington, born 20 June 1733, "Wakefield," Westmoreland County, died 31 March 1797, "Western View," Culpeper County; 443. Mildred⁶, born 12 Dec. 1726, buried 4 July 1727; 444. John⁶, born 20 Nov. 1728, probably died young; 445. Col. Charles⁶, born 25 Feb. 1729/30, died

before 12 June 1772⁵⁵⁰ at Port Royal, of Spotsylvania County and later of Caroline County, captain in Royal Virginia Regiment of Col. William Byrd, married Lucy Taliaferro; 446. Frances⁶, baptized 2 Nov. 1731, died 22 July 1734.

133. Col. CHARLES⁵ LEWIS (Elizabeth⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 1696, left will 1 Sept. 1779-20 Dec. 2779⁵⁵¹ He inherited 1300 acres of "Chemokins" and was vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, 1722-29, and captain of New Kent County militia, bought "The Byrd," Goochland County, 1725, moved there about 1729, and served as colonel of Goochland County militia. He married, 28 May 1717, Mary Howell who died 1783.⁵⁵²

Issue: [LEWIS] 447. John⁶, baptized 8 Oct. 1720,⁵⁵³ left will 26 Oct. 1790-21 July 1794,⁵⁵⁴ of Amherst County until about 1769 when he secured an Act breaking the entail on 1850 acres on Tye River he had received from his father,⁵⁵⁵ and then of "The Byrd," Pittsylvania County, married Mildred____, who joined him in selling his Amherst County land 15 May 1772;⁵⁵⁶ 448. Col. Charles⁶, born 14 March 1721, died 14 May 1782, left will 27 April 1782-12 July 1782,⁵⁵⁷ of "Buck Island," Albemarle County, alternate for Thomas Jefferson at the Virginia Convention of 1775 from 17 July to 9 Aug. 1775 and a regular member, 1775-76, colonel of the 14th Virginia Regiment, 12 Nov. 1776-28 March 1778, married, (bond 15) July 1746,⁵⁵⁸ Mary Randolph, born 15 Oct. 1725, died 13 Oct. 1803; 449. Elizabeth⁶, born 23 April 1724, married 124. *William⁵ Kennon* (see EPES); 450. Capt. James⁶, born 6 Oct. 1726, died 21 May 1764, left will 5 May 1764-13 Sept. 1764,⁵⁵⁹ married, 25 Dec. 1752, Elizabeth Taylor, born 9 July 1735, died 5 Nov. 1832, who married (2) William Bullock and resided in Granville Co., N.C.; 451. Mary⁶, born 26 April 1729, died 12 Jan. 1733; 452. Howell⁶, born 13 Sept. 1731, died 21 Nov. 1813,⁵⁶⁰ left will 17 Aug. 1812-Nov. 1814,⁵⁶¹ of Granville Co., N.C., married 461. Isabella⁶ Willis, born 10 June 1733, died 5 July 1813 in Granville Co., N.C.,⁵⁶² 453. Ann⁶, born 2 March 1733, died after 1807, married Edmund Taylor, born 12 May 1723, Orange County, left will 10 Jan. 1807-May 1808,⁵⁶³ of Lunenburg County, 1763, Mecklenburg County, 1770, and Granville Co., N.C., 1790; 454. Mary⁶, born 23 Sept. 1736, died 1740; 455. Col. Robert⁶, born 29 May

1739, died 10 Jan. 1803, at "The Byrd," Goochland County,⁵⁶⁴ married, (bond 19) Feb. 1760,⁵⁶⁵ 272. *Jane⁵* Woodson (see WOODSON), died 15 Feb. 1818 at "The Byrd," aged 76;⁵⁶⁶ 456. Frances⁶, born 1 Aug. 1744, married 466. Robert⁶ Lewis.

134. MILDRED⁵ LEWIS (Elizabeth⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born about 1700, died 1733. She married (1) John Howell, born about 1698, died 1723/4,⁵⁶⁷ of King and Queen County, (2), as his (2) wife, Dr. John Brown of Williamsburg, died 1726,⁵⁶⁸ and (3), 30 Oct. 1726,⁵⁶⁹ as his (2) wife, Col. Henry Willis, born 1691-92, died 14 Sept. 1740,⁵⁷⁰ left will 27 July 1740-31 Oct. 1740,⁵⁷¹ of Gloucester County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1718-26,⁵⁷² later of King and Queen and of Spotsylvania County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1728-40,⁵⁷³ founder of Fredericksburg, trustee, 1727, who married (3), 5 Jan. 1733/4, 124. Mildred⁵ (Washington) Lewis Gregory.

Issue: (by 1) [HOWELL] 457. Mildred⁶, born 1723, died Nov. 1783 at "Teddington," Charles City County,⁵⁷⁴ left will, now lost, dated 8 July 1783,⁵⁷⁵ married, 1742,⁵⁷⁶ William Lightfoot, died 10 June 1764, aged 40,⁵⁷⁷ of "Teddington," Charles City County, member of the House of Burgesses, 1756-58,⁵⁷⁸ visitor of the College of William and Mary; (by 3) [WILLIS]⁵⁷⁹ 458. John⁶, born 16 July 1728, in Aug. and Sept. 1749 was of Culpeper County when he sold land, but moved to Prince William County by April 1750 and then out of the colony of Virginia,⁵⁸⁰ married Nanny____; 459. Elizabeth⁶, born 12 Jan. 1729/30, married John⁷ Clayton, son of 12. *John⁶ Clayton* (see SALTER-WELD), born 1725, died after 1783, of Charlotte County; 460. Ann⁶, born 14 Sept. 1731, died 1804, married, as his (2) wife, Duff Green, justice of Fauquier County, churchwarden of Hamilton Parish, who died before 26 May 1766 when administration on his estate was granted to William Green and John Green,⁵⁸¹ and as a widow moved to near Danville, Ky.;⁵⁸² 461. Isabella⁶, married 452. Howell⁶ Lewis.

135. Col. ROBERT⁵ LEWIS (Elizabeth⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized May 1704,⁵⁸³ left will 1 Sept.

1757-codicil 21 Dec. 1765-Sept. 1766.⁵⁸⁴ He was burgess, 1742-47,⁵⁸⁵ and colonel of Louisa County militia. He married (1) Jane Meriwether, daughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Crawford) Meriwether, and (2) Elizabeth (Thornton) Meriwether, widow of Thomas Meriwether, who left undated will, proved Oct. 1774.⁵⁸⁶

Issue: [LEWIS] (by 1) 462. Col. John⁶, born 1726, left will 8 June 1787-July 1790,⁵⁸⁷ probably the John Lewis who was vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, 1751-57, moved to Halifax County where he was county lieutenant, 1768, and burgess, 1769, and moved to Caswell Co., N.C., 1786-88, married 60. *Catherine*⁶ Fauntleroy (see PEIRSEY), born 1733, died 1797; 463. Col. Nicholas⁶, died 8 Dec. 1808, vestryman of Fredericksville Parish, 1762, justice and sheriff of Albemarle County, married, 2 Nov. 1758,⁷² *Mary*⁶ Walker (see CROSHAW), born 24 July 1742, "Castle Hill," Albemarle County, died 1824; 464. Col. Charles⁶, born 1730, left will 11 June 1776-codicil 7 Sept. 1776-May 1777,⁵⁸⁸ of "North Garden," Albemarle County, vestryman of St. Anne's Parish, captain of the first company of minute men from Albemarle County, 1775, and colonel of Virginia troops on the Cherokee expedition, 1776-77, married Mary Randolph⁷ Lewis, daughter of 448. Col. Charles⁶ and Mary (Randolph) Lewis; 465. Capt. William⁶, born 1735, of "Locust Hill," Albemarle County, lieutenant in 1st Virginia Regiment, 2 Oct. 1775, captain, 4 Sept. 1776, and major of 10th Virginia Regiment, 12 May 1778, taken prisoner at Charleston, transferred to 3rd Virginia Regiment, 12 Feb. 1781, married Lucy Meriwether, born 1752, died aged 85, who married (2) Col. John Marks; 466. Robert⁶, born about 1738, left will 17 Sept. 1780-Feb. 1781,⁵⁸⁹ of Granville Co., N.C., delegate to Constitutional Convention, 1776, married, 3 Sept. 1760,⁵⁹⁰ 456. Frances⁶ Lewis; 467. Jane⁶, born 1 Jan. 1727/8, married Thomas Meriwether of Albemarle County, who resided there as late as 22 Oct. 1767 when they sold land devised to Jane by her father,⁵⁹¹ but perhaps moved to South Carolina or Georgia and he married (2);⁵⁹² 468. Mary⁶, died 1813, married (1) Samuel Cobbs of Fredericksville Parish, Louisa County, who left will Sept. 1758-20 Nov. 1758,⁵⁹³ and (2) Waddy Thomson, died 1801, of Albemarle County; 469. Mildred⁶, married, by 1757, Maj. John Lewis of Goochland County;⁵⁹⁴ 470.

Ann⁶, born about 1731, married John Lewis, born 18 Oct. 1729, died 12 Sept. 1780,⁵⁹⁵ left will 31 May 1766-codicil 3 Nov. 1766-19 Oct. 1780,⁵⁹⁶ attorney of Fredericksburg, member of the Spotsylvania County Committee of Safety, 1775; 471. Sarah⁶, married Dr. Waller Lewis, born 11 Sept. 1739, died 31 Jan. 1808, of Spotsylvania County; 472. Elizabeth⁶, died 1756-57, married the Rev. Robert Barret, born 1712, died 1798 in Albemarle County,⁵⁹⁷ who received the King's Bounty 5 Dec. 1737, was master of the Indian School at the College of William and Mary and minister of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, 1745-87, who married (2) Anne [or Amie] Lee.⁵⁹⁸

139. ISABELLA⁵ LEWIS (Elizabeth⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized 18 Dec. 1707, died 5 Nov. 1742.⁵⁹⁹ She married, 14 July 1729,⁶⁰⁰ 20. Dr. Thomas⁶ Clayton (see SALTER-WELD), who was baptized in 1702⁶⁰¹ and died 17 Oct. 1739, in his 38th year,⁶⁰² He was a student at Eaton, 1717-19, matriculated at Pembroke College, Cambridge, 6 July 1720, aged 17, and graduated M.B., 1726,⁶⁰³ and was a physician of Gloucester County.

Issue: [CLAYTON] 473. Juliana⁶, born 17 May 1731, died 12 May 1734.⁶⁰⁴

140. MARY⁵ LEWIS (Elizabeth⁴ Warner, Mildred³ Reade, Elizabeth² Martiau, Nicholas¹) died 1748.⁶⁰⁵ She married, 14 Aug. 1730,⁶⁰⁶ Robert Throckmorton, died 20 Aug. 1770 in his 66th year,⁶⁰⁷ of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, colonel of militia, who married (2) Sarah⁷ Cooke, daughter of Morcedai Cooke and 434. Sarah⁶ Smith.

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]⁶⁰⁸ 474. John⁶, born 20 Dec. 1731, left will 3 Aug. 1775-13 Aug. 1775,⁶⁰⁹ married (1) Rebecca Richardson and (2) Elizabeth Cooke; 475. Robert⁶, born 20 Nov. 1736, married 84. Lucy⁵ Throckmorton; 476. Frances⁶, born 21 Dec. 1733, married William Debnam of Gloucester County; 477. Elizabeth⁶, married Barton Davis of Northumberland County; 478. Mary⁶, married 86. Thomas Reade⁵ Throckmorton; 479. Gabriel⁶, born 16 Aug. 1735, died young; 480. Albion⁶, born Nov. 1740, died young.

153. SARAH⁵ WILLS (Mary⁴ Condon, Elizabeth³ Scasbrook, Mary² Martiau, Nicholas¹) left will proved 7 Jan. 1762.⁶¹⁰ She married (1) Thomas Harwood, possibly 7. *Thomas³ Harwood* (see HARWOOD) and (2) Charles Barham.

Issue: (by 1) see HARWOOD; (by 2) [BARHAM] 482. Charles⁶, named as heir at law of Sarah Barham, owned 550 acres in James City County, 1768,⁶¹¹ possibly married 19.____⁵ *Harwood* (see HARWOOD).

154. JOHN⁵ CATTELL (John⁴, Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) married, by 28 Nov. 1728, Sarah Hall, daughter of Arthur Hall,⁶¹² who was buried 20 Jan. 1741/2.⁶¹³

Issue: [CATTELL]⁶¹⁴ 483. Martha⁶, baptized 9 Feb. 1728/9; 484. John⁶, baptized 27 Dec. 1730; 485. Arthur⁶, born 6 Jan. 1732/3, buried 18 March 1764;⁶¹⁵ 486. Sarah⁶, baptized 25 Jan. 1736/7; 487. Robert Hall⁶, baptized 13 July 1739; 488. Ann⁶, baptized 21 Aug. 1741,⁶¹⁶ perhaps the Ann who married, 26 Jan. 1759,⁶¹⁷ Abraham Remington.

155. WILLIAM⁵ CATTELL (William⁴, Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) was buried 4 Aug. 1751.⁶¹⁸ He was a member of the South Carolina Assembly for St. Andrew's Parish, 1742-47, and for St. Helena Parish, 1748.⁶¹⁹ He married (1), 17 May 1732,⁶²⁰ 168. Ann⁵ Cattell, who was buried 23 Aug. 1743,⁶²¹ and (2), 31 July 1746 at Goose Creek,⁶²² Ann Fraser, who married (2), 2 July 1755,⁶²³ Owen Roberts and died after 3 April 1790.⁶²⁴

Issue: [CATTELL] (by 1) 489. Anne⁶, baptized 11 Feb. 1733/4, buried 6 April 1734;⁶²⁵ 490. Mary⁶, baptized 19 July 1735, buried 22 Jan. 1738/9;⁶²⁶ 491. William⁶, born 12 April 1736,⁶²⁷ buried 15 July 1737; 492. Sarah⁶, baptized 22 Jan. 1738/9, buried 4 Aug. 1739;⁶²⁸ 493. Benjamin⁶, buried 18 April 1741;⁶²⁹ 494. Jane⁶, baptized 4 Oct. 1742, buried 28 Oct. 1746;⁶³⁰ (by 2) 495. William⁶, born 6 Feb. 1747, died 29 April 1778, left will dated 21 May 1774,⁶³¹ represented St. Andrew's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1769-75, in the first and second provincial congresses, 1775-76, and in the Assembly, 1776-78, captain in the 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775, major of 3rd Regiment, 1776, and lieutenant colonel, 1778,⁶³² being taken prisoner at the fall of Charleston, married, 8 March 1767,⁶³³ Sabina

Lynch, born 30 July 1730, died 25 June 1812,⁶³⁴ who married (2) John Bowman;⁶³⁵ 496. (Daughter)⁶, buried 18 Aug. 1750;⁶³⁶ 497. Benjamin⁶, born 13 July 1751,⁶³⁷ left will 21 April 1782-10 Jan. 1783,⁶³⁸ was a member of the South Carolina Assembly, 1776-82, captain in 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775-76, was appointed, 23 April 1779, as confidential officer to Gen. William Moultrie of the 2nd South Carolina Regiment, was member of the Privy Council, 1780-82, was taken prisoner at fall of Charleston, his estates sequestered by the British, and his family banished from Charleston, Dec. 1781,⁶³⁹ married, 25 June 1772,⁶⁴⁰ Mary McCall, born 2 June 1749, of Philadelphia, who married (2), 1783, as his (3) wife, Gen. Mordecai Gist.⁶⁴¹

157. SARAH⁵ CATTELL (William⁴, Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), buried 24 Dec. 1740,⁶⁴² married, 17 Feb. 1736/7,⁶⁴³ John Drayton, who was born about 1713 at "Magnolia," Berkeley Co., S.C., and died 31 May 1779 at "Strawberry," Berkeley Co., S.C. He was a justice of the colony, represented St. Andrew's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1745-47, was member of the Privy Council, 1754-75, and was the wealthiest man in South Carolina. With seven others he organized the South Carolina Jockey Club in 1758 to support organized horse racing.⁶⁴⁴ He married (2), 14 Nov. 1741,⁶⁴⁵ Carlotta Bull, (3) Margaret Glenn and (4), March 1775, Rebecca Perry. In 1774 he purchased from his nephew William Drayton the "Magnolia" plantation on the Ashley River and built "Drayton Hall" on an adjoining tract.⁶⁴⁶

Issue: [DRAYTON] 498. Stephen Fox⁶, born 13 Nov. 1737, buried 9 Sept. 1739,⁶⁴⁷ 499. William⁶, born 24 Dec. 1738,⁶⁴⁸ died 1740.

158. MARY⁵ CATTELL (William⁴, Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized 2 April 1722.⁶⁴⁹ She married, 2 Sept. 1740,⁶⁵⁰ William Walter, son of John Walter of Totting, Surrey, who died 13 Aug. 1766, left will 26 April 1766-20 Feb. 1767.⁶⁵¹ He immigrated to South Carolina in the 1730s, was justice, major and colonel of militia, represented St. George Dorchester in the South Carolina Assembly, 1742-45, and was a member of the St. Andrew's Society of Charleston, 1738-66.⁶⁵²

Issue: [WALTER] 500. William Cattell⁶; 501. Elizabeth⁶, married William Haggatt; 501A. Lucy⁶, died young; 502. John Alleyne⁶, born 12 Aug. 1752,⁶⁵³ left will 26 Oct. 1786-28 April 1787,⁶⁵⁴ first lieutenant in the 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775, but resigned, later serving as assistant commissary of supplies, resident of Charleston, S.C., married___.

160. PETER⁵ CATTELL (William⁴, Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized 13 Oct. 1722,⁶⁵⁵ married Mary___,⁶⁵⁶

Issue: [CATTELL] 503. Sarah⁶, born 16 Aug. 1746, buried 20 Feb. 1746/7;⁶⁵⁷ 504. Thomas⁶, born 8 Aug. 1749.⁶⁵⁸

162. CHARLES⁵ CATTELL (William⁴, Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized 26 Dec. 1724, was buried 9 April 1758.⁶⁵⁹ He represented St. Andrew Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1749-51, 1754-57, and was churchwarden, 1752-53.⁶⁶⁰ He married, 25 March 1744,⁶⁶¹ 169. Catherine⁵ Cattell.

Issue: [CATTELL] 505. Mary⁶, born 26 Dec. 1744, buried 7 Sept. 1748.⁶⁶²

171. CLAUDIA⁵ CATTELL (Peter⁴, Elizabeth³ Fuller, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹) left will dated 10 Dec. 1781 with codicil 9 Feb. 1782.⁶⁶³ She married, 23 Oct. 1735.⁶⁶⁴ John Mullryne, died 1778. He came to South Carolina from Montserrat, one of the Windward Islands, was a merchant at Beaufort and colonel of militia, represented St. Helena Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1745-47, and later moved to Savannah, Ga., where he represented St. John in the Georgia Assembly, 1761, and Christ Church Parish, 1763-64, 1768-69.⁶⁶⁵ He settled at "Bonaventure," where he received a grant of 500 acres, 12 Dec. 1747.⁶⁶⁶ He was a Loyalist, his estate being confiscated, and moved to New Providence, Bahamas, where he died.⁶⁶⁷

Issue: [MULLRYNE]⁶⁶⁸ 506. Mary⁶, born 19 Oct. 1741,⁶⁶⁹ died 1794 in England,⁶⁷⁰ married Josiah Tattnall, born 1 Feb. 1739/40,⁶⁷¹ who settled Savannah, Ga., and served as Receiver-General of Georgia and as a member of the Council, as a Loyalist was colonel of the 1 st Regiment of militia of Georgia, but on the withdrawal of British troops in 1777 went to the Bahamas and eventually England, his estates being confiscated,⁶⁷² and on

29 Feb. 1784 Mary, as a resident of East Florida, gave a power of attorney to John Mullryne, Josiah Tattnall, Jr., and others;⁶⁷³ 507. Catherine⁶, married Andrew Moore of Chatham

Co., Ga.;⁶⁷⁴ 508. Sarah⁶, died 1757, married (1)____Milligan and (2), 11 April 1756, William Elliott, who moved from South Carolina to Georgia, 1752, returned to Beaufort, S.C., 1759, represented St. Helena Parish, 1772, and died 2 May 1778 at Charleston, S.C.⁶⁷⁵

175. ANN BOOTH⁵ FULLER (Richard⁴, William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized 25 Jan. 1722/3,⁶⁷⁶ married, 10 Dec. 1743,⁶⁷⁷ William Ross.

Issue: [ROSS] 509. Mary⁶; 510. William⁶, born 17 March 1747/8.⁶⁷⁸

176. Col. THOMAS⁵ FULLER (Richard⁴, William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), baptized 25 Aug. 1727,⁶⁷⁹ left will 16 Jan. 1789-3 March 1789.⁶⁸⁰ He represented St. Andrew's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1752-54, in the first and second provincial congresses, 1775-76, in the Assembly, 1776, and in the South Carolina Senate, 1779-80, was a member of the ratification convention of 1788, and was major, 1763-67, and colonel of militia, 1667-78.⁶⁸¹ He married (1) Lydia Yonge, who was buried 15 Oct. 1765,⁶⁸² (2), 7 Sept. 1766,⁶⁸³ Elizabeth (Mellichamp) Miles, who was buried 23 Nov. 1769,⁶⁸⁴ and (3), 1773, Catherine (Mellichamp) Foley.

Issue: [FULLER] (by 1) 511. Ann⁶, married 186. Nathaniel⁵ Fuller; 512. Richard⁶, born 23 April 1749;⁶⁸⁵ 513. Joseph⁶, born 6 June 1753;⁶⁸⁶ 514. Elizabeth⁶, born 24 Feb. 1755,⁶⁸⁷ died 4 Oct. 1806 at Montgomery, Ga.,⁶⁸⁸ married, 14 Jan. 1774, Alexander McQueen, a merchant, first lieutenant in the 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775, representative for St. Bartholomew Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1779-80, and aide to Gen. William Moultrie of the 2nd Regiment, about 1780,⁶⁸⁹ who settled in Georgia, his extensive property being deeded, 3 July 1792, to trustees for sale for the benefit of his creditors,⁶⁹⁰ and died 20 March 1805 at his plantation on Ogeechee;⁶⁹¹ 515. Sarah⁶, baptized Dec. 1756, buried 5 Aug. 1757;⁶⁹² 516. Sarah⁶, born 3 Oct. 1758,⁶⁹³ died 1783 at Stono, S.C.,⁶⁹⁴ married, 1776,⁶⁹⁵ Henry Nichols, who was admitted to Middle Temple,

London, 31 July 1773, represented St. Paul's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1779-80, was ensign of the Colleton Co., S.C, regiment during the Revolutionary War,⁶⁹⁶ and left will 9 April 1782-21 Oct. 1785;⁶⁹⁷ 517. Thomas⁶, born 11 March 1760, died 24 April 1830, moved to Beaufort Co., S.C, when a candidate for the South Carolina Assembly in 1787 received an equal number of votes with his opponent but lost in the ensuing special election, was vestryman and warden of St. Helena Parish, but in 1803 became a Baptist,⁶⁹⁸ married, 1786, Elizabeth Middleton, born 13 Feb. 1764, died 29 Aug. 1833;⁶⁹⁹ 518. William⁶, born 17 Aug. 1763;⁷⁰⁰ (by 2) 519. Mary⁶, born 25 Oct. 1767;⁷⁰¹ (by 3)⁷⁰² 520. Benjamin⁶, born 13 Feb. 1774; 521. Christopher⁶, born 26 Nov. 1777, died 1 July 1818 at Charleston, S.C, physician and planter of St. Andrew's Parish, which he represented in the South Carolina Assembly, 1800-08, married, 1797 in Great Britain, Jennet (Innes) McDonald;⁷⁰³ 522. Lydia⁶, born 3 March 1774 [sic; 1779?]; 523. Washington⁶, born 13 Oct. 1781; 524. Catherine⁶, married John Potter; 525. Martha⁶.

181. WILLIAM⁵ FULLER (William⁴, William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 25 Dec. 1730, buried 19 Jan. 1766,⁷⁰⁴ left will 14 Jan. 1766-1 Aug. 1766.⁷⁰⁵ He was elected to the South Carolina Assembly for St. Andrew's Parish, 1762, but declined to serve.⁷⁰⁶ He married Sarah____.

Issue: [FULLER] 526. Martha⁶, born 3 March 1761;⁷⁰⁷ 527. Sarah⁶, born 19 Nov. 1763.⁷⁰⁸

182. SARAH⁵ FULLER (William⁴, William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 27 Nov. 1738,⁷⁰⁹ married, 13 April 1755,⁷¹⁰ the Rev. Charles Martyn, born 1725, son of the Rev. Roger Martyn of Aylescomb, Devon. He was a student at Balliol College, Oxford, 1742-45, A.B. 1745, was ordained priest, 1748, came to South Carolina as a missionary of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, 1752, and served St. Andrew's Parish until 1770, when he returned to England, settling at Octagon Chapel, Bath.⁷¹¹

Issue: [MARTYN] 528. Charles Fuller⁶, born 10 Nov. 1758.⁷¹²

183. WHITMARSH⁵ FULLER (William⁴, William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 15 Nov. 1741,⁷¹³ died before 4 Dec. 1769,⁷¹⁴

leaving will 20 Oct. 1769-codicil²⁴ Nov. 1769-16 March 1770.⁷¹⁵ He married, 2 July 1761,⁷¹⁶ Judith Simpson.

Issue: [FULLER] 529. Benjamin Cattell⁶, born 2 March 1765,⁷¹⁷ left will 4 Dec. 1787-2 July 1788;⁷¹⁸ 530. Joseph Whitmarsh⁶, born 19 July 1768,⁷¹⁹ died 28 April 1805, of St. Bartholomew's Parish, S.C.;⁷²⁰ 531. Zacheus⁶, born 17

Sept. 1769,⁷²¹ left will 31 Dec. 1795-14 Feb. 1798,⁷²² married____; 532. William

Cattell⁶, born 7 Dec. 1763.⁷²³

186. NATHANIEL⁵ FULLER (Nathaniel⁴, William³, Sarah² Martiau, Nicholas¹), born 1748,⁷²⁴ left will 23 Dec. 1776-22 Dec. 1780.⁷²⁵ He was a lieutenant and captain in the Berkeley County regiment, 1775-7, and a member of the South Carolina Assembly, 1776-80.⁷²⁶ He married, 10 April 1768,⁷²⁷ 511. Ann⁶ Fuller, born 15 Nov. 1750⁷²⁸ and left will 14 Nov. 1791-19 Jan. 1792.⁷²⁹ Issue: [FULLER] 533. Lydia M.⁶, died 19 Oct. 1773.⁷³⁰

¹ TI, pp. 247-48, 256-63; VI, p. 425, Vm, p. 299, 302-06, XIK, p. 144.

² Hotten, p. 184.

³ MCGC, p. 11; H I, p. 129.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 369, 709.

⁵ W(2) IV, p. 27.

⁶ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, pp. 4-6, 23, 58.

⁷ JHB1619-1658/9, p. 56. See letter of Secretary Kemp, 17 May 1635, giving details of the meeting (V Vm, pp. 302-06).

⁸ MCGC, p. 156; Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1654-55, p. 122.

⁹ MCGC, p. 151.

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 2, p. 301.

¹¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, p. 267, not recorded until 25 Sept. 1655.

¹² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, p. 174.

¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 188.

¹⁴ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, p. 337.

¹⁵ Martiau's letter to the Earl of Huntington, 12 Dec. 1625 (Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.) says "I am now both a husband & a father & so constrainyd to staye a while longer... untill my little ones can rise & follow mee."

¹⁶ Gravestone, Grace Church, Yorktown, Va. His and his wife's gravestones were discovered during street excavations in Yorktown in 1931. The inscriptions on both were recut with errors. George Reade's stone now states he died Oct. 1674, "he being in the 66th yr of his age." Since the date should be 1671 (per his will), either the age shown, or his year of birth, is in error as well. His baptism is not recorded in the parish register of Linkenholt, Hampshire, where all of his brothers and sisters are recorded (John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, II [Redwood City, Calif., 1958], pp. 176-78). Either 1605 or 1608 is possible, considering the known dates of baptism of his siblings. The gravestone of Elizabeth² (Martiau) Read now states she was born in 1625 and died in 1696, "being in y" 71st yeare of her age." Since the year of death should be 1686 (per her will), again the age or year of birth is in error. Since Nicholas Martiau claimed his son Nicholas and daughter Elizabeth as headrights (see note 4), but not the children of his (2) wife, it would appear that either Elizabeth was born prior to his arrival in Virginia in 1620 or that his family had visited England and the claim was made following a second arrival in the colony. Martiau's use of the plural "ones" in referring to his children in his letter of 12 Dec. 1625 (see note 15) and the fact that his (2) wife was still married to Edward Barkley in February 1624/5, coupled with the fact that Thomas³ and Benjamin³ Reade were still under age when Elizabeth made her will, 10 Feb. 1685/6, although Benjamin was certainly of age when he shared in the division of his brother's estate, 12 Nov. 1688, indicate a 1625 birth for Elizabeth but almost certainly require her placement as a child of Martiau's (1) wife.

¹⁷ W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 260. Governor Harvey wrote to Robert

Reade, 17 Nov. 1637, that his brother was well and was with him at his house. Jerome Hawley wrote, 17 May 1638, that since his arrival George Reade had lived at the Governor's house (*ibid.*, p. 274).

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 314; VXVII, p. 15.

¹⁹ Leonard, pp. xxi-xxii, 27, 33.

²⁰ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 5, 1741-44, p. 3, deed of James Mitchell to Richard Ambler, 16 May 1741.

²¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1684-87, p. 257.

²² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1657-62, p. 12. Elizabeth's sister Lydia married 6. *Edmund² Cheesman* (see CHISMAN). They were nieces of Capt. George Farlow, one of Nathaniel Bacon's supporters. Their mother became the wife of Thomas Bushrod of "Essex Lodge," York County.

²³ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, transcript, p. 136.

²⁴ William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1636-1667* (Archives of Maryland, HI; Baltimore, 1885), pp. 278, 283-84.

²⁵ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, 1 (Baltimore and London, 1979), pp. 333-34; Browne, *op. cit.*, pp. 311-13, 335; Browne, ed., *Proceedings and Acts of the General Assembly of Maryland, January 1637/8-September 1664* {Archives of Maryland, I; Baltimore, 1883}, pp. 339, 369.

²⁶ Browne, *Proceedings and Acts...*, p. 382; *A Biographical Dictionary.... loc. cit.*

²⁷ Browne, *Proceedings and Acts...*, pp. 400-01.

²⁸ Browne, *Proceedings of the Council...*, pp. 494-95.

²⁹ *A Biographical Dictionary. ... loc. cit.*

³⁰ A. S. Salley, ed., *Warrants for Lands in South Carolina, 1672-1679* (Columbia, 1910), pp. 210-13; *ibid.*, 1680-1692 (Columbia, 1911), pp. 3-16, 18-40, *et seq.*

³¹ *Ibid.*, 1680-1692, p. 13.

³² *Ibid.*, p. 78. Only ten are named in the patent: William Fuller, Sarah Fuller, Elizabeth Leary, Maryann, Belinda and William Fuller, Elizabeth Wrong, Roger Smith, Walter Abbott and Richard Warner.

³³ SCH&GM XX, p. 193.

³⁴ Proceedings of the Maryland Council, Bk. H.D., fo. 239-40; see note 116.

³⁵ Salley, *Warrants*, 1692-1711 (Columbia, 1915), p. 67.

³⁶ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, transcript, pp. 241-43.

³⁷ York Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1709-16, pp. 241-42.

³⁸ York Co. Orders, Wills &c 16, 1720-29, p. 165.

³⁹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, pp. 194-96. After a series of interrogations, at which a number of relatives testified, the Court admitted to probate the will of Benjamin Read, 18 Oct. 1692-24 Jan. 1692/3, which reserved to the Reade family land in King and Queen County. The will mentions land in England, makes bequests to nephews and nieces, who were children of Robert³, Francis³ and Elizabeth³ Read, and to his deceased wife's relatives, and named "my trusty and well beloved kinsman Robert Reade sole executor."

⁴⁰ York Co. Deeds & Wills 15, p. 452.

⁴¹ Traditionally there were eleven children, but proof of others has not been found. See note by F[airfax] H [arrison] in V XXXII, p. 289.

⁴² Tombstone, Ware Church, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *Epitaphs of Gloucester and Mathews Counties* (Richmond, 1959), p. 72.

⁴³ William Carter Stubbs, *Descendants of Mordecai Cooke... and Thomas Booth...* (New Orleans, 1923), pp. 237-38.

⁴⁴ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, pp. 495-97.

⁴⁵ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 12, 1702-06, pp. 85-86, will of Alice Beale, 3 Oct. 1700-24 Feb. 1702/3, naming great-grandsons Thomas and Benjamin Reade, sons of Francis Reade.

⁴⁶ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 3, 1713-29, p. 102.

⁴⁷ He may be the Thomas Reade who married Ann Allen and left will 18 Oct. 1721-20 Dec. 1721 (Elizabeth City Co. Record Bk. 1721-23, pp. 25, 31, 42).

⁴⁸ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 4.

⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, pp. 42-43, 64-68.

⁵⁰ H V, p. 70.

⁵¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, pp. 64-68. The name of his son suggests that she, too, may have been a Miss Gwyn.

⁵² Tombstone, "Warner Hall," in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 100.

⁵³ Mary Burton Derrickson McCurdy, "The Townleys and Warners of Virginia and their English Connections," V LXXXI, pp. 319-67.

⁵⁴ Charles J. Robinson, *A Register of the Scholars Admitted Into Merchant Taylor's School From A.D. 1562 to 1874* (n.p., 1882), I, p. 240, which gives his birth as 20 Oct. 1643.

⁵⁵ Leonard, pp. xxi, 38; Jon Kukla, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1643-1776* (Richmond, 1981), pp. 65-68.

⁵⁶ H VIII, p. 484.

⁵⁷ Tombstone, "Warner Hall," Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 100.

⁵⁸ Michael L. Cook, *Pioneer Lewis Families*, IV (Evansville, Ind., 1984), p. 75.

⁵⁹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, pp. 48-49.

⁶⁰ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, 1672-94.

⁶¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 195.

⁶² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 8, 1687-91, p. 528.

⁶³ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1712-14, p. 9.

⁶⁴ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, p. 241.

⁶⁵ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 13, 1706-10, p. 197.

⁶⁶ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 12, 1702-06, pp. 1, 10, will of Charles Hansford, [torn] 1702-29 July 1702.

⁶⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, pp. 574-76, report of arbitration, 1 Aug. 1682, concerning the estate of John Scasbrook by which Thomas Mountfort who married Jane Scasbrook and David Condon who married Elizabeth Scasbrook were to maintain Martha, Mary, Hannah and John, Scasbrook's children by his second marriage, and Mr. Duke's three children.

⁶⁸ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, 1694-97, p. 474. On 21 Aug. 1697 he acknowledged a sale of land and Negroes to Maj. Lewis Burwell, 26 May 1697 (Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1697-98, p. 212).

⁶⁹ Warwick Co. Court Papers, 1701-28, Archives Division, Library of Virginia.

⁷⁰ *SCH&GM* XX, pp. 103-04.

⁷¹ South Carolina Secretary of Province Records 1700-10, p. 172. William Cattell also gave bond, 17 Dec. 1711 (*ibid.*, p. 174).

⁷² *SCH&GM* XIX, p. 104.

⁷³ South Caroline Secretary of Province Records 23, p. 52.

⁷⁴ *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland 1693-1697 {Archives of Maryland}*, XX; Baltimore, 1900), p. 321. Maryland Provincial Court Bk. WRC #1, p. 722, contains another copy with minor variations.

⁷⁵ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II (Columbia, 1977), p. 258

⁷⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 41.

⁷⁷ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1731-33, p. 332.

⁷⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 158.

⁷⁹ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 532.

⁸⁰ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, n, pp. 256-57.

⁸¹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 155.

⁸² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 158.

⁸³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 147.

⁸⁴ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 386.

⁸⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIX, pp. 179, 188.

⁸⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 40.

⁸⁷ C. G. Chamberlayne, ed., *The Vestry Book of Petworth Parish... 1677-1793* (Richmond, 1933), p. 228.

⁸⁸ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 306-07.

⁸⁹ Tombstone, Yorktown, Va., in William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), I, pp. 213-14.

⁹⁰ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 16,1720-29, p. 558, deposition, 18 Nov. 1728, aged 49.

⁹¹ Rudolf Loeser, “Frances (Housden) (Tucker) Nelson,” *The Virginia Genealogist*, XL, pp. 55-66; Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 48.

⁹² York Co. Record Bk. 1756-59, p. 505.

⁹³ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 249-51, settlement of estate of Samuel Reade with Anthony Robinson, executor of Mary Reade, with earliest date 11 Jan. 1759 and a payment of quit rents in King and Queen County. Can this be the “Tower Hill” property?

⁹⁴ Charles Parish Register.

⁹⁵ *The Virginia Gazette*, 18 Feb. 1773.

⁹⁶ York Co. Wills & Inventories 1771-83, pp. 152-53, 476.

⁹⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, p. 517.

⁹⁸ VXXIII, pp. 88-89.

⁹⁹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1745-59, p. 354.

¹⁰⁰ Copy, White-Wellford-Taliaferro-Marshall Papers, Southern Historical Collection, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C. He probably died before 23 Feb. 1743/4 when the vestry made temporary arrangement “till the Parish is Supplied” (C. G. Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book of Stratton Major Parish...* [Richmond, 1931], p. 55).

¹⁰¹ Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1927), p. 301.

¹⁰² Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Register.

¹⁰³ W(I) XIV, pp. 122-23, lists son John, born 19 June, baptized 20 June 1744. died in infancy (Christ Church Parish Register), who may be the John Read who died at Mr. William Yates’ 2 Dec. 1759 (Abingdon Parish Register), and daughter Lucy, born 28 Dec. 1758 (who appears in the Abingdon Parish Register as daughter of John and Frances Redd [sic]). H VIII, p. 484, states Sarah was his only daughter and heir.

¹⁰⁴ Tombstone, Ware Church, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *loc. cit.*

¹⁰⁵ Patent Bk. 13, p. 410.

¹⁰⁶ P.C.C. 36 Hutton, in K XIX, pp. 283-84; VLVI, pp. 78-79.

¹⁰⁷ V XLX,p. 285.

¹⁰⁸ *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 22 June 1782.

¹⁰⁹ Kingston Parish Register.

¹¹⁰ British Public Record Office, American Loyalist Claims, Treasury Papers T79/7.

¹¹¹ Tombstone, "Rosewall," King and Queen County, in T XV, p. 65, which gives year as 1757.

¹¹² Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, IV (Richmond, 1938), pp. 78-80.

¹¹³ Ibid,IV, pp. 80-81.

¹¹⁴ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 416, dated 22 May 1745.

¹¹⁵ Benjamin Tompkins Bible (Edinburgh, 1755), copy, McClung Historical Collection, East Tennessee Historical Society, Knoxville, Tenn.; Tompkins Bible, VXIX, p. 196.

¹¹⁶ W(2) X, pp. 25-42, 221-38; Robert A. Tompkins and Clare F. Tompkins, *The Tompkins-Tompkins Genealogy* (n.p., 1942), pp. 27-28.

¹¹⁷ Ibid.; W() Xll,p. 197.

¹¹⁸ Anderson family record, in W(l) XII, pp. 116-20, 196-200.

¹¹⁹ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 5, 1741-44, p. 4.

¹²⁰ Read Bible, V XXI, pp. 327-28.

¹²¹ Kingston Parish Register.

¹²² Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), pp. 58-59; Scrip Act 1852, Francis Read, file 256.

¹²³ Kingston Parish Register.

¹²⁴ *Ibid.*

¹²⁵ *Ibid.*

¹²⁶ *Ibid.*

¹²⁷ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p.

100. Gwyn and Mary Reade had a daughter Dorothy, born 1 Aug. 1774 (Kingston Parish Register).

¹²⁸ *The Genealogist*, VII (1877), pp. 1-2.

¹²⁹ Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 413.

¹³⁰ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 2, pp. 133-134a; P.C.C. 186 Noel, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 299, proved in England 10 Dec. 1700.

¹³¹ Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 300.

¹³² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 334-35.

¹³³ John A. Washington, *Rev. Lawrence Washington's Descendants-Five Generations* (Chevy Chase, Md., 1982), chart.

¹³⁴ Bible, W() XXV, p. 186.

¹³⁵ W(l) XXV, p. 186.

¹³⁶ Gravestone, in V XXXII, pp. 199-200.

¹³⁷ Leonard, pp. 68-69, 71, 73, 75.

¹³⁸ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XL VII, p. 42; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-42, pp. 213-14, marriage contract.

¹³⁹ Tombstone, "Warner Hall," Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 96.

¹⁴⁰ *Ibid.*

¹⁴¹ Leonard, p. xx.

¹⁴² Merrow Egerton Sorley, *Lewis of Warner Hall* (n.p., 1935), pp. 58-59.

¹⁴³ Abingdon Parish Register.

¹⁴⁴ *Ibid.*

¹⁴⁵ Mother's gravestone.

¹⁴⁶ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, p. 196.

¹⁴⁷ Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), p. 29.

¹⁴⁸ York Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders &c 11, 1698-1702, pp. 512, 520-21, will of stepgrandmother Mrs. Blanche Goodwin, 22 Sept. 1701-28 Oct. 1701.

¹⁴⁹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1732-40, pp. 430-31.

¹⁵⁰ She may have been a widow Potter. Her will names grandson Edward Potter.

¹⁵¹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1745-59, p. 224.

¹⁵² York Co. Deeds & Bonds 2, 1701-13, pp. 7-12.

¹⁵³ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1713-14, no pagination.

¹⁵⁴ Warwick Co. Miscellaneous papers, Virginia State Archives.

¹⁵⁵ Probably the Ann Cattell who, 21 May 1733, made a deed of gift to her son John Cattell of 420 acres on Edisto Island, granted to her grandfather Thomas Bower and by him willed to her (Charleston, S.C., Deed Bk. Lb, 1732-33, p. 55), and the Ann Cattell, widow, buried 4 Jan. 1750/1 (St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 147).

¹⁵⁶ *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 148; *South Carolina Gazette*, Charleston, S.C., 24 Aug. 1752.

¹⁵⁷ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1752-56, p. 15.

¹⁵⁸ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina Legislature*, II, p. 146.

¹⁵⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 32.

¹⁶⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 222.

¹⁶¹ *Ibid.*, p. 21

¹⁶² Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. TT, 1774-78, p. 65, without probate date.

¹⁶³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 161, as John, Jr.

¹⁶⁴ Gravestone, cemetery at Cattell's Bluff, in *SCH&GM* XX, p. 111.

¹⁶⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, pp. 29, 31.

¹⁶⁶ *Ibid.*

¹⁶⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 32-33.

¹⁶⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 187.

¹⁶⁹ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1721-22, p. 159.

¹⁷⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 210.

¹⁷¹ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. QQ, 1760-67, p. 23.

¹⁷² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 154.

¹⁷³ *Ibid.*, p. 214.

¹⁷⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 217.

¹⁷⁵ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. QQ, 1760-67, p. 20.

¹⁷⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 32.

¹⁷⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 26.

¹⁷⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 86, adult baptism of Sarah, widow of Andrew Cattell.

¹⁷⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 30.

¹⁸⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XHI, p. 29.

¹⁸¹ *Ibid.*, p. 36.

¹⁸² Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 304.

¹⁸³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 90.

¹⁸⁴ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 154.

¹⁸⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 187.

¹⁸⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XTV, p. 93.

¹⁸⁷ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 413.

¹⁸⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* Xffl, p. 40.

¹⁸⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 20; *South Carolina Gazette*, Charleston, S.C., 30 April 1741.

¹⁹⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 25.

¹⁹¹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 30.

¹⁹² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 47; Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. QQ, p. 633.

¹⁹³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 184.

¹⁹⁴ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 36, baptized same day as Elizabeth.

¹⁹⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV p. 184.

¹⁹⁶ Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. A, 1783-86, p. 413, two wills, second dated 1784.

¹⁹⁷ *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 93. Note discrepancy with date of will.

¹⁹⁸ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 235.

¹⁹⁹ *SCH&GM* XIX, p. 131.

²⁰⁰ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1752-56, p. 138.

²⁰¹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIV*, pp. 82, 147.

²⁰² *Ibid.*, pp.86, 89.

²⁰³ *Ibid.*,pp. 91,93.

²⁰⁴ Charleston, S.C., Book A #3, p. 677, cited in Clara A. Langley, *South Carolina Deed Abstracts. 1719-1772, III.* (Easley, S.C., 1983), p. 215. As widow, of Charleston, 30-31 Jan. 1758, she gave to Thomas Fuller, administrator of the will of William Fuller the Elder, a mortgage on this 550 acres to secure the £750 (Charleston, S.C., Bk. XX, p. 182, cited in *ibid.*, p. 143).

²⁰⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XD3*, p. 38.

²⁰⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 40.

²⁰⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 39.

²⁰⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 154.

²⁰⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 217.

²¹⁰ Bible, in W(1)XI, p. 264.

²¹¹ Bible, in W(l) XIII, pp. 66-67.

²¹² York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 561-62.

²¹³ Bible, in W(l) XE7, pp. 66-67.

²¹⁴ Charles Parish, York Co., Register.

²¹⁵ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 328-30.

²¹⁶ Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, Pa., 1891), pp. 572-73.

²¹⁷ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 93-94.

²¹⁸ Michael Pollock, *YorkCounty, Virginia, Marriages... 1769-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1994), 124.

²¹⁹ *Virginia Gazette*, 19 Nov. 1772.

²²⁰ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 132-36.

²²¹ John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 497-98; John C. Van Home, ed., *The Correspondence of William Nelson as Acting*

Governor of Virginia, 1770-1771 (Virginia Historical Society, *Documents, II*; Charlottesville, 1975), pp. xix-xxxii.

²²² *Virginia Gazette*, 10 Feb. 1737/8.

²²³ Abingdon Parish Register.

²²⁴ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 504-05.

²²⁵ Richard Channing More Page, *Genealogy of the Page Family in Virginia* (2nd ed.; New York, 1893), pp. 101-02. William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), pp. 204-05, states “He had many daughters, but none lived beyond the twelfth year. He had many sons also... One of his sons was burned to death, and another became an idiot by a fall from an upper story.”

²²⁶ Zelma Wells Price, *Of Whom I Came: From Whence I Came*, VI (Greenville, Miss., 1963), p. 392.

²²⁷ *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 15 Jan. 1789.

²²⁸ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 171-76.

²²⁹ Raimo, *op. cit.*, pp. 504-05; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XIII (New York, 1934), p. 424; Leonard, pp. xxiii, 93, 96, 98, 101, 104, 107, 111, 113, 116, 118, 121, 127, 131, 135, 139, 143, 147, 151, 162, 166.

²³⁰ Gen. Thomas Nelson Bible (Cambridge, 1762), Virginia Historical Society, MSS.6:4 N3385:l.

²³¹ Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register.

²³² *Richmond Compiler*, 28 Sept. 1830; St. Martin’s Parish, Hanover County, Register, buried 19 Sept. 1830; gravestone, Point of Fork, Hanover County, in W(l) K, p. 172.

²³³ Page, *op. cit.*, p. 101, which incorrectly gives year as 1800.

²³⁴ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 545-46. One of the executors renounced on 16 Nov. 1799.

²³⁵ *Gazette*, 16 May 1771.

²³⁶ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 March 1827.

²³⁷ *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 26 July 1786.

²³⁸ Nelson family Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.20657; *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 12 June 1778.

²³⁹ Gravestone, cemetery at Point of Fork, Hanover County, in W(l) IX, p. 172.

²⁴⁰ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 11 Aug. 1818.

²⁴¹ *Virginia Gazette*, 27 Oct. 1774; Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 94.

²⁴² Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register.

²⁴³ Nelson family Bible, *loc. cit.* The location of “Chatham” is not specified; perhaps Stafford County.

²⁴⁴ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 16 March 1813.

²⁴⁵ Leonard, pp. 170, 177, 181, 185.

²⁴⁶ Prayer book (Cambridge, 1760), in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly*, XV, p. 8.

²⁴⁷ William Nelson Bible, Virginia Historical Society, MSS.6:4 N3385:3.

²⁴⁸ Marion Tinling, ed., *The Correspondence of the Three William Byrds...* (Charlottesville, 1977), n, p. 829.

²⁴⁹ *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 2 April 1788.

²⁵⁰ *Virginia Gazette*, 17 Feb. 1781.

²⁵¹ Price, *op. cit.*, VI, p. 393.

²⁵² *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 1 Dec. 1807.

²⁵³ *Virginia Gazette*, 29 Nov. 1770, 17 Jan. 1771.

²⁵⁴ Price, *op. cit.*, VI, p. 393.

²⁵⁵ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 20 April 1810.

²⁵⁶ Scrip Act 1852, Thomas Nelson, file 1215, National Archives.

²⁵⁷ *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 25 Sept. 1777; Fluvanna Co. Marriage bond, 4 Sept.

²⁵⁸ Louise Pecquet du Bellet, *Some Prominent Virginia Families* (Lynchburg, 1907), n, pp. 64-65.

²⁵⁹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 10 March 1827.

²⁶⁰ Revolutionary War pension application, John Nelson, widow Nancy, W.5414, National Archives.

²⁶¹ Alycon Trubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864* (Athens, Ga., 1996), H, p. 416.

²⁶² In the division of the estate of Samuel⁴ Reade, one-third was paid to “Augustine Moore for Francis Thompson.”

²⁶³ Charles Parish Register.

²⁶⁴ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1760-71, pp. 146-47.

²⁶⁵ *Ibid.*, pp. 359-60; Charles Parish Register.

²⁶⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Cary, R. 13010 and Virginia Half Pay.

²⁶⁷ Fairfax Harrison, *The Virginia Carys* (New York, 1919), p. 151.

²⁶⁸ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 328-30.

²⁶⁹ Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 572. Frances’ birth is shown as 23 Dec. 1723, which must be an error. For biographical details see under 192. Mary⁶ Phillips.

²⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 573, citing Parish Register for births of both children, but Robert’s birth and death are not in the printed Charles Parish Register.

²⁷¹ Charles Parish, York Co., Register.

²⁷² York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, p. 365.

²⁷³ Charles Parish Register.

²⁷⁴ VXXIII, pp. 88-89.

²⁷⁵ Charles Parish Register.

²⁷⁶ *ibid.*

²⁷⁷ York Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 130.

²⁷⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 310-11.

²⁷⁹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 410-11.

²⁸⁰ Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 49.

²⁸¹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, p. 684.

²⁸² York Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 112.

²⁸³ Kingston Parish, Mathews Co., Register.

²⁸⁴ V XLI, p. 135.

²⁸⁵ Tombstone, in Joseph Bryan Branch, A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 139.

²⁸⁶ Kingston Parish Register.

²⁸⁷ Legislative petition, Gloucester County, in *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXX, p. 15.

²⁸⁸ Dixon Papers, folder 1, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, probated in Gloucester County.

²⁸⁹ Kingston Parish Register; *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 11 Feb. 1773, without date.

²⁹⁰ Dixon Papers, *loc. cit.*

²⁹¹ Mathews Co. Land tax book, 1801.

²⁹² Kingston Parish Register.

²⁹³ Tombstone, St. Paul's Church, Alexandria, in *NGSQ LXK*, p. 43; *Alexandria Gazette*, 2 Nov. 1819.

²⁹⁴ *Virginia Gazette*, 12 June 1772; Jonathan Clark Diary, 22 May 1772.

²⁹⁵ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 8.

²⁹⁶ Leonard, p. 101.

²⁹⁷ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXDI, p. 19-20.

²⁹⁸ May Wilson McBee, *Natchez Court Records* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1953), p. 595.

²⁹⁹ Mary Bondurant Warren, *Marriages and Deaths, 1763 to 1820, Abstracted from Extant Georgia Newspapers* (Danielsville, Ga., 1968), p. 21.

³⁰⁰ *Ibid.*; Clayton Bible, copied by William Clayton Torrence, Virginia State Archives.

³⁰¹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 16, pp. 272-73.

³⁰² V XLII, pp. 62-63; Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, XXVII (Richmond, 1946), pp. 79-80.

³⁰³ Webb-Gray Bible, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, XII, pp. 124, 127.

³⁰⁴ Frederick Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 94-95.

³⁰⁵ Caldwell Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, p. 107.

³⁰⁶ Macon Co., III., Probate file, Sally A. Throckmorton, 1860.

³⁰⁷ Gravestone, "Goshen," King and Queen County, in Fleet, *op. cit.*, XXVm (Richmond, 1946), p. 20.

³⁰⁸ Webb-Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*

³⁰⁹ Gravestone, "Goshen," *loc. cit.*,

³¹⁰ Family Bible, in W(l) m, p. 52.

³¹¹ *Ibid.*; C. Wickliffe Throckmorton, *A Genealogical and Historical Account of the Throckmorton Family* (Richmond, 1930), pp. 332-33.

³¹² Throckmorton, *op. cit.*, p. 332, states he married Sarah Burney who married (2) Isaac Powers.

³¹³ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 7 Sept. 1832.

³¹⁴ Revolutionary War pension application, William Madison, widow Nancy, W.9944,, National Archives.

³¹⁵ Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 134.

³¹⁶ Lineage of Alice Dashiell (Garth) Estill in Aileen Lewers Langston and J. Orton Buck, *Pedigrees of Some of the Emperor Charlemagne's Descendants*, II (n.p, 1974), p. 231. Ahnentafel of John Bowles Bell, Jr., Hernando, Miss., in *The Fayette County (Ky.) Genealogical Society Quarterly*, IJJ, p. 104, says he died in Mason Co., Ky.

³¹⁷ Raleigh Travers Green, *Genealogical and Historical Notes on Culpeper County, Virginia* (Culpeper, 1900), pt. 2, pp. 136-38; Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Bk. F, p. 9, in Hattie M. Scott, *Scott's Papers* (Frankfort, Ky., 1953), p. 134, which also shows son Ambrose[?]; Jefferson Co., Ky., Deed Bk. 8, p. 8, in *ibid.*, p. 125.

³¹⁸ Revolutionary War pension application, Mordecai Barbour, S.8043, National Archives.

³¹⁹ *Argus of Western America*, Frankfort, Ky., in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XLVI, p. 309.

³²⁰ Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 239.

³²¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1959), p. 5.

³²² Ahnentafel of John Bowles Bell, Jr., *he. cit.*

³²³ Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 6.

³²⁴ Gravestone, Barbour Cemetery, in Edna Scott McKechnie and Willada Rickman Dent, *Oldham County, Kentucky, Records*, I (n.p., 1974), no pagination.

³²⁵ Henderson Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, p. 1.

³²⁶ Walter Lee Hopkins, *Hopkins of Virginia* (Richmond, 1931), p. 17.

³²⁷ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, 1997), p. 2001. They were the parents of David Shelby Walker, Governor of Florida, 1865-68.

³²⁸ Tombstone, Barbour Cemetery, *loc. cit.*

³²⁹ St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Register.

³³⁰ W(l) III, pp. 192-93, 240; Throckmorton, *op. cit.*, pp. 244, 356, 358-60.

³³¹ Davis, *op. tit.*, p. 63. She is also shown as marrying, 27 March 1807, Joseph Russell.

³³² Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1754-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 83.

³³³ Throckmorton, *op. cit.*, p. 358.

³³⁴ William Henry Perrin, ed., *History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky* (Chicago, 1882), pp. 333, 363-64.

³³⁵ VLII, p. 64.

³³⁶ Orange Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 247-50, earliest date shown; Will Bk. 4, pp. 114-16, inventory made July 1803.

³³⁷ Orange Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 522-25, inventory made.

³³⁸ Green, *op. cit.*, p. 138.

³³⁹ Orange Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 23-26.

³⁴⁰ Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 60.

³⁴¹ Orange Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 484.

³⁴² Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 60.

³⁴³ *Ibid.*, p. 87.

³⁴⁴ Taylor Bible, The Filson Historical Society, Louisville, Ky.

³⁴⁵ Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 281.

³⁴⁶ Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 87.

³⁴⁷ *Virginia Gazette*, 20 Sept. 1776.

³⁴⁸ Virginia Genealogical Society, *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852* (Richmond, 1965), p. 71.

³⁴⁹ T XIII, pp. 268-69, will of Edmund Wilcox, dated 25 April 1781.

³⁵⁰ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 13 Feb. 1836.

³⁵¹ Michael Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 140.

³⁵² Anne Waller Reddy and Andrew Lewis Riffle, *Virginia Marriage Bonds, Richmond City* (Staunton, 1939), p. 62.

³⁵³ Philip Slaughter, *A History of Bristol Parish, Va.* (2nd ed.; Richmond, 1879), p. 233.

³⁵⁴ Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Register.

³⁵⁵ *Virginia Gazette*, 20 June 1762.

³⁵⁶ Virginia Genealogical Society, *loc. cit.*

³⁵⁷ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 15 Jan. 1834; *The Family Visitor*, Richmond, 17 Jan. 1824.

³⁵⁸ Leonard, pp. 191, 195, 199.

³⁵⁹ McCall & Co. vs. Battaile & als., U.S. Circuit Court, 1832, Box 137, Virginia State Archives, in William Lindsay Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records* (Richmond, 1984), p. 192.

³⁶⁰ Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 140.

³⁶¹ *National Intelligencer*, Washington, D.C., 28 Sept. 1829.

³⁶² Virginia Genealogical Society, *loc. cit.*

³⁶³ Albert Welles, *The Pedigree and History of the Washington Family* (New York, 1879), pp. 168-69.

³⁶⁴ Frederick Co. Will Bk. 16, pp. 20-22.

³⁶⁵ *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie & Dixon), 12 March 1767.

³⁶⁶ Leonard, pp. 109, 116, 118.

³⁶⁷ *Bowen's Virginia Centinel*, Winchester, 20 May 1793.

³⁶⁸ *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 23 May 1793.

³⁶⁹ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 21 Dec. 1804.

³⁷⁰ Eliza Timberlake Davis, *Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages, 1771-1825* (n.p., 1941), p. 62.

³⁷¹ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 24 Feb. 1807.

³⁷² Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1937), p. 311.

³⁷³ *Virginia Gazette*, 22 Oct. 1772.

³⁷⁴ Culpeper Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 75-78.

³⁷⁵ Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 1.

³⁷⁶ Gravestone, Thompson cemetery, Louisville, Ky., in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XXVII, p. 403.

³⁷⁷ Revolutionary War pension application, George Gray, S.35989, National Archives.

³⁷⁸ Gravestone, Episcopal Cemetery, St. Albans, W.Va.; *Southern Churchman*, 25 Aug. 1837, which gives death as 22 July.

³⁷⁹ Kanawha Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, pp. 244-45.

³⁸⁰ Leonard, pp. 191, 195, 199, 203, 294; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1942.

³⁸¹ Birkett-Edmonds-Davenport Bible (Oxford, 1722), photocopy, Daughters of the American Revolution Library, Washington, D.C.; gravestone, Davenport-Thompson graveyard, Culpeper Co.

³⁸² Birkett-Edmonds-Davenport Bible, *loc. cit.*

³⁸³ Slaughter family Bible (London, 1760).

³⁸⁴ Gravestone, Episcopal cemetery, St. Albans, W.Va.

³⁸⁵ Kanawha Co., W.Va., Will Bk. A, pp. 502-03.

³⁸⁶ Pecquet du Bellet, *op. cit.*, m, p. 25.

³⁸⁷ KXXVUI, pp. 187-88; Leonard, pp. 93, 96, 98, 101.

³⁸⁸ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 243-45.

³⁸⁹ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 223-24.

³⁹⁰ W() VI, pp. 54-57.

³⁹¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 57-58, 241.

³⁹² Thornton Bible, in Ednah Wilson McAdams, *Kentucky Pioneer and Court Records* (Lexington, Ky., 1929), pp. 288-89.

³⁹³ Bourbon Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 310-11.

³⁹⁴ John McGill, *The Beverley Family of Virginia* (Columbia, S.C., 1956), p. 701.

³⁹⁵ Leonard, *op. cit.*, pp. 315, 320.

³⁹⁶ Gravestone, Thornton cemetery, Montgomery Co., Ky., in Kentucky DAR, *Kentucky Cemetery Records*, I (n.p., 1960), p. 330; obituary, in Hattie M. Scott, *Scott's Papers* (Frankfort, Ky., 1953), p. 187.

³⁹⁷ Obituary, in Scott, *op. cit.*, p. 175.

³⁹⁸ *Biographical Encyclopaedia of Kentucky* (Cincinnati, 1878), p. 287; obituary, in Scott, *op. cit.*, p. 175.

³⁹⁹ Fredericksburg District Court Will Bk. A, pp. 55-56. W(2) X, p. 26, says he died 7 Jan. 1795 in his 65th year; Bible in V XIX, p. 196, says June 1795.

⁴⁰⁰ W(2) X, p. 32. But Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records*, p. 122, shows died before 14 March 1818.

⁴⁰¹ Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records*, p. 121; W(2) X, pp. 28-29, 31-33, 36-38, 41; Walter Garland Duke, *Henry Duke, Councillor* (Richmond, 1949), p. 327.

⁴⁰² Caroline Co. Wills & Deeds 1794-1868, p. 47.

⁴⁰³ Benjamin Tompkins Bible, *loc. cit.*; Bible, in V XIX, p. 196.

⁴⁰⁴ W(2) X, p. 225. However, she relinquished dower in land 27 Sept. 1810 (see note 408).

⁴⁰⁵ David D. McKinney, "Benjamin Tompkins and the Third Prince William County Courthouse," *Northern Virginia Heritage*, VIE, pp. 15-18.

⁴⁰⁶ Benjamin Tompkins Bible, *loc. cit.*; Bible, in V XIX, p. 196. The death dates of many of these children as shown in W(2) XVIII, p. 224, are questionable. On 25 March 1797 Benjamin Tompkins appointed his son Robert his attorney and gave him all of his estate, having previously given his three [sic] daughters six Negroes (Hopkins, *op. cit.*, p. 121).

⁴⁰⁷ Alexander McDonald Walker, *William Terry Turner; Pioneer Physician of St. Albans, West Virginia* (Bethesda, Md., 1963), p. 11.

⁴⁰⁸ Hopkins, *op. cit.*, p. 134.

⁴⁰⁹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 8 March 1834.

⁴¹⁰ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 30 Aug. 1831.

⁴¹¹ Christine L. Sheridan and Elsie W. Ernst, *Tombstones of Mathews County, Virginia, 1711-1986* (n.p., 1988), p. 154; *Watchman of the South*, 6

Sept. 1838.

⁴¹² Leonard, pp. 270, 274.

⁴¹³ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 14 Sept. 1814.

⁴¹⁴ W(2) X VIII, p. 224.

⁴¹⁵ *Southern Churchman*, 20 April 1854.

⁴¹⁶ Paul Miller Goodloe, *Goodloe Genealogy* (Baltimore, 1982), p. B-50. Tompkins, *op. cit.*, p. 27, says born 1734, died 1794, but Ann Tompkins was taxed in Fayette Co., Ky., 1789.

⁴¹⁷ W(2) XIII, pp. 225-30; Goodloe, *op. cit.*, p. B-50.

⁴¹⁸ Goodloe, *op. cit.*, p. C-57; *Kentucky Gazette*, Lexington, Ky., 17 May 1819.

⁴¹⁹ *Kentucky Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 22 Sept. 1823.

⁴²⁰ Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 408-09.

⁴²¹ Ben H. Coke, *John May, Jr., of Virginia* (Baltimore, 1978), p. 7.

⁴²² *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 19, 22 Aug. 1846.

⁴²³ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1954; *The Filson Club History Quarterly*, LVI, pp. 23-29.

⁴²⁴ *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XXX, p. 175.

⁴²⁵ Bible, in VXIX.p. 196.

⁴²⁶ Duke, *op. cit.*, pp. 303, 327.

⁴²⁷ Malcolm H. Harris, *History of Louisa County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1936), p. 392.

⁴²⁸ Tompkins, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

⁴²⁹ Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records*, p. 220.

⁴³⁰ *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 11 Feb. 1825.

⁴³¹ *Ibid.*, 17 May 1830.

⁴³² W{2) X, pp. 27,225-30; Malcolm H. Harris, *Old New Kent County...* (West Point, Va., 1977), II, pp. 903-04, with, however, some differing dates.

⁴³³ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 28 March 1845.

⁴³⁴ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 27 July 1849.

⁴³⁵ *Constitutional Whig*, Richmond, 6 Jan. 1832.

⁴³⁶ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 6 Jan. 1827.

⁴³⁷ Daughters of Colonial Wars, *Lineage Book*, V (n.p., 1982), p. 635.

⁴³⁸ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴³⁹ Daughters of Colonial Wars, *loc. cit.*

⁴⁴⁰ W(l)XII, pp. 119-20.

⁴⁴¹ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴⁴² Surry Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 302.

⁴⁴³ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴⁴⁴ *Virginia Gazette*, Williamsburg, 11 May 1854, obituary of daughter Miss Sally Jackson.

⁴⁴⁵ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴⁴⁶ *Ibid.*, listing all except James⁶; Anderson family record, *loc. cit.*

⁴⁴⁷ *Norfolk Herald*, 17 Nov. 1803.

⁴⁴⁸ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴⁴⁹ James City Co. Land tax books, 1828, when he was last charged with tax; 1829, when James Shelburne, Jr., was taxed for the same land “devised by James Shelburne Sr.”

⁴⁵⁰ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴⁵¹ *Ibid.*

⁴⁵² *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 19.

⁴⁵³ James City Co. Personal property tax list, 1800, estate taxed.

⁴⁵⁴ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴⁵⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist*. XXI, pp. 290-91.

⁴⁵⁶ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 257.

⁴⁵⁷ Rejected Bounty Land claims, John Warrington, Virginia State Archives.

⁴⁵⁸ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817* (n.p., 1963), p. 114.

⁴⁵⁹ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 1, will of Mary Wishart, 29 Jan. 1790-2 Feb. 1795.

- ⁴⁶⁰ Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County...* (n.p., 1960), p. 63.
- ⁴⁶¹ *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 4 July 1787, 17 Nov. 1789.
- ⁴⁶² *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 11 Aug. 1794.
- ⁴⁶³ Lindsay, *op. cit.*, p. 57.
- ⁴⁶⁴ Nelson Waite Rightmyer, *Maryland's Established Church* (Baltimore, 1956), p. 208.
- ⁴⁶⁵ Josephine Short Lynch, *Short, An Early Virginia Family*, ed. by Katherine B. and Herbert A. Elliott (n.p., 1970), p. 36; Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 85, will of William Short, 24 Dec. 1756-15 March 1757.
- ⁴⁶⁶ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 58; Scrip Act 1852, Francis Read, file 256.
- ⁴⁶⁷ Kingston Parish, Mathews Co., Register.
- ⁴⁶⁸ Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 194, will of Sarah Cocke, 17 July 1781-28 Aug. 1781.
- ⁴⁶⁹ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. V, p. 262.
- ⁴⁷⁰ Bible, in *W(1) XIV*, pp. 125-26.
- ⁴⁷¹ *Ibid.*; Prince George's Parish, Prince George's and Montgomery cos, Md., Register.
- ⁴⁷² *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 22 Dec. 1871.
- ⁴⁷³ Tressie Nash Bowman, *Montgomery County, Maryland, Marriages, 1796-1850* (n.p., 1966), p. 52.
- ⁴⁷⁴ *Ibid.*
- ⁴⁷⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- ⁴⁷⁶ Wesley E. Pippenger, *District of Columbia Probate Records, Will Books 1 through 6, 1801-1852, and Estate Files, 1801-1852* (Westminster, Md., 1996), p. 435.
- ⁴⁷⁷ Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R #2, p. 158.
- ⁴⁷⁸ Mathews Co. Land tax list, 1795, estate taxed.
- ⁴⁷⁹ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 59.

⁴⁸⁰ W(l) VIE, p. 67, which, however, names Francis' mother as Lucy Palmer.

⁴⁸¹ Kingston Parish Register.

⁴⁸² *Ibid.*

⁴⁸³ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 59, however names children of John⁵ as John and Mary.

⁴⁸⁴ Deposition of Ann (Plummer) Guthrie, 17 Aug. 1835, Rejected bounty land claims, Armistead, Robert, John, George and William Plummer, Virginia State Archives.

⁴⁸⁵ Scrip Act 1852, Francis Read, file 256, National Archives.

⁴⁸⁶ Family register, facsimile, Howard S. F. Randolph, *The Ancestors and Descendants of Colonel David Funsten and his Wife Susan Everard Meade* (New York, 1926), betw. pp. 72-73, 74-75.

⁴⁸⁷ *Ibid.*

⁴⁸⁸ *Ibid.*; gravestone, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 37.

⁴⁸⁹ Family register, *loc. cit.*

⁴⁹⁰ Gravestone, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 38; *Virginia Gazette*, 25 Feb. 1736/7.

⁴⁹¹ Frederick Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 85-86.

⁴⁹² C. G. Chamberlayne, ed., the *Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish... 1677-1793* (Richmond, 1933), p. 284.

⁴⁹³ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 13, 1756-61, p. 307.

⁴⁹⁴ Frederick Co. Superior Court Will Bk. 1, 1790-1802, pp. 104-08.

⁴⁹⁵ Frederick Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 238-40.

⁴⁹⁶ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, 1760-72, p. 254.

⁴⁹⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁴⁹⁸ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia,, 1740-1852* (Virginia Genealogical Society, *Special Publication IB*; Richmond, 1965), p. 89.

⁴⁹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 61.

⁵⁰⁰ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, 1787-93, pp. 230-32.

⁵⁰¹ *National Intelligencer* 4 Dec. 1810.

⁵⁰² Kingston Parish Register.

⁵⁰³ Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, p. 77.

⁵⁰⁴ King George Co. Will Bk. A-l, pp. 156-61.

⁵⁰⁵ *Virginia Gazette and Winchester Advertiser*, 2 Sept. 1789.

⁵⁰⁶ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 539-42.

⁵⁰⁷ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 14, 1761-68, pp. 126-32.

⁵⁰⁸ Leonard, pp. 85, 87.

⁵⁰⁹ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 1-23.

⁵¹⁰ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 133-38.

⁵¹¹ Gravestone, "Harewood," Jefferson Co., W.Va.

⁵¹² Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. Will Bk. 1, pp. 237-39.

⁵¹³ *Maryland Gazette*, 19 Aug. 1762, as Lucy.

⁵¹⁴ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 14, pp. 238-41, sale by Ann Allerton of her part of "Hominy Hall," inherited from her father James Steptoe.

⁵¹⁵ *Maryland Journal*, Baltimore, 14 April 1777.

⁵¹⁶ Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 310.

⁵¹⁷ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 18, 1787-94, pp. 6-10.

⁵¹⁸ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 34-39.

⁵¹⁹ Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 3, pp. 252-53.

⁵²⁰ Family record, in W(l) VI, p. 214.

⁵²¹ Family record, in W(l) VI, p. 212; referred to in Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. C, pp. 361-63.

⁵²² William Armstrong Crozier, *Spotsylvania County, 1721-1800 (Virginia County Records*, I; New York, 1905), p. 85. The page of Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A containing this entry is now mutilated.

⁵²³ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. B, p. 1.

⁵²⁴ W(l) IV, p. 158; Leonard, p. 79.

⁵²⁵ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 287.

⁵²⁶ W(l) IV, pp. 160-61; Leonard, p. 85.

⁵²⁷ Col. Francis Taylor, Diary, photocopy, Virginia State Archives.

⁵²⁸ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 293, as Walker.

⁵²⁹ VXLIII, pp. 251-56, recorded in Caroline County.

⁵³⁰ Walker Papers, no.3098, University of Virginia Library.

⁵³¹ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County, Virginia, 1766-1815* (n.p., 1959), p. 1, as Watson Alcock.

⁵³² Family record, in IV(1) VI, p. 213.

⁵³³ Fredericksburg Will Bk.A, pp. 371-72.

⁵³⁴ Tombstone, Ripon Cathedral, in VXIII, p. 312.

⁵³⁵ Robert Porteus had 19 children by both marriages but it is not known how many by each wife.

⁵³⁶ Anthony R. Wagner, “Queen Elizabeth’s American Ancestry,” *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, LXX, pp. 201-06.

⁵³⁷ North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Register.

⁵³⁸ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 48.

⁵³⁹ Bible, W(l)XXV,p. 187.

⁵⁴⁰ W(1)XXV, pp. 187, 191.

⁵⁴¹ William Armstrong Crozier, ed., *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records, HI; New York, 1906)*, p. 18, will of son Mordecai Cooke, Jr., 25 July 1769-5 April 1776.

⁵⁴² Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 527-29.

⁵⁴³ *Ibid.*, pp. 465-66.

⁵⁴⁴ Harris, *Old New Kent County*, II, p. 745.

⁵⁴⁵ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁵⁴⁶ Southall Papers, folder 129, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, recorded in Gloucester County.

⁵⁴⁷ W(1) XX, p. 18.

⁵⁴⁸ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, 1772-98, pp. 434-38.

⁵⁴⁹ *Dictionary of American Biography*, XI (New York, 1933), p. 214; Leonard, pp. 89,93, 96; Paula S. Felder, *Fielding Lewis and the Washington Family* (n.p., 1998).

⁵⁵⁰ Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1772-76, p. 25, will further proved (earlier entry missing).

⁵⁵¹ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 13-15.

⁵⁵² W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 340.

⁵⁵³ St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

⁵⁵⁴ Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 38.

⁵⁵⁵ H VIII, pp. 478-80.

⁵⁵⁶ Amherst Co. Deed Bk. C, pp. 383, 386.

⁵⁵⁷ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 399-401.

⁵⁵⁸ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 54.

⁵⁵⁹ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 233.

⁵⁶⁰ *Raleigh Register*, 3 Dec. 1813.

⁵⁶¹ Granville Co., N.C, Will Bk. 7, pp. 350-52.

⁵⁶² North Carolina Star, Raleigh, 17 July 1813.

⁵⁶³ Granville Co., N.C, Will Bk. 6, p. 423.

⁵⁶⁴ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Jan. 1803.

⁵⁶⁵ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 54.

⁵⁶⁶ Enquirer, Richmond, 21 Feb. 1818.

⁵⁶⁷ Michael L. Cook, *Pioneer Lewis Families*, IV (Evansville, Ind., 1984), p. 78.

⁵⁶⁸ Fragmentary gravestone, in *Bruton Parish Churchyard* (Williamsburg, 1976), p. 30.

⁵⁶⁹ Byrd Charles Willis and Richard Henry Willis, *A Sketch of the Willis Family of Virginia* (Richmond, n.d.), p. 26.

⁵⁷⁰ Family record, in *W(1) VI*, p. 214.

⁵⁷¹ Fredericksburg District Court, CI /DC-L/566-115, suit Daingerfield vs. Yates, 1804, recorded in the General Court.

⁵⁷² Leonard, p. 69-70, 72.

⁵⁷³ *Ibid.*, p. 75, 77.

⁵⁷⁴ *Virginia Gazette or Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 22 Nov. 1783.

⁵⁷⁵ Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. Q, pp. 229-31.

⁵⁷⁶ Letter of John Lewis to Capt. Lawrence Washington, 28 June 1742, in Sorley, *op. cit.*, p. 64, “Miss Howell I believe partly engaged to Mr. Wm. Lightfoot.”

⁵⁷⁷ Mourning ring, owned in 1892 by Mrs. Powhatan Starke.

⁵⁷⁸ Leonard, p. 86.

⁵⁷⁹ Willis, *loc. cit.*

⁵⁸⁰ Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 65-68; Orange Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 170-72. They presumably moved to Great Britain; James Pendleton in subsequent deeds referred to his purchase of 3000 acres from John Willis of Great Britain, Esqr. (Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. B, pp. 317-20,394-97).

⁵⁸¹ Fauquier Co. Minute Bk. 1764-68, p. 170.

⁵⁸² VVIII, p. 80, which says she died about 1820.

⁵⁸³ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁵⁸⁴ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 204-09.

⁵⁸⁵ Leonard, p. 79.

⁵⁸⁶ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 317.

⁵⁸⁷ Caswell Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 340.

⁵⁸⁸ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 374-75.

⁵⁸⁹ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 296-97.

⁵⁹⁰ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 31; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 55.

⁵⁹¹ Albemarle Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 356.

⁵⁹² Nelson Heath Meriwether, the *Meriwethers and Their Connections* (Columbia, Mo., 1964), pp. 429-31, 438.

⁵⁹³ Louisa Co. Will Bk. 1,p. 45.

⁵⁹⁴ *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, pp. 87-88.

⁵⁹⁵ Sorley, *op. cit.*, p. 745; *Virginia Gazette*, 4 Oct. 1780, without death date.

⁵⁹⁶ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 558.

⁵⁹⁷ *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin* VII, p. 82.

⁵⁹⁸ VXLI, p. 123; V XX, p. 208.

⁵⁹⁹ Abingdon Parish Register; gravestone, “Warner Hall,” in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 96, without dates.

⁶⁰⁰ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁶⁰¹ St. Mary's Parish, Walton upon Thames, Surrey, Parish Register, in Edmund Berkeley and Dorothy Smith Berkeley, *John Clayton, Pioneer of American Botany* (Chapel Hill, N.C., 1963), p. 17.

⁶⁰² Gravestone, "Warner Hall," in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V. A., *op. cit.*, p. 95; *Virginia Gazette*, 26 Oct. 1739.

⁶⁰³ John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1,1 (Cambridge, 1922), p. 352.

⁶⁰⁴ Gravestone, "Warner Hall," in Joseph Bryan Branch, A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 96.

⁶⁰⁵ Throckmorton pedigree, filed in College of Arms, 1769, in W(l) V, p. 55.

⁶⁰⁶ Family record, in C. Wickliffe Throckmorton, *A Genealogical and Historical Account of the Throckmorton Family* (Richmond, 1930), pp. 316-18.

⁶⁰⁷ Throckmorton Prayer Book, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, IX p. 65. His obituary, *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 6 Sept. 1770, says he died 25 Aug. 1770 in his 63rd year.

⁶⁰⁸ Family record, *loc. cit.*

⁶⁰⁹ Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, pp. 47-49.

⁶¹⁰ Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 367.

⁶¹¹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 22.

⁶¹² Charleston, S.C, Deed Bk. H, p. 290 The will of Margaret Ladson, 21 Jan. 1767-13 Sept. 1771 (Charleston, S.C, Will Bk. SS, 1771-74, p. 39), named grandchildren Sarah and Robert Cattell.

⁶¹³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 24.

⁶¹⁴ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIH, pp. 36, 105, 160, 218.

⁶¹⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 183; XV, p. 44.

⁶¹⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCHG&M* XIV, p. 21.

⁶¹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 214.

⁶¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 148.

⁶¹⁹ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 148-49.

⁶²⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 39.

⁶²¹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 24.

⁶²² *Ibid.*, p. 35.

⁶²³ D. E. Huger Smith and A. S. Salley, *Register of St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, or Charleston, S.C., 1754-1810* (Charleston, 1921), p. 141.

⁶²⁴ Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 483, will of John Godfrey, 3 April 1790-18 Dec. 1790, which left £50 to "that worthy old Lady Mrs. Ann Roberts the Mother of my dear deceased Friend Benjamin Cattell Esquire."

⁶²⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, pp. 109, 154.

⁶²⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 156, 214.

⁶²⁷ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 178; XIII, p. 161.

⁶²⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, pp. 217-18.

⁶²⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 20.

⁶³⁰ *Ibid.*, pp. 25, 82.

⁶³¹ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. TT, 1774-78, p. 624, without probate date.

⁶³² *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 147-48.

⁶³³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 44.

⁶³⁴ Clare Jervey, *Inscriptions on the Tablets and Gravestones in St. Michael's Church and Churchyard* (Columbia, S.C., 1906), p. 49.

⁶³⁵ Anne Baker Leland Bridges and Roy Williams, *St. James Santee Plantation Parish, History and Records, 1685-1925* (Spartanburg, S.C., 1967), p. 104.

⁶³⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 93.

⁶³⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 85.

⁶³⁸ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. WW, 1780-83, p. 224.

⁶³⁹ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III, pp. 135-36.

⁶⁴⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 50.

⁶⁴¹ *MHM* VIII, p. 380.

⁶⁴² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 20.

⁶⁴³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 160.

⁶⁴⁴ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 201-02.

⁶⁴⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 23.

⁶⁴⁶ Emily Drayton Taylor, "The Draytons of South Carolina and Philadelphia," *SCH&GM* vIII, p. 9.

⁶⁴⁷ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184; XIII, p. 219.

⁶⁴⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184.

⁶⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 21.

⁶⁵⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 220.

⁶⁵¹ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 88.

⁶⁵² *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, p. 693.

⁶⁵³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 149.

⁶⁵⁴ Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 96.

⁶⁵⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 22.

⁶⁵⁶ Is she Mary Cattell, widow, who married, 1 May 1756, John Poinsett (Smith and Salley, *op. cit.*, p. 144)?

⁶⁵⁷ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, pp. 82, 85.

⁶⁵⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 91.

⁶⁵⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 28; XIV. p. 210.

⁶⁶⁰ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, p. 144.

⁶⁶¹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 29; bond 23 March 1743/4, in *SCH&GM* XIX, p. 130.

⁶⁶² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIV*, pp. 27, 89.

⁶⁶³ Copy in Loyalist claim of her grandson John Mullryne Tattnall (Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* [Baltimore, 2000], p. 786).

⁶⁶⁴ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XII*, p. 112.

⁶⁶⁵ *SCH&GM XIV*, pp. 5-6; *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 488-89.

⁶⁶⁶ George White, *Historical Collections of Georgia* (New York, 1855), pp. 32, 222.

⁶⁶⁷ *Georgia Gazette*, Savannah, 2 Feb. 1786.

⁶⁶⁸ Georgia Miscellaneous Bonds &c Bk. O, p. 106, in *The Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, no. 20 (April 1966), p. 1284, deed of slaves, 19 Feb. 1753, of Sarah Pointheire, late of the Island of Montserrat, but now of South Carolina, to her granddaughters Sarah Milligan and Mary and Catherine Mullryne and mentioning son John Mullryne.

⁶⁶⁹ St. Helena's Parish, Charleston, S.C., Register.

⁶⁷⁰ *Georgia Gazette*, Savannah, 26 June 1794

⁶⁷¹ A. S. Salley, ed., *Register of St. Philips' Parish, Charles Town, South Carolina, 1720-1758* (Charleston, 1904), p. 81. St. Helena's Parish Register says 8 Feb.

⁶⁷² Coldham, *op. cit.*, 787. They were the parents of Josiah Tattnall, Jr., United States Senator and Governor of Georgia.

⁶⁷³ Chatham Co., Ga., Deed Bk. H, p. 546.

⁶⁷⁴ Chatham Co., Ga., Deed Bk. 1-B, p. 133.

⁶⁷⁵ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 230-31.

⁶⁷⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XII*, p. 26.

⁶⁷⁷ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIV*, p. 24.

⁶⁷⁸ Ibid., p. 86.

⁶⁷⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIII*, p. 34.

⁶⁸⁰ Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 265.

⁶⁸¹ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 257-58.

⁶⁸² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 44.

⁶⁸³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 42.

⁶⁸⁴ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 98.

⁶⁸⁵ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 149.

⁶⁸⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 150.

⁶⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 155.

⁶⁸⁸ *Republican*, Savannah, Ga., 14 Oct. 1806.

⁶⁸⁹ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III (Columbia, S.C., 1981), p. 464.

⁶⁹⁰ Chatham Co., Ga., Deed Bk. K, pp. 333-54.

⁶⁹¹ *Republican*, Savannah, Ga., 25 March 1805.

⁶⁹² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, pp. 156-57.

⁶⁹³ *Ibid.*, p. 156.

⁶⁹⁴ *South Carolina Weekly Gazette*, Charleston, 22 Jan. 1783, in *SCH&GM* XVIII, p. 56.

⁶⁹⁵ *South Carolina and American General Gazette*, 22 May 1776, in A. J. Salley, *Marriage Notices in the South Carolina and American General Gazette* (Columbia, S.C., 1914), p. 25.

⁶⁹⁶ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III, p. 527.

⁶⁹⁷ Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. A, 1783-86, p. 559.

⁶⁹⁸ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 246-47.

⁶⁹⁹ Gravestones, Baptist Churchyard, Beaufort, S.C., in *SCH&GM* XXXVI, pp. 25-26.

⁷⁰⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 41.

⁷⁰¹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 48.

⁷⁰² *Ibid.*, p. 45.

⁷⁰³ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, IV (Columbia, S.C., 1984), pp. 215-16.

⁷⁰⁴ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184; XV, p. 44.

⁷⁰⁵ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. QQ, 1760-67, p. 570.

⁷⁰⁶ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III, p. 259.

⁷⁰⁷ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 216

⁷⁰⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 41.

⁷⁰⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184.

⁷¹⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 153.

⁷¹¹ Frederick Lewis Weis, *The Colonial Clergy of Virginia, North Carolina and South Carolina* (reprint, Baltimore, 1976), p. 85.

⁷¹² St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 212.

⁷¹³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184.

⁷¹⁴ *South Carolina and American General Gazette*, Charleston, 4 Dec. 1769.

⁷¹⁵ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 426.

⁷¹⁶ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 214.

⁷¹⁷ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 45.

⁷¹⁸ Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, p. 205.

⁷¹⁹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 48.

⁷²⁰ *The Times*, Charleston, S.C., 2 May 1805.

⁷²¹ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 48.

⁷²² Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. C, 1793-1800, p. 443.

⁷²³ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 42.

⁷²⁴ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 90.

⁷²⁵ Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. WW, 1790-84, p. 49; Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. A, 1783-86, p. 211, as proved 13 Oct. 1784.

⁷²⁶ *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, IE, pp. 245-46.

⁷²⁷ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 49.

⁷²⁸ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 149.

⁷²⁹ Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 622.

⁷³⁰ St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XV*, p. 103.

MASON¹

*1. FRANCIS¹ MASON, born about 1595,² came to Virginia in the *John and Francis*, 1613, and he and his (1) wife *Mary were listed in the census, 1623/4, at Elizabeth City.³ By the time the muster was taken, Jan. 1624/5, Mary Mason had died, for Francis¹ Mason, aged 40 [*sic*], and a wife * Alice Mason, aged 26, were listed with a son, *Francis² Mason, born in Virginia, and five “servants.” Alice came in the *Margett and John*, 1622, and so did one of the “servants,” John Robinson, aged 21. Another, Henry Gany, 21, came in the *Dutie*, 1619. Some time before 1626 Francis¹ Mason was assigned 50 acres of land in Charles City,⁴ but apparently he never settled this. After a trip to England, for which he was granted a pass, Oct. 1626,⁵ he returned to Virginia and settled in that part of Elizabeth City which, 1636, became New Norfolk County, where his land is of record, 1635, in a patent to Thomas Willoughby and, 1636, in one to William Julian.⁶ An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for the Western Branch to Elizabeth River.⁷

His plantation may be identified through the patent issued 31 Aug. 1642 to Lieut. Francis¹ Mason for 1250 acres at “Hogpen Point,” near land of Capt. Thomas Willoughby.⁸ His headrights included Francis Mason, Mary his wife, Ann Mason and Alice Gany. On 29 Sept. 1643 he patented 200 acres in Lower New Norfolk County⁹ at Lynnhaven, which was repatented 22 March 1645/6.¹⁰ He was a member of the first Court held for Lower Norfolk, 15 May 1637, qualified as sheriff of the county, 5 March 1647/8, and was churchwarden and a member of the vestry of Elizabeth River Parish, 10 Aug. 1648.” He died intestate before 7 Nov. 1648 when an agreement was made between ¹¹ Alice Mason, widow and relict of Mr. Francis Mason, deceased, and Mr. Lemuel Mason on the one part and Mr. James Thelaball on the other part... to give upon demand to Thelaball lands called the Mayne Right against Hogg Island” along with other

considerations.¹² Alice was living 17 Nov. 1653 when she is mentioned in the will of Daniel Tanner.¹³

His (2) wife Alice may be the Alice Gany named in his 1642 patent.

Issue: (by 1) 2. Francis², named in the muster, 1624/5; (by 2) 3. Ann², listed as a headright in her father's 1642 patent; 4. LEMUEL²; 5. ELIZABETH².

4. LEMUEL² MASON (Francis¹) deposed 16 Jan. 1653/4 he was 25 years of age or thereabouts.¹⁴ He served as justice for Lower Norfolk from 1650 until his death, was presiding justice after 1669, served as major and colonel of militia, 1658, 1665, 1698-99, represented Lower Norfolk in the House of Burgesses 1654-63, 1671-73, 1680-82, 1684-86, and Norfolk 1693 (two sessions).¹⁵ Maj. Lemuel² Mason was authorized "to impress men in service" from Lower Norfolk County in defense against the Indians, 1675/6.¹⁶

Lemuel² Mason married, by 27 Feb. 1649/50,¹⁷ Ann Seawell (Sewell), born about 1635,¹⁸ daughter of Henry Seawell (1610-1644) who came to Virginia by 1630. The will of Lemuel² Mason, 17 June 1695-15 Sept. 1702,¹⁹ named his wife Ann and children and his sister Elizabeth Thelaball. The will of Ann Mason, 30 Oct. 1705-15 March 1705/6,²⁰ named sons Thomas, Lemuel and George and daughters Frances Sayer, Alice Boush, Mary Cocke and Dinah Thorowgood.

Issue: 6. THOMAS³; 7. LEMUEL³; 8. GEORGE³; 9. ELIZABETH³; 10. Margaret³, living with her godmother Margaret Cheesman (see CHISMAN) at St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, Surrey, 1679-80, and named with sisters Alice, Elizabeth, Anne, Abigail, Mary and Dinah in her will;²¹ 12. FRANCES³; 13. ALICE³; 14. ANNE³; 15. MARY³; 16. ABIGAIL³; 7. DINAH³.

5. ELIZABETH² MASON (Francis¹) married James Thelaball,²² a Frenchman, who patented 380 acres in Lynnhaven Parish, Lower Norfolk County, "adjoyning to a place called Woolf s Neck," 15 Oct. 1651.²³ In accordance with the agreement between the Masons and Thelaball, 1648, Lemuel² Mason, with the consent of his wife Ann and "for the natural love and affection I bear unto Elizabeth Thelaball, my beloved sister and wife to

Mr. James Thelaball," conveyed to Thelaball, 13 April 1667, 600 acres in Hogpen Neck.²⁴ He took the oath of allegiance in Virginia and was naturalized 28 Nov. 1683.²⁵

On 18 Oct. 1690 James and Elizabeth² Thelaball, "now well stricken in years and not well able to live by themselves," made a deed of settlement with their son Francis³ since the latter was "willing to leave his plantation whereon he was well seated to coehabitt with them for their better support in the old age."²⁶ James Thelaball's will, 9 April 1691-15 Sept. 1693, named his wife and children and listed his possessions in detail, among them "my French books."²⁷ Elizabeth² Thelaball survived her husband fourteen years, held 600 acres in Norfolk County in 1704, and left a will, 12 May 1702-15 March 1707/8, which named her children, son-in-law and grandchildren, mentioned her stocks of sheep, cattle and hogs and listed a small trunk "to keep writing in," a small desk and "a writing slate."²⁸

Issue: [THELABALL] 18. Lemuel³, dead by 1691; 19. FRANCIS³; 20. JAMES³; 21. MARGARET³; 22. ELIZABETH³; 23. MARY³.

6. THOMAS³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) served as justice of Lower Norfolk and represented Norfolk County in the House of Burgesses 1696-97.²⁹ He held 653 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. His will, 9 Jan. 1710/11-15 June 1711, named his wife and children.³⁰ He married Elizabeth__ who married 2), by 19 Feb. 1713/4, Capt. Richard Sanderson.³¹

Issue: 24. Lemuel⁴, educated at the grammar school at Williamsburg, died 1712 without issue;³² 25. Ann⁴, married 10. Thomas⁴ Willoughby (see WILLOUGHBY); 26. Mary⁴, married, by 9 Feb. 1722/3,³³ Capt. William Ellison of New York, mariner, and sold Mary's one-third interest in a lot in Norfolk to Thomas Willoughby 11 May 1728;³⁴ 27. Margaret⁴, sold her one-third interest in the lot in Norfolk to Thomas Willoughby, 15 July 1730.³⁵

7. LEMUEL³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹), merchant of Norfolk County and captain of militia, 1698,³⁶ held 400 acres in Norfolk County and 650 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704. He married his cousin 23.

Mary³ (Thelaball) Chichester and died intestate before 10 June 1711 when administration of his estate was granted to his widow Mary.³⁷

Issue:³⁸ 29. Elizabeth⁴, chose Solomon Wilson as her guardian 20 June 1720,³⁹ married 13. Christopher³ Todd (see BERNARD); 30. TABITHA⁴.

8. GEORGE³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married Phillis Hobson⁴⁰ and represented Norfolk County in the House of Burgesses 1705-06.⁴¹ He held 300 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. His will, 13 Jan. 1710/11-16 March 1710/11,⁴² named his wife and children. His widow married (2) Samuel Rogers⁴³ and left will 14 Aug. 1759-Feb. 1760.⁴⁴

Issue: 31. THOMAS⁴; 32. George⁴; 33. ABIGAIL⁴; 34. FRANCES⁴.

9. ELIZABETH³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married, about 1683, Capt. Thomas Cocke, son of Thomas and Mary (Pearse) Cocke, who was baptized 6 July 1652 at Constantine, Cornwall.⁴⁵ As a resident of Norfolk and Princess Anne counties, he patented 721 acres on West's Creek 21 Oct. 1687,⁴⁶ and left will 20 Aug. 1697-6 Oct. 1697.⁴⁷

Issue: [COCKE]⁴⁸ 35. MARY⁴; 36. Anne⁴.

12. FRANCES³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married (1) George Newton who deposed, 15 May 1691, he was aged 54 or thereabouts,⁴⁹ commissioned justice of Lower Norfolk County, 6 July 1680,⁵⁰ and sheriff, 1691, on whose estate Frances³ was granted administration 15 Jan. 1694/5.⁵¹ She married (2), by 10 Sept. 1698,⁵² Maj. Francis Sayer, justice of Lower Norfolk County, 1667, who owned 600 acres in Norfolk County, 1704, and died by 17 May 1707 when administration was granted on his estate.⁵³

Issue: (by 1) [NEWTON]⁵⁴ 37. GEORGE⁴; 38. NATHANIEL⁴; 39. LEMUEL⁴; 40. Thomas⁴, of Barbados; 41. Elizabeth⁴, died 30 Oct. 1724, married, as his (2) wife, Anthony Walke, died 8 Nov. 1769, of "Fairfield," Princess Anne County.⁵⁵

13. ALICE³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married (1), 1679-81, Robert Hodge of Medbury, Devonshire, who left will, 10 Sept. 1681-18 Oct. 1681, naming wife Alice and unborn child.⁵⁶ She married (2) William Porten who died intestate before 15 March 1692/3 when Alice petitioned for administration on his estate.⁵⁷ She petitioned, 18 May 1693, for her

paraphernalia to support herself and her five children.⁵⁸ She married (3), by 22 Aug. 1697,⁵⁹ Samuel Boush, justice of Norfolk County and coroner, 1699, 1702, 1714, 1726 and County Lieutenant 1726, 1728, escheator for the south side of James River, 1729, and member of the House of Burgesses, 1728-29,⁶⁰ held 1628 acres in Norfolk County and 550 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704, named as mayor in the charter of Norfolk, 15 Sept. 1736, but died before the Common Council held its first meeting,⁶¹ whose will, 10 June 1735-16 Feb. 1738/9,⁶² mentioned his son Maj. Samuel Boush, Godson Samuel Boush, grandsons Goodrich Boush and William Boush, and Mrs. Mary Miller and Mrs. Margaret Hair.

Issue: (by 1) [HODGE] 42. MARY⁴; (by 2) [PORTEN] 43. MARGARET⁴; 44. DANIEL⁴; 45. William⁴, named as godson in will of William Knott, 6 April 1694,⁶³ described as surviving brother of Daniel⁴ when he sold lots in Norfolk 14 March 1720,⁶⁴ died before 21 Dec. 1722 when the inventory of his estate was made;⁶⁵ 46. ANNE⁴; (by 3) [BOUSH] 47. SAMUEL⁴; 48. Anne⁴.

14. ANNE³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married (1) Capt. William Kendall, son of Col. William Kendall (died 1686), of Northampton County, who left will 29 Jan. 1695/6-28 July 1696.⁶⁶ She married (2), by 28 Feb. 1699,⁶⁷ the Rev. Peter Collier who was admitted sizar at Christ's College, Cambridge, 10 May 1686, received B.A. 1689/90, was minister of Hungar's Parish, 1702-03, but was evicted by Commissary James Blair on account of crimes committed five years previously,⁶⁸ died before 30 Nov. 1703.⁶⁹

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL] 49. WILLIAM⁴; 50. ANN⁴; 51. JOHN⁴; 52. SUSANNA⁴; 53. MASON⁴; (by 2) [COLLIER] 54. Mary⁴, named as sister in the will of 49. William⁴ Kendall.

15. MARY³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married, by 15 July 1693, Walter Cocke, mariner,⁷⁰ son of Thomas and Mary (Pearse) Cocke, who was baptized 25 Jan. 1657 at Constantine, Cornwall.⁷¹ He came to Virginia about 1690 with his brothers Capt. Thomas Cocke (who married 9. Elizabeth³ Mason) and William Cocke and their nephew Capt. Christopher Cocke and settled in Surry and Princess Anne counties. He held 875 acres

in Surry County, 1704, where he was a justice. The will of Walter Cocke of Southwark Parish, Surry County, 1 Aug. 1735-21 March 1738/9,⁷² named

Issue: [COCKE]⁷³ 55. THOMAS⁴; 56. John⁴; 57. Anne⁴, married _____ Hamlin.

16. ABIGAIL³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married George Crawford, son of William and Margaret (____) Crawford.⁷⁴ On 14 May 1690 Lemuel² Mason conveyed to them one-third of White's Island, but both died before possession could be given to them and on 29 Oct. 1692 William Crawford gave bond to secure the property to their children.⁷⁵

Issue: [CRAWFORD] 57A. Col. William⁴, of Portsmouth, which was established on his land,⁷⁶ vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, left will 27 Jan. 1762-April 1762,⁷⁷ 57B. ABIGAIL⁴.

17. DINAH³ MASON (Lemuel², Francis¹) married (1), as his (2) wife, 17. Capt. Robert Thorowgood (see THOROWGOOD), (2) Capt. Samuel Wilson, son of Col. James and Elizabeth (Willis) Wilson,⁷⁸ who was a justice of Norfolk County and died before 12 Jan. 1710/11,⁷⁹ and (3), by 1 Feb. 1713/4, William Trevethan who on that date filed settlements of the estates of Capt. Robert Thorowgood and Capt. Samuel Wilson, both deceased, in favor of their respective orphans.⁸⁰

Issue: (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) [WILSON] 58. WILLIS⁴.

19. FRANCIS³ THELABALL (Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), was left by his father 100 acres "lying near the plantation formerly belonging to William Vaughan," and left will 12 Dec. 1702-15 March 1704/5.⁸¹ He married (1), by

10 Oct. 1690, Sarah____⁸² and (2), by 17 Sept. 1694,⁸³ Margery (____) Ivy, widow of Alexander Ivy, who sued, 15 June 1708, for her part of Francis' estate,⁸⁴ and married (3) William Carter before 14 March 1708/9 when they were ordered to bind out the orphans of Francis Thelaball.⁸⁵

Issue: [THELABALL] (by 1) 59. JAMES⁴; 60. Dyer⁴, was deeded, 15 March 1705/6, 200 acres where his father lived and was purchased by his grandfather James Thelaball from Col. Lemuel Mason,⁸⁶ died by 19 March 1714/5 when administration on his estate was granted to his brother Lemuel;⁸⁷ 61. FRANCIS⁴; 62. Lemuel⁴, was left land on the other side of

Great Branch by his father and, as resident of Princess Anne County, conveyed 100 acres where his grandfather James Thelaball lived by his brother Francis, 18 Jan. 1716,⁸⁸ died intestate by 4 June 1718;⁸⁹ 63. Sarah⁴, married Alexander Gwyn, who petitioned, 12 May 1708, for his wife's portion of her father's estate,⁹⁰ and died before 28 July 1721 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁹¹

20. JAMES³ THELABALL (Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) of Norfolk County left will 24 Dec. 1707-18 Jan. 1711/2.⁹² HemarriedAnn__ who joined him in deeding the plantation where they lived to their son Francis, 15 June 1710.⁹³

Issue: [THELABALL]⁹⁴ 64. FRANCIS⁴; 65. LEMUEL⁴; 66. DINAH⁴; 67. ANN⁴; 68. ELIZABETH⁴; 68A. Martha⁴, posthumous, deeded personality by her mother, 18 May 1727.⁹⁵

21. MARGARET³ THELABALL (Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married William Langley and died before 1702 when her mother's will calls Langley her "son-in-law who formerly married my daughter Margaret." William Langley repatedent 200 acres at the head of Indian Town Branch of Tanner's Creek, inherited from his father, on 22 Nov. 1682,⁹⁶ was justice of Norfolk County, 1694, captain, 1708, and member of the House of Burgesses, 1715.⁹⁷ He held 487 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. He left will 19 July 1715-16 May 1718.⁹⁸

Issue: [ANGLEY] 69. WILLIAM⁴; 70. NATHAN⁴; 71. JAMES⁴; 72. Abraham⁴, left will, not extant, dated 19 Dec. 1721;⁹⁹ 73. Jacob⁴, of Princess Anne County, left will 27 Aug. 1740-3 June 1741 naming his brothers and sisters;¹⁰⁰ 74. Jeremiah⁴, unmarried, left will 9 June 1747-20 July 1749;¹⁰¹ 75. MARGARET⁴; 76. Joyce⁴, married (1) her cousin 65. Lemuel⁴ Thelaball and (2), (bond 13) Sept. 1732,¹⁰² John Wishart, who died before 7 Jan. 1740/1 when an audit of the estate of Mr. John Wishard, administered by William Robinson, Gent., was returned;¹⁰³ 77. ELIZABETH⁴.

22. ELIZABETH³ THELABALL (Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born Aug. 1660, died 19 Nov. 1738.¹⁰⁴ She married Thomas Langley, born Dec. 1654, died 5 Oct. 1747,¹⁰⁵ leaving will 29 Aug. 1746-15 Oct. 1747.¹⁰⁶

He owned 878 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. He married (2) Elizabeth____, who was taxed, 1755, as widow of Cap'. Tho^s. Langley, D^d.[107](#)

Issue: [ANGLEY] 78. THOMAS⁴; 79. LEMUEL⁴; 80. John⁴, deeded by Lemuel⁴ 50 acres "nigh to Sypriuss Swamp of the uper Indian Creek," 15-16 March 1718/9,[108](#) and devised other land in his father's will,[109](#) 81. George⁴, who "went away 9 Feb. 1739,"[110](#) but joined his brothers Thomas and John in selling land to Jeremiah Langley, 7-8 June 1748;[111](#) 82. ABIGAIL⁴; 83. Mary⁴, married ____Millner.

23. MARY³ THELABALL (Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married (1) William Chichester whose will, 23 March 1697/8-17 May 1698,[112](#) named sons William, James and John. She married (2) her cousin 7. Lemuel³ Mason. The will of Mary Mason, 15 April 1714-19 Nov. 1714,[113](#) named sons Thomas and John Chichester, daughter Elizabeth Mason and "my three daughters."

Issue: (by 1) [CHICHESTER][114](#) 85. William⁴, owned 400 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704, died by 1711; 86. James⁴, died by 1711; 87. John⁴, on 4-5 Dec. 1721, as mariner of Norfolk County, sold the 400 acres devised to him by his father;[115](#) 88. Thomas⁴; 89. MARY⁴.

30. TABITHA⁴ MASON (Lemuel³, Lemuel², Francis¹) married, by 20 June 1720,[116](#) Solomon Wilson, clerk of court of Norfolk County, 1718-42, captain and major of militia, moved to Bertie Co., N.C., and left will 20 Aug. 1771-Feb. 1775."[117](#)

Issue: [WILSON] 90. Ann⁵; 91. TABITHA⁵; 92. Lemuel⁵; 93. MASON⁵; 94. Elizabeth⁵.

31. THOMAS⁴ MASON (George³, Lemuel², Francis¹), of Norfolk County, on 29 Oct. 1729 joined his mother in selling land she had inherited from her father,[118](#) and died before 2-3 Nov. 1740 when his widow sold a lot in Norfolk.[119](#) He married, by 23 May 1737,[120](#) 132. Mary⁵ Newton.

Issue:[121](#) 95. Nathaniel⁵, presumably Nathaniel Newton Mason who married, (bond 1) June 1758, Ann Snale.[122](#)

33. ABIGAIL⁴ MASON (George³, Lemuel², Francis¹) married (1), (bond 13) Aug. 1724,[123](#) John Ellegood of Norfolk Borough who left will

30 Sept. 1740-20 Nov. 1740,¹²⁴ and (2) the Rev. Charles Smith, who received the King's Bounty for Virginia, 28 Oct. 1740, was minister of Elizabeth River Parish, 1743-60, and of Portsmouth Parish, 1761-73,¹²⁵ died 11 Jan. 1773 in his 61st year,¹²⁶ and left will 24 Jan. 1771-codicil 30 Oct. 1772-Jan. 1773.¹²⁷

Issue: (by 1) [ELLEGOOD]¹²⁸ 104. William⁵, perhaps the Capt. William Ellegood who was last named as a titheable in Norfolk County in 1753; 105. John⁵, unmarried, left will 17 March 1757-June 1760;¹²⁹ 106. Mason⁵, perhaps died young; 107. Jacob⁵, left will 30 Jan. 1768-17 March 1768;¹³⁰ 108. Rebekah⁵, married 127. Wilson⁵ Newton; 109. FERNELIA⁵; (by 2) [SMITH]¹³¹ 110. ALICE⁵.

34. FRANCES⁴ MASON (George³, Lemuel², Francis¹) married, (bond 25) July 1728,¹³² Capt. John Phripp, justice of Norfolk County, 1733, alderman, 1736-61, and mayor of Norfolk, 1744-45, 1757-58,¹³³ vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, who died 1776 in his 93rd year,¹³⁴ left will 10 June 1776-19 Dec. 1775.¹³⁵

Issue: [PHRIPP] 111. JOHN⁵; 112. Matthew⁵, merchant of Norfolk, left will 7 Feb. 1780-March 1780,¹³⁶ married, (bond 3) Nov. 1761,¹³⁷ Hannah Moseley, who married (2), (bond 30) March 1782,¹³⁸ Augustine Tabb; 113. ANN⁵.

35. MARY⁴ COCKE (Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) married, by 31 July 1706 when they sold the land she inherited from her father,¹³⁹ John Simmons, who held 1300 acres in Surry County, 1704, was Burgess for Surry County, 1712-14, 1720-22, 1728-34, and for Isle of Wight County, 1736-49,¹⁴⁰ and left will 25 June 1746-14 Dec. 1749.¹⁴¹

Issue: [SIMMONS]¹⁴² 114. WILLIAM⁵; 115. BENJAMIN⁵; 116. CHARLES⁵; 117. HENRY⁵; 118. LUCY⁵; 119. ANN⁵; 120. Elizabeth⁵, married 37. Albridgton⁵ Jones (see BENNETT, Edward);; 121. JOHN⁵; 122. Sarah⁵, married 35. Joseph⁴ Gray (see GRAY).

37. Capt. GEORGE⁴ NEWTON (Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 1678, Lower Norfolk County,¹⁴³ died 20 June 1762,¹⁴⁴ leaving will 30 May 1753-July 1762.¹⁴⁵ He was educated at Lancaster, England, was owner of 1119 acres in Norfolk County, 1704, was

commissioned deputy clerk of Norfolk County 10 July 1699, and was justice 1708-38, sheriff 1728-29, alderman, 1737-51, and mayor of Norfolk 1736-37, 1742-43, and member of the House of Burgesses 1710-14, 1723-26,¹⁴⁶ vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish. He married, about 1706, Apphia Wilson, daughter of James and Elizabeth (____) Wilson.¹⁴⁷

Issue: [NEWTON]¹⁴⁸ 123. ELIZABETH⁵; 124. George⁵, born 26 Feb. 1712, died 17 May 1719; 125. THOMAS⁵; 126. Lemuel⁵, born 22 June 1715, died in infancy; 127. WILSON⁵; 128. Ann⁵, born 17 Feb. 1721, died April 1749;¹⁴⁹ 129. George⁵, born 4 March 1722, lost at sea; 130. William⁵, born 7 Dec. 1726, was impressed on board a British man of war and never heard from again; 131. FRANCES⁵.

38. NATHANIEL⁴ NEWTON (Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), sheriff of Norfolk County, 1730-31, and appears to have died in 1731.¹⁵⁰ He married

Issue: [NEWTON]¹⁵¹ 132. Mary⁵, married 31. Thomas⁴ Mason.

39. LEMUEL⁴ NEWTON (Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) was appointed surveyor of Norfolk and Princess Anne counties 13 May 1708. He married (1), by 2 Aug. 1714,¹⁵² 84. Anne⁴ Lawson (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) 43. Margaret⁴ Porten, who was granted administration on his estate 17 Nov. 1721.¹⁵³

Issue: [NEWTON] 133. NATHANIEL⁵; 134. Anthony⁵.

42. MARY⁴ HODGE (Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 22 March 1741/2-17 March 1743/4.¹⁵⁴ She married, before 4-5 Sept. 1721 when they sold the land where Robert Hodge lived,¹⁵⁵ Dr. William Miller.

Issue: [MILLER] 136. Mason⁵, left will 28 July 1775-Aug. 1775;¹⁵⁶ 137. MATTHIAS⁵; 138. HENRY⁵; 139. Alice⁵, married 236. Joseph⁵ Ivy.

43. MARGARET⁴ PORTEN (Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), left will 9 Sept. 1740-21 Nov. 1740.¹⁵⁷ She married (1) 39. Lemuel⁴ Newton, (2), by 20 Dec. 1722,¹⁵⁸ John Haire¹⁵⁹ and (3) Peter Malbone, who left will 16 May 1737-16 June 1738.¹⁶⁰

Issue: (by 2) [HAIRE]¹⁶¹ 140. John⁵; 141. Porten⁵; 142. James⁵, perhaps the James Hair, sailor, tithable in the Borough of Norfolk on the

south side of Tanner's Creek, 1751; 143. Samuel⁵, perhaps the Samuel Hare, tithable in the Borough of Norfolk on the south side of Tanner's Creek, 1759.

44. DANIEL⁴ PORTEN (Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 31 Oct. 1714-19 Nov. 1714.¹⁶² He married, by Feb. 1712/3, 12. Elizabeth⁴ (*Vaulx*) Craddock (see BUR WELL), widow of Capt. Richard Craddock, who married 3) Col. George Eskridge of "Sandy Point," Westmoreland County,¹⁶³ and left will 20 Oct. 1744-27 Nov. 1744.¹⁶⁴

Issue: [PORTEN] 144. Craddock⁵, died young.

46. ANNE⁴ PORTEN (Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), whose inventory, made in obedience to order of 21 Sept. 1717, was returned by Lemuel Boush, Jr., her administrator,¹⁶⁵ married Capt. Richard Furlong, who left will 5 Nov. 1712-15 May 1713.¹⁶⁶

Issue: [FURLONG]¹⁶⁷ 145. William⁵, perhaps the William Furlong tithable in Tanner's Creek Precinct, Norfolk County, 1731; 146. Mary⁵, married 235. James⁵ Ivy.

47. SAMUEL⁴ BOUSH (Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) was appointed sheriff, 6 May 1721,¹⁶⁸ was justice of Norfolk County and surveyor, 1726, 1729, colonel of militia, and was named as alderman in the charter of Norfolk, 15 Sept. 1736, but at the first meeting of the Common Council, 18 Nov. 1736, chosen clerk. He was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1736-47.¹⁶⁹ He left will 6 Nov. 1756-15 Nov. 1759.¹⁷⁰ He married (1)_____, daughter of Benjamin Goodrich,¹⁷¹ and (2), by 7 June 1738, 62. Frances⁵ (*Sayer*) Lawson (see GOOKIN), widow of 85. Thomas⁴ Lawson (see THOROWGOOD).¹⁷²

Issue: [BOUSH]¹⁷³ (by 1) 147. SAMUEL⁵; 148. GOODRICH⁵; 149. Frances⁵, married (1)_____, Wyllie and (2), (bond 27) April 1757,¹⁷⁴ 64. Edward

Hack⁶ Moseley (see GOOKIN); 150. ANN⁵; (by 2) 151. ARTHUR⁵; 152. PEGGY⁵; 153. Molly⁵, died unmarried, her estate being mentioned 17 Aug. 1764;¹⁷⁵ 154. NATHANIEL⁵; 155. CHARLES SAYER⁵.

49. WILLIAM⁴ KENDALL (Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born April 1687,¹⁷⁶ chose John Harmanson as his guardian 28 July 1704,

and John Custis as guardian 20 Jan. 1704/5.¹⁷⁷ He was a justice of Northampton County, 1708, and left will 3 March 1719/20-20 July 1720.¹⁷⁸ He married 91. *Sorrowful Margaret⁴ Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), who married (2), (bond 25) May 1723,¹⁷⁹ Thomas Cable and left will 24 Oct. 1750-11 Dec. 1750.¹⁸⁰

Issue: [KENDALL] 156. Littleton⁵, mariner, named in the will of his uncle Hancock Custis, 1725, left will 5 Jan. 1727-14 July 1730;¹⁸¹ 157. CUSTIS⁵; 158. WILLIAM⁵; 159. Ann⁵, married (1) 233. Col. *John⁵ Custis* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) 37. *John⁵ Tompkins* (see BENNETT, Samuel); 160. George Mason⁵, married 50. *Elishe⁴ Harmanson* (see O'NEJL-ROBINS); 161. Peggy⁵, left will 5 Jan. 1735/6-10 Feb. 1735/6;¹⁸² 162. Leah⁵, probably died young; 163. Henrietta⁵, died before 14 Dec. 1736 when her "father-in-law" Thomas Cable was granted administration on her estate.¹⁸³

50. ANN⁴ KENDALL (Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) died 18 May 1760.¹⁸⁴ She married (1), (bond 24) June 1717,¹⁸⁵ Thomas Custis of Accomack County, widower of 90. *Elizabeth⁴ Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), (2) 89. Col. *Henry⁴ Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), and (3) Edmund Allen.¹⁸⁶

Issue: (by 1) [CUSTIS]¹⁸⁷ 164. ELIZABETH⁵.

51. JOHN⁴ KENDALL (Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) chose Mr. Thomas Mason as his guardian 28 July 1704,¹⁸⁸ and left will 12 March 1738-6 June 1738.¹⁸⁹ He married (1) Tabitha Watts, daughter of Capt. John Watts,¹⁹⁰ and (2) Mary Taylor, daughter of Elias and Comfort (Anderson) Taylor, who married (2) John Baldwin.¹⁹¹

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL] 165. LEMUEL⁵; (by 2) 166. JOHN⁵; 167. WILLIAM⁵; 168. Joshua⁵, unmarried, left will 13 Jan. 1755-28 Oct. 1755;¹⁹² 169. Theophilus⁵; 170. ANN⁵; 171. Elizabeth⁵; 172. Molly⁵; 173. Jabez⁵, probably posthumous, not named in father's will but named by grandmother Comfort Finney, 1742, died before 28 Oct. 1778 when administration on his estate was granted to John Kendall.¹⁹³

52. SUSANNA⁴ KENDALL (Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), being upwards of 17 years of age, chose Lt. Col. Nathaniel Littleton as her guardian 28 Jan. 1700/01.¹⁹⁴ She married (1) Devorax Godwin, who joined her in selling, 3 April 1705, 1600 acres inherited from her grandfather, Col. William Kendall,¹⁹⁵ and left will 30 Dec. 1726-14 Feb. 1726/7,¹⁹⁶ naming his children and brother-in-law Thomas Cable, which was proved by his wife Susanna and son Joseph as executors. She married (2), 75. *Nicholas⁴ Powell*¹⁹⁷ (see WILKINS) and left will 5 Oct. 1758-14 Nov. 1758.¹⁹⁸

Issue: (by 1) [GODWIN] 174. JOSEPH⁵; 175. William⁵, died unmarried before 13 June 1749 when Devorax Godwin was made administrator of his estate;¹⁹⁹ 176. Daniel⁵; 177. DEVORAX⁵; 178. Ann⁵, married (1) 56. *John⁴ West* (see WEST, Anthony) and (2), by 1758, as his (2) wife, Daniel Cutler, who left will 11 March 1757-26 Feb. 1760;²⁰⁰ 179. Mary⁵, married, (bond 14) April 1738,²⁰¹ as his (2) wife, 32. *John⁴ Savage* (see SAVAGE); 180. Susanna⁵, married, (bond 17) June 1734,²⁰² as his (2) wife, 16. *John⁴ Robins, Jr.* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS) and (2) 165. Littleton⁵ Kendall.

53. MASON⁴ KENDALL (Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) chose Andrew Hamilton as guardian 28 July 1704.²⁰³ She married (1) (bond 22) March 1709/10,²⁰⁴ 86. *James⁴ Watt* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) Samuel Welbourne, son of Thomas and Arcadia Welbourne,²⁰⁵ who married (2) Sarah___ and left will 12 Dec. 1727-8 May 1728.²⁰⁶

Issue: (by 1) [WATT] see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) [WELBOURNE]²⁰⁷ 181. Daniel⁵, died without issue; 182. Ann⁵, married, by 1740, John Potter, Jr.; 183. Mason⁵, died without issue; 184. Elizabeth⁵, married Richard Smith.

55. Col. THOMAS⁴ COCKE (Mary³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), sheriff of Surry County, 1727,²⁰⁸ died 2 Dec. 1750,²⁰⁹ left will 7 June 1750-18 Dec. 1750.²¹⁰ He married Hannah Hamlin who left will 20 Nov. 1751-16 June 1752.²¹¹

Issue: [COCKE]²¹² 185. Elizabeth⁵; 186. Capt. Thomas⁵, served on an expedition against the French, 10 Oct. 1755-27 Dec. 1755, and was captain-lieutenant of the 2nd Virginia Regiment, 1758; 187. LEMUEL⁵; 188. JOHN⁵.

57B. ABIGAIL⁴ CRAWFORD (Abigail³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 21 Sept. 1771-Oct. 1774.²¹³ She married Keader Conner of Norfolk County, who left will 19 Aug. 1721-17 June 1722.²¹⁴

Issue: [CONNER]²¹⁵ 188A. Lewis⁵, born 22 June 1707; 188B. Keader⁵, born 23 Dec. 1708, died young; 188C. MARGARET⁵; 188D. WILLIAM⁵; 188E. Keader⁵, born 13 Jan. 1712; 188F. George⁵, born 7 Aug. 1715; 188G. John⁵, born 5 Aug. 1716, mariner of Norfolk County, left will 17 July 1749-19 July 1750;²¹⁶ 188H. Craford⁵, born 6 Oct. 1717, died 21 Aug. 1757, left will 2 Aug. 1757-Oct. 1757,²¹⁷ married Katherine____; 188J. ELIZABETH⁵.

58. WILLIS⁴ WILSON (Dinah³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) resided at Chickahominy when he sold land inherited from his grandfather, Col. James Wilson, 19 Jan. 1731/2,²¹⁸ was sheriff of James City County, 1732-34, and died about 1740. He married, (bond 7) June 1728,²¹⁹ Elizabeth Goodrich of James City County, who married (2)²²⁰,

Issue: [WILSON]²²¹ 189. BENJAMIN⁵.

59. JAMES⁴ THELABALL (Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), constable of Tanner's Creek District, Norfolk County, 1731, owned 300 acres in 1765, and left will 14 Aug. 1758-19 Feb. 1767 which refers to the old plantation that was his grandfather's.²²² He married____.

Issue: [THELABALL] 190. JAMES⁵; 191. ABIGAIL⁵; 192. Elizabeth⁵, married____Collins; 193. Sarah Dyer⁵, married, (bond 12) June 1765,²²³ John Montgomerie.

61. FRANCIS⁴ THELABALL (Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 30 Jan. 1684/5, died 17 March 1726/7,²²⁴ was left land in Broad Neck by his father and bound, 15 Feb. 1704/5, to 6. Thomas³ Mason until age 21.²²⁵ He left will 17 March 1726/7-3 May 1727.²²⁶ He married Abigail Butt, born 8 Jan. 1694/5, daughter of Thomas Butt, who married (2), by 4 Sept. 1728,²²⁷ 53. Anthony⁵ Moseley (see GOOKIN).

Issue: [THELABALL]²²⁸ 195. James⁵, born 22 Aug. 1714, left will 31 Dec. 1741-3 Feb. 1741/2;²²⁹ 196. Thomas⁵, born 18 March 1716/7, died young; 197. THOMAS⁵; 198. Lemuel⁵, born 9 Sept. 1720, left will 24 March 1745/6-17 Feb. 1746/7;²³⁰ 199 Lewis⁵, born 17 Dec. 1722, left will

12 June 1766-21 May 1767,²³¹ married Mary Ann Boush,²³² who perhaps married (2), (bond 30) Jan. 1773,²³³ John Boggess; 200. NATHANIEL⁵.

64. FRANCIS⁴ THELABALL (James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) was tithable in Norfolk County in 1731 but not in 1735. He married Mary____, who married (2) James Ashley.²³⁴

Issue: [THELABALL] 200A. MARY⁵; 200B. WILLIAM⁵.

65. LEMUEL⁴ THELABALL (James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 14 Feb. 1726/7-3 May 1727.²³⁵ He married 76. Joyce⁴ Langley.

Issue: [THELABALL] 201. Robert⁵, died by 1 Feb. 1737/8 when his estate was divided among his three sisters;²³⁶ 202. Margaret⁵, married, by 7 Dec. 1737,²³⁷ Thomas Gardner, who with her sold, 2-3 Jan. 1738, land where Lemuel⁴ Thelaball lived²³⁸ and was granted license to keep an ordinary, 5 March 1739/40;²³⁹ 203. KEZIAH⁵; 204. Mary⁵, married, as his (1) wife, 198. Adam⁵ Thorowgood (see THOROWGOOD); 205.-206. (twins), born after father's death,²⁴⁰ died in infancy.

66. DINAH⁴ THELABALL (James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 25 May 1759-17 May 1765.²⁴¹ She married Mathew Godfrey, vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish and justice of Norfolk County, who left will 3 April 1754-Nov. 1755.²⁴²

Issue: [GODFREY] 207. Elizabeth⁵, married (1), 138. Henry⁵ Miller and 2)____Cheshire; 208. AFFIAH⁵; 209. Keziah⁵, left will 11 June 1775-July 777;²⁴³ 210. MATTHEW⁵; 211. Dinah⁵, married (1)____Belgrave, perhaps Benjamin Belgrave who was tithable in Norfolk County 1750-51 but not later, and (2), as his (2) wife, (bond 5) Sept. 1761,²⁴⁴ Edward Archer, who left will 13 Nov. 1771-Dec. 1771.²⁴⁵

67. ANN⁴ THELABALL (James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married (1) James Lowery, son of James and Judith (Hargrave) Lowery, and (2) 234. Capt. William⁵ Ivy, justice of Norfolk County and vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, who left will 8 April 1769-19 May 1769.²⁴⁶

Issue: (by 1) [LOWERY]²⁴⁷ 212. TABITHA⁵; 212A. Sophia⁵; 212B. Ann⁵; 212C. Sarah⁵; (by 2) [IVY] 213. JOHN⁵; 214. ELIZABETH⁵; 215. William⁵, captain in Virginia State Navy, died about 1777.²⁴⁸

68. ELIZABETH⁴ THELABALL (James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married (1) Peter Godfrey of Norfolk County, who left will 4 Feb. 1722-18 May 1723,²⁴⁹ and (2), (bond 28) July 1724,²⁵⁰ John Ashley of Princess Anne County and later of Norfolk County, who left will proved 16 May 1751.²⁵¹

Issue: (by 1) [GODFREY] 215A. Lemuel⁵; 215B. Lydia⁵, to whom John Ashley deeded a slave, 19 March 1735;²⁵² (by 2) [ASHLEY] 215C.

ELIZABETH⁵; 215D. (Daughter) [Lucy?]⁵, married____[The?]laball; 215E. Joyce⁵, married____Roberts.; 215F. John⁵, for whom Joshua Nicholson gave bond as guardian, 18 Oct. 1753,²⁵³ ship carpenter of Norfolk; 215G. Ann⁵, for whom, with John Godfrey, William Ashley gave bond as guardian, 19 Sept. 1751;²⁵⁴ 215H. MARY⁵; 215J. James⁵, for whom John Tucker gave bond as guardian, 17 Oct. 1754, and James Ashley gave bond, 17 March 1758;²⁵⁵ 215K. Lemuel⁵, for whom John Ashley gave bond as guardian, 15 May 1760,²⁵⁶ mariner of Norfolk.

69. WILLIAM⁴ LANGLEY (Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) was described as a sawyer of Norfolk County when he and his wife sold, 5-6 Feb. 1722/3, to Jeremiah Langley 200 acres he inherited as eldest brother and heir of Abraham Langley.²⁵⁷ He married Sarah [?Vaughan], who survived him and died before 12-13 March 1749/50 when Joseph⁵ conveyed to William⁵ land where she had lived.²⁵⁸

Issue: [LANGLEY]²⁵⁹ 216. Jacob⁵, named in will of his uncle Jacob⁴ Langley; 217. WILLIAM⁵; 218. JOSEPH⁵; 219. Elizabeth⁵; 220. JONATHAN⁵; 221. SIGNA⁵.

70. NATHAN⁴ LANGLEY (Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 4 Aug. 1742-19 Nov. 1742.²⁶⁰ He married Sarah____, who died 30 Dec. 1742 leaving nuncupative will 30 Dec. 1742-21 Jan. 1742/3.²⁶¹

Issue: [LANGLEY]²⁶² 222. ABSALOM⁵; 223. Joyce⁵, left will 9 Sept. 1742-19 Nov. 1742;²⁶³ 224. George⁵; 225. JAMES⁵; 226. Kesia⁵, left will 2 Jan. 1753-May 1753;²⁶⁴ 227. Moses⁵, for whom James Langley gave bond as guardian, 21 Dec. 1753,²⁶⁵ sold the land he inherited from his uncle Jeremiah⁴ Langley, 1 March 1759.²⁶⁶

71. JAMES⁴ LANGLEY (Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 5 Dec. 1751-26 Sept. 1752.²⁶⁷ He married, (bond 24) May 1731,²⁶⁸ Sarah Nicholson, who died before 21 May 1755.²⁶⁹

Issue: [LANGLEY] 228. ANNA⁵; 229. Frances⁵, married (1) Richard Frazier of Norfolk whom she joined, 15 May 1764, in selling land left to her by her father,²⁷⁰ and (2), (bond 13) April 1770,²⁷¹ Dickerson Pryor.

75. MARGARET⁴ LANGLEY (Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 10 March 1749/50-20 March 1749/50.²⁷² She married Jacob Johnson, Jr., who left will 20 Aug. 1710-1 Nov. 1710.²⁷³

Issue: [JOHNSON] 230. MARY⁵; 231. JACAMINE⁵; 232. William⁵, died young; 233. Jacob⁵, died young.

77. ELIZABETH⁴ LANGLEY (Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married George Ivy, son of George and Hannah (____) Ivy,²⁷⁴ of whose estate Elizabeth presented an inventory, Dec. 1710.²⁷⁵

Issue: [IVY] 234. William⁵, chose Capt. William Langley as his guardian, 21 May 1714,²⁷⁶ married 67. Ann⁴ (Thelaball) Lowery; 235. JAMES⁵; 236. JOSEPH⁵; 237. Margaret⁵.

78. THOMAS⁴ LANGLEY (Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 20 July 1750-21 March 1750/1.²⁷⁷ He married Katherine

Issue: [LANGLEY] 238. THOMAS⁵; 239. John⁵; 240. Tabitha⁵; 241. Mary⁵, married, (bond 4) July 1756,²⁷⁸ James Briant [O'Bryan]; 242. KATHERINE⁵.

79. LEMUEL⁴ LANGLEY (Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), justice of Norfolk County, 1733, vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, left will 10 Dec. 1748-16 March 1748/9.²⁷⁹ He married (1) Margaret____and 2) Mary Nicholson who left will 11 Sept. 1761-Dec. 1761.²⁸⁰

Issue: (by 1) [LANGLEY] 243. THOMAS⁵; 244. LEMUEL⁵; 245. FRANCES⁵; (by 2) 246. WILLIS⁵; 247. SAMUEL⁵; 248. Nathaniel⁵, left will 22 Jan. 1750/1-21 May 1752;²⁸¹ 249. Mary⁵, for whom Willis Langley

gave bond as guardian, 18 Jan. 1754,²⁸² deeded a slave by her mother, 19 Jan. 1753,²⁸³ died before 24 Sept. 1759.²⁸⁴

82. ABIGAIL⁴ LANGLEY (Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) died 1 March 1763. She married (1), 26 Feb. 1723/4, John Granbery of Nansemond County, born 1699, died 25 Dec. 1733, and (2) Robert Hargroves,²⁸⁵ who as resident of Edgecombe Co., N.C., bought 200 acres there, 21 Feb. 1749/50, but sold it as resident of Nansemond County, 6 Feb. 1750/1.²⁸⁶

Issue:²⁸⁷ (by 1) [GRANBERY] 250. THOMAS⁵; 251. Mary⁵, born 8 April 1726, died 7 Jan. 1814, married, as his (2) wife, John Cowper, Sr., died 22 May 1768, of Nansemond County; 252. JOSIAH⁵; 253. JOHN⁵; 254. WILLIAM⁵; 255. Margaret⁵, born 22 Sept. 1733; (by 2) [HARGROVES] 256. Hilary⁵, born 6 March 1736/7, died 2 Nov. 1743; 257. Abigail Langley⁵, born 20 Aug. 1738, died 19 Oct. 1747; 258. Margaret⁵, born 5 Sept. 1740, died 30 Oct. 1740; 259. WILLIS⁵.

89. MARY⁴ CHICHESTER (Mary³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married Maj. Willis Wilson who left will 28 April 1758-Sept. 1760.²⁸⁸

Issue: [WILSON] 260. LEMUEL⁵; 261. James⁵, titheable with his father, 1750-54; 262. Thomas⁵, titheable with his father, 1753-54, 1757; 263. EUPHAN⁵.

91. TABITHA⁵ WILSON (Tabitha⁴ Mason, Lemuel³, Lemuel², Francis¹) married, (bond 7) Feb. 1749,²⁸⁹ William Freeman, resident of Norfolk when they sold land, 24 Dec. 1765,²⁹⁰ and later of Bertie Co., N.C., who left will 30 Sept. 1781-Feb. 1782.²⁹¹

Issue: [FREEMAN] 264. Mary⁶, married, (bond 28) March 1770,²⁹² Thomas Burke; 265. Frances⁶, married, (bond 13) April 1769,²⁹³ John McCariel; 266. John⁶, at sea, 1781, died unmarried; 267. Robert⁶, to whom his mother conveyed his father's land, 22 Jan. 1789, which he sold the next day.²⁹⁴

93. MASON⁵ WILSON (Tabitha⁴ Mason, Lemuel³, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 12 July 1794-20 Oct. 1794.²⁹⁵ She married, (bond 3) June

1758,²⁹⁶ Robert Waller of Norfolk County, who died before 20 Sept. 1787 when his estate was ordered appraised.²⁹⁷

Issue: [WALLER] 268. Ann⁶, married, (bond 1) March 1785,²⁹⁸ William Ronald, widower of 137. *Elizabeth⁶ Kendall* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS), who moved to Powhatan County, married (3), (bond 27) March 1788,²⁹⁹ Catherine Murray Winston, and died before 3 Feb. 1793 in Cumberland County;³⁰⁰ 268A. Martha⁶, married (1) Hicks, (2), 1790,³⁰¹ Henry Kean, merchant of Norfolk, and (3), (bond 18) April 1796,³⁰² Lewis Dey.

109. FERNELIA⁵ ELLEGOOD (Abigail⁴ Mason, George³, Lemuel², Francis¹) married, (bond 8) Sept. 1761,³⁰³ Capt. Neil Jamieson, merchant of Norfolk and partner in the Glasgow firms of Glassford, Gordon, Monteith & Company, Henderson, McCall & Company, and John McDowell & Company, who remained loyal to Great Britain when the Revolutionary War began, his house being burned by Gen. Charles Lee in 1776 and his property being confiscated,³⁰⁴ after which he went to New York but his wife continued in Virginia.³⁰⁵

Issue: [JAMIESON]³⁰⁶ 269. Margaret⁶, born 16 May 1764, married, 29 Aug. 1782, James Macdowall and settled in Scotland; 270. Neil⁶, went to New York with his father but returned to Norfolk where he was a merchant, and was an involvent debtor in 1788.³⁰⁷ married (1), (bond 25) Jan. 1779,³⁰⁸ 513. *Pembroke⁶ Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD), born 9 March 1760,³⁰⁹ and (2), 9 April 1791,³¹⁰ Fanney Whitehurst.

110. ALICE⁵ SMITH (Abigail⁴ Mason, George³, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 1743, died 21 Nov. 1787. She married, (bond 15) April 1761,³¹¹ James Taylor.

Issue: [TAYLOR]³¹² 271. Abigail⁶; 272. Margaret⁶, died 27 Oct. 1788 in her 23rd year,³¹³ married (1), (bond 21) May 1783,³¹⁴ 359. William⁶ Boush and (2), 18 June 1787,³¹⁵ Dr. James Ramsay, colonel of the 54th Regiment of Virginia militia, who married (2) 274. Ann⁶ Phripp and died 1797.³¹⁶

111. JOHN⁵ PHRIPP (Frances⁴ Mason, George³, Lemuel², Francis¹) was on the 1759 tithable list of Norfolk Borough with his father³¹⁷ and died

before 10 Nov. 1766 when administration on his estate was granted to Matthew Phripp.³¹⁸ He married, (bond 15) Sept. 1762,³¹⁹ 224. *Mary Anne⁵* (*Thorowgood*) *Thorowgood Walke* (see THOROWGOOD), who married (4), (bond 6) April 1774,³²⁰ Dr. Michael Hackett.

Issue: [PHRIPP] 273. John⁶, died 4 Oct. 1796 in Princess Anne County,³²¹ married, (bond 12) Oct. 1793,³²² Sally Keeling, who married (2) Johnson Stone and (3), (contract 5) Aug. 1816,³²³ Everard Hall; 274. Ann⁶, married, 27 Dec. 1789,³²⁴ Dr. James Ramsay, died 1797,³²⁵ who married (1) 272. Margaret⁶ (Taylor) Boush.

113. ANN⁵ PHRIPP (Frances⁴ Mason, George³, Lemuel², Francis¹) died 14 June 1796,³²⁶ left will 3 Oct. 1795-18 July 1796.³²⁷ She married, (bond 19) March 1761,³²⁸ Stephen Wright who left will 7 March 1779-June 1779.³²⁹

Issue: [WRIGHT]³³⁰ 275. John⁶, born 14 Jan. 1762, died young; 276. Maj. Stephen⁶, born 24 Dec. 1763, died 25 Dec. 1851, served as ensign at Yorktown and later, with his near relative and guardian Capt. W. Westcott, sailed as his aide to the West Indies and was captured and held by the British in prison ships at Bermuda until after the peace of 1783,³³¹ of Craney Island, married, 18 June 1795,³³² Abba⁷ Conner, daughter of 441M. Charles⁶ Conner, born 24 Dec. 1773, died Oct. 1847; 277. Ann⁶, born 1 Nov. 1765, married John Lightfoot; 278. Frances⁶, born 25 Sept. 1767, Norfolk, died 19 Nov. 1838, Portsmouth, married, 5 April 1786 at Norfolk, Richard Blow, born 17 Oct. 1746, Southampton County, died 3 Feb. 1833, Portsmouth, first lieutenant of 4th Virginia Regiment, 11 March 1775, fitted out and manned nine privateers in 1781-82, merchant and planter of "Tower Hill," Southampton County, and of Portsmouth, founder and for twenty years president of the Farmers Bank of Norfolk, justice of Norfolk;³³³ 279. Matthew Phripp⁶, born 23 Sept. 1770, died 26 Feb. 1773; 280. Alice⁶, born

29 Dec. 1773, married (1)____Herbert, (2), (bond 22) Nov. 1799,³³⁴ William Dick, and (3)____Dawley; 281. John Phripp⁶, born 29 Dec. 1773, died unmarried; 282. Matthew Phripp⁶, born 26 Feb. 1776, died 18 Feb. 1819, married Mary Sawyer; 283. Mary Mason⁶, born 9 Sept. 1777, died 30 Nov. 1852, married (1), (bond 9) July 1795,³³⁵ James Bennett and (2) John

Warren; 284. Col. William⁶, born 27 March 1779, married (1) Elizabeth Hodges and (2) Winnifred (____) Colfield³³⁶ of North Carolina.

114. WILLIAM⁵ SIMMONS (Mary⁴ Cocke, Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 1705, died before 18 April 1749 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.³³⁷ He married 78. *Frances⁵ Cocke* (see HOLT).

Issue: [SIMMONS]³³⁸ 285. William⁶, married 89. *Rebecca⁵ Holt* (see HOLT); 286. Rebecca⁶; 287. Lucy⁶; 288. Sarah⁶, left will 19 May 1779-22 June 1779.³³⁹

115. BENJAMIN⁵ SIMMONS (Mary⁴ Cocke, Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left undated will proved 14 May 1772.³⁴⁰ He was burgess from Southampton County, 1758-1768.³⁴¹ He married, 23 May 1738, Eliza Spratley, who survived him.

Issue: [SIMMONS]³⁴² 289. John⁶, born 23 Feb. 1740, died 1801,³⁴³ married (1), (bond 29) Dec. 1761,³⁴⁴ Lucy Thorp, (2), (bond 12) June 1765,³⁴⁵ Susanna Jones, and (3), (bond 15) April 1779,³⁴⁶ Lucretia Jones; 290. Benjamin⁶, born 25 April 1742, died 1813, of Hancock Co., Ga., married, (bond 29) Jan. 1772,³⁴⁷ Sarah Butts, who died 28 Feb. 1821; 291. Mary⁶, married 85. *Francis⁵ Newsom* (see HOLT); 292. Lucy⁶, born 23 Jan. 1749, married 303. John⁶ Simmons; 293. Sarah⁶, born 19 Feb. 1751, married Nicholas Williams who left will 11 Nov. 1812-20 Dec. 1824;³⁴⁸ 294. Keziah⁶, born 27 March 1754, died 1782, married James Butts, who married (2), (bond 10) April 1783,³⁴⁹ Fannie Lewis and (3), 21 Feb. 1797,³⁵⁰ Sarah Simmons; 295. Martha⁶, born 23 April 1756, left will 16 Nov. 1781-17 Feb. 1785;³⁵¹ 296. Elizabeth⁶, born 12 Aug. 1746, married, (bond 13) Nov. 1771,³⁵² Lewis Thorpe, born 1747; 297. Spratley⁶, born 23 July 1759, married, (bond 13) Sept. 1787,³⁵³ Anna Drewry; 298. Henry⁶, born 23 July 1759, died by 4 Feb. 1833,³⁵⁴ married, (bond 12) Jan. 1786,³⁵⁵ Rebecca Andrews.

116. CHARLES⁵ SIMMONS (Mary⁴ Cocke, Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 1722, left will 29 Jan. 1755/20 Sept. 1757-12 Dec. 1771.³⁵⁶ He married (1) Eleanor Butts, born 20 Nov. 1722,³⁵⁷ and (2),

(bond 12) Feb. 1756,³⁵⁸ Mary Wainwright, who married (2), (bond 19) Feb. 1770,³⁵⁹ 37. *Albridgton⁵ Jones* (see BENNETT, Edward).

Issue: [SIMMONS]³⁶⁰ (by 1) 299. Sarah⁶, died without issue by 1780, married, (bond 22) Nov. 1774,³⁶¹ Jesse Judkins, who left will 25 Oct. 1780-26 June 1781;³⁶² 300. Ann⁶, left will 4 May 1811-18 Nov. 1811,³⁶³ married, 1770, Benjamin Kirby, who left will 7 Dec. 1799-20 Feb. 1804;³⁶⁴ 301. Mary⁶, married, (bond 12) Aug. 1772,³⁶⁵ William Urquhart, who died before 20 Feb. 1804 when John Urquhart was granted administration on his estate;³⁶⁶ 302. Catherine⁶; 303. John⁶, left will 23 March 1815-June 1815,³⁶⁷ married, (bond 13) July 1769,³⁶⁸ 292. Lucy⁶ Simmons, died by 1829;³⁶⁹ (by 2) 304. Mason⁶, left will 12 Feb. 1830-16 May/29 June 1836;³⁷⁰ 305. William⁶, left will 25 Nov. 1825-16 Jan. 1826,³⁷¹ married (1), 9 Sept. 1790,³⁷² Jane Lewis, (2), (bond 11) May 1803,³⁷³ Temperance Murfee; 306. Edwin⁶, died before 17 Oct. 1803 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,³⁷⁴ married, (bond 17) March 1785,³⁷⁵ Rebecca⁷ Simmons, daughter of 289. John⁶ and Lucy (Thorp) Simmons; 307. Jane⁶, married Person Westbrooke.

117. HENRY⁵ SIMMONS (Mary⁴ Cocke, Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 3 Jan. 1766-28 July 1766.³⁷⁶ He was justice of Brunswick County, 1746, sheriff, 1753-54, and vestryman of St. Andrew's Parish, 1746-55. He married Susanna [Hardaway?], who left will 7 Nov. 1793-23 Dec. 1793.³⁷⁷

Issue: [SIMMONS]³⁷⁸ 308. Thomas⁶, left will 22 Jan. 1774-28 Feb. 1774³⁷⁹ without issue, justice of Brunswick County, vestryman of St. Andrew's Parish, 1766-74, married Ermine____,³⁸⁰ who married (2), (bond 28) Nov. 1774,³⁸¹ 32. *Sterling⁵ Edmunds* (see FLOOD); 309. Henry⁶, left will 11 March 1781-28 May 1781,³⁸² married Martha____, who married (2), (bond 19) Sept. 1783,³⁸³ Theophilus Field of Prince George County; 310. Benjamin⁶, born 1752, died Oct. 1777, married, (bond 24) Dec. 1773,³⁸⁴ Martha Embry who married (2), (bond 31) March 1785,³⁸⁵ 503. *John⁶ Goode* (see BRANCH) and left will 25 Dec. 1829-21 July 1831;³⁸⁶ 311. Mary⁶, married, (bond 23) May 1758,³⁸⁷ John Tilman, born 1735, died by 14 March 1811 in Craven Co., N.C.;³⁸⁸ 312. Susanna⁶, married William

Edwards, who left will 6 March 1781-26 March 1781;³⁸⁹ 313. Mason⁶, married, (bond 26) Dec. 1785,³⁹⁰ Henry Morris, who died before 10 Jan. 1831 when Benjamin S. Morris was granted administration on his estate.³⁹¹

118. LUCY⁵ SIMMONS (Mary⁴ Cocke, Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) died before 21 Oct. 1799 when Joseph Ruffin gave bond as her administrator.³⁹² She married Benjamin Ruffin, who left will 29 Jan. 1777-9 Dec. 1784.³⁹³

Issue: [RUFFIN]³⁹⁴ 314. Benjamin⁶, married 35. Sarah⁵ Edmunds (see FLOOD); 315. Joseph⁶, died without issue; 316. Lucy⁶, left will 15 Sept. 1797-3 Sept. 1802,³⁹⁵ married, (bond 18) Feb. 1793,³⁹⁶ Dr. Robert Irvine, who survived her; 317. Polly⁶.

119. ANN⁵ SIMMONS (Mary⁴ Cocke, Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) died 26 Oct. 1749.³⁹⁷ She married (1) Capt. Thomas Edmunds, son of Howell and Elizabeth (Blunt) Edmunds,³⁹⁸ who died before 18 May 1737 when the inventory of his estate was returned by Ann Edmunds, his administratrix,³⁹⁹ and (2) Edmund Ruffin, son of Robert and Eliza (____) Ruffin, of "Evergreen,"

Martin's Brandon Parish, Prince George County, who married (2) Elizabeth ____ and left will 28 Nov. 1789-9 Nov. 1790.⁴⁰⁰

Issue:⁴⁰¹ (by 1) [EDMUND] 318. John⁶, died 8 Feb. 1770,⁴⁰² member of the House of Burgesses from Sussex County, 1752-70,⁴⁰³ married (1) Rebecca [Browne?] and (2) Elizabeth (____) Boiling; 319. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 20) July 1756,⁴⁰⁴ William Edwards, who left will 24 July 1776-23 March 1778;⁴⁰⁵ (by 2) [RUFFIN]⁴⁰⁶ 320. Mary⁶, married 89. Nathaniel⁶ Harrison (see BURWELL); 321. James⁶, born 23 July 1741, died 3 Aug. 1741; 322. Elizabeth⁶, born 22 Sept. 1742, died 23 Oct. 1748; 323. Edmund⁶, born 2 Jan. 1744/5, died 1807,⁴⁰⁷ member of the House of Delegates from Prince George County, 1776-78, 1782-88, and of the Convention of 1788,⁴⁰⁸ married Jane Skipwith.

121. JOHN⁵ SIMMONS (Mary⁴ Cocke, Elizabeth³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), of Surry County, left will 18 Oct. 1737-19 April 1738.⁴⁰⁹ He married Rebecca____, who married (2) Christopher Moring.⁴¹⁰

Issue: [SIMMONS]⁴¹¹ 324. William⁶, chose John Simmons as his guardian, 17 Jan. 1748/9,⁴¹² of Southampton County, left will 12 Nov. 1775-9 April 1778,⁴¹³ married, Jan. 1758,⁴¹⁴ Sarah Butts, who was born 4 Jan. 1725/6;⁴¹⁵ 325. Mary⁶, born after 1734, married Stephen Lucas of Sussex County, who left will 21 Jan. 1772-26 Jan. 1773;⁴¹⁶ 326. John⁶, born after 1734,⁴¹⁷ died unmarried before 1764.⁴¹⁸

123. ELIZABETH⁵ NEWTON (George⁴, Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 22 July 1707, was living in England in 1753. She married (1) the Rev. James Faulconer, from Morayshire, who received the King's Bounty for Virginia, 8 Oct. 1718, was minister of Hungar's Parish, Northampton County, 1719, of Elizabeth River Parish, Norfolk County, 1720, of Elizabeth City Parish, Elizabeth City County, 1720-24, and of Charles Parish, York County, 1725-27,⁴¹⁹ died 2 Feb. 1727/8,⁴²⁰ left will 1 Feb. 1727/[8]-20 May 1728,⁴²¹ which mentioned his daughter's grandfather, Col. George Newton of Norfolk County. She married (2), Dec. 1728,⁴²² Edward Benbow.

Issue: (by 1) [FAULCONER] 327. (Daughter)⁶.

125. Capt. THOMAS⁵ NEWTON (George⁴, Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 14 March 1713, died 13 Dec. 1794 at Norfolk.⁴²³ He was mayor of Norfolk, 1747, and vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, and was one of the merchants, burgesses and others who met at Williamsburg, 1770. He married Amy Hutchins, daughter of Thomas Hutchins.

Issue: [NEWTON] 328. Thomas⁶, born 15 May 1742, died 11 Sept. 1807 at Norfolk,⁴²⁴ left will 12 Nov. 1806-28 Sept. 1807⁴²⁵ of Norfolk, member of the House of Burgesses, 1766-75, of the Virginia conventions, 1775-76, of the Norfolk Committee of Safety, 1775-76, was appointed to superintend protection of Chesapeake Bay, 1776, colonel of militia, 1780-81, judge of the court of oyer and terminer for Princess Anne, Norfolk, Nansemond and Isle of Wight counties, 1782, was alderman, mayor, 1780, 1786, 1792 and 1794, and recorder of Norfolk, 1798-1805, member of the House of Delegates, 1779-83, 1794-96 and of the state Senate, 1797-1805,⁴²⁶ and collector of the port of Norfolk, married, 7 Oct. 1767, Martha⁷ Tucker, daughter of Col. Robert Tucker and 127. Joanna⁶ Corbin (see

TAYLOR-CARY), who joined him in conveying the site of Revolutionary War Fort Nelson to the United States, 3 Sept. 1799,⁴²⁷ and died 16 Nov. 1816, aged 68;⁴²⁸ 329. Cincinnatus⁶; 330-332. Three children, died in infancy.

127. WILSON⁵ NEWTON (George⁴, Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 9 April 1718, left will 27 Aug. 1762-18 Nov. 1762.⁴²⁹ He married 108. Rebeckah⁵ Ellegood, who left will 14 July 1775-11 Feb. 1779.⁴³⁰

Issue: [NEWTON]⁴³¹ 333. Frances⁶, married John Esten of Norfolk, who left will 4 Aug. 1783-16 Oct. 1788;⁴³² 334. George⁶, died young; 335. Rebecca⁶, married 146. Bassett⁶ Moseley (see TAYLOR-CARY); 336. Ann⁶, married (1), (bond 31) Aug. 1775,⁴³³ John Hodgson, who left will 11 Sept. 1776-10 July 1777,⁴³⁴ and (2) 153. Nathaniel⁵ Boush; 337. Elizabeth⁶, died Dec. 1791 in her 30th year, married, (bond 2) May 1783,⁴³⁵ Jonathan Calvert, born 1 Jan. 1752 at Norfolk, died there 17 Dec. 1792, surgeon's mate in the Virginia Navy during the Revolution, alderman and member of the Common Council of Norfolk, 1786.⁴³⁶

131. FRANCES⁵ NEWTON (George⁴, Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 24 Feb. 1729, died 5 Jan. 1793.⁴³⁷ She married Paul Loyall of NorfoDc, who died 31 Jan. 1807 in his 85th year,⁴³⁸ left will 13 Sept. 1806-codicil 15 Jan. 1807-15 Feb. 1807.⁴³⁹

Issue: [LOYALL] 338. Frances⁶, married 361. Capt. Wilson⁶ Boush; 338A. George⁶, alderman of Norfolk for many years, buried 30 April 1810,⁴⁴⁰ married ___, who died 20 Nov. 1808.⁴⁴¹

133. Col. NATHANIEL⁵ NEWTON (Lemuel⁴, Frances³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) died before 21 April 1767 when Robert Ballard and Lemuel Newton gave bond as his administrators.⁴⁴² He was coroner of Princess Anne County, 1738, and sheriff, 1741. He married (1) 63. Elizabeth⁵ Sayer (see GOOKIN) and (2), (bond 11) May 1754,⁴⁴³ Anne___, widow of Capt. Jacob Ellegood.

Issue: [NEWTON] (by 1)⁴⁴⁴ 339. Anne⁶, named as daughter of Col. Nath: Newton and described as "cousin" when given Negro by Anthony Lawson, 12 June 1754,⁴⁴⁵ married (1) Robert Ballard, clerk of Princess

Anne County, 1761-70, who left will 11 Sept. 1769-5 July 1770,⁴⁴⁶ and (2), (bond 13) Feb. 1771,⁴⁴⁷ 139. *David⁵ McClenahan* (see WEST, Anthony); 340. Lemuel⁶, left will 23 Oct. 1778-15 Feb. 1782,⁴⁴⁸ married, 1765,⁴⁴⁹ Anne Nicholas; 341. Margaret⁶, born after 1740.

137. MATTHIAS⁵ MILLER (Mary⁴ Hodge, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), mariner of Norfolk, left will 16 June 1765-15 Oct. 1767.⁴⁵⁰ He married (1), (bond 31) Jan. 1742,⁴⁵¹ Alif [Aliph] Ivy, who died before 4 Dec. 1745,⁴⁵² and (2) Ann___.

Issue: [MILLER] (by 2) 350. Molly⁶, married, (bond 9) July 1773,⁴⁵³ Thomas Matthews, died 20 Feb. 1813, captain, major and colonel of Virginia State Line who had command at Fort Nelson and Hampton until 1783, was later brigadier general of Virginia militia.⁴⁵⁴

138. HENRY⁵ MILLER (Mary⁴ Hodge, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 20 Jan. 1741/2-19 March 1741/2.⁴⁵⁵ He married, (bond 29) March 1732/3,⁴⁵⁶ 207. Elizabeth⁵ Godfrey, who married (2) Cheshire.

Issue: [MILLER] 351. Hodge⁶, for whom Charles Thomas gave bond as guardian, 22 March 1754;⁴⁵⁷ 352. Molly⁶, for whom Matthew Godfrey gave bond as guardian, 16 Aug. 1759,⁴⁵⁸ married, (bond 16) Aug. 1759,⁴⁵⁹ John Cheshire; 353. Dinah⁶, for whom Nicholas Wonycott gave bond as guardian, 16 Aug. 1759,⁴⁶⁰ married, (bond 10) Sept. 1761,⁴⁶¹ Richard Cheshire.

147. SAMUEL⁵ BOUSH (Samuel⁴, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), of Norfolk and Brunswick County, left will 3 April 1779-codicil 4 May 1782-20 May 1784.⁴⁶² He was clerk of Norfolk County, 1742-74. He married Catherine Ballard.⁴⁶³

Issue: [BOUSH] 356. John⁶, died 1792,⁴⁶⁴ clerk of Norfolk County, 1774-92, married (1), 18 April 1773,⁴⁶⁵ Ann [Nancy] Waller, born 29 Feb. 1756, died 10 Nov. 1778, daughter of Benjamin Waller of Williamsburg, and (2), 11 Jan. 1787,⁴⁶⁶ 178. *Frances Moseley⁶ Munford* (see BLAND), who married (2), 17 April 1793,⁴⁶⁷ Conway Whittle; 357. Robert⁶, died 15 Oct. 1809,⁴⁶⁸ ensign and paymaster in Col. Dabney's Virginia State Garrison Regiment,⁴⁶⁹ justice, later President of the Common Council of

Norfolk, married, (bond 31) Oct. 1784,⁴⁷⁰ Catherine⁷ Ballard, daughter of Robert and 339. Anne⁶ (*Newton*) Ballard; 358. Elizabeth⁶, married 8. Champion⁶ Travis (see JOHNSON-TRAVIS); 359. William⁶, student at the College of William and Mary, 1771-75, married, (bond 21) May 1783,⁴⁷¹ 272. Margaret⁶ Taylor, who married (2), 28 June 1787,⁴⁷² Dr. James Ramsey; 360. Catherine⁶, died 8 Dec. 1823 at Boydton,⁴⁷³ married (1), 25 April 1787,⁴⁷⁴ William⁷ Nivison, son of 46. Ann⁶ (*Tazewell*) Nivison (see SOUTHY-HARMAR-LITTLETON), of Nansemond County, who died before 2 March 1799 when John Nivison was referred to as his administrator,⁴⁷⁵ and (2) Littleton⁷ Tazewell, son of 50. John⁶ Tazewell (see SOUTHEY-HARMAR-LITTLETON) and 33. Sarah⁶ Boiling (see ROLFE), of Williamsburg, who left will 19 March 1807-codicil 12 July 1807-27 Nov. 1815;⁴⁷⁶ 360A. Samuel⁶, died 25 April 1771 while student at the College of William and Mary.⁴⁷⁷

148. GOODRICH⁵ BOUSH (Samuel⁴, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) died 1779,⁴⁷⁸ left will 17 Aug. 1778-19 Dec. 1782.⁴⁷⁹ He resided in Norfolk and in James City County, where he was charged with 8 tithes and 650 acres in 1768,⁴⁸⁰ and was captain in the Virginia State Navy from 1776 until his death in service.⁴⁸¹ He married, (bond 25) Jan. 1759,⁴⁸² Mary Wilson, perhaps 584. Mary⁶ Wilson, died 1800.

Issue: [BOUSH]⁴⁸³ 361. Capt. Wilson⁶, died 1 Dec. 1829 at City Point aboard the ship *Anacriion*, midshipman in the Virginia State Navy under his father,⁴⁸⁴ later captain in the U.S. Revenue Service at Norfolk, married (1), 18 Sept. 1794,⁴⁸⁵ 338. Frances⁶ Loyall and (2), (bond 9) May 1827,⁴⁸⁶ Elizabeth Frances (Pitt) Keele, widow of Henry Keele, who was born 1784 in Bermuda and died 1846 at Norfolk; 362. Samuel⁶, never married; 363. James⁶, never married, captain in the merchant marine and then lieutenant, United States Navy, and second command of the U.S.S. *Norfolk* in the War of 1798 with France, died in service 18 June 1800;⁴⁸⁷ 364. Anne⁶, born 1762, died 1835, married (1), 1789,⁴⁸⁸ as his (2) wife, Solomon Shepherd, Jr., of Nansemond County, widower of 368. Elizabeth⁶ O'Sheal, who died before 24 Dec. 1794,⁴⁸⁹ and (2), (bond 24) Dec. 1806,⁴⁹⁰ Robert Brough, for many years president of the Common Council of Norfolk and senior

magistrate of Norfolk County, who died 6 Oct. 1823 at Norfolk;⁴⁹¹ 365. Mary⁶, never married; 366. Elizabeth⁶, never married.

150. ANN⁵ BOUSH (Samuel⁴, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) married 1) David O'Sheal of Nansemond County who was appointed deputy recorder of Norfolk Borough, 18 Nov. 1736,⁴⁹² and died before 26 July 1745 when William Nimmo was appointed recorder in room of Col. David O'Sheal, deceased,⁴⁹³ and 2) 30. James⁴ Holt (see HOLT).

Issue: (by 1) [O'SHEAL]⁴⁹⁴ 366A. Samuel⁶, died before 1779; 367. David⁶, of Nansemond County, married, (bond 17) Feb. 1773,⁴⁹⁵ Catherine Veal; 368. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 20) Jan. 1769,⁴⁹⁶ Solomon Shepherd, Jr., of Nansemond County, who married (2) 364. Anne⁶ Boush.

151. ARTHUR⁵ BOUSH (Samuel⁴, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel¹, Francis¹) left will 5 Sept. 1779-March [1780],⁴⁹⁷ He married, (bond 8) Feb. 1763,⁴⁹⁸ Ann Sweny, daughter of Charles and Ann (Wythe) Sweny.

Issue: [BOUSH]⁴⁹⁹ 369. Samuel⁶, died young; 370. Ann⁶, chose Nathaniel Boush as her guardian, 18 July 1782,⁵⁰⁰ buried 20 Dec. 1833, aged 65,⁵⁰¹ married, (bond 2) April 1795,⁵⁰² Joshua Pusey; 371. Thomas Wythe⁶, ordered to be bound by the Overseers of the Poor to John Calvert, 19 June 1788,⁵⁰³ perhaps the Thomas who married, (bond 23) May 1798,⁵⁰⁴ Elizabeth Lewelling; 372. Daniel⁶, ordered to be bound by the Overseers of the Poor to Thomas Ritson, 21 Feb. 1791;⁵⁰⁵ 373. Charles⁶, for whom George Sweeny was appointed guardian, 20 June 1782;⁵⁰⁶ 374. Nathaniel⁶, born 1778, died 5 July 1831 at Norfolk, for whom George Sweeny was appointed guardian, 20 June 1782, mariner of Norfolk until about 1809, moved to Southampton County, returned to Norfolk about 1817 where he was a ship chandler and grocer, married (1), (bond 22) March 1802,⁵⁰⁷ M. Polly Coleman, who died in 1812, and (2), 18 March 1813,⁵⁰⁸ Sarah Elizabeth Miller, who was born about 1768.⁵⁰⁹

152. PEGGY⁵ BOUSH (Samuel⁴, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) chose Arthur Boush as her guardian, 21 Oct. 1762.⁵¹⁰ She married, (bond 27) Oct. 1762,⁵¹¹ Christopher Calvert, born 26 Sept. 1736, died before 11 July 1789 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁵¹² He was a captain

in the Virginia Navy during the Revolutionary War and settled in Southampton County.

Issue: [CALVERT]⁵¹³ 375. Samuel⁶, left will Aug. 1810-18 Oct. 1813,⁵¹⁴ married (1). (bond 6) April 1789,⁵¹⁵ Mary Bassett⁷ Moseley, daughter of 146. *Bassett⁶ Moseley* (see TAYLOR-CARY) and 335. Rebecca⁶ Newton, and (2), 3 Nov. 1803, Frances Briggs; 376. Matthew⁶, left will 3 Nov. 1813-20 June 1814;⁵¹⁶ 377. Frances⁶, married 87. *Albridgton⁶ Jones* (see BENNETT, Edward), who married (2) her niece Polly Calvert; 378. Ann Holt⁶, married William Cahart; 379. Mary⁶, married, (bond 19) Sept. 1793,⁵¹⁷ Spencer Pierce; 380. Cornelius B.⁶, died before March 1797.

153. NATHANIEL⁵ BOUSH (Samuel⁴, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) married (1) Elizabeth Drummond,⁵¹⁸ (2) (bond 21) July 1779⁵¹⁹ Mary Tabb, and (3), (bond 1) July 1783,⁵²⁰ 336. Ann⁶ (Newton) Hodgson.

Issue: [BOUSH] (by 1) 381. Capt. Nathaniel⁶, born 1755-56,⁵²¹ died 5, 6 or 7 Jan. 1813,⁵²² captain of a schooner in the West Indies trade, married (1), (bond 18) June 1777, Ann Willoughby, perhaps 77. *Ann⁶ Willoughby* (see WILLOUGHBY), and (2), 4 Sept. 1787,⁵²³ Elizabeth (Talbot) Tabb, widow of John Tabb, who left will 10 Sept. 1824-22 Nov. 1824.⁵²⁴

155. CHARLES SAYER⁵ BOUSH (Samuel⁴, Alice³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) died before 25 April 1809 when administration on his estate was granted to Johnson Mallory.⁵²⁵ He was a lieutenant in the *Norfolk Revenger* and *Caswell* galleys in the Virginia State Navy, 1777-82.⁵²⁶ He married (1), (bond 6) May 1774,⁵²⁷ Martha Sweny, daughter of Charles and Ann (Wythe) Sweny, who died 17 June 1792, (2), (bond 14) June 1796,⁵²⁸ 471. Prudence⁶ Thelaball, and (3), (bond 7) July 1808,⁵²⁹ Ann (____) Rowe, widow of William C. Rowe.

Issue: [BOUSH] (by 1)⁵³⁰ 386. Ann Wythe⁶, born 16 Feb. 1775, married, (bond 13) July 1797,⁵³¹ Johnson Mallory of Norfolk; 387. Martha Sweny Frances Sayer⁶, born 1787, married (1) Samuel Jordan, who died 1810-12, and (2) Marshall Parks of Norfolk.

157. CUSTIS⁵ KENDALL (William⁴, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) deposed, Jan. 1728, he was aged 21 and, 1765, he was aged 57,⁵³²

and left will, 1 April 1781-11 Sept. 1781.⁵³³ He married (1), 1734, Ann (Upshur) Custis, widow of 240. Maj. John⁵ Custis (see THOROWGOOD),⁵³⁴ who probably died by 1738, and (2), (bond 9) April 1746,⁵³⁵ 93. Elizabeth⁶ Bowdoin (see SAVAGE).

Issue: [KENDALL]⁵³⁶ (by 1) 388. William⁶, left will 11 Sept. 1794-14 April 1795,⁵³⁷ married, 17 Oct. 1771,⁵³⁸ 576. Nancy⁶ Parsons (see THOROWGOOD) who married (2) Dr. John Boisnard, widower of 58. Esther⁵ Robins (see O'NEJL-ROBINS) and died 4 April 1806, aged 52;⁵³⁹ 389. Adah⁶; (by 2) 390. Col. Custis⁶, married, 16 March 1784,⁵⁴⁰ Susannah Gore; 392. John⁶, left will 19 July 1793-codicil 23 Aug. 1793-14 Jan. 1794,⁵⁴¹ married Lucresha ____; 393. Bowdoin⁶, died before 13 Feb. 1779 when James Lyon and John Stratton were granted administration on his estate,⁵⁴² married 413. Sarah⁶ Teackle; 394. George⁶, died 24 Nov. 1784, aged 25,⁵⁴³ left will 28 Oct. 1783-9 Nov. 1784;⁵⁴⁴ 395. Sorrowful Margaret⁶, left will 29 March 1802-12 April 1802;⁵⁴⁵ 396. Littleton⁶, married, by 1791, 50. Sarah Reed⁵ Harwood (see HARWOOD), who died by 1799; 397. Peter⁶, unmarried, left will 12 July 1785-12 June 1787.⁵⁴⁶

158. WILLIAM⁵ KENDALL (William⁴, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel². Francis¹) left will 19 April 1736-11 May 1736.⁵⁴⁷ He married 20. Henrietta⁶ Harmanson (see YEARDLEY).⁵⁴⁸

Issue: [KENDALL] 398. Littleton⁶, died before 8 Jan. 1760 when administration was granted on his estate,⁵⁴⁹ married, (bond 1) Dec. 1755,⁵⁵⁰ Mary Holt, who married (2), (bond 23) Nov. 1763,⁵⁵¹ Isaac Nottingham, widower of 38. Sarah⁵ Freshwater (see BIBBY), and left will 4 Dec. 1785-13 Dec. 1785.⁵⁵²

164. ELIZABETH⁵ CUSTIS (Ann⁴ Kendall, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 27 Aug. 1718, married, 9 Nov. 1732, Thomas Teackle, born 11 Nov. 1711, died 28 July 1769, left will 9 Oct. 1763-codicil 21 July 1769-26 Sept. 1769.⁵⁵³

Issue: [TEACKLE]⁵⁵⁴ 399. John⁶, born 11 Feb. 1733/4, died 30 April 1734; 400. Col. Thomas⁶, born 11 April 1734 [sic], died 15 April 1784, left will 18 Sept. 1781-28 Sept. 1784,⁵⁵⁵ justice of Accomack County, whose house was burned by the British in 1778, married Ann Upshur;⁵⁵⁶ 401.

John⁶, born 27 Oct. 1736, died 25 Feb. 1751/2; 402. Susanna⁶, born 5 May 1738, married Daniel Gore of Accomack County, who left will 7 Nov. 1770-29 Nov. 1770;⁵⁵⁷ 403. Ann⁶, born 6 Jan. 1739/40, died 20 Jan. 1739/40; 404. Ann⁶, born 8 Jan. 1740/1, married 114. *Hillary⁵ Stringer* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS); 405. Elizabeth Custis⁶, born 13 Dec. 1742, married 201. *Isaac⁵ Smith* (see WEST, Anthony); 406. (daughter)⁶, born and died 25 Dec. 1744; 407. Caleb⁶, born 14 Jan. 1745/6, died before 10 Oct. 1786 when administration on his estate was granted to Edmund Custis,⁵⁵⁸ of Accomack County, married, (bond 17) Dec. 1771,⁵⁵⁹ 153. *Elizabeth⁶ Harmanson* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS); 408. (Son)⁶, born 27 Jan. 1747/8, died 3 Feb. 1747/8; 409. Margaret⁶, married 324. *George⁶ Hack* (see WEST, Anthony); 410. Leah⁶, born 19 Nov. 1751; 411. Mason⁶, born 1 Jan. 1754, died 25 Feb. 1754; 412. Severn⁶, born 25 Oct. 1756, died 1794, ensign and lieutenant of 9th Virginia Regiment, 1776, taken prisoner at Germantown, 4 Oct. 1777, exchanged 1780, captain, 5th Virginia Regiment, 1781-83, of Caroline Co., Md., married Lucretia Edmondson; 413. Sarah⁶, born 8 April 1759, married 393. Bowdoin⁶ Kendall.

165. LEMUEL⁵ KENDALL (John⁴, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 20 April 1751-20 July 1751,⁵⁶⁰ married, (bond 10) May 1738,⁵⁶¹ 180. Susanna⁵ (Godwin) Robins, widow of 16. *John⁴ Robins* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS).

Issue: [KENDALL] 414. John⁶; 415. William⁶, perhaps married Peggy Matthews, daughter of Joseph Matthews whose will, 3 Nov. 1762-28 March 1764, names them;⁵⁶² 416. Ann⁶; 417. Peggy⁶.

166. JOHN⁵ KENDALL (John⁴, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), heir at law of his brother Joshua, died before 27 June 1758 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.⁵⁶³ He married Rebecca Wallop,⁵⁶⁴ who married (2) John Watts and died after 6 July 1776.⁵⁶⁵

Issue: [KENDALL] 418. Mary⁶, born about 1753, died 1 Jan. 1790 at "Prospect Hill," Richmond Co., Ga.,⁵⁶⁶ married, about 1771, James Ingram, died 8 July 1795 in South Carolina,⁵⁶⁷ who as James Johnson alias Ingram of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, laborer, had been convicted of theft at London's Old Bailey Court, 15-17 Jan. 1767, transported to Prince George's

Co., Md., where he was employed as a school master, ran away to the Eastern Shore and after his marriage moved from Accomack County to Southampton County and subsequently to North Carolina, was a member of the North Carolina Provincial Congress, Nov. 1776, was commissioned lieutenant colonel of the 8th North Carolina Regiment, 26 Nov. 1776, but resigned 8 July 1777 after his conviction in England became known and then moved to Richmond Co., Ga., where he was lieutenant colonel of militia but then commanded a troop of loyalist cavalry for which he was attainted by the Georgia Assembly, fled to South Carolina and later to the Bahama Islands, and eventually returned to Georgia.⁵⁶⁸

167. WILLIAM⁵ KENDALL (John⁴, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 17 April 1758-27 June 1758,⁵⁶⁹ married Mary Ann____ who married (2) 81. Charles⁵ Scarburgh (see UTIE-BENNETT), (3) Samuel Lombard and (4) William Monroe.⁵⁷⁰

Issue: [KENDALL] 419. John⁶, under age in 1758; 420. Margaret⁶.

170. ANN⁵ KENDALL (John⁴, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel². Francis¹) married, by 29 May 1739,⁵⁷¹ as his (1) wife, Jabez Pitt, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Morris) Pitt and stepson of 27. Nathaniel⁴ Andrews (see ANDREWS), who was born Feb. 1708/9⁵⁷² and left will 1 Nov. 1773-25 Jan. 1774.⁵⁷³ He was reared in Maryland while under the guardianship of his brother-in-law Nicholas Fountain but settled on 100 acres in Jolly's Neck in Accomack County devised to him by his godfather Capt. John Broadhurst in 1723, which he sold 29 Oct. 1740.⁵⁷⁴ His brother Robert Pitt deeded him 200 acres on the south side of Pitt's Neck, 17 June 1734,⁵⁷⁵ where he lived until his death. He took the oaths as a tobacco inspector at Guilford and Pitt's warehouses, 26 Jan. 1742/3.⁵⁷⁶ He married (2)____,⁵⁷⁷

Issue:⁵⁷⁸ 420A. Jabez⁶, of Accomack County, married (1)____ and (2) Hannah (Gray) Barlow Emmerson, daughter of William and Mary (Wishart) Gray and widow of John Barlow and William Emmerson;⁵⁷⁹ 420B. Robert⁶; 420C. Elizabeth⁶; 420D. Susanna⁶.

174. JOSEPH⁵ GODWIN (Susanna⁴ Kendall, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 26 Jan. 1735/6-13 April 1736,⁵⁸⁰ married

Edith____, who married (2) Salathiel Harrison⁵⁸¹ and died before 9 June 1741 when he was granted administration on her estate.⁵⁸²

Issue: [GODWIN] 421. Archibald⁶, left will 30 Jan. 1801-11 May 1801,⁵⁸³ married (1), 222. *Ann⁵ Powell* (see WILKINS) and (2), (bond 9) July 1776,⁵⁸⁴ Vianna Gray (Pitts) Jacob; 422. Scarburgh⁶, daughter; 423. Elizabeth⁶.

177. DEVORAX⁵ GODWIN (Susanna⁴ Kendall, Anne³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 15 Sept. 1791-10 Jan. 1792.⁵⁸⁵ He married (1)___and (2), bond 27 Aug. 1763,⁵⁸⁶ 76. *Esther⁵ Bailey* (see SAVAGE).

Issue: [GODWIN] (by 1) 424. Elishe⁶, married (1), (bond 8) Feb. 1772,⁵⁸⁷ Obedience Johnson, who left will 16 Nov. 1782-10 Dec. 1782,⁵⁸⁸ and (2), (bond 10) Dec. 1784,⁵⁸⁹ Caleb Savage; 425. Daniel⁶, left will 12 Jan. 1803-28 Jan. 1803,⁵⁹⁰ married, (bond 30) Sept. 1779,⁵⁹¹ Sarah (Jacob) Cowdry, who left will 22 Jan. 1813-30 Jan. 1815;⁵⁹² (by 2) 426. Edmund⁶, married, (bond 23) Oct. 1797,⁵⁹³ Ann Gray⁷ Godwin, daughter of 421. Archibald⁶ Godwin; 427. Laban⁶, married, (bond 18) Feb. 1800,⁵⁹⁴ Letty Floyd, daughter of John Floyd; 428. Littleton⁶, under age 1791, married, (bond 9) Nov. 1801,⁵⁹⁵ Ann Dalby; 429. Susannah⁶, married, (bond 26) Jan. 1786,⁵⁹⁶ Samuel Mapp.

187. Capt. LEMUEL⁵ COCKE (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹) left will 13 April 1756-17 Aug. 1756.⁵⁹⁷ He married, by 21 Nov. 1741,⁵⁹⁸ Jane Browne who left will 13 Nov. 1765-17 June 1766,⁵⁹⁹ daughter of Henry Browne.

Issue: [COCKE]⁶⁰⁰ 430. Henry⁶, named in the will of his great-grandfather William Browne, 3 July 1746,⁶⁰¹ married 88. *Katherine⁵ Holt* (see HOLT); 431. Richard⁶, under age in 1765, partner in the firm of William Edwards & Company at Hicks' Ford, left will 2 Nov. 1770-26 April 1773,⁶⁰² unmarried; 432. Lemuel⁶, member of Surry County Committee of Safety, 5 Feb. 1776, captain of militia, 26 Aug. 1777, member of the House of Delegates, 1786-88,⁶⁰³ married, (bond 27) Dec. 1773,⁶⁰⁴ Ann Irby, who left will 15 Oct. 1813-23 Nov. 1813;⁶⁰⁵ 433. Thomas⁶, born 26 Oct. 1752, died 9 March 1824, left will 22 Jan. 1824-May 1824,⁶⁰⁶ married, (bond 21) March 1775,⁶⁰⁷ Elizabeth⁷ Willis,

daughter of 435. *Mildred⁶ (Smith) Willis* (see MARTIAU), who was born 23 Feb. 1756, died 16 Nov. 1814; 434. Elizabeth⁶, married (1) Samuel Lucas, who left will 18 Jan. 1770-17 Feb. 1770,⁶⁰⁸ and (2), (bond 12) July 1775,⁶⁰⁹ Henry Cook, and moved to North Carolina;⁶¹⁰ 435. Ann⁶, married (1) John Heath, who left will 25 March 1772-21 April 1772,⁶¹¹ and (2), (bond 28) Dec. 1772,⁶¹² Augustine⁷ Willis, son of 435. *Mildred⁶ (Smith) Willis* (see MARTIAU), of Halifax Co., N.C., who was sergeant in the 3rd North Carolina Regiment, 1776, was a member of the North Carolina House of Commons, 1779-82, and left will 13 Nov. 1778-Feb. 1799;⁶¹³ 436. Sally⁶, probably died young.

188. JOHN⁵ COCKE (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), under age in 1750, left will 1 April 1795-23 Jan. 1798.⁶¹⁴ A resident of Cabin Point, Surry County, he was captain of Surry County militia, 26 Aug. 1777, and colonel, 14 Sept. 1779. He married Rebecca Starke.⁶¹⁵

Issue: [COCKE]⁶¹⁶ 437. Walter⁶, left will 26 Oct. 1801-22 June 1802,⁶¹⁷ married, (bond 18) Nov. 1788,⁶¹⁸ Ann Carter⁷ Harrison, born 12 Jan. 1764,⁶¹⁹ died 1814,⁶²⁰ daughter of 86. Henry⁶ Harrison (see BURWELL); 438. Hannah⁶, married, (bond 2) Jan. 1775,⁶²¹ Col. Francis Ruffin of Surry County, born 1750, died 1805,⁶²² who married (2), (bond 11) Nov. 1782,⁶²³ Susanna Harris; 439. Mary Starke⁶, born 1760, died 5 Oct. 1807,⁶²⁴ married (1), (bond 13) Dec. 1785,⁶²⁵ Henry⁷ Harrison, brother of Ann Carter Harrison, who was born 14 March 1762⁶²⁶ and died 1798,⁶²⁷ and (2), (bond 24) May 1802,⁶²⁸ 262. Pleasant⁶ Hunnicutt (see JORDAN, Thomas); 440. Anna⁶, married John Avery of Sussex County; 441. Rebecca⁶, born 14 Oct. 1771, died 3 June 1837, married (1), 19 Sept. 1799,⁶²⁹ as his (2) wife, George Ruffin, born 1765, died 1810,⁶³⁰ of "Evergreen," Prince George County, member of the House of Delegates, 1803-05,⁶³¹ and (2), 6 July 1813,⁶³² as his (2) wife, 25. Maj. Peter⁶ Woodlief (see WOODLEFFE).

188C. MARGARET⁵ CONNER (Abigail⁴ Crawford, Abigail³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 12 March 1710, died 27 Nov. 1763,⁶³³ left will 10 Nov. 1763-Feb. 1764.⁶³⁴ She married (1) John Watkins and (2) Cornock.

Issue: (by 1) [WATKINS] 441G. John⁶, for whom Craford Conner gave bond as guardian, 18 May 1753,⁶³⁵ mariner, left will 4 Oct. 1759-Aug. 1760;⁶³⁶ 44IH. Ann⁶, left will 20 April 1766-18 Sept. 1766,⁶³⁷ married (1)____Collings and (2), (bond 30) Oct. 1759,⁶³⁸ Samuel Southerland.

188D. WILLIAM⁵ CONNER (Abigail⁴ Crawford, Abigail³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 26 Nov. 1711, died 4 July 1775,⁶³⁹ left will 17 Oct. 1774-Aug. 1775.⁶⁴⁰ He married 66. *Charlotte⁵ Conner* (see GOOKIN), who died before 1756.⁶⁴¹ He was a merchant of Portsmouth.

Issue: [CONNER]⁶⁴² 441J. Abigail⁶, born 9 Sept. 1742, married (1), (bond 23) Sept. 1761,⁶⁴³ James Rae and (2) Rev.____Burgess; 441K. Charlotte Felicity⁶, born 25 Dec. 1743, married (1) Hugh Sprowle Crawford of Cowdon⁶⁴⁴ and moved with him to Scotland and (2)____Reeves; 441L. William⁶, born 26 May 1745, drowned 7 March 1770; 441M. Charles⁶, born 20 Oct. 1746, died 8 Dec. 1797, married Margaret Reade, who died 24 Sept. 1805 leaving will 1 Feb. 1803-16 Dec. 1805;⁶⁴⁵ 44IN. Kreader⁶, born 5 March 1748; 441O. Crawford⁶, born 20 Aug. 1750, died 24 Dec. 1773 at the Isle of Nevis; 441P. Elizabeth⁶, born 20 Aug. 1750, married (1), (bond 1) April 1767,⁶⁴⁶ William Verling and (2) the Rev. William Andrews, who was rector of Portsmouth Parish and chaplain to British troops there until their evacuation, subsequently imprisoned, tried and banished, and settled at Glasgow, Scotland;⁶⁴⁷ 441Q. John⁶, born 25 Aug. 1752, died 20 Oct. 175[].

188J. ELIZABETH⁵ CONNER (Abigail⁴ Crawford, Abigail³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 25 June 1719, left will 26 Dec. 1781-June 1783.⁶⁴⁸ She married, 1735,⁶⁴⁹ Alexander Bayne, a mariner of Norfolk County, who left will 18 Feb. 1759-May 1759.⁶⁵⁰

Issue: [BAYNE] 441R. Alexander Craford⁶, died 14 Sept. 1797;⁶⁵¹ 441S. John⁶; 441T. Martain⁶, married, (bond 18) Jan. 1753,⁶⁵² Sarah Southerlin; 441U. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 28) Oct. 1774,⁶⁵³ George Robinson.

189. BENJAMIN⁵ WILSON (Willis⁴, Dinah³ Mason, Lemuel², Francis¹), born 26 Dec. 1733 at or near the mouth of Chickahominy River, died 27 Oct. 1814, left will 1 Feb. 1812-codicil 20 Sept. 1814-Nov. 1814.⁶⁵⁴ He settled on the Willis River in Cumberland County. He married, (bond

25) March 1754,⁶⁵⁵ Ann Seay, born 6 March 1735, York County, died 26 April 1814.

Issue: [WILSON]⁶⁵⁶ 442. Mary⁶, born 23 Dec. 1754, married Thomas⁷ Mumford, son of Thomas and 43. *Sarah⁶ (Booker) Mumford* (see PUREFOY) of Amelia County, who left undated will, proved 25 Jan. 1787;⁶⁵⁷ 443. Elizabeth⁶, born 17 Oct. 1756; 444. Willis⁶, born 22 April 1758, died 10 Feb. 1822, "Bonbrook," Cumberland County, left will 11 Jan. 1811-codicil 22 March 1821-26 Aug. 1822,⁶⁵⁸ had provisional commission as lieutenant 30 Sept. 1775 and commissioned lieutenant, First Virginia Regiment, 26 Jan. 1776, severely wounded at Hanging Rock and taken prisoner at Charleston, S.C., 1780, served to the end of the war, was seventh President of the Society of the Cincinnati in the State of Virginia, married 428. *Elizabeth⁶ (Trent) Black* (see WOODSON); 445. Benjamin⁶, born 24 Oct. 1759, died 8 Sept. 1839, member of Committee of Safety in Revolutionary War, married, 5 Dec. 1789 in Woodford Co., Ky., Barbara Bullock, born 1 Sept. 1768, died 4 Feb. 1837; 446. Anne Seay⁵, born 10 Sept. 1762; 447. James S.⁶, born 6 Feb. 1765, of "Clay Bank," Cumberland County, soldier in Revolutionary War at Yorktown, 1781, married____Cox; 448. Mason⁶, daughter, born 21 Dec. 1768, married John Meredith; 449. Samuel⁶, born 30 March 1770, left will 24 Dec. 1841-24 Jan. 1842,⁶⁵⁹ educated at Edinburgh University, practiced medicine at Cartersville; 450. Mathew⁶, born 25 March 1772, of "Barter Hill," Cumberland County, died in Cumberland County,⁶⁶⁰ married, (bond 13) July 1808,⁶⁶¹ Elizabeth Trent; 451. Alexander⁶, born 1 April 1774; 452. Goodrich⁶, born 26 March 1776, died 30 Sept. 1849, received M.D. degree from University of Pennsylvania, 1797, resided at "Millwood," Prince Edward County, moved to Johnson Shoal, Kanawha County, 1836, married, (bond 4) Nov. 1802,⁶⁶² 833. *Elizabeth Woodson⁶ Venable* (see WOODSON), born 21 Nov. 1784,⁶⁶³ died about 1845; 453. Martha⁶, born 1 June 1778, married, (bond 12) Feb. 1816,⁶⁶⁴ James Aiken; 454. Unity⁶, born 22 Feb. 1783.

190. JAMES⁵ THELABALL (James⁴, Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) was tithable in 1731 and left will 10 July 1773-codicil 12 July 1773-Sept. 1773.⁶⁶⁵ He married____.⁶⁶⁶

Issue: [THELABALL] 455. James⁶, tithable with father in 1768, married, bond 16) May 1774,⁶⁶⁷ Ann Wishart; 456. Robert⁵, married Ann_____, who was his administratrix⁶⁶⁸ and married (2), (bond 27) Jan. 1783,⁶⁶⁹ Joseph Hewit; 457. Dinah⁶; 458. Elizabeth⁶; 459. Dyer⁶; 460. Lemuel⁶, left will 4 Sept. 1790-4 July 1791;⁶⁷⁰ 461. Anthony⁶; 462. Richmond⁶, born 24 July 1765, died 14 Nov. 1809, of Isle of Wight County, 1800, married, (bond 21) Feb. 1788,⁶⁷¹ Elizabeth Brent.

191. ABIGAIL⁵ THELABALL (James⁴, Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 8 Feb. 1774-14 April 1774.⁶⁷² She married John Griffin, who left will 26 Dec. 1759-20 Jan. 1767.⁶⁷³

Issue: [GRIFFIN] 463. Sarah⁶, married John Griffin of Norfolk; 464. Fanny⁶; 465. Elizabeth⁶; 466. Abigail⁶; 467. James⁶, left will 26 Oct. 1767-3 Dec. 1161,⁶⁷⁴ married_____; 467A. (Daughter)⁶, died young.

197. THOMAS⁵ THELABALL (Francis⁴, Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 30 March 1718, died before 18 April 1751 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.⁶⁷⁵ He married Elizabeth (Wilson) Sweeny Boush, widow of Lazarus Sweeny and of Maj. Maximilian Boush, who died 20 April 1783⁶⁷⁶ leaving will 31 Jan. 1778-July 1783.⁶⁷⁷

Issue: [THELABALL]⁶⁷⁸ 470. Abigail⁶, born Jan. 1745/6, married 483. Matthew⁶ Godfrey; 471. Prudence⁶, born 25 Nov. 1747, died 23 Dec. 1807, married 155. Charles Sayer⁵ Boush; 472. Lemuel⁶ born 22 Dec. 1749, died young.

200. NATHANIEL⁵ THELABALL (Francis⁴, Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 11 Dec. 1724, was last named as a tithable 1753, and died before 15 May 1755 when the sheriff was ordered to sell his estate.⁶⁷⁹ He married Courtney Phillips, who married (2), (bond 21) Dec. 1754,⁶⁸⁰ John Williams.

Issue: [THELABALL]⁶⁸¹ 473. Ann⁶; 474. Elizabeth⁶.

200A. MARY⁵ THELABALL (Francis⁴, James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married (1),(bond 19) Dec. 1761,⁶⁸² Peter Norley Ellegood, who chose John Redding as his guardian, 10 Dec. 1759,⁶⁸³ and died by 5 April

1778 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁶⁸⁴ and (2), (bond 29) May 1782,⁶⁸⁵ Benjamin Branch.

Issue: (by l)⁶⁸⁶ [ELLEGOOD] 474A. Margaret⁶; 474B. Elizabeth⁶.

200B. WILLIAM⁵ THELABALL (Francis⁴, James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) owned 200 acres in 1768, made a deed of gift to his [half-]sister Elizabeth Ashley, 12 Aug. 1773,⁶⁸⁷ and left will 21 Dec. 1775-May 1777.⁶⁸⁸ He married Susanna Weblin,⁶⁸⁹ who married (2), (bond 24) Sept. 1777,⁶⁹⁰ Charles Denby.

Issue: [THELABALL] 474C. George⁶, left will 23 Feb. 1796-18 April 1796,⁶⁹¹ devising his estate to his [half-]sisters Susanna and Elizabeth Denby.

203. KEZIAH⁵ THELABALL (Lemuel⁴, James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married, James Hunter,⁶⁹² who left will 3 Jan. 1774-13 Jan. 1774.⁶⁹³

Issue: [HUNTER]⁶⁹⁴ 474D. William⁶, left will 10 Jan. 1776-11 Sept. 1777;⁶⁹⁵ 474E. Pembroke [Pemmy]⁶, married 486. James Nicholson; 474F. Fanny⁶, married, (bond 28) Jan. 1773,⁶⁹⁶ Capt. Jonas Herbert, mariner of St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk County, who left will 22 Feb. 1779-Aug. 1782;⁶⁹⁷ 474G. Elizabeth⁶, married 201. Samuel⁵ Tenant (see THOROWGOOD); 474H. Anne⁶, married (1) Henry Barlow, Jr., mariner, who left will 28 Feb. 1758-March 1760,⁶⁹⁸ and (2), (bond 15) July 1760,⁶⁹⁹ Capt. William Calvert, who was born 10 June 1734,⁷⁰⁰ with whom she sold land inherited from her (1) husband, 14 March 1763;⁷⁰¹ 474I. Mary⁶, married James Moore.

208. AFFIAH⁵ GODFREY (Dinah⁴ Thelaball, Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 3 April 1780-April 1782,⁷⁰² married Nicholas Woneycott who left will 21 April 1774-July 1774.⁷⁰³

Issue: [WONEYCOTT] 475. Nicholas⁶; 476. Edward⁶, died 1 June 1811, appointed lieutenant in the Virginia Navy by the Committee of Safety, later commander of the brigantine *Greyhound* in trade,⁷⁰⁴ married Mary (____) Enslow, who married (3)____Shays;⁷⁰⁵ 477. William⁶, perhaps married, (bond 3) Jan. 1792.⁷⁰⁶ Margaret Jenkins; 478. Matthew⁶; 479.

Anne⁶, married, (bond 2) July 1770.⁷⁰⁷ David Porter; 480. Mary⁶, married, (bond 20) April 1778,⁷⁰⁸ John Lillo [Lello]; 481. Rebecca⁶, married, (bond 15) July 1778,⁷⁰⁹ Tenant Scott, ensign in Norfolk County militia, 1777; 482. Frances⁶, married__Veal.

210. MATTHEW⁵ GODFREY (Dinah⁴ Thelaball, Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) was escheator of the Borough of Norfolk to dispose of alien property, 1780,⁷¹⁰ and colonel and county lieutenant of Norfolk County. He married, (bond 23) June 1756,⁷¹¹ Abigail Porter.

Issue: [GODFREY] 483. Matthew⁶, married, (bond 24) Feb. 1784,⁷¹² 470. Abigail⁶ Thelaball; 484. William⁶; 485. Katey⁶.

212. TABITHA⁵ LOWERY (Ann⁴ Thelaball, Francis³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born about 1725-26,⁷¹³ married, (bond 4) April 1744,⁷¹⁴ Joshua Nicholson, who married (2), (bond 27) Aug. 1762,⁷¹⁵ Patience (Wright) Porter and left will 4 Dec. 1767-21 Jan. 1768.⁷¹⁶

Issue: [NICHOLSON] 486. James⁶, member of Committee of Safety, 1775, captain of Norfolk County militia, 1777, left will 14 Feb. 1778-March 1778,⁷¹⁷ married (1), March 1769,⁷¹⁸ 474E. Pembroke⁶ Hunter and (2), (bond 24) Sept. 1774,⁷¹⁹ Lydia Cawson; 487. William⁶, captain of Norfolk County militia, 1777, left undated will proved 21 Oct. 1799,⁷²⁰ married, (bond 6) July 1773,⁷²¹ Lovet Tatem; 488. Joshua⁶; 489. Ann⁶, married, (bond 6) Sept. 1768,⁷²² Caleb Herbert, who was lieutenant of Norfolk County militia, 1772, member of the Committee of Safety, 1775, retained as master builder at the shipyard on Rappahannock River, 7 June 1776,⁷²³ left will 22 Jan. 1792-18 May 1796.⁷²⁴

213. JOHN⁵ IVY (Ann⁴ Thelaball, James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will not now extant to which his widow renounced her benefit 15 Feb. 1777.⁷²⁵ He married, (bond4) June 1760,⁷²⁶ Elizabeth Nash, daughter of William Nash.⁷²⁷

Issue: [IVY] 490. George⁶, chose his mother as his guardian, 16 July 1778,⁷²⁸ married Sarah Jacobs.⁷²⁹

214. ELIZABETH⁵ IVY (Ann⁴ Thelaball, James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married, (bond 14) Sept. 1763,⁷³⁰ Capt. Thomas Snale who was

tithable in Norfolk Borough, 1750-53, in Norfolk County, 1765 and 1767, and in Norfolk Borough, 1770-71. He was a lieutenant in the Virginia State Navy and died in 1780.⁷³¹ Elizabeth Snale was tithable in Portsmouth, 1780, and had two whites in her household in Portsmouth, 1785.

Issue: [SNALE]⁷³² 491. Ann⁶, died before 1797, married, as his (2) wife, William Herbert; 491 A. William Ivy⁶; 492. Robert⁶, died 1829, unmarried.

215C. ELIZABETH⁵ ASHLEY (Elizabeth⁴ Thelaball, James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Franics¹) died before Sept. 1772.⁷³³ She married (1)____Langley and 2), (bond 1) Nov. 1752, James Ashley, who left will 24 Sept. 1762-Nov. 1762.⁷³⁴

Issue: (by 2) [ASHLEY] 492A. William⁶; 492B. James⁶; 492C. Elizabeth⁶.

215H. MARY⁵ ASHLEY (Elizabeth⁴ Thelaball, James³, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), for whom William Ashley gave bond as guardian, 16 March 1753,⁷³⁵ married, (bond 17) March 1753,⁷³⁶ Willis Bramble, shipwright of Norfolk County, who left will 11 June 1777-Aug. 1778.⁷³⁷

Issue: [BRAMBLE] 492D. John⁶; 492E. William⁶; 492F. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 29) Aug. 1772,⁷³⁸ Jonathan Dison.

217. WILLIAM⁵ LANGLEY (William⁴, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 27 Dec. 1753-Feb. 1755,⁷³⁹ married Elizabeth Weblin, daughter of George and Sarah (____) Weblin,⁷⁴⁰ who married (2), (bond 27) Nov. 1754,⁷⁴¹ Christopher Moseley and left will July 1785-15 Sept. 1794.⁷⁴²

Issue: [ANGLEY] 493. Mary⁶, for whom Christopher Moseley gave bond as guardian, 19 Aug. 1756.⁷⁴³

218. JOSEPH⁵ LANGLEY (William⁴, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 10 March 1749/50-17 May 1750.⁷⁴⁴ He married Elizabeth____.

Issue: [ANGLEY] 494. Frances⁶; 495. (Child)⁶, unborn, 1750.

220. JONATHAN⁵ LANGLEY (William⁴, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), shoemaker of Norfolk, married Elizabeth

Denby, daughter of Charles Denby,⁷⁴⁵ who joined him in selling land inherited from his “kinsman” [uncle] 74. Jeremiah⁴ Langley, 18-19 July 1758.⁷⁴⁶

Issue: [ANGLEY] 496. Mark⁶, named in will of 441B. Lewis⁶ Conner, 1771.

221. SIGNA⁵ LANGLEY (William⁴, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) died 1777.⁷⁴⁷ She married Samuel Bartee who left will 19 Sept. 1764-16 May 1765.⁷⁴⁸

Issue: [BARTEE] 497. Isaac⁶, left will probated 22 July 1794,⁷⁴⁹ married Ann____; 498. Samuel⁶, was carpenter’s mate, Virginia State Navy,⁷⁵⁰ left will 15 May 1795-18 Dec. 1797,⁷⁵¹ married, (bond 5) Oct. 1779,⁷⁵² Peggy Mason, daughter of William Mason, who married (2) Joel Peed⁷⁵³ and left will 24 April 1812-20 Sept. 1813;⁷⁵⁴ 499. James⁶,⁷⁵⁵ living 1837;⁷⁵⁶ 500. Margaret [Peggy]⁶, married 504. William Langley.

222. ABSALOM⁵ LANGLEY (Nathan⁴, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) died by 5 April 1760 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁷⁵⁷ married, (bond 28) July 1752,⁷⁵⁸ Elizabeth Sceady who married (2), (bond 29) Nov. 1760,⁷⁵⁹ Nathaniel Denby.

Issue: [ANGLEY]⁷⁶⁰ 501. Joyce⁶; 502. Elizabeth⁶.

225. JAMES⁵ LANGLEY (Nathan⁴, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 15 Aug. 1775-May 1777.⁷⁶¹ He was heir of his brother Absalom⁵, and was a shipwright of Norfolk. He married, (1) Ann____, who joined him in selling land, 8-9 June 1764,⁷⁶² and (2), (bond 1) Oct. 1771,⁷⁶³ Elizabeth Ann Snale.

Issue: [ANGLEY]⁷⁶⁴ (by 1) 503. James⁶, born 1754, died 1808, married ____; 504. William⁶, born 1757, left will 19 Jan. 1807-17 Feb. 1807,⁷⁶⁵ married, bond 1) Sept. 1779,⁷⁶⁶ 500. Margaret⁶ [Peggy] Bartee, who died 20 May 1816;⁷⁶⁷ 505. Joseph⁶, born 1764, left will, 13 Dec. 1778-Dec. 1778,⁷⁶⁸ married, (bond 23) April 1772,⁷⁶⁹ Sarah Butt; 506. Sarah⁶, born 1766, married, (bond 28) April 1789,⁷⁷⁰ David Pearce; 507. Margaret⁶, born 1769; (by 2) 508. Thomas⁶, born 23 Feb. 1775.

228. ANNA⁵ LANGLEY (James⁴, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married (1), (bond 14) Dec. 1750,⁷⁷¹ Dr. George Rouverie, of Norfolk County, who left will 7 Dec. 1758-7 April 1759,⁷⁷² and (2), by 20 Jan. 1761,⁷⁷³ Francis Moore, who left will 27 Jan. 1768-5 May 1768.⁷⁷⁴

Issue: (by 2) [MOORE] 508A. Francis⁶; 508B. (Child)⁶; 508C. (Child)⁶; 508D. (Child)⁶.

230. MARY⁵ JOHNSON (Margaret⁴ Langley, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married, by 6 March 1722/3,⁷⁷⁵ Capt. James Nimmo who left will 19 March 1753-17 April 1753,⁷⁷⁶ immigrant from Linlithgow, Scotland, King's Attorney of Princess Anne County, 1732-52, vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish.

Issue: [NIMMO] 509. William⁶, died 15 Jan. 1791, left will 8 Feb. 1790-5 Sept. 1791,⁷⁷⁷ married, 15 May 1753, Elizabeth McClanahan who died 25 Nov. 1782;⁷⁷⁸ 510. Gershom⁶, left will 17 Sept. 1764-20 Nov. 1764,⁷⁷⁹ justice of Princess Anne County, 1753, sheriff, 1763, married 189. *Elizabeth⁶ Boush* (see WOODHOUSE), who married (2), 1776, 516. Jacob⁶ Hunter and left will 8 June 1809-7 Jan. 1811;⁷⁸⁰ 511. Jacob⁶, left will 20 Oct. 1764-18 Dec. 1764,⁷⁸¹ married (1), 21 Oct. 1748, Elizabeth McClanahan and (2), (bond 24) April 1761,⁷⁸² Frances White; 512. Johnson⁶, married, (bond 7) Sept. 1763,⁷⁸³ 220. *Anne⁶ Woodhouse* (see WOODHOUSE), who left will 28 April 1815-5 June 1815;⁷⁸⁴ 513. Mary⁶, died 19 March 1749; 514. James⁶, died Dec. 1760; 515. Jennett⁶, married, by 20 Jan. 1761,⁷⁸⁵ Philip Dison.

231. JACAMINE⁵ JOHNSON (Margaret⁴ Langley, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married, by 7 Sept. 1726,⁷⁸⁶ John Hunter, who left will 28 Feb. 1753-17 April 1753.⁷⁸⁷

Issue: [HUNTER]⁷⁸⁸ 516. Jacob⁶, left will 24 Jan. 1780-11 May 1780,⁷⁸⁹ married, 5 Dec. 1766, 189. *Elizabeth⁶ (Boush) Nimmo* (see WOODHOUSE), widow of 510. Gershom⁶ Nimmo; 517. Margaret⁶, married John Harper; 518. Mary⁶, married, as his (1) wife, Robert Cartwright; 519. Jacamine⁶, for whom John Hunter was appointed guardian,

18 Nov. 1755,⁷⁹⁰ died 7 Nov. 1791, married Capt. Frederick Wilson Boush, half-brother of her brother Jacob's wife, licensed to keep an ordinary, 19 Feb. 1760,⁷⁹¹ was a member of the Princess Anne County Committee of Safety, 1775, and captain in the Revolutionary War, who married (2), (bond 14) May 1793,⁷⁹² Elizabeth Smith; 520. John⁶; 521. Thomas⁶; 522. James⁶, for whom Jacob Hunter was appointed guardian, 18 Nov. 1755;⁷⁹³ 523. Elizabeth⁶; 524. Pembroke⁶, for whom Robert Cartwright was appointed guardian, 18 Nov. 1755,⁷⁹⁴ left will 13 Aug. 1818-codicil 16 Nov. 1818-April 1826,⁷⁹⁵ married, as his (2) wife, Robert Cartwright who, with wife Pemmy, sold land 7 Aug. 1766,⁷⁹⁶ moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., and left will 24 Oct. 1809-19 Feb. 1810;⁷⁹⁷ 525. Joyce⁶, married (1), (bond 8) Oct. 1768,⁷⁹⁸ Samuel Boush, Jr., and (2), (bond 10) June 1786,⁷⁹⁹ Thomas Smith.

235. JAMES⁵ IVY (Elizabeth⁴ Langley, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 4 Nov. 1752-16 Nov. 1752.⁸⁰⁰ He was captain of militia and was titheable in Tanner's Creek Precinct, 1731, 1733, 1735, and on the north side of Tanner's Creek, 1751. He married (1), Nov. 1728,⁸⁰¹ 146. Mary⁵ Furlong, who left will, 30 Nov. 1730-21 Oct. 1737,⁸⁰² naming her husband but no children, and (2) Mary_____, who married (2), (bond 7) May 1759,⁸⁰³ John Hurt.

Issue: [IVY]⁸⁰⁴ 525A. James⁶; 525B. Mary⁶, married____Robinson; 525C. Ann⁶, perhaps married, (bond 9) April 1764,⁸⁰⁵ Irby Bressie; 525D. Margaret⁶; 525E. Betty⁶.

236. JOSEPH⁵ IVY (Elizabeth⁴ Langley, Margaret³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) died about 1754.⁸⁰⁶ He married 139. Alice⁵ Miller, who died about 1772.⁸⁰⁷

Issue: [IVY] 525F. William⁶; 525G. Mary⁶; 525H. Mason⁶, left will 14 March 1794-28 July 1794.⁸⁰⁸

238. THOMAS⁵ LANGLEY (Thomas⁴, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 5 Feb. 1753-16 Aug. 1753,⁸⁰⁹ married Elizabeth __, who married (2), (bond 14) Jan. 1755,⁸¹⁰ Isaac Talbutt.

Issue: [LANGLEY] 526. Robert⁶, unmarried, left will 30 July 1784-21 Oct. 1784;⁸¹¹ 527. Richard⁶, died before 21 Feb. 1786 when the inventory

of his estate was made,⁸¹² married Frances_____, who married (2), 10 Sept. 1787,⁸¹³ Dr. Michael Bourk [Burk]; 528. Thomas⁶, died by 1784, unmarried; 529. Dinah⁶, married, (bond 9) Nov. 1787,⁸¹⁴ William White of Richmond.

242. KATHERINE⁵ LANGLEY (Thomas⁴, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married John Dunnock, who died before 16 Nov. 1749 when Thomas Langley was granted administration on his estate.⁸¹⁵ Issue: [DUNNOCK] 530. Thomas⁶; 531. Katherine⁶.

243. THOMAS⁵ LANGLEY (Lemuel⁴, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), tithable with his father, 1731, died before 19 May 1761.⁸¹⁶ On 25 Nov. 1746 and 19 Sept. 1749 he made deeds of gift to his wife Bridget and on 26 Sept. 1752 sold land inherited from his father,⁸¹⁷ He married Bridget (Whitehurst) Snaile, daughter of William and Elizabeth (_____) Whitehurst and widow of Henry Snaile,⁸¹⁸ who left will 16 Jan. 1784-14 May 1784.⁸¹⁹

Issue: [LANGLEY]⁸²⁰ 532. Mary⁶; 533. Thomas⁶, under age in 1761, left will 19 May 1784-10 June 1784;⁸²¹ 534. Willis⁶, left will 4 April 1806-5 May 1806,⁸²² married, (bond 27) Feb. 1779,⁸²³ Elizabeth Gornto; 535. Elizabeth⁶, married, by 19 May 1761,⁸²⁴ Jeremiah Land, who married (2) 245. Anne⁶ Woodhouse (see WOODHOUSE) and left undated will proved 7 June 1805;⁸²⁵ 536. Margaret⁶, married Jeremiah Wright; 537. Francis⁶.

244. LEMUEL⁵ LANGLEY (Lamuel⁴, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) perhaps married, (bond 26) April 1768,⁸²⁶ Sarah (_____) Butt and left will 7 Feb. 1772-July 1772⁸²⁷ naming

Issue: [LANGLEY] 538. Lemuel⁶; 539. John⁶; 540. Mary⁶; 541. Ann⁶.

245. FRANCES⁵ LANGLEY (Lemuel⁴, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married Col. Josiah Wilson of St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk County, who left will 14 Oct. 1794-20 July 1795.⁸²⁸

Issue: [WILSON] 542. Lemuel⁶, perhaps married, (bond 16) Jan. 1790,⁸²⁹ Abiah Anderson; 543. Peggy⁶; 544. Mary⁶, born 16 April 1749, married, (bond 10) Aug. 1770,⁸³⁰ Capt. James Wilson, born 4 Sept. 1742, died 18 Nov. 1820,⁸³¹ left will 27 Sept. 1817-19 Dec. 1820,⁸³² who married

(2), 3 Nov. 1808, Elizabeth Boush; 545. Josiah⁶, married, (bond 4) Dec. 1771,⁸³³ Margaret Cawson; 546. Charles⁶, perhaps married, (bond 13) Aug. 1785,⁸³⁴ Elizabeth Haynes; 547. Euphan⁶, married, (bond 4) Jan. 1783,⁸³⁵ John Hunter.

246. WILLIS⁵ Langley (Lemuel⁴, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) left will 25 Nov. 1766-19 March 1767.⁸³⁶ He was a shipwright of Norfolk County. He married Affiah Wilson, daughter of James Wilson,⁸³⁷ who married (2), (bond 24) Dec. 1767,⁸³⁸ James Webb.

Issue: [Langley] 548. Letitia⁶, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1770,⁸³⁹ the Rev. James Pasteur, native of Williamsburg, who resided at Norfolk, probably as a schoolmaster, as early as 1739, was ordained and received the King's bounty for Virginia, 16 Jan. 1754, became minister of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County, 1755, and later of St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk County,⁸⁴⁰ and died 18 Jan. 1774 at Norfolk;⁸⁴¹ 549. Willis Wilson⁶, perhaps the Willis who married, (bond 9) Nov. 1779,⁸⁴² Susanna Bruce; 550. James⁶, unmarried, left will 17 Dec. 1776-16 Sept. 1785;⁸⁴³ 551. Josiah⁶; 552. Mary⁶; 553. Euphan⁶.

247. SAMUEL⁵ Langley (Lemuel⁴, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) died before 27 March 1771 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁸⁴⁴ He was a joiner and cabinet maker of Norfolk. He married (1) Abigail____, who relinquished dower in land he sold,⁸⁴⁵ and (2), (bond 19) Oct. 1760,⁸⁴⁶ Elizabeth Lewelling.

Issue: [Langley] 554. Nathaniel⁶; 555. Margaret⁶, who married, (bond 1) Sept. 1789,⁸⁴⁷ Alexander Harvey.

250. THOMAS⁵ GRANBERY (Abigail⁴ Langley, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 24 June 1724, of Nansemond County, died before 1782. He married Mary____, who after their house was burned by the British during the Revolutionary War lived in Suffolk.

Issue: [GRANBERY]⁸⁴⁸ 556. Thomas⁶, born 1761, died 11 Feb. 1828, farmer of Nansemond County, enlisted 13 Aug. 1780 and served eighteen months in the Revolutionary War, later a merchant of Hertford Co., N.C.; 557. Tabitha⁶, married, 17 Aug. 1786,⁸⁴⁹ William Pinner; 558. Elizabeth⁶.

252. JOSIAH⁵ GRANBERY (Abigail⁴ Langley, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 14 Oct. 1728, died Dec. 1772, went to Chowan Co., N.C., 1747, where he was a merchant, served in the militia, 1754, and was vestryman of St. Paul's Church at Edenton, 1755-64, but moved to Suffolk, Va., 1768, operated the mercantile firm of Gibson, Granbery & Company, and was vestryman of the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, 1770-72. He married Christian Gregory, who married (2) Dr. Frederic Augustus Doeber and (3) William Cowper.

Issue: [GRANBERY]⁸⁵⁰ 559. Christian⁶, died young; 560. John⁶, born 7 Oct. 1759, drowned at sea on a trip to Bermuda, Aug. 1815, moved to Norfolk 1789, was member of the Borough Council 1802, Director of the U.S. Office of Discount and Deposit, first vice president of the Chamber of Commerce, Port Warden 1806, owner of merchant ships and president of the Marine Insurance Company, married, 23 Sept. 1789, Susanna Butterfield Stowe, who was born 15 Dec. 1772, died 23 June 1852; 561. Polly⁶, married Col. Nathaniel Allen of Edenton, N.C., member of the North Carolina House of Commons, 1802, who died 28 Nov. 1805 at Edenton, ⁸⁵¹ left will 11 Nov. 1805-Dec. 1805; ⁸⁵² 562. Josiah⁶, born 15 Aug. 1764, died 12 Dec. 1811, of Norfolk, married, 17 July 1784, Elizabeth Cowper, who was born 6 Dec. 1766 and died 9 March 1812; 563. James⁶, of Edenton, N.C., member of the North Carolina House of Commons 1798, justice 1801, left will 22 Oct. 1804-Nov. 1804, ⁸⁵³ married, 31 May 1796, Mary Harvey, who left will dated 15 Sept. 1833. ⁸⁵⁴

253. JOHN⁵ GRANBERY (Abigail⁴ Langley, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 3 Oct. 1730, died 1772. He was a resident of Nansemond County, and clerk and vestryman of Suffolk Parish. He married Mary____who died 5 Dec. 1761.

Issue: [GRANBERY]⁸⁵⁵ 564. Peggy⁶, born 3 Oct. 1752, died young; 565. Josiah⁶, born 14 March 1754, died young; 566. John⁶, born 1 Nov. 1755, mariner of Nansemond County and sailing master of the *Dragon* in the Virginia State Navy 24 Jan.-13 May 1778; ⁸⁵⁶ 567. Abisha⁶.

254. WILLIAM⁵ GRANBERY (Abigail⁴ Langley, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 23 March 1731/2, died 17 Jan.

1790. He moved to Northampton Co., N.C., and left will 24 Feb. 1787-March 1790.⁸⁵⁷ He married Mary Peele.

Issue: [GRANBERRY]⁸⁵⁸ 568. Josiah⁶, born 14 March 1754, delegate to the North Carolina Convention, April 1775, owner of merchant ships, member of the North Carolina Assembly from Chowan County, married Ann Gregory; 569. Langley⁶, born 30 Dec. 1756, died young; 570. Thomas⁶, born 22 Feb. 1758, died 20 May 1830, captain in 3rd North Carolina Regiment, 16 April 1776, prisoner at New York for a year and a half, member of the North Carolina House of Commons from Gates County 1791, moved to Wilkerson Co., Miss., then to Montgomery Co., Tenn., and then back to North Carolina and was sometimes a school master;⁸⁵⁹ 571. Abigail⁶, born 16 Nov. 1758, married Willis Cowling, merchant of Suffolk; 572. John⁶, born 16 Oct. 1760, 2nd lieutenant in 3rd North Carolina Regiment, 12 April 1776, first lieutenant 14 April 1777 and served until 10 Nov. 1778, later resident of Bertie Co., N.C., died before 1800; 573. Mary Ann⁶, born 2 Feb. 1765, married George House of Bertie Co., N.C., who left will 29 Nov. 1795-Feb. 1796;⁸⁶⁰ 574. William⁶, born 19 Dec. 1766, died 21 Aug. 1808, left will 16 Aug. 1808-Sept. 1808,⁸⁶¹ resided Northhampton Co., N.C., married Letitia Bishop, left will 2 July 1849-24 Sept. 1849,⁸⁶² who married (2) Lewis Cotten and moved to Franklin Co., Ala.; 575. James⁶, of Northhampton Co., N.C., born 7 July 1768, died 3 Jan. 1816, left will 23 Dec. 1815-March 1816,⁸⁶³ married Penelope Moore; 576. Patsey⁶, born 8 Oct. 1769 or 1770, perhaps married Liles; 577. Langley⁶, born 15 Nov. 1772, died 9 May 1858, moved from Bertie Co., N.C., to Jones Co., Ga., 1817, to Twiggs Co., Ga., 1821, to Stewart Co., Ga., 1833, and to Henry Co., Ala., about 1856, left will 8 March 1852-Aug. 1858,⁸⁶⁴ married (1), 24 Feb. 1795, Sally Moore who died 4 Oct. 1812, and (2), 28 Sept. 1813, Mary Young who was born 17 Feb. 1785, died 22 July 1880; 578. Peggy⁶, born 20 Oct. 1774, died 5 May 1795; 579. David⁶, of Bertie Co., N.C., born 27 Dec. 1776, died 21 Dec. 1805, married, (bond 11) Aug. 1802, Mary Moore; 580. Rebeckah⁶, born 16 May 1780; 581. Nancy⁶, born 16 April 1782.

259. WILLIS⁵ HARGROVES (Abigail⁴ Langley, Elizabeth³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹), born 10 Nov. 1741, was confined

on a prison ship by the British for over a year during the Revolutionary War⁸⁶⁵ and was listed in Nansemond County with five whites and eight Blacks in his family, 1783,⁸⁶⁶ but not 1784. He married Elizabeth___.

Issue: [HARGROVES] (possibly) 582. Robert⁶; 583. John⁶, each with three whites in their families, 1784, in the same district in which Willis⁵ was listed in 1783.⁸⁶⁷

260. LEMUEL⁵ WILSON (Mary⁴ Chichester, Mary³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) was titheable with his father 1736, 1754. He married___.

Issue: [WILSON] 584. Mary⁶, perhaps the Mary who married 148. Goodrich⁵ Boush; 585. Willis⁶, perhaps the Willis Wilson, lieutenant and captain of the *Caswell* and *Jefferson* galleys in Virginia State Navy,⁸⁶⁸ who died 11 Sept. 1798,⁸⁶⁹ left will 2 Dec. 1796-17 Dec. 1798,⁸⁷⁰ married Mary___; 586. Anne⁶; 587. Charles⁶; 588. Sarah⁶.

263. EUPHAN⁵ WILSON (Mary⁴ Chichester, Mary³ Thelaball, Elizabeth² Mason, Francis¹) married, as his (2) wife, Joseph John Alston who was justice of Edgecombe Co., N.C., 1732-46, member of the North Carolina Assembly, 1745-46,⁸⁷¹ resided at "Gretna Green," Halifax Co., N.C., and left will 5 Jan. 1780-Aug. 1781.⁸⁷²

Issue: [ALSTON]⁸⁷³ 589. Col. Willis⁶, died 31 Oct. 1819 in his 67th year,⁸⁷⁴ left will 9 Sept. 1816-Nov. 1819,⁸⁷⁵ member of Constitutional Convention at Halifax, N.C., 1776, married Elizabeth Wright, who died 23 March 1823 at Edenton, N.C.;⁸⁷⁶ 590. Henry⁶, born 1753, of Warren Co., N.C., married Sarah Hill; 591. Mary⁶, born 1756, married William Palmer; 592. Euphan Wilson⁶, born 1761, married, 1779, John Cooper; 593. Joseph John⁶, born 15 March 1767, died 29 April 1841,⁸⁷⁷ of Chatham Co., N.C., married, 1 June 1791, Martha Kearney, born 22 Feb. 1771, died April 1852.

¹ V IV, pp. 83-85; James Branch Cabell, *The Majors and Their Marriages* (Richmond, 1915), pp. 46-48; data compiled by Lyndon H. Hart III Richmond.

² Although listed in the muster, 1624/5, as aged 40, he deposed 16 Jan. 1637/8 he was aged 42 (Lower Norfolk Co. Bk. A, fo. 3a) and 19 July 1641 he was aged 46 (*ibid.*, fo. 43a).

³ Hotten, p. 188.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 286.

⁵ MCGC, p. 121.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 312, 388.

⁷ W(2) IV, p. 25.

⁸ Patent Bk. 1, p. 816.

⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 945.

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 2, p. 88.

¹¹ “*Nl*, pp. 3, 81-83; II, pp. 11-12, 15.

¹² Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, 1651-56, p. 1. He sat as a justice 15 Aug. 1648 (Wills & Deeds B, p. 82a).

¹³ Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, p. 65.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 72.

¹⁵ Leonard, pp. 32-36, 39, 46-48, 52-53; V XLIX, p. 306; *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, I (Richmond, 1925), p. 443.

¹⁶ H II, p. 331.

¹⁷ Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds B, p. 137a.

¹⁸ Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds E, p. 127.

¹⁹ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 258. The recorded copy is badly mutilated but more could be read in 1896 when William Glover Stanard published an abstract, VIV, p. 84.

²⁰ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 117.

²¹ Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 691.

²² For abstracts of Lower Norfolk Co. records concerning James and Elizabeth² (Mason) Thelaball, see N III, pp. 138-46.

²³ Patent Bk. 2, p. 345; Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, p. 34.

²⁴ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. E, p. 19.

²⁵ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, p. 208.

²⁶ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, p. 146.

²⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 208; *N III*, pp. 142-44.

²⁸ *N III*, pp. 144-46.

²⁹ Leonard, p. 56.

³⁰ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, pp. 60-61.

³¹ *Ibid.*, p. 291.

³² *Ibid.*, p. 515; accounting of estate of Thomas³ Mason includes “for preaching my Sons Lem” Mason funerale sermon.”

³³ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. F, fo. 76a.

³⁴ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 11, pp. 22, 125.

³⁵ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 195.

³⁶ *VXLIX*, p. 306.

³⁷ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, pt. 2, pp. 11-12.

³⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 366; Princess Anne Co. Record Bk. 3, p. 459.

³⁹ Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements, Wills 1719-22, p. 21a.

⁴⁰ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 107, will of Peter Hobson, 14 Sept. []-25 Sept. 1697; Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, p. 121, sale, 20 Oct. 1729, by Mrs. Phyllis Rogers and her eldest son Thomas Mason of part of “Peter Hobson’s Lott.”

⁴¹ Leonard, p. 64.

⁴² Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 12.

⁴³ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, p. 121; Orders, Appraisments & Wills 1719-22, p. 59.

⁴⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, fo. 43-43a.

⁴⁵ Lyndon H. Hart, “Cocke of Princess Anne and Surry Counties, Formerly of Constantine, County Cornwall,” *The Virginia Genealogist*, XL, pp. 243-48. He deposed 19 May 1687 he was aged 35 (Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, fo. 27).

⁴⁶ Patent Bk. 7, p. 584.

⁴⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 154.

⁴⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 154; Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, fo. 130, deed of Lemuel³ Mason, 1695.

⁴⁹ *Executive Journals of the Council*, I, pp. 181-82.

⁵⁰ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, p. 79.

⁵¹ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, fo. 244a.

⁵² Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 176.

⁵³ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 8, fo. 4.

⁵⁴ *Ibid.*, pp. 16-17, 28 July 1708; V XXIX, p. 517.

⁵⁵ Walke Bible, in VV, p. 141; gravestone, "Fairfield," in V, p. 142.

⁵⁶ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, p. 106.

⁵⁷ *Ibid.*, pt. 2, p. 285.

⁵⁸ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, pp. 197-197a.

⁵⁹ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 105, will of William Heslett.

⁶⁰ *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II (Richmond, 2001), pp. 125-26; Leonard, p. 75.

⁶¹ Tarter, *op. cit.*, pp. 36, 45.

⁶² Norfolk Co. Original Wills, 1711-45, p. 33. He also left a will, 18 Oct. 1733-17 Dec. 1736, duplicating some bequests and naming son Samuel, grandson Samuel Boush, Goodrich Boush, John Boush, wife Alice and daughter Anne (Norfolk Co. Original Wills, in Charles Fleming McIntosh, *Brief Abstracts of Norfolk County Wills, 1710-1753* [n.p., 1922], pp. 139-40).

⁶³ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 76.

⁶⁴ Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements, Wills 1719-22, p. 138.

⁶⁵ Norfolk Co. Bk. F, fo. 146a.

⁶⁶ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 13, 1689-98, pp. 384-87.

⁶⁷ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 36.

⁶⁸ John and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1, I (Cambridge, 1922), p. 372; Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1927), pp. 260-61; William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), I, p. 258; Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, VII (Richmond, 1940), pp. 33-34.

⁶⁹ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, pp. 176-77.

⁷⁰ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, p. 177; Record Bk. 6, p. 23. His brother Thomas Cocke claimed him as a headright seven times in a patent, 21 Oct. 1687 (Patent Bk. 7, p. 584), and in 1702 he received a certificate for 1000 acres including his own importation eighteen times (V V, p. 181).

⁷¹ Hart, *loc. cit.*

⁷² Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, pp. 35-36.

⁷³ Lyndon H. Hart, "The Cocke Family in Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 278-79.

⁷⁴ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 181-82, will of William Crawford, 26 Sept. 1699-16 March 1699/1700, naming grandchildren William and Abigail Crawford.

⁷⁵ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, pt. 1, pp. 185-86.

⁷⁶ H VI, pp. 265-66.

⁷⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 79-80.

⁷⁸ Norfolk Co. Deeds & Wills 9, pp. 220-22, will of James Wilson, 12 Nov. 1712-19 Dec. 1712

⁷⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 195, inventory.

⁸⁰ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 145.

⁸¹ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 73.

⁸² Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, p. 146.

⁸³ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, pt. 2,, p. 331.

⁸⁴ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 12.

⁸⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 56.

⁸⁶ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 115-16.

⁸⁷ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 425.

⁸⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 560-62.

⁸⁹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 17.

⁹⁰ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 1.

⁹¹ Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements & Wills 1719-23, p. 174.

⁹² Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 124.

⁹³ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 152.

⁹⁴ Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements & Wills 1719-22, p. 140.

⁹⁵ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, 1725-30, p. 174.

⁹⁶ Patent Bk. 7, p. 175.

⁹⁷ Leonard, p. 68.

⁹⁸ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 10, p.12.

⁹⁹ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds F, pp. 99-100. He was dead before 5-6 Feb. 1722.

¹⁰⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6,p. 49.

¹⁰¹ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 252.

¹⁰² Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County (now Virginia Beach), Virginia, 1799-1827*, II(n.p., 1968), p. 1.

¹⁰³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 6. The will of Jacob⁴ Langley, dated 27 Aug. 1740, suggests John Wishard was then alive.

¹⁰⁴ Journal of Abigail Langley, Virginia Historical Society.

¹⁰⁵ *Ibid.*

¹⁰⁶ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 215, also naming granddaughter Margaret Smith who is otherwise unidentified.

¹⁰⁷ Elizabeth B.Wmgo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1751-1755* (Norfolk, 1981), p. 83.

¹⁰⁸ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 5-6.

¹⁰⁹ Although no record is known to establish that either 80. John⁴ or 81. George⁴ married and had issue, one or the other seems the most likely candidate to be the father of Thomas Langley of Princess Anne County who left will 1 Sept. 1768-5 Jan. 1769 (Princess Anne Co.).

Deed Bk. 10, pp. 235-36; Minute Bk. 8, p. 504) naming wife Alice_____, son Thomas (left a chest and iron pestle), daughter Sarah Jacobs (left 5 slaves), and daughter Anne Capps [wife of Thorowgood Capps] (left 50 acres, which was to go to her son John Capps at her death).

¹¹⁰ Journal of Abigail Langley, *loc. cit.*

¹¹¹ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 99.

¹¹² Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 126.

¹¹³ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 355.

¹¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 154, inventory of William Chichester.

¹¹⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 408-09.

¹¹⁶ Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements, Wills 1719-22, p. 22a.

¹¹⁷ Bertie Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 18.

¹¹⁸ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, 1725-30, p. 121.

¹¹⁹ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, 1736-53, pp. 106-07.

¹²⁰ Norfolk Co. Deeds & Wills 12, pp. 226a-227.

¹²¹ Presumed on basis of bequests in will of Phillis (Hobson) Mason Rogers, 1759.

¹²² Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 43.

¹²³ *Ibid.*, p. 22.

¹²⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 23.

¹²⁵ Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 307.

¹²⁶ William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), I, p. 272.

¹²⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 11.

¹²⁸ Named in the will of John Ellegood.

¹²⁹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 47.

¹³⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 171a.

¹³¹ Alice is named without relationship in the will of Phillis (Hobson) Mason Rogers (whose other heirs, also named without relationship, were her grandchildren) and as sister in the will of John⁵ Ellegood.

¹³² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 52.

¹³³ Brent Tarter, ed., *The Order Book and Related Papers of the Common Hall of the Borough of Norfolk, Virginia, 1736-1798* (Richmond, 1979), pp. 45, 64, 108, 122.

¹³⁴ *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 8 Nov. 1776.

¹³⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 65; Order Bk. 1776-79, p. [4].

¹³⁶ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 134-35. He named niece Fanny Munford, presently unidentified but perhaps 178. *Frances Moseley⁶ Munford* (see BLAND), wife of 356. John⁶ Boush, and a niece of his wife.

¹³⁷ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, 1749-1821* (n.p., 1961), p. 83.

¹³⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 63.

¹³⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 455-56.

¹⁴⁰ Leonard, pp. 66-67, 71, 75-76, 79, 81.

¹⁴¹ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 6.

¹⁴² Hart, "The Cocke Family in Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 41-42.

¹⁴³ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 203, deposition 21 July 1738, aged 60 or thereabouts.

¹⁴⁴ VXXIX.p. 517.

¹⁴⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, fo. 86-87a.

¹⁴⁶ Leonard, pp. 65, 67, 72; Tarter, *op. cit.*, pp. 45, 58, 81.

¹⁴⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 9, 1710-17, p. 220, will of James Wilson, 12 Nov. 1712-19 Dec. 1712.

¹⁴⁸ V XXX, pp. 85-86.

¹⁴⁹ Can she have married__Cook? George⁴ Newton named a grandson George Cook in his will, 1753.

¹⁵⁰ He last appears on the Norfolk County tithable lists that year. In 1732 his slaves were listed to Thomas Mason.

¹⁵¹ Norfolk Co. Deeds & Wills 12, pp. 226a-227, 23 May 1737, which refers to her as sole daughter and heiress of Capt. Nathll. Newton, deceased.

¹⁵² Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, pp. 161, 165.

¹⁵³ Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements, Wills 1719-22, fo. 38a. fe

¹⁵⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. H, p. 95.

¹⁵⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 404-05.

¹⁵⁶ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 47.

¹⁵⁷ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 24.

¹⁵⁸ Norfolk Co. Bk. F, fo. 145a.

¹⁵⁹ There may have been two contemporary men named John Haire. Norfolk County tithables show listings in Western Branch Precinct each year, 1730-34, and in Tanner's Creek Precinct, 1731 and 1733.

¹⁶⁰ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800* (n.p., 1961), pp. 68-71.

¹⁶¹ Named in mother's will.

¹⁶² Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 355; Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 1716-20, pp. 47-48, 28 Nov. 1716.

¹⁶³ VXLIV, pp. 153-54.

¹⁶⁴ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 10, p. 72.

¹⁶⁵ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 630.

¹⁶⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 248.

¹⁶⁷ Named in father's will.

¹⁶⁸ *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, HI (Richmond, 1928), p. 543.

¹⁶⁹ Tarter, *op. cit.*, pp. 36, 45; Leonard, pp. 77, 79.

¹⁷⁰ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 37.

¹⁷¹ V XXV, p. 119. She was probably the daughter Anne named along with her sister Elizabeth, who married 61. Willis⁴ Wilson (W[l] XXVII, p. 210).

¹⁷² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 514; Deed Bk. 7, p. 661; Order Bk. 5, p. 22.

¹⁷³ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 16.

¹⁷⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 47.

¹⁷⁵ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1763-65, p. 138.

¹⁷⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 76-77.

¹⁷⁷ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, pp. 205, 217.

¹⁷⁸ Northampton Co. Wills &c 15, 1717-25, p. 121.

¹⁷⁹ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1990), p. 16.

¹⁸⁰ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, pp. 525-27.

¹⁸¹ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 238.

¹⁸² Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, pp. 141-42.

¹⁸³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-40, p. 251.

¹⁸⁴ Bible of Peter Hack Hack of “Fairview,” Accomack County, copy made by S. Virginia Hack of Snow Hill, Md., 27 Jan. 1904, Thomas Teackle Upshur manuscripts, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary. Her age is given as 63, but she was named in her father’s will, 29 Jan. 1695/6.

¹⁸⁵ Mihalyka, *op. cit.*, p. 24.

¹⁸⁶ Stratton Nottingham, *Land Causes. Accomack County, Virginia, 1727-1826* Onancock, Va., n.d.), p. 11. She and her husband Edmund Allen sued for her dower in Henry Custis’ land, 1755. They had sued, 1738, for her dower in Thomas Custis’ land (*ibid.*, p. 3).

¹⁸⁷ Teackle family record, in VXXI, p. 423.

¹⁸⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 205.

¹⁸⁹ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1737-43, p. 33.

¹⁹⁰ Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 58.

¹⁹¹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1744-53, p. 328, in *NGSQ LXXVI*, p. 13.

¹⁹² Accomack Co. Wills 1752-57, p. 316.

¹⁹³ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1777-80, p. 247.

¹⁹⁴ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 58.

¹⁹⁵ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1692-1715. Pp. 367-68.

¹⁹⁶ Northampton Co. Wills & Deeds 26, 1725-33, p. 70.

¹⁹⁷ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases. 1732-1744/5, Northampton County, Virginia* (II (n.p., 2000), p. 21.

¹⁹⁸ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21,1754-60, p. 376. She named grandchildren Susanna Eshon, John Holland and Ann Holland whose parentage is undetermined.

¹⁹⁹ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, 1748-51, p. 90.

²⁰⁰ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1757-61, p. 183.

²⁰¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 96.

²⁰² *Ibid.*, p. 92.

²⁰³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 205.

²⁰⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 121.

- ²⁰⁵ ESII, pp. 351, 1358-60.
- ²⁰⁶ Accomack Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-29, pt. 2, p. 213.
- ²⁰⁷ Will of Samuel Welbourne; *ES I*, p. 546; II p. 1360.
- ²⁰⁸ *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, IV (Richmond, 1930), p. 12.
- ²⁰⁹ Albemarle Parish Register.
- ²¹⁰ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 672.
- ²¹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 777.
- ²¹² *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, p. 279.
- ²¹³ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 66-67.
- ²¹⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1723-34, p. 7.
- ²¹⁵ Conner Bible, record copied in 1885, in Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, Box 5, Virginia State Archives, Acc.27856.
- ²¹⁶ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 169.
- ²¹⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I.p. 21.
- ²¹⁸ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 11, pp. 15-16.
- ²¹⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 74.
- ²²⁰ V XXV, p. 199.
- ²²¹ *Ibid.*
- ²²² Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 153.
- ²²³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 47.
- ²²⁴ Francis Thelaball Bible (Oxford, 1743), Virginia State Archives, Acc.35231.
- ²²⁵ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 70.
- ²²⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deeds & Wills 4, p. 115.
- ²²⁷ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 323.
- ²²⁸ Francis Thelaball Bible, *loc. cit.*
- ²²⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 101.
- ²³⁰ *ibid.*, p. 634.
- ²³¹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 157. 1770.

²³² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 39, will of Samuel Boush, Sr., 19 Sept. 1769-5 Jan.

²³³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 5.

²³⁴ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 125. On 15 Oct. 1761 William and Mary Thelaball, infants under 21 by Mary Dison their next friend, sued James Ashley in chancery for a partition of 16 slaves between the parties, mentioning the dower of James Ashley's wife Mary. William and Mary Thelaball chose James Ashley as their guardian 17 Dec. 1761 (*ibid.*, p. 137).

²³⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deeds & Wills 1724-35, p. 115.

²³⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 235.

²³⁷ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 2.

²³⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 361-62.

²³⁹ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 90.

²⁴⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deeds & Wills 4, p. 412.

²⁴¹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 136a.

²⁴² *Ibid.*, pp. 5-6.

²⁴³ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 91.

²⁴⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 1.

²⁴⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 211.

²⁴⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 187a-188.

²⁴⁷ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 201-02.

²⁴⁸ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 52; R I, pp. 185-88.

²⁴⁹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1723-34, p. 4. He named "daughter in law" Mary; was Elizabeth married previously?

²⁵⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 2.

²⁵¹ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1750-53, p. 42. The will, much mutilated, without date of writing, is recorded in Wills & Deeds I, pp. 219-20. He left land in Currituck, N.C.

²⁵² Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 172. Can she have married ___ Langley and be the Lydia Langley who left will, 15 Feb. 1755-May 1755 (Wingo,

Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800, p. 60), giving her estate to [half?-]sister Betty Langley?

- ²⁵³ Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 100.
- ²⁵⁴ Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 99.
- ²⁵⁵ Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, pp. 102, 153.
- ²⁵⁶ Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 155.
- ²⁵⁷ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds F, pp. 99-100.
- ²⁵⁸ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 14, pp. 14-15.
- ²⁵⁹ W(l) XIX, p. 195.
- ²⁶⁰ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 10. He probably died before 9 Sept. 1742 when his daughter, Joyce⁵, made her will (*ibid.*, p. 9).
- ²⁶¹ *Ibid.*, p. 18. She named brother-in-law James Moor. She may have been Nathan's (2) wife and mother of only Kesia and Moses.
- ²⁶² W(1) XIX, p. 196.
- ²⁶³ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. H, p. 9.
- ²⁶⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 317.
- ²⁶⁵ Norfolk Co. guardian's bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 101.
- ²⁶⁶ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 18, pp. 197-99.
- ²⁶⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 367.
- ²⁶⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.
- ²⁶⁹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 174.
- ²⁷⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 352.
- ²⁷¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 54.
- ²⁷² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 166.
- ²⁷³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 38.
- ²⁷⁴ Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families XVI* (Baltimore, 1971), pp. 164-65.
- ²⁷⁵ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 36, with notation of items excluded because they had been given to William Ivy, the decedent's son, by his grandmother Mrs. Elizabeth [*sic*] Langley.

- ²⁷⁶ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 9, p. 74.
- ²⁷⁷ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 212a.
- ²⁷⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 9.
- ²⁷⁹ Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 245.
- ²⁸⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 74.
- ²⁸¹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 255; Order Bk. 1750-53, p. 85.
- ²⁸² Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 101.
- ²⁸³ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 16, pp. 14-15.
- ²⁸⁴ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 18, p. 3.
- ²⁸⁵ Julian Hastings Granbery, *John Granbery, Virginia* (New York, 1964), pp. 16-18.
- ²⁸⁶ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 3, p. 491; Deed Bk. 4, p. 64.
- ²⁸⁷ Journal of Abigail Langley, *loc. cit.*; Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 16-34, 71, 75, 83-90, 98-99, 107-09, 118, 122-23.
- ²⁸⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, fo. 60.
- ²⁸⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 25.
- ²⁹⁰ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. K, p. 397.
- ²⁹¹ Bertie Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 33.
- ²⁹² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 10.
- ²⁹³ *Ibid.*, p. 44.
- ²⁹⁴ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. P, pp. 263-67.
- ²⁹⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 136-37.
- ²⁹⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 68.
- ²⁹⁷ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1786-87, p. 131; Appraisements 2, 1775-1800, p. 85.
- ²⁹⁸ Wingo, *op. cit.*, p. 57.
- ²⁹⁹ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1753-1815* (n.p. 1961), p. 94.
- ³⁰⁰ *Virginia Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Richmond, 9 Feb. 1793.
- ³⁰¹ *The Norfolk and Portsmouth Chronicle*, 24 April 1790.

- ³⁰² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 39.
- ³⁰³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 36.
- ³⁰⁴ Florence Kimberly Turner, *Gateway to the New World, A History of Princess Anne County* (Easley, S.C., 1985), p. 186; *Virginia Gazette*, 5 July 1780; Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), pp. 572-73.
- ³⁰⁵ Letter of Mary Aitcheson to Margaret (Ellegood) Parker, dated Eastwood, Va., 16 April 1785, in w(1) XIII, p. 69.
- ³⁰⁶ W(l) XIII, pp. 67-69.
- ³⁰⁷ John Harvie Creecy, *Virginia Antiquary, Volume I, Princess Anne County Loose Papers, 1700-1789* (Richmond, 1954), p. 162.
- ³⁰⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 53.
- ³⁰⁹ Scarburgh Bible, in W(l) VII, p. 190.
- ³¹⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 53.
- ³¹¹ *Ibid*, p. 64.
- ³¹² Named in the will of the Rev. Charles Smith.
- ³¹³ *Norfolk and Portsmouth Journal*, 29 Oct. 1788.
- ³¹⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.
- ³¹⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 54; *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 12 July 1787.
- ³¹⁶ *Norfolk Herald and Public Advertiser*, 18 Dec. 1797.
- ³¹⁷ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1751-1765* (Norfolk, 1981), p. 145.
- ³¹⁸ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 8, 1762-69, p. 289.
- ³¹⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 83.
- ³²⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 45.
- ³²¹ *Norfolk Herald and Public Advertiser*, 6 Oct. 1796.

³²² Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 83; *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth General Advertiser*, 19 Oct. 1793.

³²³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 32, pp. 166-67.

³²⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 84.

³²⁵ *Norfolk Herald and Public Advertiser*, 30 Dec. 1797.

³²⁶ *Norfolk Herald*, 16 June 1796.

³²⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 179a-181.

³²⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 76.

³²⁹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 123.

³³⁰ Blow family Bible (Oxford, 1715); Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, *loc. cit.*, Box 4.

³³¹ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions...* (Norfolk, 1964), pp. 122-23.

³³² *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 20 June 1795; Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 122.

³³³ VXC, pp. 432-33.

³³⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 39.

³³⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 13; *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 19 July 1795.

³³⁶ Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, *loc. cit.*, Box 4, identifies her as Winifred (Wiggins) Hoskins.

³³⁷ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, pp. 538-39.

³³⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 314; XLV, p. 31.

³³⁹ Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 69.

³⁴⁰ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 475.

³⁴¹ Leonard, pp. 89, 93, 96, as Symmons.

³⁴² Benjamin Simmons register, Georgia State Archives; *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 311, XLV, pp. 23-26.

³⁴³ A guardian was appointed for his son 18 Jan. 1802 (Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1799-1803, p. 244) and the inventory of his estate was

returned 15 Aug. 1802 (Southampton Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 428-29).

³⁴⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 95.

³⁴⁵ *Ibid.*

³⁴⁶ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 74.

³⁴⁷ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 87.

³⁴⁸ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 241; Chancery Papers, 1809.

³⁴⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 23.

³⁵⁰ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Greensville County, Virginia, 1781-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 11.

³⁵¹ Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 300.

³⁵² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 103.

³⁵³ *Ibid.*, p. 96.

³⁵⁴ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 184-85, earliest date in accounting of his estate returned by Nancy Simmons, administratrix.

³⁵⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

³⁵⁶ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 453.

³⁵⁷ Butts family Bible, Georgia State Archives.

³⁵⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

³⁵⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 63.

³⁶⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 42-43, 46-47.

³⁶¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 52.

³⁶² Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, pp. 201-03.

³⁶³ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 99.

³⁶⁴ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 470-71.

³⁶⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 107.

³⁶⁶ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1803-05, p. 42.

³⁶⁷ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 2.

³⁶⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

³⁶⁹ Southampton Co. Chancery papers, 1832; Southampton Co. Judgments, 1829,1-W, pt.

2.

³⁷⁰ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 461.

³⁷¹ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 296-97.

³⁷² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 96.

³⁷³ *Ibid.*

³⁷⁴ Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1802-03, p. 365.

³⁷⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

³⁷⁶ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 447.

³⁷⁷ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 521.

³⁷⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 43, 47-49.

³⁷⁹ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 195; Brunswick Co. Judgment 1801 C, J.

³⁸⁰ Probably Ermine Embry, daughter of William Embry, will 6 May 1759-5 Feb. 1760 (Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 290). Her daughter 54. Mary⁶ (Edmunds) Love (see FLOOD) named a child Ermine Embry⁷ Love.

³⁸¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 27.

³⁸² Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 2, pp. 161-63; Judgments 1802, D. E, folder 2.

³⁸³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 30.

³⁸⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 87.

³⁸⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 34.

³⁸⁶ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 39.

³⁸⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 96.

³⁸⁸ *Raleigh Register*, 13 March 1811; Craven Co., N.C, Estate Papers, John Tilman.

³⁸⁹ Brunswick Co., Order Bk. 2, p. 142.

³⁹⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 66.

³⁹¹ Henry Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 126.

³⁹² Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1799-1803, p. 43.

³⁹³ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 85.

³⁹⁴ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 43, 49-50.

³⁹⁵ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 294.

³⁹⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 59.

³⁹⁷ Albemarle Parish Register.

³⁹⁸ TXVII,p. 60.

³⁹⁹ Surry Co. Deeds &c 8, 1730-38, p. 697.

⁴⁰⁰ Prince George Co. Deed Bk. 1787-92, p. 530.

⁴⁰¹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 43-44, 50-51.

⁴⁰² Albemarle Parish Register.

⁴⁰³ Leonard, pp. 85, 87, 90, 93, 96, 98, 101.

⁴⁰⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 23.

⁴⁰⁵ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 8.

⁴⁰⁶ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁴⁰⁷ Prince George Co. Land and personal property tax books, 1807, last year taxed.

⁴⁰⁸ Leonard, pp. 123, 126, 131, 147, 150, 154, 157, 162, 166, 174.

⁴⁰⁹ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1730-38, p. 826.

⁴¹⁰ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 33.

⁴¹¹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLVI, pp. 45, 52.

⁴¹² Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, pp. 33, 227.

⁴¹³ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 211.

⁴¹⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 96.

⁴¹⁵ St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

⁴¹⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 209.

⁴¹⁷ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 33; Guardians Accounts 1744-62, pp. 60, 126. 133.

⁴¹⁸ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 82.

⁴¹⁹ Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 268; David Dobson, *The Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783* (Baltimore, 1989), p. 86.

⁴²⁰ Charles Parish, York County, Register.

⁴²¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 16, p. 524.

⁴²² Elizabeth B Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1706-1792*, p.

4.

⁴²³ *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 17 Dec. 1794.

⁴²⁴ *Norfolk Gazette and Publick Ledger*, 11 Sept. 1807; *Raleigh Register*, 24 Sept. 1807.

⁴²⁵ Norfolk City Will Bk. 2, p. 35.

⁴²⁶ W(2) XVI, pp. 38-39; Leonard, pp. 95,98,100,104,106,110,113,115,118,120,134, 138, 142, 146, 150, 196, 200, 204, 214, 218, 222, 226, 230, 234, 238; Robert Armistead Stewart, *The History of Virginia's Navy of the Revolution* (Richmond, 1938), pp. 22, 135.

⁴²⁷ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 38, p. 114.

⁴²⁸ *Norfolk Herald*, 18 Nov. 1816.

⁴²⁹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 90.

⁴³⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 135.

⁴³¹ Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 94.

⁴³² Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 4a-5.

⁴³³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 33.

⁴³⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 8.

⁴³⁵ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 11.

⁴³⁶ Ella Foy O'Gorman, *Descendants of Virginia Culverts* (n.p., 1947), p. 601; Revolutionary War pension application, Jonathan Calvert, R.18, Virginia Half Pay, National Archives.

⁴³⁷ *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth General Advertiser*, 12 Jan. 1793.

⁴³⁸ *Norfolk Gazette and Publick Ledger*, 2 Feb. 1807.

⁴³⁹ Norfolk City Will Bk. Will Bk. 2, pp. 332-35.

⁴⁴⁰ George Holbert Tucker, *Abstracts from Norfolk City Marriage Bonds (1797-1850) and Other Genealogical Data* (n.p., 1934), p. 218; *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 30 April 1810.

⁴⁴¹ *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 21 Nov. 1808.

⁴⁴² Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 8, p. 339. He was on a list of Princess Anne County justices, 24 Nov. 1762, as “dead” (*Justices of the Peace of Colonial Virginia, 1757-1775* [Richmond, 1922], p. 61), but this notation may have been made later.

⁴⁴³ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 77.

⁴⁴⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 514, will of Charles Sayer, 18 Aug. 1740-5 Nov. 1740; Deed Bk. 7, p. 661, will of Margaret Sayer, 18 May 1754-19 Nov. 1754.

⁴⁴⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 625.

⁴⁴⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 56.

⁴⁴⁷ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 68.

⁴⁴⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 49.

⁴⁴⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 77. Robert Ballard was security.

⁴⁵⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 166a.

⁴⁵¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 46.

⁴⁵² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 471.

⁴⁵³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 43.

⁴⁵⁴ Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions...*, pp. 57-58.

⁴⁵⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 51a.

⁴⁵⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 46.

⁴⁵⁷ Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 101.

⁴⁵⁸ Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 154.

⁴⁵⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 14.

⁴⁶⁰ Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 154.

⁴⁶¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 14.

⁴⁶² Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 194-96.

⁴⁶³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 56, will of Robert Ballard (husband of 135. Ann⁵ Newton), 1769, naming Samuel Boush as brother-

in-law.

⁴⁶⁴ *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 8 Sept. 1792.

⁴⁶⁵ Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715), Virginia State Archives, Acc. 35363; *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 22 April 1773.

⁴⁶⁶ *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 25 Jan. 1787; Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

⁴⁶⁷ *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 20 April 1793.

⁴⁶⁸ *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 16 Oct. 1809.

⁴⁶⁹ William Lindsay Hopkins, *Virginia Revolutionary War Land Grant Claims, 1783-1850 (Rejected)* (Richmond, 1988), p. 22; Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Boush, R. 19366, Virginia Half Pay.

⁴⁷⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

⁴⁷¹ *Ibid.*, p. 6.

⁴⁷² *Ibid.*, p. 54; *Virginia Gazette*, 12 July. 1787.

⁴⁷³ Enquirer, Richmond, 20 Dec. 1823, 6 Jan. 1824.

⁴⁷⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.

⁴⁷⁵ *Norfolk Herald*, 2 March 1799.

⁴⁷⁶ Southall Papers, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, folder 146.

⁴⁷⁷ W(2)I, p. 117.

⁴⁷⁸ *Virginia Gazette*, 22 May 1779.

⁴⁷⁹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 176-77.

⁴⁸⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 69.

⁴⁸¹ Hopkins, *loc. cit.*; H XII, p. 207, pension to widow and four young children; Revolutionary War pension application, Goodrich Boush, R. 19365.

⁴⁸² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

⁴⁸³ Kenneth C. Boush, "The Boush and Allied Families" (MS, n.d.), Library of Virginia miscellaneous microfilm 521.

⁴⁸⁴ Hopkins, *loc. cit.*

- ⁴⁸⁵ *Virginia Chronicle and General Advertiser*, Norfolk, 22 Sept. 1794.
- ⁴⁸⁶ Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 108.
- ⁴⁸⁷ *Norfolk Herald*, 21 June 1800.
- ⁴⁸⁸ *Norfolk Herald*, 5 Nov. 1789.
- ⁴⁸⁹ *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 24 Dec. 1794.
- ⁴⁹⁰ Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 32.
- ⁴⁹¹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Oct. 1823.
- ⁴⁹² *Virginia Gazette*, 26 Nov. 1736.
- ⁴⁹³ N I, p. 95.
- ⁴⁹⁴ The Bible record of David Coupland, son of William and Alice Apsley (O'Sheal) Coupland (V XXXIV, p. 90), states he was born at his grandfather David O'Sheal's seat in Nansemond County, 3 Aug. 1749. Presumably Alice is the child of a previous marriage of David O'Sheal.
- ⁴⁹⁵ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 50.
- ⁴⁹⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- ⁴⁹⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 135.
- ⁴⁹⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.
- ⁴⁹⁹ Boush, *loc. cit.*
- ⁵⁰⁰ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1782083, p. 39.
- ⁵⁰¹ Christ Church, Norfolk, Parish register.
- ⁵⁰² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 93.
- ⁵⁰³ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1788-90, p. 12.
- ⁵⁰⁴ Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 4.
- ⁵⁰⁵ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1790-93, p. 11.
- ⁵⁰⁶ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1782-83, p. 36.
- ⁵⁰⁷ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1790-93, p. 14.
- ⁵⁰⁸ Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 661.
- ⁵⁰⁹ Norfolk Co. 1850 census, Norfolk, p. 217 or 109, family 1612-1804.
- ⁵¹⁰ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 211.
- ⁵¹¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 11.

⁵¹² Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 377.

⁵¹³ Ella Foy O’Gorman, *Descendants of Virginia Calverts* (n.p., 1947), pp. 599, 603; Southampton Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 120; Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions*, pp. 15-16.

⁵¹⁴ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 288-90.

⁵¹⁵ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1791*, p. 11.

⁵¹⁶ Southampton Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 369-70.

⁵¹⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 85.

⁵¹⁸ Norfolk Co. Marriage bond, in W(2) Vm, p. 100, without date.

⁵¹⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

⁵²⁰ *Ibid.*, as Hudson.

⁵²¹ He first appears on the Norfolk Co. tithable list, 1772.

⁵²² Boush Bible, Virginia State Archives; *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 8 Jan. 1813; *Norfolk and Portsmouth Herald*, 11 Jan. 1813.

⁵²³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

⁵²⁴ Norfolk Borough Will Bk. 4, pp. 215-17,

⁵²⁵ Norfolk City Order Bk. 17, p. 153.

⁵²⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Charles S. Boush, R.12, Virginia Half Pay.

⁵²⁷ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

⁵²⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 16.

⁵²⁹ Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 37.

⁵³⁰ Named in will of their aunt Margaret Sweeney, 26 Aug. 1790-18 Oct. 1790 (Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 61-61a); Boush, *loc. cit.*

⁵³¹ Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 2.

⁵³² Northampton Co. Loose papers, pack 14, Thomas Cable’s estate; Land Causes 1754-71, p. 101

⁵³³ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, pp. 505-06.

⁵³⁴ Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, ed., *Historical Southern Families*, X (Honolulu, 1966), p. 192.

⁵³⁵ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65.

⁵³⁶ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 30, pp. 1-14, division of estate of Custis Kendall, Dec. 1795.

⁵³⁷ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, pp. 371-77.

⁵³⁸ *Virginia Gazette*, 7 Nov. 1771; Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65.

⁵³⁹ Gravestone, "Rurual Felicity," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 29.

⁵⁴⁰ *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 17 April 1784.

⁵⁴¹ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, pp. 208-13.

⁵⁴² Northampton Co. Order Bk. 33, 1796-1800, p. 96. *ES I*, p. 201, says died 1809.

⁵⁴³ Gravestone, "Kendall Grove," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1984), p. 48.

⁵⁴⁴ Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, pp. 161-62.

⁵⁴⁵ Northampton Co. Wills &c 31, 1799-1802, p. 486.

⁵⁴⁶ Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, pp. 483-84.

⁵⁴⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1734-40, p. 163,

⁵⁴⁸ *ES I*, p. 309.

⁵⁴⁹ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 25, 1754-61, p. 215.

⁵⁵⁰ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65.

⁵⁵¹ *Ibid.*, p. 77.

⁵⁵² Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 311.

⁵⁵³ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-72, p. 347.

⁵⁵⁴ George A. Hanson, *Old Kent* (Baltimore, 1876), pp. 311-12; Peyton Neale Clarke, *Old King William Homes and Families* (Louisville, Ky., 1897), p. 104.

⁵⁵⁵ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1784-87, p. 52.

⁵⁵⁶ *ES I*, pp. 644-45.

⁵⁵⁷ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-722, p. 475.

⁵⁵⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 544.

⁵⁵⁹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 110.

⁵⁶⁰ Accomack Co. Wills 1749-52, p. 261.

⁵⁶¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65. Susanna was granted administration on the estate of Sarah Robins, 27 Dec. 1743 (Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 535).

⁵⁶² Accomack Co. Wills 1761-67, p. 264.

⁵⁶³ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1753-63, p. 246.

⁵⁶⁴ Accomack Co. Wills 1749-52, p. 220, will of John Wallop, 11 April 1751-28 May 1751.

⁵⁶⁵ *NGSQ LXXVI*, p. 13; Accomack Co. Wills &c 1772-77, p. 438, will of John Watts, 6 July 1776-27 Aug. 1776.

⁵⁶⁶ *Augusta Chronicle*, 9 Jan. 1790.

⁵⁶⁷ *Ibid.*, 1 Aug. 1795.

⁵⁶⁸ *NGSQ LXXVI*, pp. 5-16.

⁵⁶⁹ Accomack Co. Wills 1757-61, p. 65.

⁵⁷⁰ *NGSQ LXXVI*, p. 13.

⁵⁷¹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, pp. 149, 185.

⁵⁷² Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1719-24, p. 47a.

⁵⁷³ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1772-77, p. 147, leaving his land and other estate to young children John and Esther, who were to be maintained by his son Jabez, and leaving 1 shilling sterling to his other children.

⁵⁷⁴ Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 490; Deeds &c 1737-46, pp. 198-99.

⁵⁷⁵ Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1729-37, p. 183 (copy, pp. 393-94).

⁵⁷⁶ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 459.

⁵⁷⁷ Perhaps 31. *Susannah⁴ Robins* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS).

⁵⁷⁸ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1752-57, p. 353, will of Robert Pitt, 16 Oct. 1755-30 Nov. 1756, naming four children of his brother Jabez. They

are presumed to be children of Ann⁵ Kendall.

⁵⁷⁹ *ES II*, pp. 1067-68.

⁵⁸⁰ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, pp. 154-55.

⁵⁸¹ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1732-1744/5, Northampton County, Virginia*, II (n.p., 2000), p. 128.

⁵⁸² Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-42, p. 442.

⁵⁸³ Northampton Co. Wills &c 31, 1799-1802, p. 350.

⁵⁸⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44. She married (1), (bond 12) Nov. 1763, Esau Jacob (*ibid.*, p. 55).

⁵⁸⁵ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 339.

⁵⁸⁶ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44.

⁵⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 60.

⁵⁸⁸ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-80, p. 577.

⁵⁸⁹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 95.

⁵⁹⁰ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1800-04, p. 596.

⁵⁹¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44.

⁵⁹² Accomack Co. Wills &c 1814-16, p. 103.

⁵⁹³ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44.

⁵⁹⁴ *Ibid.*

⁵⁹⁵ *Ibid.*

⁵⁹⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 69.

⁵⁹⁷ Surry Co. Wills & Deeds 10, 1754-68, pp. 72-73.

⁵⁹⁸ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 399.

⁵⁹⁹ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 10, 1754-68, p. 415.

⁶⁰⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 279-81.

⁶⁰¹ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 568.

⁶⁰² Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 150.

⁶⁰³ Leonard, pp. 162, 166, 170

⁶⁰⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 18.

⁶⁰⁵ Surry Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 545-46.

⁶⁰⁶ Christian Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 132-33.

⁶⁰⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 18.

⁶⁰⁸ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 70.

⁶⁰⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 23.

⁶¹⁰ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 596.

⁶¹¹ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 189.

⁶¹² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 90.

⁶¹³ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 321.

⁶¹⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. I.p. 248.

⁶¹⁵ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 205, deed of slaves, 20 Feb. 1764, by Mary Starke to daughter Rebecca Cocke.

⁶¹⁶ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 279-82.

⁶¹⁷ Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 729-30.

⁶¹⁸ Catherine Lindsay Rnorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 21.

⁶¹⁹ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁶²⁰ V XXXIV, p. 287.

⁶²¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 72.

⁶²² TXXII, p. 134.

⁶²³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 72.

⁶²⁴ Gravestone, Sussex Co.

⁶²⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 41.

⁶²⁶ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁶²⁷ Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 125, inventory.

⁶²⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 39.

⁶²⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 72.

⁶³⁰ W(l) XVIII, p. 253; Prince George Co. Order Bk. **1811-14**, p. 158, inventory recorded Feb. 1812. He left a will (*ibid.*, p. 285) presumably proved before Jan. 1811 since not mentioned in this surviving book.

⁶³¹ Leonard, pp. 233, 237.

⁶³² *Raleigh Register*, 16 July 1813. 1757.

⁶³³ Conner Bible, *loc. cit.*

⁶³⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 116a.

⁶³⁵ Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 100.

⁶³⁶ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 48a.

⁶³⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 149a.

⁶³⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 61, as Ann Watkins

⁶³⁹ Conner Bible, *loc. cit.*

⁶⁴⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 69-70.

⁶⁴¹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 146, will of Monica Conner, Nov. 1756-15 Feb.

⁶⁴² Conner Bible, *loc. cit.*

⁶⁴³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 54.

⁶⁴⁴ Coldham, *op. cit.*, p. 532.

⁶⁴⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 80-81.

⁶⁴⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 66.

⁶⁴⁷ Coldham, *op. cit.*, p. 532.

⁶⁴⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 180-81.

⁶⁴⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4, as Alexander Bayne and Margaret Conner.

⁶⁵⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 33.

⁶⁵¹ Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, *loc. cit.*, Box 5.

⁶⁵² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4.

⁶⁵³ *Ibid.*, p. 56.

⁶⁵⁴ Cumberland Co. Original wills, Virginia State Archives.

⁶⁵⁵ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 139.

⁶⁵⁶ John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, III (Redwood City, Calif., 1959), pp. 63-65.

⁶⁵⁷ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 21.

⁶⁵⁸ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 105-06.

⁶⁵⁹ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 319-21.

⁶⁶⁰ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 130, cites division of his estate in Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 240.

⁶⁶¹ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 140.

⁶⁶² Prince Edward Co. Marriage Register 1754-1850, no pagination.

⁶⁶³ Family record, George Brown Goode Papers, Box 2, Virginia State Archives; Elizabeth Marshall Venable, *Venables of Virginia* (New York, 1925), p. 37.

⁶⁶⁴ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 1.

⁶⁶⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 21. He named grandson James Denby.

⁶⁶⁶ Possibly, by 7 Dec. 1743, Elizabeth, heir of William Richmond (Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 224).

⁶⁶⁷ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 64.

⁶⁶⁸ Creecy, *op. dr.*, p. 120.

⁶⁶⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 32.

⁶⁷⁰ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 175-76. He died before 1 March 1791 when his cousin Henry Collins wrote his will (*ibid.*, pp. 175-76).

⁶⁷¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 97.

⁶⁷² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 62.

⁶⁷³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 63.

⁶⁷⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 162; Minute Bk. 8, p. 427.

⁶⁷⁵ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1750-52, p. 36.

⁶⁷⁶ Boush Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc. 22246.

⁶⁷⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 212.

⁶⁷⁸ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 28, p. 13; Deed Bk. 35, p. 89.

⁶⁷⁹ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1753-55, p. 140.

⁶⁸⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 72, as Courtney Thelaball or Phillips.

⁶⁸¹ Norfolk Co. guardian bond, 20 July 1758, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 154; Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1755-59, p. 195, John Williams, guardian.

⁶⁸² *Ibid.*, p. 22.

⁶⁸³ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 8, p. 74.

⁶⁸⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 62.

⁶⁸⁵ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 11.

⁶⁸⁶ Creecy, *op. cit.*, pp. 108-09.

⁶⁸⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 195.

⁶⁸⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 94.

⁶⁸⁹ This identification is based on the records cited regarding her sister Elizabeth who married ²¹⁷ William⁵ Langley.

⁶⁹⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 19.

⁶⁹¹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 173-173a.

⁶⁹² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 275.

⁶⁹³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 40.

⁶⁹⁴ Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 95.

⁶⁹⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 25.

⁶⁹⁶ *ibid.*, p. 48.

⁶⁹⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 165-66.

⁶⁹⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 43a.

⁶⁹⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 12.

⁷⁰⁰ O'Gorman, *op. cit.*, p. 596.

⁷⁰¹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, 159.

⁷⁰² Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 157.

⁷⁰³ *Ibid.*, p. 31.

⁷⁰⁴ Stewart, *op. cit.*, p. 269.

- ⁷⁰⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist*, II, p. 115.
- ⁷⁰⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 75.
- ⁷⁰⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 53.
- ⁷⁰⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 40.
- ⁷⁰⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 58.
- ⁷¹⁰ *Virginia Gazette*, 5 July 1780.
- ⁷¹¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 26.
- ⁷¹² *Ibid.*, p. 26.
- ⁷¹³ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 91-92.
- ⁷¹⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.
- ⁷¹⁵ *Ibid.*
- ⁷¹⁶ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 169a.
- ⁷¹⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 103.
- ⁷¹⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 77.
- ⁷¹⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.
- ⁷²⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 224.
- ⁷²¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.
- ⁷²² *Ibid.*, p. 31.
- ⁷²³ CVIII, p. 191.
- ⁷²⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 174.
- ⁷²⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 73.
- ⁷²⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.
- ⁷²⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 24.
- ⁷²⁸ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1776-79, no pagination.
- ⁷²⁹ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 52.
- ⁷³⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 61.
- ⁷³¹ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 53; Norfolk Co. Minute Bk. 24, p. 151.
- ⁷³² Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 53. Norfolk Co. Minute Bk. 24, p. 151, says Robert went to sea as a youth and never returned.
- ⁷³³ Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 78.

⁷³⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 100.

⁷³⁵ Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 100.

⁷³⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 7.

⁷³⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 107-08.

⁷³⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 20.

⁷³⁹ Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia*, p. 62.

⁷⁴⁰ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 491; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 14.

⁷⁴¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 47.

⁷⁴² Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 129a-130.

⁷⁴³ Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 153.

⁷⁴⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 158.

⁷⁴⁵ Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia*, p. 36.

⁷⁴⁶ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 18, pp. 110-11.

⁷⁴⁷ Norfolk Co. Audit Bk. 1, pp. 162-63, order of 19 Jan. 1777.

⁷⁴⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 135a.

⁷⁴⁹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 125a-126a.

⁷⁵⁰ Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions*, p. 7.

⁷⁵¹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 196-196a.

⁷⁵² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4.

⁷⁵³ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 38, pp. 167a-168a, deed 17 June 1780 in anticipation of marriage.

⁷⁵⁴ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 180-81.

⁷⁵⁵ He may have married, (bond 23) Dec. 1791, Sarah Gamewell (Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4) or, (bond 3) March 1795, Josie Langley (Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 12).

⁷⁵⁶ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 74.

⁷⁵⁷ Norfolk Co. Appraisement Bk. 1, p. 78.

⁷⁵⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

⁷⁵⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 20; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 41.

⁷⁶⁰ Norfolk Co. guardian bond, 16 Jan. 1761, Moses Langley as guardian, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 156.

⁷⁶¹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 104-05.

⁷⁶² Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 21, pp. 221-22.

⁷⁶³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39. The bond shows Elizabeth, a deed of 9 Aug. 1773 shows Ann, his will shows Elizabeth Ann.

⁷⁶⁴ W(l) XIX, p. 196, lists the birth dates shown, citing a Bible register. The birth of Joseph can hardly be correct, given his marriage date; but all other indications place him in this family.

⁷⁶⁵ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 92-93.

⁷⁶⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

⁷⁶⁷ Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 73, which misinterprets the data abstracted.

⁷⁶⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 139. He named wife Sarah, nephew Jonathan Langley (son of brother James), niece Mary Godfrey (under age), nephew William Langley (son of brother James), and nephew Joseph Langley.

⁷⁶⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

⁷⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 51.

⁷⁷¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 86.

⁷⁷² Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 355.

⁷⁷³ *Ibid.*, p. 547.

⁷⁷⁴ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 220-21; Minute Bk. 8, p. 454.

⁷⁷⁵ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 165.

⁷⁷⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 448.

⁷⁷⁷ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 178-79.

⁷⁷⁸ Nimmo family record, Virginia State Archives, Acc. 29314.

⁷⁷⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 430.

⁷⁸⁰ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 39.

⁷⁸¹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 465.

⁷⁸² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.

⁷⁸³ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 78.

⁷⁸⁴ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 146-47.

⁷⁸⁵ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 411.

⁷⁸⁶ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 263.

⁷⁸⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 449.

⁷⁸⁸ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 210.

⁷⁸⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 1.

⁷⁹⁰ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 204.

⁷⁹¹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 375.

⁷⁹² Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 6.

⁷⁹³ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 204.

⁷⁹⁴ *Ibid.*

⁷⁹⁵ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 8, p. 557.

⁷⁹⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 599.

⁷⁹⁷ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 82.

⁷⁹⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 10.

⁷⁹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 93.

⁸⁰⁰ Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 300.

⁸⁰¹ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.

⁸⁰² Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County*, p. 56.

⁸⁰³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.

⁸⁰⁴ Tully Robinson gave bond as guardian of James Ivy, orphan of James, on 16 Aug. 1759, and James Cleeves gave bond as guardian of Betty and Peggy Ivy, orphans of James, on 17 April 1760 (Norfolk Co. guardian bonds, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, pp. 154-55).

⁸⁰⁵ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 7.

⁸⁰⁶ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1751-1765* (Norfolk, 1981), p. 92, last year listed. His widow was titheable in 1757 (*ibid.*, p. 120).

⁸⁰⁷ Elizabeth B. Wingo and W. Bruce Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1766-1780* (Norfolk, 1985), p. 147, last year listed.

⁸⁰⁸ Norfolk City Will Bk. 1, pp. 77-78.

⁸⁰⁹ Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia*, p. 61.

⁸¹⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 63.

⁸¹¹ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 201.

⁸¹² Norfolk Co. Appraisement Bk. 2, p. 113.

⁸¹³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 5; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 173.

⁸¹⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 70.

⁸¹⁵ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1750-53, p. 65.

⁸¹⁶ Princes Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 426.

⁸¹⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 74, 229, 346.

⁸¹⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 424; Deed Bk. 5, p. 248; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 91.

⁸¹⁹ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 14. She died before March 1784 when her grandson James Whitehurst issued a caveat against the proving of her will, claiming she was not of sound mind and memory and that being in a low state of health she could not utter herself so as to be understood (Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 131).

⁸²⁰ Children 1-4 are named in W(l) XIX, p. 197, but it should be noted she had a daughter Mary by her (1) husband Henry Snaile; children 2,4-6 are named in Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 426; children 2-5 are suggested in a chancery summons, 4 Oct. 1779, in Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 128, which also suggests another daughter [Mary?] married Robert Huggins.

⁸²¹ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 18-19.

⁸²² Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 299.

⁸²³ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 61.

⁸²⁴ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 426. They were both then under age.

⁸²⁵ Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 256.

⁸²⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

⁸²⁷ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 3.

⁸²⁸ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 151-152a.

⁸²⁹ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 117.

⁸³⁰ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 74.

⁸³¹ James Wilson Bible.

⁸³² Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 59-61.

⁸³³ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 74.

⁸³⁴ Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 117.

⁸³⁵ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.

⁸³⁶ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 154.

⁸³⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 7a-9, will of James Wilson, 13 Jan. 1749/50-Feb. 1756.

⁸³⁸ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 69.

⁸³⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 51.

⁸⁴⁰ Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 297.

⁸⁴¹ *Virginia Gazette*, 27 Jan. 1774.

⁸⁴² Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

⁸⁴³ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 232.

⁸⁴⁴ Norfolk Co. Appraisement Bk. 1, p. 137.

⁸⁴⁵ Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 94, 20 April 1751.

⁸⁴⁶ Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

⁸⁴⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 30, as orphan of Samuel, of lawful age.

⁸⁴⁸ Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 18-20.

⁸⁴⁹ Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1628-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 91.

⁸⁵⁰ Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 21-35, 71, 75, 83-84.

- 851 *Raleigh Register*, 9 Dec. 1805.
- 852 Chowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, pp. 253-57.
- 853 *Ibid.*, pp. 183-84.
- 854 Chowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 166, without probate entry.
- 855 Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 84-85.
- 856 Stewart, *op. cit.*, p. 192.
- 857 Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 390.
- 858 Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 86-89, 98-99, 107-09, 113, 122-23.
- 859 Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Granbery, S.41592, National Archives.
- 860 Bertie Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 310.
- 861 Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 7.
- 862 Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, pp. 81-82, probated in Franklin Co., Ala.
- 863 Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 167.
- 864 Henry Co., Ala., Will Bk. J, pp. 579-82.
- 865 *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVIII, p. 210.
- 866 *Heads of Families at the First Census... State Enumerations: 1782 to 1785*,
- 867 *Ibic.*, p.74
- 868 Stewart, *op. cit.*, p. 269.
- 869 Norfolk Co. Minute Bk. 23, p. 110; *Norfolk Herald*, 13 Sept. 1798, Col. Willis Wilson of Gosport died at Great Bridge on Tuesday [11 Sept.].
- 870 Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 204a-205.
- 871 *The Colonial Records of North Carolina*, IV (Raleigh, 1886), p. 733.
- 872 Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 10.
- 873 Joseph A. Groves, *The Alstons and Allstons of North and South Carolina* (Atlanta, 1901), p. 181; Alston-Williams-Boddie-Hilliard Society, *Society and Family Book*, I (Winston-Salem, N.C, 1961), pp. 52, chart betw. pp. 32-33.
- 874 *Raleigh Register*, 19 Nov. 1819.

⁸⁷⁵ Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 646.

⁸⁷⁶ *Raleigh Register*, 4 April 1823.

⁸⁷⁷ *Raleigh Register*, 14 May 1841.

MATHEWS¹

*1. Capt. SAMUEL¹ MATHEWS came to Virginia before 1618. On 4 May 1622 Richard Brewster deposed in a suit against Capt. Samuel Argall

that the said Mathewes came thither over as a servant to Sheriff Johnson of London and then the deft Argall made him a Captaine, and the said Mathewes lived but a while in James Towne but went to live in Sherley hundred and there looked to some few men of the Sherif Johnson's, and afterwardes went to a place called Harryhattock where the said deft [Argall] gave the said Mathewes to comaund of men & made him Capteine of them.²

On 27 April 1622 "Samuell Mathewes of Arowttox in the Countrie of Virginia, Esq., aged 32," presumably then in England, also made a deposition concerning the ship *Treasurer*³ He returned to Virginia in the *Southampton*, which arrived in Dec. 1622, and in the census, 1623/4, is listed at the "plantation over against James City,"⁴ where he was recorded in the muster, 1624/5, with Mr. David Sands, the minister, and a company of twenty men.

Among the patents for land drawn up at a Quarter Court held for Virginia in London, 20 Nov. 1622, one was set aside for Capt. Samuel¹ Mathews and referred with the others for confirmation by the "afternoon Court."⁵ The 1626 list of land grants shows two assignments of unspecified acreages to Mathews, the one lying on the south side of James River and the other at Blount Point on the north side at the mouth of Warwick River in the area which became Warwick River County and at approximately the location of Mathews' later well known plantation, "Denbigh."⁶ A controversy arose, June 1625, over prior rights to Mathews' grant on the south side of the James, when claim to the land was made in right of the children of Capt. William Powell, deceased. Although Mathews' men had cleared some of the land and his house had been built there, he evidently

relinquished his claim, for, 19 Dec. 1625, “upon the request of Captain Samuel Mathews the Court hath asserted he shall have leave to take up his. divident of lande at Blunt poynt where he is already seated.”⁷

Mathews’ seat was not known as “Denbigh” originally, for on 13 Nov. 1626, the court ordered William Ramshaw to go “down to Mathewes Manor and work at the trade of a blacksmythe” until he had satisfied a debt.⁸ However, at the 1629/30 and the 1632/3 sessions of the House of Burgesses, “Denbigh” was represented by several burgesses and, 1655, a petition to the Assmebly asked permission to unite “Nutmeg Quarter” Parish with “Denbigh” Parish. Two extant descriptions, 1648, liken “Denbigh” to a “miniature village.”⁹

By 1625, and perhaps by 1623, Capt. Mathews was named to the Council.¹⁰ When a decision was reached, 1629, to open lands along the York River and men were requested “to assist in planting corne at Kiskyacke,” Mathews was first to offer to send four of his men. In the summer of 1627 he had been appointed commander of the forces from Warwick River, Wariscoyack and Newport News “to go upon the plantation of the Wariscoyack Indians and cut down their corn,” in order to drive the natives from the vicinity of the white settlements and prevent their depredations. He was commissioned to build the fort at Old Point, 1629, and was paid for this service in tobacco and corn and also authorized to “have sole trade in the Bay a year.”¹¹

This “trade in the Bay,” a privilege also accorded to him, 1626, often developed into a lucrative business in furs and was one of the factors which later brought him in conflict with Governor Sir John Harvey and Lord Baltimore and the latter’s associates. He was active during 1633-34 in the controversies over Governor Harvey’s autocratic governing of the colony and in the events during the last week of April 1635 which resulted in Harvey’s agreeing to go to England and the Council’s election of John West as interim governor. Following Harvey’s acquittal before the Privy Council in April 1636, he was successful in securing orders for several Virginians, among them Samuel¹ Mathews, to return to England to answer their “misdemeanors,” they being the “prime actors in the late Mutenye in Virginia.”¹² For a time, his estate, described as “the best in that colony,” had

been sequestered by Governor Harvey but, 22 July 1638, his servants, cattle and goods were ordered restored to him.¹³

When the Commonwealth came into power in England and Virginia agreed to accept the terms offered by commissioners sent over to confer with the colonists, Samuel¹ Mathews, by this time designated colonel, was sent to England to obtain a ratification of the articles of agreement. He played an active part in representing Virginia interests with the government. On 26 Nov. 1653 the Council of State directed the Irish and Scottish Committee of Parliament to seek his advice regarding a fit person to be named governor.¹⁴ With Richard Bennett he was also engaged in attempting to settle the disputed boundary with Maryland until directed in 1656 to desist.¹⁵ He remained in England and probably died there. He signed a document in London, 30 Nov. 1657, and seems to have died by March 1657/8 when his name is omitted from the list of councillors.¹⁶

Some time after 24 March 1627/8¹⁷ Samuel¹ Mathews married (1) Frances Greville, widow of *4. *Nathaniel¹ West* (see WEST) and of *1. *Abraham¹ Peirsey* (see PEIRSEY). She had come to Virginia in 1620 in the *Supply* with William Tracy and his wife (a niece of Fulke Greville) when she was less than 20 years old.¹⁸ She was dead by 1633 when Mary Hill was appointed administratrix of the estate of her father, Abraham Peirsey, the executrix, his late wife, having died. Thomas Hill and his wife Mary charged Samuel¹ Mathews with having altered the estate of Peirsey after his marriage to the widow.¹⁹ The case was dismissed.

Samuel¹ Mathews married (2), about 1634,_____, daughter of Sir Thomas Hinton (1575-1635), who came from Chilton Foliot, Wiltshire, and was a Councillor of Virginia in 1634. A tract, published in London, 1649, says “Worthy Captaine Matthews, an old Planter of above thirty yeares standing, one of the Counsell... hath a fine house and all things answerable to it...; he keeps Weavers, and hath a Tan-house, causes Leather to be dressed, hath eight Shoemakers employed in their trade, hath forty Negroe servants...; he married the Daughter of Sir Tho. Hinton, and, in a word, keeps a good house, lives bravely, and a true lover of Virginia; he is worthy of much honour.”²⁰

Issue: (by 1) 2. SAMUEL²; (by 2) 3. FRANCIS².

2. SAMUEL² MATHEWS (Samuel¹) Was born about 1629 and began to participate in the colonial government upon attaining his majority, for as lieutenant colonel, he was a member of the House of Burgesses from Warwick River, 1652, 1653 and 1654,²¹ was justice of Warwick, 1652, and a member of the Council. The will of Robert Nicholson, proved 10 Nov. 1651 in England, makes a bequest to "Capt. Sam: Matthews, to Mrs. Matthews, to Sam: Mattheves the son of the said Capt.... and to his brother."²² Despite his youth, he became governor of Virginia early in 1657 and continued such until his death in Jan. 1659/60.²³ An Act of Assembly, Oct. 1660, refers to "the guardians of the Col. Matthews his heir."²⁴ The name of his wife is unknown, but she was closely allied with the family of William" Cole of Warwick County, as that gentleman was the guardian of John³ Mathews in 1679, shortly before he came of age, and Samuel⁴ Mathews, son of John³, mentions "kinsman" Cole Digges (grandson of William Cole) in his will. The widow of Samuel² Mathews married (2) 5.____² Cheeseman (see CHISMAN), whose mother Margaret Cheeseman in her will, 1680, mentions Mr. John Mathews in Virginia, "brother by the mother' s side to my granddaughter Anne Cheeseman, deceased."²⁵

Issue: 4. JOHN³.

3. FRANCIS² MATHEWS (Samuel¹) served as captain of militia and justice of York County. He was probably named for his mother's brother, Francis Greville. He died 16 Feb. 1674/5.²⁶ He married____, daughter of William Baldwin.²⁷ She died in England, 1675.²⁸

Issue: 5. Frances³, died 10 March 1670/1;²⁹ 6. Elizabeth³, died 26 Aug. 1671;³⁰ 7. Mary³, died 29 Feb. 1673/4;³¹ 8. BALDWIN³; 9. (child)³, died 1675.³²

4. JOHN³ MATHEWS (Samuel², Samuel¹) lived at Blunt Point at the mouth of Deep Creek, Warwick County. While under age he received a patent, 29 March 1678, for 2944 acres on Deep Creek as grandson and heir of Samuel Mathews, Esq.³³ He was still under age, 24 June 1679, when William Cole, Esq., was "Guardian to Mr. John Matheves,"³⁴ but had reached his majority by April 1682 when he served as a member of the House of Burgesses.³⁵ He married, by 24 March 1684/5, Elizabeth,

daughter and heiress of Michael Tavernor.³⁶ He was living 15 Sept. 1686 and was dead before 1 May 1706.³⁷

Issue: 10. SAMUEL⁴.

8. BALDWIN³ MATHEWS (Francis², Samuel¹) was referred to by Governor Sir William Berkeley, April 1675, as not above 4 or 5 years old,³⁸ and was under age, 5 Jan. 1681/2, when William Cole, Esq., and Mrs. Elisheba Vaulx were trustees of Baldwin Mathews.³⁹ He served as a justice of York County, 1694, was captain of militia, and held 1300 acres there, 1704. He died 28 Feb. 1736/7 in his 68th year.⁴⁰ The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 11. (DAUGHTER)⁴; 12. MARY⁴.

10. SAMUEL⁴ MATHEWS (John³, Samuel², Samuel¹) lived successively in King and Queen County, where he was sheriff, 1710-12, Essex County and Richmond County. He left will 16 Nov. 1718-4 March 1718/9.⁴¹ He married (1) ___, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Paullin,⁴² (2), 10 Aug. 1706, Katherine Tunstall, daughter of Edmund and Catherine Tunstall,⁴³ and (3) Margaret___, who married (2) William Skrine and (3) Robert Richards,⁴⁴ and left will 14 Nov. 1748-6 Jan. 1748/9.⁴⁵

Issue: [MATHEWS] (by 2) 13. John⁵, of King George County, left will 6 Feb. 1728/9-6 June 1729,⁴⁶ unmarried; 14. Baldwin⁵; 15. Francis⁵; 16. ELIZABETH⁵; 17. Mary⁵.

11. (DAUGHTER)⁴ MATHEWS (Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹) died 1710.⁴⁷ She married, as his (1) wife, Samuel Timson, of "Vaus Hall," now Travis' Point, York County,⁴⁸ justice of York, who deposed, 21 Sept. 1719, he was aged 33⁴⁹ and left will 23 Oct. 1739-19 May 1740.⁵⁰

Issue: [TIMSON]⁵¹ 18. MARY⁵.

12. MARY⁴ MATHEWS (Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹) married, 9 Nov. 1711, 130. Philip⁵ Smith (see MARTIAU), born 1 June 1695,⁵² died 4 June 1743,⁵³ of Fleet's Bay, Northumberland County, justice of Northumberland, who married (2), (license 16) Sept. 1742,⁵⁴ Hannah (____) Shapleigh and left will 25 May 1743-11 July 1743.⁵⁵

Issue: [SMITH]⁵⁶ 20. Mary⁵, left will 27 Nov. 1801-24 Jan. 1803,⁵⁷ married (1), as his (2) wife, Jesse Ball, born 27 June 1716, died 14 Aug. 1747,⁵⁸ (2) 58. *John⁵ Lee* (see BLAND) and (3), 30 Aug. 1768, John Smith,⁵⁹ and resided in Westmoreland County; 21. MILDRED⁵; 22. Elizabeth⁵; 23. SARAH⁵; 24. JANE⁵; 25. SUSANNAH⁵; 26. BALDWIN MATHEWS⁵.

16. ELIZABETH⁵ MATHEWS (Samuel⁴, John³, Samuel², Samuel¹) died before 3 Sept. 1754.⁶⁰ She married (1) Robert Taliaferro, son of John and Sarah (Smith) Taliaferro, of Essex and Spotsylvania counties, who left will 1 Feb. 1727/8-4 Feb. 1728/9,⁶¹ and (2), (license 22) Oct. 1728,⁶² Moseley Battaley of Spotsylvania County, captain of militia, vestryman of St. George's Parish, 1740-58, who married (2) Margaret____ and left will 23 Sept. 1757-5 Dec. 1758.⁶³

Issue: (by 1) [TALIAFERRO]⁶⁴ 27. Mary⁶, married Maximilian Berryman of Prince William County; 28. Elizabeth⁶, married, Feb. 1746/7,⁶⁵ Samuel Hildrup, who died before 2 Dec. 1760 when Roger Dixon gave bond as his administrator;⁶⁶ 28A. (perhaps) Martha⁶, died young; (by 2) [BATTALEY] 29. Samuel⁶; 30. John⁶, of Spotsylvania County, left will 7 Sept. 1770-20 Sept. 1770,⁶⁷ married Elizabeth Herndon, who left will 1 Nov. 1788-3 Jan. 1792;⁶⁸ 31. Frances⁶, married, (license 31) Jan. 1748/[9?],⁶⁹ Richard Bryan, of Bromfield Parish, Culpeper County;⁷⁰ 32. Elizabeth⁶, left will 12 Feb. 1771-16 May 1771;⁷¹ 33. Ann⁶.

18. MARY⁵ TIMSON (____⁴ Mathews, Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹) married (1) Thomas Buckner, who, 16 Jan. 1737/8, petitioned to have liberty to fence in his land "lately belonging to Capt. Matthews, dec^d,"⁷² and left will 2 June 1755-1756,⁷³ and (2), as his (2) wife, Col. Samuel Buckner, justice of Gloucester County, who left will 5 Nov. 1763-1764.⁷⁴

Issue: (by 1) [BUCKNER]⁷⁵ 34. Mary⁶, married 71. *John⁵ Chisman* (see CHISMAN); 35. Baldwin Mathews⁶, of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, left will 5 April 1774-5 Nov. 1778,⁷⁶ married (1) Dorothy Buckner, died 8 Dec. 1757,⁷⁷ and (2)____; 36. Col. Mordecai⁶, married 194. *Elizabeth Beverley⁵ Stanard* (see CHEW); 37. John⁶, died 1790, married, 24 Nov.

1785,⁷⁸ Dorothy Scrosby, who married (2) John Russell and (3) John Dunn; 38. William⁶, justice of Mathews County, married, 11 Sept. 1773,⁷⁹ Elizabeth Smith.

21. MILDRED⁵ SMITH (Mary⁴ Mathews, Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹) died 1 Dec. 1751 in her 26th year.⁸⁰ She married, as his (2) wife, Col. James Ball, Jr., of "Bewdley," Lancaster County, born 31 Dec. 1718, died 24 Nov. 1789,⁸¹ left will 3 Sept. 1789-21 Dec. 1789.⁸² He was vestryman of St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, 1744-89, burgess for Lancaster County, 1755, resigning to become sheriff, and 1769, and member of the House of Delegates, 1783-86, 1787-88.⁸³

Issue: [BALL]⁸⁴ 39. Jesse⁶, left will 6 Nov. 1775-20 Aug. 1778,⁸⁵ married, (bond 9) March 1765,⁸⁶ Agatha Conway; 40. Mildred⁶, married, (bond 7) May 1766,⁸⁷ James Selden; 41. Sinah⁶, married 99. *Thomas⁶ Beale* (see WILLOUGHBY); 42. Anne⁶, died young.

23. SARAH⁵ SMITH (Mary⁴ Mathews, Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹), born 28 Dec. 1732, died after 25 June 1803.⁸⁸ She married, 22 Jan. 1746/7, George Heale, son of William and Priscilla (Downman) Heale, born 8 Sept. 1726,⁸⁹ left will 24 Aug. 1797-codicil 19 Oct. 1803-28 July 1806,⁹⁰ of Lancaster and Fauquier counties, who was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1759-61.⁹¹

Issue: [HEALE]⁹² 43. William⁶, born 6 Jan. 1748, died 12 Oct. 1837, served under Col. Thomas Gaskins, 1781-82, farmer of Richmond County,⁹³ married (1) 166. *Susanna⁵ Payne* (see WOODSON) and (2) E. Payton; 44. George⁶, born 11 Sept. 1750, died Nov. 1751; 45. Joseph⁶, born 28 Oct. 1751, died before 1770; 46. Philip⁶ [HALE], born 18 April 1753 in Lancaster County, died 20 Oct. 1819 at Warrensburg, Tenn., left will 22 April 1814-Jan.-Apr. 1820.⁹⁴ married, 23 April 1779 in Fauquier County, Catherine Douglas, born 3 June 1762 in Loudoun County, died 17 Oct. 1849 in Greene Co., Tenn.; 47. (Son)⁶, twin, born 25 Dec. 1754, died in infancy; 48. (Son)⁶, twin, born 25 Dec. 1754, died in infancy; 49. Mary⁶, born 22 Jan. 1756, married, (bond 7) Feb. 1778.⁹⁵ Augustine Love; 50. George⁶, born 22 Sept. 1757, died 1768; 51. Priscilla⁶, born 22 Sept. 1759, married Marquis Calmes, born about 1755, died 27 Feb. 1834, lieutenant in

2nd Virginia Regiment, 1775, captain, 1777-79,⁹⁶ of “Caneland,” Woodford Co., Ky., who served in the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1795, and was Brigadier General in the War of 1812; 52. Sarah⁶, born 19 Oct. 1761, married, 1 Nov. 1771, Hugh Neilson, born 19 Oct. [],⁹⁷ died 1813, a native of Scotland who settled in Loudoun County, 1770,⁹⁸ and was a pioneer of Greene Co., Tenn.;⁹⁹ 53. Mildred⁶, born 3 Oct. 1763, died before 31 March 1832 when her legatees acknowledged receipt of their proportions of her estate,¹⁰⁰ married, as his (2) wife, George Minor of Fairfax County, who left will 1 March 1803-codicil 19 April 1803-18 July 1803;¹⁰¹ 54. Smith⁶, born 31 Aug. 1765, left will 18 Sept. 1813-April 1814,¹⁰² of Woodford Co., Ky., married Nancy Douglas; 55. Elizabeth⁶, born 18 Nov. 1767, married 197. *Solomon⁶ Ewell* (see CLAIBORNE); 56. (Daughter)⁶, born 19 Nov. 1769, died in infancy; 57. Joseph⁶, born 19 Nov. 1770, lived in West Virginia, married (1) 418. *Margaret⁶ Bronaugh* (see THOROWGOOD), born 9 May 1770, died 11 Dec. 1798, and (2), 19 Dec. 1799,¹⁰³ Ann Carter Bronaugh; 58. Jane⁶, married 417. *William⁶ Bronaugh* (see THOROWGOOD).

24. JANE⁵ SMITH (Mary⁴ Mathews, Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹) died after 25 June 1803.¹⁰⁴ She married (1), July 1762,¹⁰⁵ John Chichester, born 1735, of Lancaster County, who left will 24 Sept. 1753-15 March 1754,¹⁰⁶ and (2) 46. *John⁴ Payne* (see WOODSON).

Issue: (by 1) [CHICHESTER]¹⁰⁷ 59. Mary⁶, born 22 July 1755, died 27 April 1775, married, 2 July 1770,¹⁰⁸ as his (1) wife, Col. Burgess Ball of “Traveller’s Rest,” Spotsylvania County, and “Springwood,” Loudoun County, born 28 July 1749, died 7 March 1800 at “Springwood,” member of the Lancaster County association, 1775, volunteer aide to Gen. George Washington at the beginning of the Revolution, captain of 5th Virginia Regiment, 1776, lieutenant colonel of 1st Virginia Regiment, 17 Dec. 1777, taken prisoner at Charleston, S.C., 1780, trustee of Leesburg Academy, 1799, who married (2), 7 April 1782, Frances⁷ Washington, daughter of 424. *Charles⁶ Washington* (see MARTIAU), and left undated will, proved 8 Dec. 1800;¹⁰⁹ (by 2) see WOODSON.

25. SUSANNAH⁵ SMITH (Mary⁴ Mathews, Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹) died after 27 Sept. 1804.¹¹⁰ She married John Lee, son of Philip

and Sarah (Brooke) Lee, who was born in Maryland and left will 24 April 1777-19 May 1777.¹¹¹ He resided at "Smithfield," Essex County and was clerk of Essex County court, 1761-77.

Issue: [LEE]¹¹² 60. Hancock⁶, left will 8 Feb. 1790-17 Sept. 1792,¹¹³ succeeded his father as clerk of Essex County, 1777, and served until his death, married Anne Smith; 61. John Pitt⁶, left will 1 Aug. 1814-15 Aug. 1814,¹¹⁴ succeeded his brother Hancock as clerk of Essex County, 1792-1814; 62. Baldwin Matthews⁶, died 7 Feb. 1822, left will 27 Sept. 1804-codicil 10 Sept. 1821-25 Feb. 1822,¹¹⁵ of "Leesville," Westmoreland County; 63. George Washington⁶, left will 3 Oct. 1824-15 Nov. 1824;¹¹⁶ 64. Col. Philip⁶, died before 1801, of "Nomini," Westmoreland County, and "Smithfield," Essex County, married 195, *Mary Jacqueline⁶ Smith* (see BERNARD), born 23 June 1769;¹¹⁷ 65. Lettice⁶, died 8 Aug. 1838, aged 84, resided as a widow at "Montebello," Middlesex County, married Capt. John Whiting, born 1734, died 1790, who represented Gloucester County in the House of Delegates, 1778-79;¹¹⁸ 66. Mary⁶, married Paul Micou, Jr., of Essex County, who left will 4 Sept. 1821-19 March 1822;¹¹⁹ 67. Elizabeth⁶; 68. Susannah⁶.

26. BALDWIN MATHEWS⁵ SMITH (Mary⁴ Mathews, Baldwin³, Francis², Samuel¹) died before 20 Jan. 1764 when his slaves were divided.¹²⁰ He married (1), (bond 2) Dec. 1748,¹²⁰ Frances Burgess and (2) Lucy Lee, daughter of Richard and Judith (Steptoe) Lee, who married (2) 97. *William⁵ Montague* (see MONTAGUE) and died 30 March 1806, aged 71.¹²¹

Issue: [SMITH] (by 1) 69. Col. Burgess⁶, died by 16 March 1775,¹²² married, 2 Jan. 1766,¹²³ Alice Tarpley, born 24 Nov. 1742;¹²⁴ 70. Philip⁶; 71. Mary⁶; 72. Frances⁶; (by 2) 73. Judith⁶, married, (bond 19) Oct. 1775,¹²⁵ the Rev. John Leland, Jr., minister of Wicomico Parish, who left will 15 Feb. 1789-15 June 1789;¹²⁶ 74. Mildred⁶, died before 19 March 1785,'¹²⁷ married, as his (2) wife, Leroy Peachey, widower of 114. *Elizabeth⁶ Tarpley* (see WBLLOUGHBY), born 19 June 1736,¹²⁸ clerk of Richmond County, 1771-93, County Lieutenant, 1781, vestryman of North Farnham Parish.

¹ W(1)VI, pp. 91-93.

² Peter Wilson Coldham, ed., “The Voyage of the Neptune to Virginia, 1618-1619,” VLXXXVII, p. 58.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 62.

⁴ Hotten, p. 179.

⁵ *R, Va. Co. II*, p. 131.

⁶ Hotten, pp. 270, 272.

⁷ *MCGC*, pp. 65-66, 83. See also Mathews’ deposition, 29 Jan. 1637/8 (Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* [Baltimore, 1984], p. 89), which suggests he removed to Denbigh in 1627.

⁸ *MCGC*, p. 124.

⁹ JHB 1619-1658/9, pp. xi, xiii-xiv, 101; *Va. Carolorum*, pp. 112, 204-05.

¹⁰ *JHB* 1619-1658/9, p. ix, 37; *MCGC*, pp. 54-55; Leonard, p. xx.

¹¹ *JHB* 1619-1658/9, p. 52; *MCGC*, pp. 151, 479; *HI*, pp. 150, 171, 177.

¹² *MCGC*, p. 136; *JHB* 1619-1658/9, p. 101; *Va. Carolorum*, p. 128. See also Governor Harvey’s letter, 1634, to Secretary Windebank, friend of Lord Baltimore (*ibid.*, pp. 100-02), letter from Capt. Mathews concerning “The Mutenye in Virginia,” 1635 (VI, pp. 416-24), and Richard L. Morton, *Colonial Virginia* (Chapel Hill, N.C., 1960), I, pp. 136-42.

¹³ W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), pp. 281, 288; *Acts of the Privy Council of England, Colonial Series*, I (Hertford, 1908), p. 233.

¹⁴ Mary Anne Everett Green, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1653-1654* (London, 1879), p. 271.

¹⁵ *H I*, p. 425.

¹⁶ William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1636-1667* (*Archives of Maryland*, II; Baltimore, 1885), p. 334; *III*, p. 432.

¹⁷ *MCGC*, p. 168.

¹⁸ *R, Va. Co. III*, pp. 396, 405, 426.

¹⁹ Letter from the Governor and Council of Virginia Concerning Captain Mathews," 8 March 1638/9, VXI, pp. 174-82.

²⁰ Peter Force, *Tracts...* (Washington, 1838), II, tract 8, pp. 14-15.

²¹ Leonard, pp. 29-32.

²² P.C.C. 228 Bowyer, in Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 4106 (4308), and Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 100.

²³ Minnie G. Cook, "Governor Samuel Mathews, Junior," W(2) XIV, pp. 105-13; John Frederick Dorman, "Governor Samuel Mathews, Jr.," V LXXIV, pp. 429-32; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 475-76. In addition to the considerable circumstantial evidence presented by Mrs. Cook, the descent of a tract of 5211 acres on Potomac River, patented by Governor Samuel Mathews, 23 Nov. 1657 (Patent Bk. 4, p. 106), proves the governor was the younger Samuel Mathews.

²⁴ H II, p. 14.

²⁵ P.C.C. 92 Bath, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 691.

²⁶ Bruton Parish Register. On 16 Feb. 1674/5 Governor Berkeley ordered an inventory of the estate of Francis Mathews, "lately dead" (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, 1672-76, p. 106).

²⁷ General Court deed, Sir William and Rebecca Gooch to Francis Willis, 9 Dec. 1742, Colonial Williamsburg Manuscripts Department.

²⁸ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, 1672-76, p. 112, letter of Governor Sir William Berkeley, 24 April 1675.

²⁹ Bruton Parish Register.

³⁰ *Ibid.*

³¹ *Ibid.*

³² See note 28.

³³ Patent Bk. 6, p. 641.

³⁴ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, p. 92. Capt. Jenings and Col. Swann were mentioned as his guardians, 20 April 1670 (*MCGC*, p. 209). Col. Jenings and Maj. John Smith were mentioned as guardians, 13 Oct. 1670 (*ibid.*, p. 229). On 25 Sept. 1671 a petition of Col. Peter Jennings was granted to admit Maj. John Smith and Col. Prichard as guardians with

him, “Mrs. Anna Bernard who was formerly guardian being lately dead” (*ibid.*, p. 269).

³⁵ Leonard, p. 46. He also served from Warwick County, 1684 (*ibid.*, p. 47).

³⁶ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 7, 1684-87, pp. 56-57.

³⁷ Prince William Co. Land Causes 1833-44, no pagination; Stafford Co. Record Bk. Z, pp. 345-46; VLXXIV, pp. 431-32.

³⁸ See note 25.

³⁹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, p. 366.

⁴⁰ *Virginia Gazette*, 1 April 1737.

⁴¹ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 80.

⁴² Essex Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 105-06.

⁴³ George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), pp. 129-30; Malcolm Hart Harris, *Old New Kent County* (West Point, 1977), I, pp. 403-05.

⁴⁴ King, *loc. cit.*; Essex Co. Wills, Bonds, Inventories &c 4, 1722-30, p. 28.

⁴⁵ King George Co. Will Bk. A-1, pp. 209-10.

⁴⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 77-78.

⁴⁷ Bruton Parish Register.

⁴⁸ W(l)III,p. 274.

⁴⁹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, p. 492.

⁵⁰ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, pp. 603-04.

⁵¹ W(l) III, p. 274. W(l) V, p. 3, suggests that Mary was Samuel Timson’s stepdaughter, which would mean her mother was married previously. But Peter Wilson Coldham, “Appeals by American Litigants to the Privy Council in London,” *The Genealogist*, XVI (2002), p. 124, shows that Samuel Timson in the mid-1720s had infant children John, Mary, Elizabeth and Juxon. Presumably only Mary was by his (1) wife.

⁵² Smith of Purton Bible, W(l) XXV, p. 186. The year of marriage may be a misreading, perhaps for 1717, since five of their children were under age when Philip Smith made his will, 1743, and the other two were born long after 1711.

⁵³ W(1)XXV, p. 190.

⁵⁴ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, VXLVII, p. 42; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-42, pp. 213-14, marriage contract.

⁵⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 234.

⁵⁶ W(1)IV, p. 185.

⁵⁷ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 20, p. 418.

⁵⁸ Gravestone, in Horace Edwin Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes-Barren, Pa., 1891), p. 65.

⁵⁹ He is described in a letter of Philip Ludwell Lee, 31 May 1769, as “old Jno: Smith the inoculator...” (Edmund Jennings Lee, *Lee of Virginia* [Philadelphia, 1895], p. 167).

⁶⁰ King George Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 140-43

⁶¹ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 91-92.

⁶² Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 3.

⁶³ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. B, p. 393.

⁶⁴ Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1772-76, p. 321; Orange Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 488-89.

⁶⁵ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 406.

⁶⁶ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 507-08.

⁶⁷ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. D, p. 428.

⁶⁸ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 1139; Minute Bk. 1792-95, p. 3.

⁶⁹ Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. A, p. 3; Louisa Co. suit, Bryan vs. Linney, 1784, in T XV, p. 242.

⁷⁰ King George Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 23-29, 20-21 Dec. 1752.

⁷¹ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. D, p. 478.

⁷² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 402.

⁷³ William Armstrong Crozier, *The Buckners of Virginia* (New York, 1907), p. 154, further information not provided.

⁷⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 167, further information not provided.

⁷⁵ W(l) VI, p. 197, which does not name Mary; Crozier, op. cit., pp. 154-57, which says Mary was a child of a (1) marriage of Thomas Buckner to a daughter of Philip and 12. Mary4 (Mathews) Smith. The will of Philip

Smith mentions no such daughter, however. Note that Ann (____) Howard Cary, wife of 46. Miles⁴ Cary (see BALEY-COCKE), identified by Crozier, op. cit., p. 167, as sister of Col. Samuel Buckner, in her will, 1768, names Baldwin Mathews Buckner as her nephew.

⁷⁶ Crozier, *op. cit.*, pp. 155-56.

⁷⁷ Gravestone, "Marfield," Gloucester Co., in Crozier, *op. cit.*, p. 168.

⁷⁸ Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register; *The Virginia Gazette, or The American Advertiser*, Richmond, 3 Dec. 1785.

⁷⁹ Kingston Parish Register, as Thomas William Buckner.

⁸⁰ Gravestone, in Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 95.

⁸¹ *Ibid.*

⁸² Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, p. 117.

⁸³ Leonard, pp. 84, 98, 150, 154, 157, 165.

⁸⁴ Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 96.

⁸⁵ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 144.

⁸⁶ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 2.

⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 66.

⁸⁸ Essex Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 396, division of slaves of sister Mary.

⁸⁹ John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families, II* (Redwood City, Calif., 1958), p. 122, which gives his death as April 1808.

⁹⁰ Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 232-36.

⁹¹ Leonard, p. 89.

⁹² TVII, p. 287; Boddie, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 122-23; William E. Railey, *History of Woodford County, Kentucky* (Frankfort, 1938), pp. 226-27.

⁹³ Revolutionary War pension applications, William Hale, S.37982, National Archives.

⁹⁴ Greene Co., Tenn., Original will.

⁹⁵ John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds...* (Bowie, Md., 1989), p. 125.

⁹⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Marquis Calmes, S. 12674, National Archives.

⁹⁷ Neilson Bible, owned by C. P. Crosby, Atlanta, Ga.

⁹⁸ Donald Whyte, *A Dictionary of Scottish Emigrants to the U.S.A.* (Baltimore, 1972), p. 344.

⁹⁹ Goodspeed Co., *History of Tennessee* (East Tenn. ed.; Chicago and Nashville, 1887), p. 1255.

¹⁰⁰ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. Q, pp. 334-35.

¹⁰¹ Fairfax Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 262-67.

¹⁰² Woodford Co. Will Bk. E, pp. 155-56.

¹⁰³ Royal E. Ingersoll, Bronaugh family data, owned by John Frederick Dorman.

¹⁰⁴ Essex Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 396, division of slaves of sister Mary. Administration on the estate of Jean Payne of Goochland County, widow, with the will annexed was granted in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury to William Murdock, attorney of her son George Woodson Payne, June 1808.

¹⁰⁵ Letter of William Downman, 11 Oct. 1752, in Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 92.

¹⁰⁶ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 168.

¹⁰⁷ Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 111-12.

¹⁰⁸ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 4, bond 28 June.

¹⁰⁹ Loudoun Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 226-27.

¹¹⁰ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 24, pp. 250-51; Essex Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 396, division of slaves of sister Mary, 25 June 1803.

¹¹¹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 197-98.

¹¹² Lee, *op. tit.*, pp. 162-64, 313; Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 430-31.

¹¹³ Essex Co. 14, pp. 327-28.

¹¹⁴ Essex Co. 18, pp. 58-59.

¹¹⁵ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 24, pp. 250-51.

¹¹⁶ Essex Co. Will Bk. 20, pp. 196-98.

¹¹⁷ Bible, in W(l) IV, p. 102.

¹¹⁸ Leonard, pp. 129, 134.

¹¹⁹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 19, pp. 280-81.

¹²⁰ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 22.

¹²¹ Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 68.

¹²² Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 92.

¹²³ Smith-Chinn-Glasscock Bible, in Genevieve L. Carter, *Glasscock, the Ancestors and Descendants of Alden Amazon Glasscock* (Sedalia, Mo., 1959), p. 29.

¹²⁴ North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.

¹²⁵ Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 48.

¹²⁶ Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, pp. 109-10.

¹²⁷ Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 21, p. 44.

¹²⁸ North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.

MENEFIE¹

*1. GEORGE¹ MENEFIE, born about 1597, came to Virginia in the *Samuel*, July 1622, and settled at James City where he was listed in the census, 1623/4,² and where George Menefy, merchant, was granted, 4 Feb. 1624/5, 3 roods and 20 poles of ground “for the better convenience of his howse by him now erected and builded in the New Towne within the precincts of James Citty,” abutting “upon the high way parting it from Captain Ralph Hamor,” being in part of his first devident of 50 acres due “unto himselfe whoe came in the *Samuel* 1622, haveing beene in this country almost three yeares...”²

In 1629 he represented James City in the General Assembly and he was a member of the Council, 1635-44.³ By this time he had gained a reputation for his enterprise as a merchant and had obtained a large grant of land near Archer’s Hope below Jamestown where he established his seat. His plantation of 1200 acres was located on a neck of land called “Littleton” or “Littletown” and was well known for its flower garden and orchards of apple, pear, cherry and peach trees, the latter cultivated for the first time in North America.⁴

On 9 March 1639/40 George¹ Menefie patented 3000 acres on the north side of Charles [York] River “opposite Queens Creek and down the river to Timberneck Creek.”⁵

In 1635, shortly after becoming a member of the Council, Menefie was associated with the group of colonists determined to be rid of Sir John Harvey as governor. At a meeting of the Council held 29 April that year he was asked what punishment those who opposed Harvey deserved and evaded an answer with the reply that he was “but a young lawyer and dare not upon the sudden deliver his opinion.”⁶ With Samuel Mathews and William Peirce he was sent to England to answer charges for his part in the “Thrusting out of Sir John Harvey.”⁷ It was in the period 1637-39 that George Menefie of James City, but now of St. Helen’s, London, merchant,

aged 40, made a deposition stating he had lived in Virginia sixteen years.⁸ On 17 July 1637 he petitioned the King stating he had resided in Virginia seventeen years as a merchant of the Corporation of James City and was the agent for the estates of many men who lived in England. His request to be permitted to return to Virginia was granted 29 Sept. 1637.⁹

Following his return to Virginia he assigned to his step-son Henry Perry thirty headrights, which Perry named in his patent for 1500 acres, 10 May 1642, adjacent to his 2000 acre tract in Charles City known as "Buckland."¹⁰

George¹ Menefie married (1), before 1635, Elizabeth____, possibly 8. *Elizabeth² Clements* (see CLEMENTS), named legatee under the will of Tobias Felgate, who died Dec. 1634 at Westover shortly after his arrival in Virginia,¹¹ (2), after Aug. 1637, Izabella (Smith) Pace Perry, widow of 1. *Richard¹ Pace* and of 1. *William¹ Perry* (see PACE and PERRY), and (3) Mary____, who survived him. His will, 31 Dec. 1645, probate granted in Charles City County, 20 Jan. 1645/6,¹² and in London, 25 Feb. 1646/7, directed that "the ship *Desire*, now lying before 'Buckland' be dispatched for England," and bequeathed to "my daughter Elizabeth Menefie all my lands at Westover, at James City, and at York River." The will further directed that Menefie's house at "Buckland" be a "joint stock between my daughter Elizabeth and my son-in-law [stepson] Henry Perry," named his wife Mary executrix and guardian to his daughter, and requested that he be buried at Westover.¹³

Issue: (by 1) 2. ELIZABETH²; 3. (probably) William², named as a headright, 9 March 1639/40, but not mentioned in George¹ Menefie's will, 31 Dec. 1645.

2. ELIZABETH² MENEFIE (George¹) married, after 1646, as his (1) wife, her stepbrother 2. *Henry¹ Perry*.

Issue: see PERRY.

¹ Hotten, p. 175.

² Patent Bk. 1, p. 6.

³ Leonard, pp. 8, xx.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 199, 2 July 1635, to Mr. George Minifie, Esqr., one of the Council of State. See also V XIV, p. 421; *Va. Carolorum*, p. 112. His headrights included “Tony Eastindian” and “Tony a Turke.”

⁵ PatentBk. l,p.704. His headrights included “four Negroes bought of Mr. 01dis, “four Negroes bought of Randall Holt,” and William Menifie.

⁶ *Va. Carolorum*, p. 116.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 131.

⁸ P.R.O. HCA 13/53, p. 142, in Noel Currer-Briggs, *Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers* (Baltimore, 1970), p. 635, dated 3-4 Aug. 1637; Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Immigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 78.

⁹ W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), pp. 256, 258.

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 1, p. 771. Young Perry had inherited the 2000 acres as “son and heire of Captain William Perry, Esqr., late of Virginia, deceased.”

¹¹ P.C.C. 38 Sadler, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 760-61. John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), pp. 65-68, however, presents information which suggests Mrs. Elizabeth Menefie named in Felgate’s will may be 2. Elizabeth² Menefie and that George Menefie’s (1) wife may have been Booker, sister of Roger Booker and of Elizabeth, wife of John Bishop of Charles City County (see also note 13).

¹² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, 1645-49, p. 113.

¹³ P.C.C. 31 Fines, in V XIV, p. 421. The will also named “brother John Bishopp,” “brother Roger Booker,” and left £20 and 1000 pounds of tobacco to Mr. John James, requesting him to preach a sermon at Menefie’s funeral.

MONTAGUE¹

*1. PETER¹ MONTAGUE, the second son of Peter Mountague of Boveny, parish of Burnham, Buckinghamshire, England, and his wife Ellenor Allen,² came to Virginia in the *Charles*, 1621, and was listed among Capt. Samuel Mathews' men at James City, 1624/5, aged 21. On 3 March 1631 12 he witnessed the will of Andrew Whowell [Howell].³ His first land grant of record lay in the area which became Nansemond County in 1642. On 22 Aug. 1637 he patented 150 acres in the Upper County of New Norfolk, south into the woods, north upon Elizabeth River, east upon the South branch and west upon a creek called the Oystershell Neck, due for the transportation of three persons.⁴ This was assigned by him to Thomas Marsh alias Rivers.

A second patent was granted him, 18 Dec. 1645, for 150 acres in the same area "on New Town haven river" and this tract he assigned to John Thomas who repatented the land 19 Nov. 1654.⁵ On 3 Nov. 1647 he was granted 100 acres in "Nansimum" County "on the Northside of New town haven River," adjacent to Thomas Jordan, deceased, and Humphrey Scownes.⁶

Peter Montague represented Nansemond in the House of Burgesses, 1652 and 1653,⁷ but soon after moved to the Northern Neck where a number of Nansemond planters had gone to take up land after peace had been effected with the Indians, 1645. On 4 Feb. 1656/7 he was listed as commissioner for Lancaster County,⁸ and, 16 Jan. 1658/9, he patented 200 acres in that county on the south side of Rappahannock River at the mouth of Sandy Point Creek, adjoining Oliver Seager, and the same day patented an additional 200 acres adjoining Oliver Seager and Randall Chamley.⁹ He was Burgess for Lancaster, 1658,¹⁰ and his name was presented to the General Court, 29 Sept. 1658, for appointment to the office of sheriff.¹¹

The will of Robert Portman, "bound for Ireland," dated 8 Jan. 1650/1, mentioned "Peter Mountague, son of Peter Mountague of Virginia" and

"Margaret Mountague, daughter of the aforesaid Peter."¹² Peter¹ Montague's will, 27 March 1659-25 May 1659,¹³ named his wife Cicley, his sons Peter and Will[iam], the child of his daughter Anne, "late wife of John Jadwin," and daughter Ellen, wife of Will[iam] Thompson. On 12 Sept. 1660 the widow Cicely Montague and the son Peter Montague, "her sonne-in-law" [stepson], as executors, were ordered to divide the estate.¹⁴

Peter¹ Montague married (1)__, who was probably the mother of all of his children (certainly of Peter, Anne, Ellen and Margaret), and (2) Cicely___.¹⁵

Issue: 2. ANNE²; 3. ELLEN²; 4. PETER²; 5. Margaret²; 6. WILLIAM²; 7. Elizabeth², unmarried 12 March 1666/7.

2. ANNE² MONTAGUE (Peter¹) died before her father wrote his will, 27 March 1659. She married John Jadwin, described 28 Jan. 1669/70 as mariner of the Town and County of Southampton,¹⁶ who later lived in Calvert Co., Md.,¹⁷ and then settled in Talbot Co., Md., with his (2) wife Hannah. He became a member of the Society of Friends and left will 8 June 1706-24 April 1707.¹⁸

Issue: [JADWIN] 8. BARTHOLOMEW³.

3. ELLEN² MONTAGUE (Peter¹) married, before March 1659, William Thompson who purchased from John Sharp 300 acres in Middlesex County, 5 May 1656, which Sharp confirmed 23 July 1659.¹⁹

Issue: [THOMPSON] 9. ELIZABETH³.

4. PETER² MONTAGUE (Peter¹), born about 1638 in what became Nansemond County, married, before 1665, Mary Minor, daughter of Meindert Doodles and his wife Mary,²⁰ who were living in Nansemond, 1656.²¹ However, Meindert Doodles bought land in Lancaster, the deed to which was acknowledged 6 Dec. 1657,²² and with consent of his wife Mary conveyed the 200 acres of this tract to Peter Montague, Nov. 1665, for his "sole use."²³

The Montague family lived on Montague's Island in Middlesex County where Mrs. Mary Minor, mother-in-law of Peter², died, her burial being recorded 9 Jan. 1686/7.²⁴

Peter² Montague died before 2 Dec. 1695 when Peter³ "Mountecough" and William³ "Mountecough" petitioned the Middlesex court "on behalf of themselves and their two sisters Elizabeth and Catherine" for a division of five Negro slaves "given by Mindret Dodes to the children of Peter Mountecough, deceased, after their mother's death.²⁵

Issue: 10. MARY³; 11. PETER³; 12. WILLIAM³; 13. Elizabeth³, unmarried 1695; 14. CATHERINE³; 15. John³, baptized 21 May 1682, died before Dec. 1695.²⁶

6. WILLIAM² MONTAGUE (Peter¹) shared with his elder brother Peter² in his father's estate and probably lived also on Montague's Island. He held 500 acres in Middlesex County, 1704. The name of his wife is unknown. He died 7 Dec. 1713,²⁷ leaving will 5 Oct. 1713-4 May/1 June 1714,²⁸ which named his sons.

Issue: 16. WILLIAM³; 17. THOMAS³.

8. BARTHOLOMEW³ JADWIN (Anne² Montague, Peter¹), mentioned but not named in the will of his maternal grandfather, 1659, and left 2000 pounds of tobacco at age 21 in the will of his paternal grandmother, Cicily Jernew, 30 Jan. 1667/8,²⁹ resided in Talbot Co., Md. He married, 26 June 1680, Ann Asdell (Estell)³⁰ and died by 11 Jan. 1692/3.³¹ His widow married (2), 19 Feb. 1692/3, Jacob Bradbury.³² They were members of the Society of Friends.

Issue: [JADWIN] 18. JEREMIAH⁴.

9. ELIZABETH³ THOMPSON (Ellen² Montague, Peter¹) died 29 May 1722. She married John Summers of Middlesex County who left will 8 Jan. 1702/3-1 March 1702/3.³³

Issue: [SUMMERS] 19. John⁴, baptized 8 April 1683, died young; 20. John⁴, baptized 14 Nov. 1686, for whom was repatented, 25 April 1702, 175 acres in Middlesex County including 150 acres which his mother had inherited as sole heir of her father William Thompson;³⁴ 21. Elizabeth⁴, baptized 16 March 1689/90; 22. Francis⁴, baptized 14 June 1702.

10. MARY³ MONTAGUE (Peter², Peter¹) was given a "heyfer" by her aunt Elizabeth² Montague, 12 March 1666/7,³⁵ and was mentioned in the will of her grandmother Mary Doodes, 17 Nov. 1678. She married, 24

Oct. 1682,³⁶ Thomas Paine and was buried 17 Feb. 1686/7.³⁷ He moved to Essex County and married (2) Elizabeth Ellett, but, becoming much indebted, abandoned his wife and second family.³⁸

Issue: [PAINE]³⁹ 23. THOMAS⁴.

11. PETER³ MONTAGUE (Peter², Peter¹) married Elizabeth Merry, daughter of Thomas Merry of Denbigh Parish, Warwick County. On 24 Feb. 1695/6 Peter³ Montague relinquished title to land in Warwick near Kerbye's Pine deeded to him by his father-in-law Thomas Merry and he and his wife Elizabeth gave power of attorney to "our brother-in-law" William Bressie to acknowledge the relinquishment.⁴⁰ Administration on the estate of Peter³ Montague was granted to Elizabeth Montague, the relict, 1 March 1702/3,⁴¹ and on the same day Thomas Merris [Merry] made a deed of gift of Negro Moll to his daughter Elizabeth Montague with reversion to her sons Thomas⁴ and Peter⁴.⁴²

By 29 Dec. 1703 Elizabeth had married (2) 51. *Rice⁴ Curtis* (see CURTIS) who then, "for love I bear my wife Elizabeth Curtis," made a deed of gift to her sons Thomas⁴ and Peter⁴ Montague.⁴³

Issue: 24. THOMAS⁴; 25. PETER⁴.

12. WILLIAM³ MONTAGUE (Peter², Peter¹), born about 1670, married Lettice (Weeks) Lidford, daughter of Abraham Weeks and widow of the Rev. Matthew Lidford (died 22 March 1692/3), whom she had married 6 Jan. 1691/2.⁴⁴ William³ Montague was called "of Jamaico" to distinguish him from his uncle; it was presumably the name of his plantation. It was presumably his estate on which Robert Bird was granted administration, 10 May 1710.⁴⁵

Issue: 26. ABRAHAM⁴; 27. Mary⁴, baptized 23 Feb. 1703/4;⁴⁶ 28. WILLIAM⁴.

14. CATHERINE³ MONTAGUE (Peter², Peter¹) married (1) George Twyman of Middlesex County,⁴⁷ the inventory of whose estate was recorded 3 May 1703,⁴⁸ and (2) Philip Warwick, who gave bond, 4 Aug. 1707, to pay to the orphans of George Twyman the estate due them⁴⁹ and left will 21 March 1718/9-9 May 1719.⁵⁰

Issue: (by 1) [TWYMAN] 29. GEORGE⁴; 30. MARY⁴; 31. CATHERINE⁴; (by 2) [WARWICK]⁵¹ 32. Thomas⁴, baptized 18 April 1706, probably died 19 Feb. 1736; 33. Jane⁴, buried 13 Sept. 1712; 34. Philip⁴, born 20 Oct. 1713, died 17 March 1725/6; 35. John⁴, born 21 Aug. 1716, died 2 Sept. 1716.

16. WILLIAM³ MONTAGUE (William², Peter¹), born about 1678, describing himself as son of William Montague, Senr., of Middlesex County, sold 100 acres in Essex County to his cousin William³ Montague, son of Peter, 30 Dec. 1703.⁵² He held 850 acres in Essex County, 1704. He married (1) Elizabeth____, possibly daughter of Anthony Jackman, who died before 24 Oct. 1701, and (2), by 9 Aug. 1708, Elizabeth____.⁵³ He left will, 31 March 1733-19 June 1733, naming his son and two grandsons.⁵⁴ Issue: (by 2) 36. WILLIAM⁴.

17. THOMAS³ MONTAGUE (William², Peter¹) married Katherine____, widow of William Young.⁵⁵ On 10 June 1706 his father made a deed of gift of land to him and his wife Katherine.⁵⁶ He died 9 Feb. 1720/1⁵⁷ and left will, 7 Feb. 1720/1-16 May 1721,⁵⁸ which named his wife, son-in-law [stepson] William Young and daughter-in-law [stepdaughter] Elizabeth Young, bequeathed "all that parcel of land called Montague's Island" to "cozen [nephew] William Montague, son of my brother William Montague," and left to "Thomas Paine of Middlesex County, 150 acres out of the upper side of my land lying in Essex County." His widow married (3), (contract 18) May 1724, Richard Tyler.⁵⁹

Issue: 37. William⁴, baptized 14 June 1702,⁶⁰ died before 1720/1.

18. JEREMIAH⁴ JADWIN (Bartholomew³, Ann² Montague, Peter¹), aged about 16, 30 Aug. 1699, when he chose a guardian,⁶¹ was devised lands in Yeocomoco Neck, Westmoreland County, by his great-uncle Jeremiah Jadwin, 2 Dec. 1697,⁶² and resided in Talbot and Queen Anne's cos., Md., where he was disowned by the Society of Friends, 1708.⁶³ He left will 11 Dec. 1726-10 June 1727.⁶⁴ He married, 9 Nov. 1701, Isabella Harrison,⁶⁵ who married (2) William Swift and died before April 1729.⁶⁶

Issue: [JADWIN] 38. Jeremiah⁵, of Queen Anne's Co., Md., left will 1 Dec. 1772-5 April 1773,⁶⁷ married (1), 1723, Elizabeth Gott and (2)

Mabel____; 39. Bartholomew⁵, of Queen Anne's Co., Md., living 8 Aug. 1774 when he sold two tracts as heir at law of his brother Jeremiah,⁶⁸ married Mary____; 40. ANN⁵.

23. THOMAS⁴ PAINE (Mary³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹) left will 16 Feb. 1758-20 April 1761.⁶⁹ He married (1), 26 May 1715,⁷⁰ Catherine Lidford, daughter of the Rev. Matthew and Lettice (Weekes) Lidford, and (2) Jane Bush.

Issue: [PAINE]⁷¹ (by 1) 41. Lettice⁵, born 8 Aug. 1716; 42. Frances⁵, born 15 March 1719/20; 43. Thomas⁵, born 22 Oct. 1721; 44. John⁵, born 22 Jan. 1723/4, deeded by his father, 14 Aug. 1753, half of the land on which he lived,⁷² married, by 20 Sept. 1756, when they sold this land,⁷³ Mildred____, and moved to Pittsylvania County where they sold 200 acres on Thorn Creek, 13 Sept. 1774;⁷⁴ 45. REUBEN⁵; 46. Catherine⁵; 47. Mary⁵; (by 2) 48. William⁵; 49. Philemon⁵, presented his commission as deputy surveyor of Pittsylvania County, 27 Nov. 1767,⁷⁵ but died before 25 June 1768 when administration on his estate was granted to Hugh Jones;⁷⁶ 50. Sarah⁵, born 1758.

24. THOMAS⁴ MONTAGUE (Peter³, Peter², Peter¹), aged 14 in 1708 when he chose his stepfather Rice Curtis as his guardian,⁷⁷ left will 14 Feb. 1755-2 Nov. 1756.⁷⁸ He married (1), 21 Dec. 1716, Grace Nicholson, who died 20 March 1726/7, and (2), 31 Aug. 1727, Penelope Cheney Warwick, baptized 7 Nov. 1705,⁷⁹ who left undated will, proved 1 Dec. 1767.⁸⁰

Issue: (by 1)⁸¹ 51. PETER⁵; 52. THOMAS⁵; 53. John⁵, born 23 Nov. 1721, of Caroline County, married Elizabeth____, widow of Thomas Warwick; 54. CLEMENT⁵; (by 2) 55. Elizabeth⁵, born 10 Sept. 1728, died 5 Feb. 1744/5; 56. WILLIAM⁵; 57. Catherine⁵, born 4 Aug. 1732, died 20 Oct. 1734; 58. PHILIP⁵; 59. Catherine⁵, born 19 Dec. 1738, married, 17 Feb. 1770, Daniel Turner, who left will 5 April 1771-25 Nov. 1771,⁸² and perhaps (2), (bond 24) Jan. 1774,⁸³ Henry Vass.

25. PETER⁴ MONTAGUE (Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) as of Middlesex County purchased, 12 May 1740, from Rice Curtis of Spotsylvania County, 500 acres in Middlesex known as Montague's Quarter, which Curtis had

bought from Thomas Montague and Grace his wife,⁸⁴ moved to Spotsylvania County, and died before 22 April 1756 when his estate was divided.⁸⁵ He married, 19 Aug. 1725, Elizabeth Merry,⁸⁶ probably a cousin, who married (2) Capt. Reuben Daniel of Orange County.

Issue:⁸⁷ 60. Thomas⁵, born 28 Oct. 1728, died 30 March 1730;⁸⁸ 61. PETER⁵; 62. William⁵; 63. JOHN MERRY⁵; 64. Mary Ann⁵; 65. Caty⁵.

26. ABRAHAM⁴ MONTAGUE (William³, Peter², Peter¹), baptized 28 Sept. 1701,⁸⁹ left will 3 May 1740-16 Sept. 1740.⁹⁰ He was a vestryman of South Farnham Parish and was appointed a constable by the Essex County court, 21 Nov. 1738. He married Charlotte Latane, left will 25 Jan. 1746/7-22 July 1747,⁹¹ daughter of the Rev. Lewis Latane.⁹²

Issue: 66. LEWIS⁵; 67. ABRAHAM⁵; 68. LATANE⁵; 69. Martha⁵;⁹³ 70. Catherine⁵, married (1) 56. William⁵ Montague and (2) John Rilee [Riley] who left will 1 April 1778-23 June 1788;⁹⁴ 71. Frances⁵, married 58. Philip⁵ Montague.

28. WILLIAM⁴ MONTAGUE (William³, Peterc², Peter¹) of Middlesex County, left will 14 Dec. 1753-7 May 1754.⁹⁵ He married, 3 Dec. 1729, Jane Price,⁹⁶ who married (2), (bond 22) Aug. 1757,⁹⁷ Vincent Vass of Essex County and died before Sept. 1758.⁹⁸

Issue: 72. WILLIAM⁵; 73. Thomas⁵, born 9 Sept. 1731, died before Dec. 1753; 74. John⁵, born 25 Feb. 1733/4, died before 4 Dec. 1759 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow,⁹⁹ married Charlotte Foushee, who married (2), (bond 3) March 1760,¹⁰⁰ Henry Washington and (3), (bond 26) Oct. 1765,¹⁰¹ Charles Nielson, and left will 7 Feb. 1791-25 July 1791;¹⁰² 75. JANE⁵; 76. MARY CATHERINE⁵; 77. Elizabeth⁵, twin, born 24 May 1739, died 16 May 1741; 78. JAMES⁵; 79. Robert⁵, born 14 July 1743, died young; 80. SAMUEL⁵; 81. Peter⁵, born 13 May [1748?]; 82. Margaret⁵, for whom William Montague gave bond as guardian, 7 April 1761;¹⁰³ 83. Elizabeth⁵, born 26 Aug. 1754.

29. GEORGE⁴ TWYMAN (Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹) left will 17 March 1733/4-2 April 1734.¹⁰⁴ He married, 16 July 1724, Agatha

Buford, born 13 Aug. 1705,¹⁰⁵ who married (2), 8 March 1735/6, John Warwick and (3) John Lee.¹⁰⁶

Issue: [TWYMAN] 84. Elizabeth⁵, born 28 June 1725, died in infancy; 85. WILLIAM⁵; 86. CATHERINE⁵; 87. GEORGE⁵; 88. MARY⁵.

30. MARY⁴ TWYMAN (Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter") died 5 Sept. 1744. She married, 9 Feb. 1720/1,¹⁰⁷ as his (2) wife, James Bristow.

Issue: [BRISTOW]¹⁰⁸ 89. CATHERINE⁵; 90. GEORGE⁵; 91. Anna⁵, born 28 Oct. 1726; 92. Elizabeth⁵, born 18 Dec. 1729; 93. Averilla⁵, born 13 March 1732; 94. Jane⁵, born 22 July 1736.

31. CATHERINE⁴ TWYMAN (Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹) died 31 March 1726. She married, 13 April 1721, John Thomson.¹⁰⁹

Issue: [THOMSON] 95. John⁵, born 27 Dec. 1721; 96. Catherine⁵, born 16 July 1724.

35. WILLIAM⁴ MONTAGUE (William³, William², Peter¹), born about 1707, inherited land on Montague's Island from his uncle Thomas³, 1721, and 500 acres on Montague's Island and a life right in the Montague home place in Essex from his father. He married, (bond 16) Oct. 1727,¹¹⁰ before he was of age, Hannah Ball, daughter of Capt. Richard and Sarah (Young) Ball of Lancaster County, who inherited by the will of her father, 1727,¹¹¹ his old plantation in Lancaster near Heathsville, where they removed shortly after their marriage.

Issue: 97. WILLIAM⁵; 98. THOMAS⁵.

40. ANN⁵ JADWIN (Jeremiah⁴, Bartholomew³, Ann² Montague, Peter¹) married William Monteque [Montague] of Queen Anne's Co., Md., who deposed, 8 Dec. 1744, he was aged about 53¹¹² and left will 21 June 1768-17 Jan. 1771. ¹¹³ They sold tracts in Talbot Co., Md., 17 April 1730.¹¹⁴ He married (2), 24 Dec. 1745,¹¹⁵ Sarah Steed.

Issue: [MONTEQUE] 99. William⁶; 100. Jeremiah⁶, born 19 Dec. 1735,¹¹⁶ married, 21 Dec. 1758,¹¹⁷ Jane West; 101. Thomas⁶; 102. Jadwin⁶, married, (license 12) Nov. 1777,¹¹⁸ Henrietta Hyman; 103. John⁶; 104. Nancy⁶.

45. REUBEN⁵ PAIN (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹) left will 14 Sept. 1819-8 Jan. 1821.¹¹⁹ He moved to Halifax County before 15 May 1755 when he bought 200 acres on both sides of the north fork of Panther Creek, and later purchased an adjoining 386 acres, but sold the entire acreage 17 Jan. 1763.¹²⁰ He then settled in Pittsylvania County and eventually moved to Lincoln Co., Ky.¹²¹ He married Agnes Wade.

Issue: [PAIN] 104A. Millicent⁶, born 1758, died 12 March 1832,¹²² married Edmund Fitzgerald of Pittsylvania County who was born at sea in 1745 and left will 3 Feb. 1847-19 June 1848;¹²³ 104B. Edmund⁶, left undated will proved May 1825,¹²⁴ married, (bond 2) June 1795,¹²⁵ Mary Hill; 104C.

Elizabeth⁶, married ____ Jones; 104D. Philemon⁶, of Wayne Co., Ky., married, (bond 24) May 1787,¹²⁶ Rachel Wilson; 104E. Catherine⁶, married, (bond 24) Dec. 1780,¹²⁷ William Parks; 104F. Mary⁶, married ____ Forbes; 104G. Lucretia⁶, married, 28 Oct. 1787,¹²⁸ John Pigg; 104H. Reuben⁶, married, 23 Aug. 1790,¹²⁹ Elizabeth Pigg; 104I. Laban⁶, married, (bond 28) July 1795,¹³⁰ Polly Gray.

51. PETER⁵ MONTAGUE (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹), born 28 March 1718, died by 24 July 1746 when the inventory of his estate was returned.¹³¹ He married Anthorit____[Ann Theriet?], who married (2) Reuben Daniel.

Issue: [MONTAGUE] 105. Sarah⁶, born 19 Jan. 1739/40, married John Stevens; 106. Elizabeth⁶, born 1744, for whom Reuben Daniel gave bond as guardian, 23 Sept. 1756,¹³² and Thomas Montague gave bond as guardian, Sept. 1759,¹³³ died 17 Jan. 1826, in her 83rd year, married James Daniel, born 15 June 1739, died 14 Dec. 1835,¹³⁴ and moved from Middlesex County to Caroline County and then to Spotsylvania County¹³⁵ and later to Clark Co., Ky.

52. THOMAS⁵ MONTAGUE (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹), born 20 Feb. 1719/20,¹³⁶ of Cumberland County, private in the Revolutionary War, died before 22 Aug. 1778 when the inventory of his estate was attested.¹³⁷ He married, 1753 in Louisa County, Jane Daniel,

daughter of Charles and Jane (Mickelborough) Daniel, born 18 Aug. 1733,¹³⁸ died 1811.

Issue: 107. John⁶, born 1755, died 20 Sept. 1831, aged about 80,¹³⁹ soldier in the Revolutionary War, moved to Abbeville Co., S.C., about 1808, married, 7 Jan. 1774, Rebecca Brown; 108. Catherine⁶, died 18 April 1834, married, (bond 5) Sept. 1774,¹⁴⁰ Lawrence Smith of Cumberland County, who died 6 June 1834; 109. Jane⁶, married, (bond 2) March 1787,¹⁴¹ Wade Netherland; 110. Thomas⁶, born 5 June 1759, died 12 April 1840, left will 9 Sept. 1839-27 April 1840,¹⁴² of Cumberland County, enlisted 1775 for one year in 1st Virginia Regiment and also drafted, 1781, in militia,¹⁴³ married, Jan. 1780, Sarah Brown, who was born 27 March 1757;¹⁴⁴ 111. Rice Daniel⁶, born 1756, died 3 April 1849, served three tours as private in the Virginia militia, 1780-81,¹⁴⁵ married (1), (bond 19) Feb. 1787,¹⁴⁶ Judith Stratton, (2), (bond 4) Dec. 1815,¹⁴⁷ Ann Ransone and (3), (bond 5) Oct. 1830,¹⁴⁸ Ann Adams, born about 1773, died after Sept. 1868, who lived in Montgomery County as a widow; 112. Peter⁶, of "Morganham," Powhatan County, died there 20 Jan. 1823,¹⁴⁹ for many years tobacco inspector at Cartersville, married (1), 1780,¹⁵⁰ Lucy Pollard and (2), (bond 7) Aug. 1817,¹⁵¹ Ann (Short) Stokes, widow of James R. Stokes, who married (3), (bond 21) April 1825,¹⁵² Bennett M. Bagby, widower of 167D. *Rebecca⁶ Bagby* (see PRICE), and left will 10 Jan. 1826-21 Oct. 1829;¹⁵³ 113. Capt. Mickleborough A.⁶, born 5 June 1766, died 17 Dec. 1827 in Powhatan County,¹⁵⁴ left will 23 April 1827-20 Dec. 1827,¹⁵⁵ married (1), (bond 13) June 1791,¹⁵⁶ Sarah Moore and (2), 2 Aug. 1798, Ann Carter Vaughan, who died 26 May 1854 in Marengo Co., Ala., aged 76; 114. William⁶, born 11 Feb. 1776, died 19 Aug. 1865, sheriff of Cumberland County, married, 1799, Judith Street, who died 16 Aug. 1853 in Cumberland County, aged 72.

54. CLEMENT⁵ MONTAGUE (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹), of Spotsylvania County, born 29 Dec. 1723,¹⁵⁷ left will 28 Oct. 1791-6 Dec. 1791.¹⁵⁸ He married (1), by 21 Sept. 1747,¹⁵⁹ Ann Bartlett, daughter of William Bartlett,¹⁶⁰ who died after 1783,¹⁶¹ and (2), 1791,¹⁶² Hannah (____)

Lewis, widow of James Lewis, who was then aged 25 and married (3), 7 Oct. 1798,¹⁶³ Isaac Herren.

Issue: (by 1) 115. Thomas⁶, born 31 Aug. 1750, died Sept. 1805, moved to Lincoln Co., Ky., was lieutenant and captain of Fayette Co., Ky., militia, 1786-87,¹⁶⁴ and later represented Franklin County in the Kentucky legislature, married Agnes Ellis, who was born 16 Feb. 1753 and died 7 Sept. 1823;¹⁶⁵ 116. Clement⁶, died 3 July 1813, moved to Barren Co., Ky., about 1805, married, 13 July 1789, Sarah Pemberton, born 17 March 1772, who married (2), 20 March 1817, Col. Hardin Davis and died 17 Sept. 1846; 117. Elizabeth⁶, married (1) James Trigg and (2) Jonathan Carpenter; 118. Isabel⁶, died Dec. 1841, married, 1783, James Ballard, born 4 June 1763, died 1 Feb. 1856,¹⁶⁶ of Spotsylvania County, private and corporal in Capt. Benjamin Roberts' company, Illinois Regiment, Nov. 1779-Dec. 1781;¹⁶⁷ 119. Sarah⁶, married (1) Charles Whiting, who moved to Fayette Co., Ky., and (2)____Wilson; 120. Susanna⁶, married Joseph Duerson of Spotsylvania County, who left will 12 Nov. 1805-codicil 14 Oct. 1818-16 Dec. 1822.¹⁶⁸

56. WILLIAM⁵ MONTAGUE (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹), born 14 June 1730, left will 21 Oct. 1763-7 Aug. 1764.¹⁶⁹ He married, (bond 21) Dec. 1754,¹⁷⁰ 70. Catherine⁵ Montague, who married (2) John Riley.

Issue: 121. Thomas⁶, left will 4 June 1788-26 Oct. 1789,¹⁷¹ of Montague Island, Middlesex County, married, 23 March 1780,¹⁷² Ann Batchelder; 122. William⁶, died before 23 Dec. 1799 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow,¹⁷³ of Montague Island, Middlesex County, married, 14 Jan. 1790,¹⁷⁴ Elizabeth Valentine; 123. Charlotte⁶, married 161. Richard⁶ Montague; 124. (Child)⁶, unborn 1764.

58. PHILIP⁵ MONTAGUE (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹), born 13 April 1736, died before 25 June 1810 when Philip Montague gave bond as his administrator.¹⁷⁵ He was a colonel during the Revolutionary War and resided on Montague Island in the upper part of Middlesex County. He married, (bond 3) May 1763,¹⁷⁶ 71. Frances⁵ Montague.

Issue: 125. Charlotte⁶, married 163. John Currie⁶ Montague; 126. Thomas⁶, married (1), 22 Dec. 1787,¹⁷⁷ Catherine Vass and (2), (bond 27) Jan. 1795,¹⁷⁸ Ann Healy; 127. Frances⁶, married, 6 May 1797,¹⁷⁹ Thomas Healy, Jr.; 128. Penelope⁶, married, (bond 22) Sept. 1801,¹⁸⁰ William Segar; 129. Philip⁶, died in infancy; 130. Catherine⁶, left will 23 Nov. 1797-22 Jan. 1798,¹⁸¹ married ____Vass; 131. Philip⁶, born 19 June 1776, married Elizabeth Williams; 132.

Elizabeth⁶, married 180. Thomas Tarpley⁶ Montague; 133. William Latane⁶, born 27 Nov. 1781, married Penelope⁷ Lee, daughter of 162. Ann⁶ (Montague) Lee; 134. Martha⁶, married 168. Philip Tunstall⁶ Montague.

61. PETER⁵ MONTAGUE (Peter⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹), born about 1732, died 1820 in Orange County, aged 88. He served as a private in the Revolutionary War for three years.¹⁸² He married Elizabeth Henderson, who died about 1824.

Issue: [MONTAGUE] 135. Andrew⁶, of Orange County, born 1762, died 26 Sept. 1845, married Elizabeth Darnell, who was born 4 Aug. 1763 and died 1847 in her 85th year; 136. John⁶, died 16 April 1849 at Royalton, Ohio, aged about 72, settled in Fairfield Co., Ohio, married Pauline Grady; 137. Hannah⁶, married Richmond Grady, who was born 23 Dec. 1777 in Louisa County and died 8 March 1862 in Wyandotte Co., Ohio; 138. Sally⁶, died 1829-30 in Spotsylvania County, married, (bond 7) June 1797,¹⁸³ Malachi Atkins; 139. Nancy⁶, married, (bond 12) Nov. 1793,¹⁸⁴ John Lloyd; 140. Polley⁶, married, (bond 18) Nov. 1799,¹⁸⁵ Thomas Phipps and moved to Kentucky after 1810; 141. Catherine⁶, married Samuel Grady and moved to Kentucky; 142. Betsey⁶, married Lewis Pine.

63. JOHN MERRY⁵ MONTAGUE (Peter⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) died about 1825, aged 90. He settled in Scott Co., Ky. He married [Nancy?] Humphries.

Issue: 143. William Cave⁶, moved to Kentucky where he was murdered; 144. James Merry⁶, died 24 July 1839, aged about 60, of Scott Co., Ky., moved in 1831 to Perry Co., 111., married, 10 Sept. 1812, Frances Richards Threlkeld, born 1791, died 13 Feb. 1863 at Keokuk, Iowa; 145. Peter⁶, married____; 146. Elijah⁶; 147. Catherine⁶, married Thomas Woolen and

lived near Indianapolis, Ind.; 148. Thomas⁶, died 27 Dec. 1870 or 1873 in Fayette Co., Ky., aged 85, private in War of 1812, married (1) Bettie Butler and (2) Jessey Truitt, who died 22 Dec. 1847 at Great Crossing, Scott Co., Ky.; 149. Elizabeth⁶, married____ Elzy and moved to Indiana; 150. Frances⁶, married John Rogers and moved to Madison, Jefferson Co., Ind.

66. LEWIS⁵ MONTAGUE (Abraham⁴, William³, Peter², Peter¹) was appointed guardian of his brothers Abraham and Latane, 17 Nov. 1747. He was appointed justice of Middlesex County, 2 April 1760, was sheriff, 1762, and left undated will proved 24 Aug. 1778.¹⁸⁶ He married Bettie Daniel, who left will 12 Dec. 1778-25 Jan. 1779.¹⁸⁷

Issue: 151. Mary⁶, born 24 Feb. 1748/9; 152. Elizabeth⁶, born 28 Aug. 1750; 153. Abraham⁶, born 6 Jan. 1753, died young; 154. Ann⁶, born 30 March 1755, married, 2 Jan. 1776, William Brooke; 155. Catherine⁶, born 1757; 156. Lewis⁶, of Middlesex County, left will 21 Sept. 1795-26 April 1802,¹⁸⁸ married Catherine Brooke, who died 6 Feb. 1824 in Middlesex County in her 66th year;¹⁸⁹ 157. Frances⁶, born 1761; 158. Susanna⁶, born 1763; 159. William⁶, married, (bond 23) Sept. 1793,¹⁹⁰ Frances Street; 160. John⁶, born 1767.

67. ABRAHAM⁵ MONTAGUE (Abraham⁴, William³, Peter², Peter¹) left will 17 Dec. 1777-18 May 1778.¹⁹¹ He signed the Leedstown petition against the Stamp Act, 1765. He married Elizabeth Corrie, daughter of John and Catherine (Tyler) Corrie,¹⁹² who left will 13 Oct. 1807-21 Dec. 1807.¹⁹³

Issue: 161. Richard⁶, left will 3 Sept. 1789-17 Jan. 1791,¹⁹⁴ lieutenant in the Revolutionary Navy and captured and imprisoned in Cuba, married, 19 March 1786, 133. Charlotte⁶ Montague, who died about 1838;¹⁹⁵ 162. Ann⁶, married Philip Lee who left will 28 Jan. 1802-22 Oct. 1804;¹⁹⁶ 163. John Currie⁶, died before 22 Dec. 1794 when William Montague gave bond as his administrator,¹⁹⁷ married, 25 March 1788, 125. Charlotte⁶ Montague; 164. William⁶, of Middlesex County, married____ Smith; 165. Elizabeth C.⁶, married John Richards; 166. Thomas⁶; 167. Abraham⁶; 168. Philip Tunstall⁶, born 19 May 1778, Baptist minister, married, (bond 6) April 1803,¹⁹⁸ 134. Martha⁶ Montague, born 30 April 1784.

68. LATANE⁵ MONTAGUE (Abraham⁴, William³, Peter², Peter¹) moved about 1759 to Granville Co., N.C., and left will 4 Jan. 1810-codicil 24 Aug. 1811-Nov. 1811.¹⁹⁹ He married Catherine (Young) Taylor who as a widow moved to Maury Co., Tenn., and died about 1815-16.

Issue: 169. Henry⁶, left will 17 Dec. 1825-Sept. 1831,²⁰⁰ member of a cavalry company in Revolutionary War, moved to Rutherford Co., N.C., about 1790, married Elizabeth⁷ Graves, daughter of 239. William⁶ Graves (see GRAVES), who died April 1832; 170. Martha⁶, died 9 Sept. 1838 in Smith Co., Tenn., married, (bond 29) March 1788,²⁰¹ John Knight, who enlisted in the Granville Co., N.C., militia, 1778, and later under Gen. Francis Marion in South Carolina, moved to Smith Co., Tenn.,²⁰² and died 19 Nov. 1843; 171. William⁶, died 6 April 1814 in Breckinridge Co., Ky., left will 20 March 1814-16 May 1814,²⁰³ moved from Granville Co., N.C., to Breckinridge Co., Ky., about 1802, married, (bond 14) Jan. 1795,²⁰⁴ Mary Owen, born 26 Aug. 1775,²⁰⁵ who moved to Maury Co., Tenn., 1816, and to Wayne Co., Tenn., 1822, and died there 22 Sept. 1853; 172. Mary⁶, died 24 Aug. 1800, married, (bond 17) May 1790,²⁰⁶ James Gregory of Lunenburg County; 173. Young⁶, born 20 May 1765, left will 23 Jan. 1845-Nov. 1846,²⁰⁷ of Granville Co., N.C., married, (bond 8) Feb. 1784,²⁰⁸ Sally Pittard; 174. Charlotte⁶, died 3 Sept. 1827 in Fayette Co., Tenn., married, (bond 12) Dec. 1793,²⁰⁹ William Owen, born 23 Jan. 1779, died 18 June 1827,²¹⁰ and moved to Breckinridge Co., Ky, 1807, and later to Tennessee, settling on Wolf River;²¹¹ 175. Frances⁶, born 4 Oct. 1777, died 1838 or 1840 in Fayette Co., Tenn., moved to Maury Co., Tenn, 1811 or 1814, married, (bond 30) Aug. 1798,²¹² Nathaniel⁷ Graves, son of 239. William⁶ Graves (see GRAVES).

72. WILLIAM⁵ MONTAGUE (William⁴, William³, Peter², Peter¹) left will 14 April 1778-18 May 1778.²¹³ He was sheriff of Essex County, 1768. He married Susannah___.

Issue: 175A. William⁶, married__; 175B. Patty⁶; 175C. Fanny⁶, married Jesse Parsons.

75. JANE⁵ MONTAGUE (William⁴, William³, Peter², Peter¹), born 4 April 1737, died by Aug. 1762. She married (1), (bond 3) Dec. 1757,²¹⁴

Thomas Iverson of Gloucester County and (2) Dr. Philip Ferchason.

Issue: (by 1) [IVERSON] 176. Thomas⁶, of Urbanna, left wills 22 June 1782-22 Jan. 1798 and 6 June 1788-25 June 1798.²¹⁵

76. MARY CATHERINE⁵ MONTAGUE (William⁴, William³, Peter², Peter¹), twin, born 24 May 1739, left will 19 April 1803-12 Oct. 1803.²¹⁶ She married (1), (bond 29) July 1761,²¹⁷ John Morgan and (2), 20 Jan. 1770,²¹⁸ as his (2) wife, Hugh Walker, merchant and ship owner of Williamsburg, later of Middlesex County, and, by 19 March 1780,²¹⁹ of Bromfield Parish, Culpeper, subsequently Madison, County, who left will 11 Feb. 1798-27 Nov. 1800.²²⁰

Issue: (by 1) [MORGAN] 176A. Jane⁶, married, (bond 13) Dec. 1781,²²¹ Jonathan Davison; 176B. Sarah Gale⁶, married, (bond 9) Aug. 1782,²²² Jonathan Lewis; (by 2) [WALKER] 176C. Catherine⁶, born 1 July 1772, died 6 June 1814, married, 29 Nov. 1791, Joshua⁷ Fry, son of 74. Susan⁶ (Walker) Fry (see CROSHAW); 176D. Dr. Hugh W.⁶, born 2 [24?] Aug. 1774, died 1848 in Daviess Co., Ky., married, 1799 in Madison County, Maria S.⁷ Fry, daughter of 74. Susan⁶ (Walker) Fry (see CROSHAW), born 25 Aug. 1782, died 1856; 176E. Clara Stubs⁶, married 109. Richard⁶ Howes (see CROSHAW); 176F. Susannah⁶, born 1778, married Wesley Thornton⁷ Fry, son of 74. Susan⁶ (Walker) Fry (see CROSHAW).

78. Capt. JAMES⁵ MONTAGUE (William⁴, William³, Peter², Peter¹), born 18 Feb. 1740/1, left will 16 Nov. 1781-28 Jan. 1782.²²³ He represented Middlesex County in the House of Burgesses, 1772-76, in the five Virginia conventions, 1774-76, and in the House of Delegates, 1776-78, 1780-82.²²⁴ He married (1), (bond 20) June 1760,²²⁵ Mary Eliza Chinn, daughter of Joseph Chinn, and (2), (bond 20) Nov. 1771,²²⁶ Winifred Griffin (Tarpley) Webb, widow of William Webb,²²⁷ who left will 13 May 1804-7 July 1806.²²⁸

Issue: (by 1) 177. Jane⁶, married, 27 Feb. 1783,²²⁹ as his (2) wife, Harry Beverley Yates of Middlesex County, who died before 1800,²³⁰ 178. Winifred⁶; (by 2) 179. Harriet⁶; 180. Thomas Tarpley⁶, married, 19 Dec. 1801,²³¹ 132. Elizabeth⁶ Montague, born 2 Feb. 1779.

80. SAMUEL⁵ MONTAGUE (William⁴, William³, Peter² Peter¹), born 27 July 1747, died before Oct. 1784 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.²³² He married Lucy____, who died before 15 Oct. 1792.

Issue: 181. William⁶, merchant and tavern keeper, founder of the settlement which became Montague in Essex County, married Amelia Sophia⁷ Montague, daughter of 214. Capt. John⁶ Montague, who married (2) Thomas Jesse;²³³ 182. Samuel⁶, died before 11 June 1811, married, 11 July 1799,²³⁴ Elizabeth Stanard⁷ Montague, daughter of 214. Capt. John⁶ Montague; 183. Julia F.⁶, died before 18 June 1811; 184. James⁶, died 1829, aged about 48, moved to Kentucky, 1818, settling first in Mercer County and later in Hardin County, married Elizabeth Edmondson, who died 1847-50 at Elizabethtown, Ky.

85. WILLIAM⁵ TWYMAN (George⁴, Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹), born 20 May 1727,²³⁵ left will 10 April 1811-24 Oct. 1811.²³⁶ He served as a sergeant of Culpeper County militia during the Revolutionary War, was at the battle of Yorktown, and resided in Madison County. He married (1) Winifred Cowherd, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Lacy) Cowherd, and (2), (contract 24) Aug. 1801,²³⁷ Ann (____) Smith.

Issue: [TWYMAN] (by l)²³⁸ 185. William⁶, born 1754, left will 15 June 1837-codicil 1 June 1838-26 Jan. 1843,²³⁹ married Elizabeth Garnett; 186. George⁶, born 1756, served in the Revolutionary War, moved to Woodford Co., Ky., 1781, and lived with his brother Reuben, never married; 187. Reuben Cowherd⁶, born 1758, left will 25 Oct. 1837-March 1839,²⁴⁰ officer under Gen. Lafayette in Revolutionary War, moved to Kentucky and settled at Lexington, 1781-83, and then in Woodford County, and was captain of 11th Regiment of Kentucky militia, 1792, married, 10 Oct. 1788 in Bourbon Co., Ky., Margaret Griffin; 188. Tabitha Montague⁶, born 1764, died 1835, married, 26 Feb. 1798, as his (2) wife, Colby Cowherd, born 1766, died 1847, of Orange County; 189. Ann⁶, married 195. George⁶ Twyman; 190. (perhaps) Frances⁶, married, 11 March 1787,²⁴¹ Reuben Craig; 191. (Child)⁶; 192. (Child)⁶; 193. (Child)⁶.

86. CATHERINE⁵ TWYMAN (George⁴, Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹), born 13 June 1729, died about 1810. She married____ Dillard.

Issue: [DILLARD] 194. (Daughter)⁶, married ____ Ker.

87. GEORGE⁵ TWYMAN (George⁴, Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹), of Albemarle County, born 29 March 1731,²⁴² left will 22 Nov. 1811-2 June 1818.²⁴³ He married Mary Walker.

Issue: [TWYMAN]²⁴⁴ 195. George⁶, married, 9 Jan. 1790,²⁴⁵ 189. Ann⁶ Twyman; 196. Joseph⁶, left will 25 Nov. 1843-6 Sept. 1847,²⁴⁶ married, (bond 26) Sept. 1794,²⁴⁷ Lucy Rodes; 197. Samuel⁶, died 1822-23, of Orange County, married, (bond 20) Nov. 1784,²⁴⁸ Frances Rogers, died 1837-38;²⁴⁹ 198. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1790,²⁵⁰ Richard Sanford; 199. William⁶; 200. Abraham⁶; 201. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 15) Sept. 1795,²⁵¹ William Johnson Wood; 202. Agatha⁶, married Robert Dearing; 203. Ruth⁶, married, (bond 14) April 1785,²⁵² David Watts; 204. James⁶

88. MARY⁵ TWYMAN (George⁴, Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹) died about 1800-02. She married William Greenwood of Essex County, who left will 15 Sept. 1789-20 June 1791.²⁵³

Issue: [GREENWOOD] 204A. Twyman⁶, died before 17 Nov. 1828 when Washington H. Purkins gave bond as his administrator,²⁵⁴ married Nancy____;²⁵⁵ 204B. William⁶, died before 21 Sept. 1818 when Casey Greenwood gave bond as his administratrix,²⁵⁶ married Casey____; 204C. Mary⁶, married____ Jesse; 204D. Rachel⁶, married____ Ware; 204E. Caty⁶, married____ Fisher; 204F. Frances⁶, married____ Brown; 204G. Ruth⁶, married____ Mullins.

89. CATHERINE⁵ BRISTOW (Mary⁴ Twyman, Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹), born 15 Dec. 1721, married, 26 Oct. 1738, Thomas Cheney, who died 10 Feb. 1744/5.²⁵⁷

Issue: [CHENEY]²⁵⁸ 204H. Elizabeth⁶, born 1 May 1739; 204J. Catherine⁶, born 5 May 1742, married, (bond 25) April 1764,²⁵⁹ James Brown of James City County; 204K. Thomas⁶, born 20 Sept. 1745.

90. GEORGE⁵ BRISTOW (Mary⁴ Twyman, Catherine³ Montague, Peter², Peter¹), born 7 Feb. 1723, left will 1 June 1785-Aug. 1783.²⁶⁰ He moved to Granville Co., N.C. He married (1) Mary____ and (2) Elizabeth____.

Issue: [BRISTOW]²⁶¹ (by 1) 205. James⁶, born 11 Nov. 1746, of Granville Co., N.C, married__; 206. Philemon⁶, born 31 Dec. 174[7?]; 207. John⁶, born 7 Nov. 1748, married Susannah Parish; 208. George⁶, born 27 March 1751; (by 2) 209. Mary⁶; 210. Averilla⁶.

97. WILLIAM⁵ MONTAGUE (William⁴, William³, William², Peter¹), of Lancaster County, left will Feb. 1784-21 Oct. 1784.²⁶² He married (1), (bond 27) Jan. 1749,²⁶³ Hannah Ballentine and (2), (bond 11) Dec. 1772,²⁶⁴ Lucy (Lee) Smith, daughter of Richard and Judith (Steptoe) Lee and widow of 27. *Baldwin Mathews⁵ Smith* (see MATHEWS), who died 30 March 1806, aged 71.

Issue: (by 1) 211. Thomas⁶, of Richmond County, died about 1784; 212. Hannah⁶, born 1752, married (1), 27 Dec. 1787, Thacker Campbell and (2), as his (2) wife, John Segar⁸ Stubbs, son of John⁷ and Jane (Segar) Stubbs and grandson of 38. *Mildred⁶ (Smith) Stubbs* (see STRACHEY), born 8 Aug. 1753, died 21 Oct. 1821, of "Mulberry Hall," Gloucester County, cadet in Capt. Markham's company, 1st Regiment, 1776, matross in the artillery and later captain in the Revolutionary War, sheriff of Gloucester County, 1787-89;²⁶⁵ 213. Frances⁶, died 17 Oct. 1791, married, 1 Nov. 1787, as his (1) wife, Alexander Wallace, of Montgomery Co., Md., who died at Moorfield, Md.;²⁶⁶ 214. Capt. John⁶, born about 1756, left will 8 Feb. 1810-21 May 1810,²⁶⁷ of "Mount Prospect," Essex County, married (1), 14 Dec. 1776, Catherine Yates and (2), before 1794, 568. *Mary⁶ Stanard* (see CHEW); (by 2) 215. William⁶, died 27 July 1827, aged 53,²⁶⁸ lawyer, captain in War of 1812, of Lancaster County and later of "Paradise," Henrico County, married, (bond 17) March 1801,²⁶⁹ Frances Downman, daughter of Joseph Ball Downman, born Nov. 1782 at Miles End, Middlesex, England,²⁷⁰ died Feb. 1864 in Gloucester County.

98. THOMAS⁵ MONTAGUE (William⁴, William³, William², Peter¹) died before 27 Jan. 1801.²⁷¹ He moved to Bryan's Station, Ky., and later to Boone Co., Ky. He married Hannah Johnson, who married (2) Robert Bradley and lived in Scott Co., Ky.

Issue: 216. Cave⁶, born 15 Feb. 1769, died 10 Aug. 1845, married, 28 Nov. 1802 in Boone Co., Ky., Phoebe Ross, who died 5 Oct. 1870 at

Lawrenceburgh, Dearborn Co., Ind.; 217. Rev. William⁶, born 7 Sept. 1774, died 12 July 1842, Baptist minister of Boone Co., Ky., married. 24 March 1800, Polly Robinson; 218. Rev. John⁶, twin, born 5 Dec. 1776; 219. Elizabeth⁶, twin, born 5 Dec. 1776, married, 16 Aug. 1798,²⁷² Abraham Depew.

¹ George William Montague, *History and Genealogy of the Montague Family of America, Descended from Richard Montague of Hadley, Mass., and Peter Montague of Lancaster Co., Va.* (Amherst, Mass., 1886); G. W. Montague, *History and Genealogy of Peter Montague of Nansemond and Lancaster Counties, Virginia, and His Descendants, 1621-1894* (Amherst, Mass., 1894). Until about 1700 the name is usually spelled Mountague in Virginia.

² Visitation of Buckinghamshire, 1634, College of Arms MS 2C26.12, as reported by Thomas Woodcock, Somerset Herald, 14 May 1986, which notes that Peter¹ was “now in Virginia.” W. Harry Rylands, ed., *The Visitation of the County of Buckingham Made in 1634* (Harleian Society, Publications, LVIII; London, 1909), p. 9, incorrectly shows Peter¹ as son of George Mountague and his wife Susan Norris. See also Myrtle Stevens Hyde, “The English Origin of Peter and Richard Montague,” *NEHGR* CXLII, pp. 149-64.

³ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, p. 33.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 463; patent to Marsh alias Rivers, *ibid.*, p. 716.

⁵ Patent Bk. 2, p. 73; Patent Bk. 3, p. 300.

⁶ Patent Bk. 2, p. 130.

⁷ Leonard, pp. 30-31.

⁸ Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 1.

⁹ Patent Bk. 4, pp. 241 (340), 249 (350).

¹⁰ Leonard, p. 34

¹¹ Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 74.

¹² P.C.C. 391 Alchin, in Virginia Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 3293 (3126).

¹³ Lancaster Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 62; *W(l)* II, p. 270.

¹⁴ Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 123.

¹⁵ The speculation in Alvahn Holmes, *The Farrar's Island Family and Its English Ancestry* (Baltimore, 1972), p. 123, that she might have been 2. *Cicely² Farrar* (see FARRAR) is completely unfounded. More likely, but unproved, is that she was Cicely, widow of Robert Jadwin, who later married Nicholas Jurnew and left will dated 30 Jan. 1667/8 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Patents &c 1665-77, pp. 32-32a) naming her Jadwin children, including son John, and grandson Bartholomew Jadwin.

¹⁶ Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 1666-82, p. 89.

¹⁷ Talbot Co., Md., Deed Bk. A-1, p. 306. On 4 Nov. 1672, as a planter of Calvert County, he purchased 500 acres, "Parker's Range," in Talbot County. On 29 March 1675 he exchanged 100 acres (not otherwise described) with John and Alice Garry of Calvert County for 400 acres, "Chestnut Bay," in Talbot (*ibid.*, p. 331).

¹⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 136.

¹⁹ Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 2, 1654-1702, pp. 113, 194.

²⁰ Meindert Doodles, a sea captain, native of Holland (V VI, pp. 207-09), in 1673, with his son, then known as Doodles Minor, was naturalized by Act of the Assembly (*H U*, p. 308), confirmed 1705 (*H III*, p. 479). Meindert Doodles' will, 13 Dec. 1677-7 Jan. 1677/8 (Middlesex Co. Wills 1675-1798, p. 6), bequeathed to his wife Mary Doodles all the personal estate during her widowhood but if she should marry, son Doodles Minor's children were to have half of the Negroes and the other half to go to Peter Montague for the sole use of his wife, and after her death to the sole use of her children. Mary Doodles' will, 17 Nov. 1678-7 Feb. 1686/7 (*ibid.*, p. 35), named her sons Doodles Meindert and Peter Montague and daughter Marie Montague's daughter Marye. Apparently following Dutch custom, both of Meindert Doodles' children used the surname Meindert, which rapidly became the more easily recognized (by English-speaking people) Minor.

²¹ Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 2, p. 337, "John Troster, age 36... being at the house of Minor Doodles in Nansemond, 20 April 1656..."

²² Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 1666-82, p. 65.

²³ *Ibid.*, p. 67.

²⁴ Christ Church Parish Register.

²⁵ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 3, 1694-1705, p. 78.

²⁶ Christ Church Parish Register. The John Montague whose 1733 inventory is recorded in Essex County (Will Bk. 5, pp. 204-05) was probably the man named in the 1722 will of Richard Webb of Essex (Wills &c 3, pp. 306-07) as “my cousin Jno., knowne by the name of John Mountague.”

²⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

²⁸ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1713-34, pp. 9-10. It was presumably his estate for which Robert Ranson gave bond as administrator, 8 July 1714 (Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 14, 1711-16, p. 263).

²⁹ Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Patents &c 1665-77, pp. 32-32a.

³⁰ Kenneth Carroll, *Quakerism on the Eastern Shore* (Baltimore, 1970), pp. 221.

³¹ Third Haven Monthly Meeting, Talbot Co., Md., Minutes 1676-1746, p. 122.

³² Carroll, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

³³ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 145-47.

³⁴ Patent Bk. 9, p. 450. The claim that he is the John Summers of Fairfax County who died 4 Dec. 1790 in his 104th year appears to be unfounded since his obituary (*Virginia Journal and Alexandria Advertiser*, 9 Dec. 1790) states that he was born within 30 miles of Alexandria in Maryland. John Summers of Prince George’s Co., Md., in his will, 1 March 1703/4-17 Nov. 1705 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 110), named a son John.

³⁵ Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 4, 1666-82, p. 18.

³⁶ Christ Church Parish Register

³⁷ *Ibid.*,

³⁸ Rosemary CorleyNeal, *Tidewater to Texas, The Scurlocks and Their Wives* (n.p., 1998), pp. 312-14.

³⁹ This is not fully proved. Mary³ (Montague) Paine was not mentioned in 1695 when her brothers and sisters petitioned for a division of the slaves left by their grandfather Doodles. While the 1720/1 will of Thomas³ Montague left land to Thomas Paine of Middlesex County, he does not specify the relationship. But see Neal, *op. cit.*, p. 315.

⁴⁰ Warwick Co. Deeds & Wills, fragment, 1696, p. 423, Virginia Historical Society, MSS 3: C3807:a66. Thomas Merry was a justice of Warwick, 20 Jan. 1690/1 (Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1690/1, fragment, Virginia State Archives).

⁴¹ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 502.

⁴² Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 1694-1703, pp. 506-07.

⁴³ Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 3, 1703-20, p. 15.

⁴⁴ Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 1703-20, pp. 19-22; Christ Church Parish Register.

⁴⁵ Essex Co. Deeds &c 13, 1707-11, p. 326.

⁴⁶ Christ Church Parish Register

⁴⁷ "Autobiography of George Twyman (1731-1818)," *The Virginia Genealogist*, DC, p. 20.

⁴⁸ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. A, 1698-1713, p. 150.

⁴⁹ Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 147.

⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, -p. 483.

⁵¹ Neal, *op. ciu*, p. 322; Christ Church Parish Register.

⁵² Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 11, pp. 172-74.

⁵³ Patent Bk. 9, pp. 424, 426; Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 1707-11, pp. 123-26. On 24 Oct. 1701 he patented tracts of 250 and 700 acres, both described as escheated from Eliza., his late wife. When he sold 100 acres to Thomas Montague of Middlesex County, 9-10 Aug. 1708, he described it as part of a divident formerly granted to Anthony Jackman and found to escheat for want of heirs to the said Jackman and granted to him 24 Oct. 1701.

⁵⁴ Essex Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 146-47.

⁵⁵ Essex Co. Deeds &c 9, 1695-99, pp. 139-40, will of William Young, 30 Nov. 1697-10 Jan. 1697/8, naming children William and Elizabeth.

⁵⁶ Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 12, p. 227.

⁵⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁵⁸ Essex Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 255-56.

⁵⁹ Essex Co. Deeds, Bonds, Letters of Attorney 17, 1721-24, pp. 359-60.

⁶⁰ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁶¹ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 2, pp. 127a-128.

⁶² Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1704, p. 50a.

⁶³ Third Haven Monthly Meeting Minutes 1676-1746, pp. 241-42. In Feb. 1707/8 when visited by William Harrison and Peter Sharp, “Jeremiah Jadwyn was in a Rage with them wholly rejecting their advise” and in April 1708 when they found him “in a light airy spirritt justifieing himself in his actions” the “meeting has Drawn a publick writing to Disowne him to be of their Society.”

⁶⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 195.

⁶⁵ Carroll, *op. cit.*, p. 223.

⁶⁶ Queen Anne’s Co., Md., Administration Papers, no. 311, Maryland State Archives.

⁶⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, pp. 79-80.

⁶⁸ Caroline Co., Md., Deed Bk. A, p. 41.

⁶⁹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 298.

⁷⁰ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁷¹ Neal, *op. cit.*, p. 319.

⁷² Essex Co. Deed Bk. 26, pp. 355-57.

⁷³ Essex Co. Deed Bk. 27, pp. 221-23, reserving the right of Thomas Paine to live there until his death.

⁷⁴ Pittsylvania Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 417-19.

⁷⁵ Pittsylvania Co. Court Record [Orders] 1, p. 22.

⁷⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 69.

⁷⁷ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 4, 1705-10, p. 187.

⁷⁸ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1748-60, p. 358.

⁷⁹ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁸⁰ Middlesex Co. Wills 1675-1798, p. 345.

⁸¹ Christ Church Parish Register; Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, pp. 330-31.

⁸² Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 472.

⁸³ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852* (Virginia Genealogical Society, Special Publication no. 5; Richmond, 1965), p. 86.

⁸⁴ Middlesex Co. Deeds &c 1687-1750, p. 101, as Peter, Jr.

⁸⁵ Orange Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 236.

⁸⁶ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁸⁷ Orange Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 188, deed of gift, 25 April 1750, of Peter⁴ to his children.

⁸⁸ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁸⁹ *Ibid.*

⁹⁰ Essex Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 273-74.

⁹¹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 9-10.

⁹² Lucy Temple Latane, *Parson Latane* (Charlottesville, 1936), p. 40, quoting a deed among family papers which states Charlotte was the only child of Lewis Latane's (1) wife, whose name is not known.

⁹³ Montague, *History and Genealogy of Peter Montague*, p. 69, states she married John Corrie. No confirmation has been found.

⁹⁴ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 22-24.

⁹⁵ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 307-10.

⁹⁶ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁹⁷ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 86.

⁹⁸ William Lindsay Hopkins, *Middlesex County, Virginia, Wills and Inventories, 1673-1812, and Other Court Papers* (Richmond, 1989), p. 4.

⁹⁹ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1758-67, p. 74.

¹⁰⁰ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 89.

¹⁰¹ *Ibid.*, p. 61.

¹⁰² Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 230-32.

¹⁰³ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 96.

¹⁰⁴ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 210.

¹⁰⁵ Christ Church Parish Register.

¹⁰⁶ *VXLIX*, p. 75.

¹⁰⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

¹⁰⁸ T/XXII, p. 121; Christ Church Parish Register.

¹⁰⁹ *Ibid.*

¹¹⁰ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 53.

¹¹¹ Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes-Barren, Pa., 1891), pp. 62-63; Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 510.

¹¹² Queen Anne's Co., Md., Land Commission Bk. RT #1, 1723-56, pp. 259-60.

¹¹³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 190.

¹¹⁴ Talbot Co., Md., Deed Bk. PF #13, pp. 584-87.

¹¹⁵ St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register.

¹¹⁶ St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register. He deposed, 1774. he was aged 45 but also, 1782, he was aged 45 (Caroline Co., Md., Land Commission Bk. 1774-93, pp. 32, 217).

¹¹⁷ St. Luke's Parish Register.

¹¹⁸ Caroline Co., Md., Marriage license, in *The Maryland and Delaware Genealogist*, VI, p. 8.

¹¹⁹ Lincoln Co., Ky., Will Bk. G, p. 103.

¹²⁰ Halifax Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 111-12; Deed Bk. 3, pp. 299-301; Deed Bk. 4, pp. 176-78.

¹²¹ Lincoln Co., Ky., Tax lists, 1791-1811, in James F. Sutherland, *Early Kentucky Landholders, 1787-1811* (Baltimore, 2000), p. 258; Lincoln Co., Ky., 1810 census, p. 131.

¹²² James Edmund Nowlin, *The Nowlin-Stone Genealogy* (Salt Lake City, 1916), p. 491.

¹²³ Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 46-47.

¹²⁴ Barren Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 397.

¹²⁵ Lincoln Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

¹²⁶ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 65.

¹²⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 63.

¹²⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 66.

¹²⁹ Lincoln Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

¹³⁰ *Ibid.*

¹³¹ Orange Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 89.

¹³² *Ibid.*, pp. 234-35.

¹³³ William E. Brockman, *Orange County Virginia Families*, U (Minneapolis, Minn., 1957), p. 77.

¹³⁴ Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 742, says he was born 18 June 1733 and died aged 102.

¹³⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, Beverly Daniel, S.15795, National Archives.

¹³⁶ Christ Church Parish Register.

¹³⁷ Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 246.

¹³⁸ Christ Church Parish Register.

¹³⁹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 7 Oct. 1831.

¹⁴⁰ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 119.

¹⁴¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 47.

¹⁴² Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 215-16.

¹⁴³ Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Montague, S.5775, National Archives.

¹⁴⁴ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 24 April 1840.

¹⁴⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, Rice D. Montague, widow Ann, W.2416, National Archives.

¹⁴⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 43

¹⁴⁷ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 93.

¹⁴⁸ *Ibid.*

¹⁴⁹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 4 Feb. 1823.

¹⁵⁰ Elliott.*op. cit.*, p. 93, citing Cumberland Co. Fee Bk. 1779-1781.

¹⁵¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, *loc. cit.*

¹⁵² *Ibid.*, p. 4.

¹⁵³ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 346-47.

¹⁵⁴ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 5 Jan. 1828.

¹⁵⁵ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 510-12.

¹⁵⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 43.

¹⁵⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

¹⁵⁸ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 1120.

¹⁵⁹ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. D, pp. 330-31.

¹⁶⁰ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 139, will of William Bartlett, 13 Oct. 1774-21 Dec. 1773.

¹⁶¹ Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. K, pp. 199-201, 29 Aug. 1783.

¹⁶² *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 22 Sept. 1791.

¹⁶³ Spotsylvania Co. Marriage Register 1795-1853, p. 3.

¹⁶⁴ *The Kentucky Genealogist*, XI, p. 135.

¹⁶⁵ *Argus of Western America*, Frankfort, Ky., 10 Sept. 1823, in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XLVI, p. 325.

¹⁶⁶ *The Filson Club History Quarterly*, XIII, p. 4.

¹⁶⁷ Revolutionary War pension application, James Ballard, S.6584, National Archives.

¹⁶⁸ Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. K, p. 290.

¹⁶⁹ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, pp. 227-28; Order Bk. 1756-67, p. 452.

¹⁷⁰ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 59.

¹⁷¹ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 85-88.

¹⁷² Christ Church Parish Register.

¹⁷³ Middlesex Co. Administrator Bonds 1767-1810, p. 250.

¹⁷⁴ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 58.

¹⁷⁵ Middlesex Co. Administrator Bonds 1767-1810, p. 339.

¹⁷⁶ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 59.

¹⁷⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

¹⁷⁸ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 57.

¹⁷⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 90; Christ Church Parish Register.

¹⁸⁰ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 73.

¹⁸¹ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1795-98, p. 347.

¹⁸² Revolutionary War pension application, Peter Montague, S.38239, National Archives.

¹⁸³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1959), p. 4.

¹⁸⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 53.

¹⁸⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 67.

¹⁸⁶ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 120-21.

¹⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 119.

¹⁸⁸ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 118-19. Their great-grandson was Andrew Jackson Montague (1862-1937), Governor of Virginia, 1902-06, and Congressman, 1913-37.

¹⁸⁹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 2 March 1824.

¹⁹⁰ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 58.

¹⁹¹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 154-55.

¹⁹² *VXLIX*, p. 76.

¹⁹³ Essex Co. Will Bk. 17, pp. 40-41.

¹⁹⁴ Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, pp. 231-32.

¹⁹⁵ Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 165.

¹⁹⁶ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 243.

¹⁹⁷ Middlesex Co. Administrator Bonds 1767-1810, p. 199.

¹⁹⁸ *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 57.

¹⁹⁹ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 7, pp. 211-12.

²⁰⁰ Rutherford Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 139.

²⁰¹ Elizabeth Hicks Hummel, *Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina*, I (Oxford, N.C., 1965), p. 132.

²⁰² Revolutionary War pension application, John Knight, S.1992, National Archives.

²⁰³ Breckinridge Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, pp. 9-10.

²⁰⁴ Hummel, op. cit., p. 146.

²⁰⁵ Owen Bible, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, K, p. 43.

²⁰⁶ Hummel, op. cit., p. 130.

²⁰⁷ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 17, pp. 2-3.

²⁰⁸ Hummel, op. cit., p. 155.

²⁰⁹ Ibid., p. 134.

²¹⁰ Owen Bible, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, Ix, pp. 43-45.

²¹¹ J. H. Battle, W. H. Perrin and G. C. Kniffin, *Kentucky, A History of the State* (2nd ed.; Louisville and Chicago, 1885), p. 886.

²¹² Hummel, op. cit., p. 130.

²¹³ Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 153-54.

²¹⁴ Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852, p. 43, as Ivison.

²¹⁵ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1795-98, pp. 350, 364.

²¹⁶ Fredericksburg District Court Will Bk. A, pp. 199-200.

²¹⁷ Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852, p. 59, as Mary Katherine.

²¹⁸ Christ Church Parish Register.

²¹⁹ Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. O, pp. 300-03.

²²⁰ Madison Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 254-55.

²²¹ Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852, p. 26.

²²² Ibid., p. 50.

²²³ Middlesex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 213-14.

²²⁴ Leonard, pp. 103, 106, 110, 113, 115, 118, 120, 123, 126, 138, 142

²²⁵ Nottingham, op. cit., p. 53.

²²⁶ George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), p. 135.

²²⁷ Ibid., pp. 226-27.

- ²²⁸ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 291-92.
- ²²⁹ John McGill, *The Beverley Family of Virginia* (Columbia, S.C., 1956), p. 685; *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 97, bond 24 Feb.
- ²³⁰ Helen Kay Yates, *Bartholomew Yates of Middlesex County, Virginia, and some of his descendants* (n.p., 1980), p. 11.
- ²³¹ Christ Church Parish Register; *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 58.
- ²³² Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 484-86.
- ²³³ McGill, op. cit., p. 680.
- ²³⁴ Christ Church Parish Register.
- ²³⁵ *ibid.*
- ²³⁶ Madison Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 329.
- ²³⁷ Madison Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 89.
- ²³⁸ Edythe Cowherd Newton, *Cowherd Genealogy* (Lyndon, Ky., 1962), pp. 267-69.
- ²³⁹ Madison Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 317-19.
- ²⁴⁰ Woodford Co., Ky., Will Bk. L, pp. 120-22.
- ²⁴¹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Culpeper County, Virginia, 1781-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1954), p. 26.
- ²⁴² Christ Church Parish Register; Autobiography of George Twyman, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, IX, p. 20.
- ²⁴³ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 293-95.
- ²⁴⁴ Edgar Woods, *Albemarle County in Virginia* (Charlottesville, 1901), p. 333.
- ²⁴⁵ Knorr, *Marriages of Culpeper County*, p. 92.
- ²⁴⁶ Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 18, pp. 181-82.
- ²⁴⁷ John Vogt and T. William Kethley, *Albemarle County Marriages, 1780-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1991), p. 323.
- ²⁴⁸ *Ibid.*
- ²⁴⁹ Sarah Travers Lewis Scott Anderson, *Lewis, Meriwethers and Their Kin* (Richmond, 1938), p. 454.

²⁵⁰ Vogt and Kethley, *op. cit.*, p. 662.

²⁵¹ *Ibid.*

²⁵² *Ibid.*

²⁵³ Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 245.

²⁵⁴ Essex Co. Will Bk. 21, p. 302.

²⁵⁵ Essex Co. Deed Bk. 36, pp. 337-38.

²⁵⁶ Essex Co. Will Bk. 18, pp. 528-29.

²⁵⁷ The inventory of his estate, returned 7 May 1745 (Middlesex Co. Will Bk. C, pp. 213-14), was signed by Catherine Cheney.

²⁵⁸ Christ Church Parish Register.

²⁵⁹ Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852, p. 14.

²⁶⁰ Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 370-71.

²⁶¹ T XXII, p. 115.

²⁶² Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, pp. 51-52.

²⁶³ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 53.

²⁶⁴ *Ibid.*

²⁶⁵ William Carter Stubbs, *The Descendants of John Stubbs of Cappahosic...* (New Orleans, 1902), pp. 28-29.

²⁶⁶ Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 735.

²⁶⁷ Essex Co. Will Bk. 17, pp. 169-71.

²⁶⁸ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 3 Aug. 1827.

²⁶⁹ Nottingham, *loc. cit.*

²⁷⁰ Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 123.

²⁷¹ Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. A, p. 78.

²⁷² Stephen W. Worrel, *Campbell County, Kentucky, Marriages, 1795-1850* (Falls Church, Va., 1992), p. 57.

MOONE

*1. Capt. JOHN¹ MOONE, “Born at Berry near Gosport in the parish of Stoak in Hampshire in England” according to his will,¹ was baptized 24 June 1602, son of William and Anne (Woodman) Moone.² He came to Virginia, 1623, in the *Returne* and was listed at James City in the muster, 30 Jan. 1624/5. By 1628 he had settled at Warisquoacke (later Isle of Wight County) for, 7 March 1628/9, Capt. Mathews was ordered by the court to bring up John¹ Moone of Warisquoacke “to answer certain contemning words which he hath spoken against the Commander of that plantation.”³ The same year the General Court ordered a settlement in the controversy between him and Mrs. Rachell Pollantine over a tobacco crop, the handling of servants and over certain lands and houses.⁴

Capt. Moone’s first patent for land was recorded more than ten years after his arrival in the colony, when, 6 March 1633/4, 200 acres within the limits of Warwicksqueick on the east side of said creek, west on Virgaes Creek and east towards Pagan Point Creek was granted to John Moone, planter, of Warwicksqueicke for the transportation of himself, Giles Martin, Julian Hollier and Clement Thrush, his servants who came in the *Returne* of London, 1623.⁵

The next year, on 21 Oct. 1635, in a patent for 900 acres in the same area, 50 of the acres were “for the personal adventure of his wife Susan Moone.”⁶ John Moone, Gent., consolidated his holdings, 20 Nov. 1642, in a patent of 2250 acres⁷ and in 1648 bought from Thomas Davis 200 acres “about two miles from the mouth of Warisquoacke Creek... adjacent to a point called the Red Point.”⁸

Capt. John¹ Moone served as a member of the House of Burgesses 1640, 1652 and 1654-55.⁹ At a quarter court held at James City, April 1640, the commissioners for Isle of Wight County were ordered to take a levy to reimburse “Mr. John Moone for 3335 pounds of tobacco necessarily expended by his long attendance” as burgess.¹⁰ His lengthy will, undated

but proved 12 Aug. 1655, provides information about his family, his extensive land holdings and the facts of his English background.¹¹

John¹ Moone married (1), before Oct. 1635, Susan____and (2) Mrs. Prudence (____) Wilson, on whose estate administration was granted 9 March 1663/4 to her son William Wilson.¹²

Issue: (probably by 1) 2. Sarah², to whom her father bequeathed "my now dwelling house named 'Bethlehem' with all lands and houses..."; 3. Susannah², to whom her father bequeathed land on the eastward side of Bethlehem Creek named "Bethsaida"; 4. MARY².

4. MARY² MOONE (John¹) was bequeathed by her father "land and houses on the Red Point side now named 'Bethany' and land that belongeth to 'Poplar Neck' and that lyeth by the King of All Places..." She married (1) Thomas Green who in his will, 22 Oct. 1685-9 June 1686, bequeathed to his son Thomas³ "the plantation at Red Point," to his son George³ "250 acres commonly called 'Poplar Neck' and mentioned his daughter Mary³ Davis.¹³

Mary² (Moone) Green married (2) Philip Maccodin, who died by 9 Jan. 1693/4 when his estate was appraised.¹⁴ She was living in 1712 when named in the will of her son-in-law John Davis.

Issue: (by 1) [GREEN] 5. Thomas³, deeded the Red Point plantation to his mother and her (2) husband Philip Maccodin for life, 24 April 1689,¹⁵ and apparently died without issue as his brother George³ was in possession of some of his land, 1694; 6. George³, gave a deed, 4 March 1694/5, for 150 acres of the "Poplar Neck" tract, described as "granted to Capt. John Moon the 20th of November 1642 and by the sd. Moon given by his will to his daughter Mary Moon, afterwards by marriage Mary Green, from whom it did descend to her sonn Thomas Green,"¹⁶ owned 250 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1704, left will 8 Oct. 1705-9 Jan. 1706/7, naming his brothers, sisters and wife,¹⁷ married Anne Exum; 7. John³, whose estate was appraised 30 Dec. 1718;¹⁸ 8. MARY³; 9. WILLIAM³; 10. Prudence³; 11. Bridget³, married Jeremiah Proctor of Isle of Wight County who married (2) Susanna____and died before 21 July 1744 when his estate was ordered to be appraised;¹⁹ 12. Sarah³; 13. Elizabeth³, married ____Murray.

8. MARY³ GREEN (Mary² Moone, John¹) married, before 22 Oct. 1685, Capt. John Davis, who held 250 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1704. His will, 31 Dec. 1712-28 June 1714,²⁰ and her will, 20 Sept. 1720-23 Jan. 1720/l,²¹ both named William³ Green as "brother."

Issue: [DAVIS] 14. SAMUEL⁴; 15. THOMAS⁴; 16. JOHN⁴; 17. Sarah⁴; 18. PRUDENCE⁴; 19. WILLIAM⁴; 20. Elizabeth⁴; 21. MARY⁴

9. WILLIAM³ GREEN (Mary² Moone, John¹) married, before 1708, Mary West, daughter of William West of Isle of Wight County.²² He owned 150 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1704. His will, 27 Jan. 1727/8-27 Oct. 1729,²³ and that of his widow, 19 Nov. 1737-27 Feb. 1737/8,²⁴ both named their children.

Issue: [GREEN] 22. Bartholomew⁴; 23. George⁴, died before 1 April 1762 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;²⁵ 24. THOMAS⁴; 25. SARAH⁴; 26. Prudence⁴; 27. Rebecca⁴; 28. MARTHA⁴; 29. Rachel⁴.

14. SAMUEL⁴ DAVIS (Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) in 1714 held 300 acres patented by John Davis in Isle of Wight County,²⁶ and left will 16 Nov. 1738-28 Jan. 1739/40,²⁷ naming his brother John⁴. He married Amy Applewhaite, daughter of Henry Applewhaite,²⁸ who married (2), by 26 July 1746, Joseph Jones.²⁹

Issue: [DAVIS] 30. JOHN⁵; 31. Samuel⁵, left will 28 Nov. 1750-6 June 1751;³⁰ 32. MARY⁵; 33. Sarah⁵; 34. Amy⁵; 35. Marcella⁵, with Amy chose William Davis as their guardian, 5 March 1752.³¹

15. THOMAS⁴ DAVIS (Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) held 300 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714,³² and left will 13 Aug. 1734-23 Sept. 1734,³³ naming his daughter and two nephews and mentioning three brothers and sister Prudence Wrenn. He married _____.

Issue: [DAVIS] 36. Elizabeth⁵.

16. JOHN⁴ DAVIS (Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) left will 1 Feb. 1762-2 April 1762.³⁴ He married (1) Sarah Hodges, daughter of Elias and Sarah(_____) Hodges,³⁵ and (2) Jane_____,³⁶ who married (2), by 4 Oct. 1764,³⁷ John Howard and left will 20 June 1774-6 Feb. 1777.³⁸

Issue: [DAVIS] (by 1) 37. SARAH⁵; 38. MARY⁵; 39. JULIANA⁵; 40. WILLIAM⁵; (by 2) 41. Elizabeth⁵, for whom William Davis was appointed guardian, 5 May 1763.³⁹

18. PRUDENCE⁴ DAVIS (Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) married (1) John Wrenn who died by 26 April 1736 when the inventory of his estate was returned,⁴⁰ and (2) Nicholas Bourdon,⁴¹ who died before 4 Jan. 1749/50 when a chancery suit brought against him by Francis Wrenn was dismissed.⁴²

Issue:⁴³ (by 1) [WRENN] 42. Thomas⁵; (by 2) [BOURDON] 43. Samuel⁵, born 14 April 1737, ordered, 1 Aug. 1751, to be bound by the churchwardens of Newport Parish to James Dering, a tailor;⁴⁴ 44. John⁵, born 10 June 1739; 45. NICHOLAS JOSEPH⁵; 46. Baker⁵, born 10 Jan. 1742/3; 47. Mary⁵, born 30 March 1745.

19. WILLIAM⁴ DAVIS (Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) died before 1734. He married___.

Issue: [DAVIS] 48. William⁵.

21. MARY⁴ DAVIS (Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) married William Murray of Isle of Wight County, who died before 22 April 1728 when the inventory of his estate was ordered.⁴⁵

Issue: [MURRAY] 49. Elizabeth⁵, named in the will of her maternal grandfather; 50. William⁵, named in the will of his paternal grandfather.⁴⁶

24. THOMAS⁴ GREEN (William³, Mary² Moone, John¹) died by 23 May 1726 when his estate was ordered appraised.⁴⁷ He married Mary___.

Issue: [GREEN] 51. Mary⁵; 52. Elizabeth⁵; 53. Green⁵, daughter [*sic*].

25. SARAH⁴ GREEN (William³, Mary² Moone, John¹) married Peter Bevan, who died before 24 May 1736 when the inventory of his estate was returned.⁴⁸

Issue: [BEVAN] Undetermined.

28. MARTHA⁴ GREEN (William³, Mary² Moone, John¹) married (1) _ Montgomery and (2) Thomas Applewhaite, Jr., whom she joined in deeds whereby he sold, 3 Sept. 1735 and 22 April 1736, land given him by his father.⁴⁹

Issue: (by 1) [MONTGOMERY] Undetermined; (by 2) [APPLEWHITE] 54. John⁶, named in the will of his grandmother.⁵⁰

30. JOHN⁵ DAVIS (Samuel⁴, Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) left will 2 July 1750-6 Sept. 1750.⁵¹ He married Mary Goodrich, daughter of John Goodrich.⁵²

Issue: [DAVIS] 55. Mary⁶, born 23 Oct. 1743,⁵³ 56. Samuel⁶.

32. MARY⁵ DAVIS (Samuel⁴, Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) married ____ White.

Issue: [WHITE] 57. Ann⁶; 58. Mary⁶.

37. SARAH⁵ DAVIS (John⁴, Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) married (1) Joseph Bridger IV, who died before 7 Nov. 1751, and (2), Nicholas Fulgham who left will 18 Jan. 1766-4 Dec. 1766.⁵⁴

Issue: (by 1) [BRIDGER]⁵⁵ 59. John Davis⁶, married____; 60. Mary⁶, born 1739,died Dec. 1811 in Edgecombe Co., N.C., married, 1758, Robert Pitt, born 1738, died 18 Dec. 1806 in Edgecombe Co., N.C.; 61. Keziah⁶, married Alexander Guthrie; 62. Sarah⁶, married (1) 50. William⁵ Hodsden (see SMITH, Arthur), (2)____Drummond,⁵⁶ and (3), (bond 23) March 1795,⁵⁷ Lazarus Levy, widower of 69. Keziah⁶ (Mallory) Harvey, who died before 4 Nov. 1797;⁵⁸ 63. Ann⁶; 64. Hester [Esther]⁶.

38. MARY⁵ DAVIS (John⁴, Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) married (1) 30. Thomas⁵ Day (see BENNETT, Edward) and (2), before 16 Sept. 1754 when her father deeded her land and slaves,⁵⁹ John Mallory, who left will 30 Dec. 1788-5 Feb. 1789.⁶⁰

Issue: (by 1) [DAY] see BENNETT (Edward); (by 2) [MALLORY] 65. William⁶, married, 26 July 1792,⁶¹ Mary Bryan; 66. Martha⁶, left will 15 Jan. 1789-5 Feb. 1789,⁶² married John Bridger; 67. Mary⁶, married Samuel Davis; 68. Frances⁶, married____Browne; 69. Keziah⁶, married (1)____Harvey and (2), 10 Nov. 1789,⁶³ Lazarus Levy, who married (2) 62. Sarah⁶ (Bridger) Hodsden Drummond; 70. Angelina⁶, married Capt. Mallory Todd of Isle of Wight County, who perhaps married (2), (bond 25) April 1778,⁶⁴ Anne Robinson.

39. JULIANA⁵ DAVIS (John⁴, Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) married Edward Goodrich, who left will 17 July 1759-6 Sept. 1759.⁶⁵

Issue: [GOODRICH]⁶⁶ 71. John⁶, died 1 June 1808,⁶⁷ lieutenant in 4th Virginia Regiment, 1776-77, and later captain for three years, represented Isle of Wight County in the House of Delegates, 1795-98, and Virginia Senate, 1803-07;⁶⁸ 72. Edward⁶, lieutenant of Isle of Wight County militia, 1777; 73. Elizabeth⁶, married Lewis Hatton of Norfolk County,⁶⁹ who left will 1 Nov. 1784-20 Jan. 1785;⁷⁰ 74. (Child)⁶, unborn 1759.

40. WILLIAM⁵ DAVIS (John⁴, Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹) left will 9 July 1796-5 Sept. 1796.⁷¹ He married (1)____⁷² and (2), (bond 7) Feb. 1783,⁷³ Catey (____) Whitfield.

Issue: [DAVIS] (by 1) 75. John⁶; 76. William⁶; 77. Sarah⁶; 78. Catherine Matilda⁶; 79. Holland⁶, married, 20 May 1800,⁷⁴ Samuel Smith.

45. NICHOLAS JOSEPH⁵ BOURDON (Prudence⁴ Davis, Mary³ Green, Mary² Moone, John¹), born 25 March 1741, died 8 Jan. 1813,⁷⁵ was a physician of Dinwiddie County. He married (1), (bond 29) Sept. 1788,⁷⁶ 279. *Martha⁶ Dennis* (see ROYALL), who died 10 Feb. 1795, and (2), 20 Nov.____, 276E. *Jane Holcott⁶ Dennis* (see ROYALL), who died 27 May 1818.

Issue: [BOURDON] (by 1) 80. Elizabeth Joseph⁶, born 9 Nov. 1794, married James Wilson and moved to Tennessee about 1818;⁷⁷ 81. (Other children)⁶, died young; (by 2) 82. Henry⁶, married____; 83. Adrian N.⁶, born about 1805, of Petersburg,⁷⁸ married Sarah____, born about 1815; 84. Catherine Matilda⁵, born 1806, died 1887, married LaGrande Whitehead Wilson; 85. (Other children)⁶, died young.

¹ Isle of Wight Co. Record Bk. A, p. 81, will of John¹ Moone, printed in full in V VI, pp. 33-36. A Capt. Moone, commander of the *Swallow*, one of the nine ships which sailed for Virginia in the 1609 expedition (Samuel Purchas, *Purchas His Pilgrims* [Glasgow, 1906], XIX, p. 123), may have been a relative.

² Alverstoke, Hampshire, Parish Register, in Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck, “The English Origins of John Moone of Isle of Wight County,” *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 49-50.

³ MCGC, p. 192.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 186.

⁵ Patent Bk. 1, p. 127.

⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 291.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 860.

⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Record Bk. A, p. 81. Red Point projects into Pagan Creek about a mile and a half from Smithfield and runs back to the Old Brick Church (now St. Luke’s). The plantation is now called “Moonefield.”

⁹ Leonard, pp. 18,29,32.

¹⁰ MCGC, p. 465; H I, pp. 370, 386.

¹¹ See note 1

¹² Isle of Wight Co. Administrations and Probates, p. 7. The will of John Moone, *loc. cit.*, named “William Wilson, my wife’s son... Joan Garland my wife’s daughter... Peter Garland my wife’s son-in-law.”

¹³ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, pp. 252-53.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 334.

¹⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 17.

¹⁶ *Ibid.*, pp. 154-55.

¹⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 475.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 643.

¹⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 519. The will of Reuben Proctor, 11 April 1729-28 April 1729 (Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 157), referred to his brother Jeremiah Proctor’s children, but their names and whether they were children of Bridget or Susanna are undetermined.

²⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 581.

²¹ Isle of Wight Co. Great Bk., p. 61.

²² Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 490, will of William West, 20 Oct. 1708-9 Feb. 1708/9.

²³ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 182-83.

²⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Accounts 4, 1733-45, p. 197.

²⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 164.

²⁶ V LXXXVIII, p. 175.

²⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 250.

²⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 329.

²⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 97, will of Ann Applewhaite, 26 July 1746-10 March 1747/8; *ibid.*, p. 211, estate account of Samuel Davis.

³⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 348.

³¹ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 400.

³² V LXXXVII, p. 176.

³³ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 23.

³⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 145.

³⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 27, will of Elias Hodges, 2 April 1727-22 May 1727.

³⁶ Possibly Webb; her will left a bequest to her niece Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Webb.

³⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1764-68, p. 109.

³⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 456.

³⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 425.

⁴⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 100.

⁴¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 233, accounting of John Wrenn's estate.

⁴² Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 208.

⁴³ Newport Parish, Isle of Wight Co., Vestry Bk. 1724-72, pp. 111-12.

⁴⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 342.

⁴⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 88-89.

⁴⁶ Isle of Wight Co. The Great Book, p. 166, will of John Murry, 1 Oct. 1724-22 March 1724/5.

⁴⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 1-2.

⁴⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 108.

⁴⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 445, 527.

⁵⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 287, will of Martha Applewhaite, 30 July 1739-25 Feb. 1739/40.

⁵¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 260.

⁵² Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 248.

⁵³ Newport Parish Register.

⁵⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 446, which names children Nicholas and Jemimah, who apparently were of age.

⁵⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-72, p. 371, appointment of William Davis as guardian of the six orphans, 7 Nov. 1751; Will Bk. 5, p. 373-74, will of Joseph Bridger DJ, 5 Sept. 1751-4 Oct. 1751; advertisement of suit in the High Court of Chancery, 6 Oct. 1796, in *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 5 Nov. 1796, naming John Davis Bridger and Sarah Fulgham as his administrators.

⁵⁶ Probably Richard H. Drummond who died before 6 May 1794 (Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 284).

⁵⁷ Blanche Adams Chapman, *Marriages of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1628-1800* (Smithfield, 1933), pp. 61, 79, 99.

⁵⁸ *Norfolk Herald & Portsmouth Advertiser*, 4 Nov. 1797.

⁵⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 272-74

⁶⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 128.

⁶¹ Chapman, *op. cit.*, pp. 79, 97.

⁶² Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 129.

⁶³ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 95.

⁶⁴ Michael Pollock, *York County, Virginia, Marriages... 1769-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1994), p. 125.

⁶⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 508.

⁶⁶ T XII, p. 67.

⁶⁷ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 10 June 1808.

⁶⁸ Leonard, pp. 200, 204, 208, 234, 238, 242, 246.

⁶⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 210-13, 5 May 1779.

⁷⁰ Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 208.

⁷¹ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 402.

⁷² Possibly 106. Dorothy⁶ Trotter (see TAYLOR-CARY).

⁷³ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 69.

⁷⁴ Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 101.

⁷⁵ Texas Daughters of the American Revolution, *The Roster of Texas Daughters Revolutionary Ancestors* (n.p., 1976), I, p. 232.

⁷⁶ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 15. Her guardian, John Royall, gave consent.

⁷⁷ Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1818.

⁷⁸ Dinwiddie Co. 1850 census, Petersburg, p. 826 or 413R, family 411-487.

MOORE¹

*1. JOHN¹ MOORE came to Virginia in 1620 in the *Bona Nova* and was listed at Elizabeth City with his wife Elizabeth, who came in the *Abigail* in 1622, in the census, 1623,² and in the muster, 1624/5, in which his age was shown as 36. His patent for 200 acres on Little Poquoson Creek was issued 3 July 1635.³

Issue: 2. AUGUSTINE²; 3. (DAUGHTER)².

2. AUGUSTINE² MOORE (John¹) on 9 Sept. 1652 patented 650 acres in the part of Lancaster County which became Middlesex County, on the northeast side of Peyanketank River opposite New Chiskack, naming among the headrights himself, his wife Ann and son Augustine,⁴ but sold 300 acres to his brother-in-law John Scarborough, 8 Dec. 1662,⁵ and leased the remainder to John Gore, 29 Nov. 1669, eventually selling that 350 acres, 3 May 1677, as a resident of Elizabeth City County, to Col. Richard Dudley of Kingston Parish, Gloucester County.⁶ On 28 Oct. 1672 he received an escheat patent for 225 acres in Elizabeth City County⁷ and on 19 June 1676 he repatented his father's 1635 grant on Little Poquoson Creek as 285 acres, the additional acreage having been found within the bounds.⁸ He married (1) Ann____ and (2) Mary Wooley, sister of George Wooley.⁹

Issue: 4. AUGUSTINE³.

3. (DAUGHTER)² MOORE (John¹) married John Scarborough of Middlesex County who left will 2 May 1674-6 Sept. 1675 naming daughter Mary, referring to his wife and the rest of his children, and mentioning "my Wifes Brother Augustine Moore,"¹⁰ and perhaps (2) John Hilson.¹¹

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 5. MARY³; 6. John³, on 22 Oct. 1691 conveyed to Philip Torksey 120 acres out of the 300 acres his father had bought from Augustine² Moore and on 20 April 1692 sold an additional 100 acres of that tract to Robert Dudley;¹² 7. AUGUSTINE³; 8. WILLIAM³; 9. (perhaps) George³.

4. AUGUSTINE³ MOORE (Augustine², John¹) was either born in England or visited there as a child since he was claimed as a headright by his father. He resided in Elizabeth City County and died before 23 Nov. 1688 when the Negroes inherited by his son John were appraised.¹³ He married Elizabeth____, perhaps daughter of 3. Thomas² Purefoy (see PUREFOY).

Issue:¹⁴ 10. AUGUSTINE⁴; 11. John⁴, under age 1688, owned 250 acres in Elizabeth City County, 1704, left will 11 Dec. 1715-18 Jan. 1715/6;¹⁵ 12. ELIZABETH⁴.

5. MARY³ SCARBOROUGH (____² Moore, John¹) married (1)____Frence [French] and (2), 31 July 1683,¹⁶ Philip Torksey of Middlesex County. They moved to the part of the Albemarle which became Pasquotank Co., N.C., where he left will 16 Jan. 1720/1-18 July 1727.¹⁷

Issue: (by 2) [TORKSEY] 13. ELIZABETH⁴; 14. PHILLIP⁴; 15. JOHN⁴; 16. MARY⁴; 17. SARAH⁴; 18. Robert⁴.

6. AUGUSTINE³ SCARBOROUGH (____² Moore, John¹) married (1), 6 Oct. 1682, Dorothy Eddington, who joined him in selling land in Middlesex County, 28 Jan. 1687/8,¹⁸ and (2) Ann (Mayo) Pope DelaMare,¹⁹ who married (4) John Jennings and left will 20 Feb. 1719/20-19 April 1720.²⁰ On 1 Jan. and 20 April 1694 he proved his rights of importation of nine persons into North Carolina, the warrants for 327 and 450 acres including himself and An, Mary and George Scarbrough.²¹ He represented Pasquotank Precinct in the North Carolina Legislature, although he was once disqualified because he refused to take the oath of allegiance.²² He also served as treasurer of Pasquotank Precinct, 1713.²³

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH]²⁴ 19. Mary⁴, baptized 8 June 1684, died young; 20. Mary⁴, baptized 7 Feb. 1685/6, married Samuel Wilson, with whom, as heir apparent, she sold, 18 Nov. 1717, part of a tract surveyed by "our father" Augt. Scarbro,²⁵ left will, 7 Jan. 1719/20-20 Jan. 1719/20, which did not mention her but made a bequest to "uncle in law John Scarborough";²⁶ 21. JOHN⁴.

7. WILLIAM³ SCARBOROUGH (_² Moore, John¹) married (1), 1691,²⁷ Frances Macrora, daughter of William and Dorothy (____) Macrora,

and perhaps (2) Elizabeth Raman, daughter of William Raman.²⁸

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] (by 1) 22. MACRORA⁴; 23. William⁴, baptized 9 May 1700;²⁹ 24. JOHN⁴.

10. AUGUSTINE⁴ MOORE (Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) married 30 He was a justice of Elizabeth City County by 1694, sheriff, 1698, captain of militia, and was owner of 285 acres, 1704. He died after 5 Jan. 1704/5 when present at a meeting of the vestry of Elizabeth City Parish.³¹

Issue: 25. Augustine⁵, left will 24 March 1736/[7]-18 May 1737;³² 26. JOHN⁵; 27. WILLIAM⁵; 28. Edward⁵; 29. MARTHA⁵; 30. Ann⁵; 31. DANIEL⁵; 32. MERRITT⁵.

12. ELIZABETH⁴ MOORE (Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) left will 23 Dec. 1718-16 March 1718/9.³³ She married Capt. John Goodwin who died before 24 July 1701 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.³⁴ He was justice of York County and was churchwarden of the lower precincts of York Parish, 1694.

Issue: [GOODWIN] 33. ELIZABETH⁵; 34. James⁵, married 25. Mildred⁴ Reade (see MARTIAU); 35. RACHEL⁵; 36. JOHN⁵; 37. Susannah⁵.

13. ELIZABETH⁴ TORKSEY (Mary³ Scarborough,35² Moore, John¹), baptized 10 April 1681 as [illegitimate] daughter of Phillip Torksey by Mary French,³⁵ married Robert Morgan of Pasquotank Co., N.C., who left will 22 Oct. 1727-20 Nov. 1730.³⁶

Issue: [MORGAN] 38. BENNET⁵; 39. JOSEPH⁵; 40. ROBERT⁵; 41. Moses⁵; 42. Ann⁵; 43. Allis⁵; 44. Elizabeth⁵; 45. Juda⁵; 46. Aaron⁵.

14. PHILLIP⁴ TORKSEY (Mary³ Scarborough,35² Moore, John¹), baptized 8 June 1684,³⁷ married Margaret Raymond.

Issue: [TORKSEY]³⁸ 47. PHILLIP⁵; 48. Sarah⁵; 49. Robert⁵, died by 12 Jan. 1741/2 when Philip⁵ conveyed to his sister Sarah⁵ land that had belonged to him;³⁹ 50. John⁵; 51. EZEKIEL⁵.

15. JOHN⁴ TORKSEY (Mary³ Scarborough,35² Moore, John¹) left will 10 Nov. 1746-April 1747.⁴⁰ He married___.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 52. THOMAS⁵; 53. BENJAMIN⁵; 54. Elizabeth⁵; 55. Susannah⁵.

16. MARY⁴ TORKSEY (Mary³ Scarborough, ____² Moore, John¹) married Henry Haman [Hayman], son of Henry and Martha (Standbridge) Haman, who was born 26 Nov. 1688⁴¹ and left will 23 May 1727-18 July 1727.⁴² He patented 150 acres on the northeast side of Pasquotank River about 1714.⁴³

Issue: [HAYMAN] 56. William⁵, died unmarried before 26 Sept. 1759; 57. Ann⁵; 58. Henry⁵, as planter of Pasquotank Co., N.C., sold 50 acres, part of his father's patent of 1714, to John Burgess, 23 Nov. 1753,⁴⁴ and 200 acres which fell to him by the death of his brother William, 150 acres of which was supposed to be entailed on the heirs of Henry Haman, to William Burgess, Sr., 25-26 Sept. 1759.⁴⁵

17. SARAH⁴ TORKSEY (Mary³ Scarborough, ____² Moore, John¹) married Edward Faircloth of Pasquotank Co., N.C., who died before 19 July 1726 when Edward Burkit conveyed to his widow half of a tract which they had purchased jointly.⁴⁶

Issue: [FAIRCLOTH]⁴⁷ 59. Thomas⁵, joined by Jesse Faircloth, 12-13 June Torksey. 1769, sold a part of the plantation he lived on to William Bray;⁴⁸ 60. John⁵, as planter of Pasquotank Co., N.C., sold 100 acres to William Bray, 23 Feb. 1774.⁴⁹

21. JOHN⁴ SCARBOROUGH (Augustine³, ____² Moore, John¹), of Pasquotank Co., N.C., was joined by his wife and his son and heir, Augustine⁴, in selling, 12 March 1718/9, 850 acres which had belonged to his father.⁵⁰ He married Mary____.

Issue: 61. Augustine⁵.

22. MACRORA⁴ SCARBOROUGH (William³, ____² Moore, John¹), baptized 3 Feb. 1694/5,⁵¹ died 8 Feb. 1752 in Perquimans Co., N.C.,⁵² left will 31 Jan. 1752-18 Feb. 1752.⁵³ He married (1), 23 Nov. 1729 in Pasquotank Precinct, Albemarle Co., N.C., Anna Peterson, who died 11 Aug. 1735, in her 27th year, and (2), 18 May 1740 in Pasquotank Co., N.C., Elizabeth (Hatch) Reed, widow of William Reed, who married (3) Joseph Blount.⁵⁴

He was appointed a justice of Pasquotank Co., N.C, 1724, which he represented in the North Carolina Assembly, 1725-26, and represented Perquimans Co., N.C, 1731, 1739-40, and 1743-45. He served on the General Court, 1732, and was given an emergency appointment to the Council, Sept. 1734, but it was voided two months later on the arrival of Governor Gabriel Johnston. He was treasurer of Pasquotank County, 1739-44, but after 1745 retired from political life.⁵⁵

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] (by 1) 62. Peterson⁵, born 8 June 1732, died 9 Dec. 1732; 63. BENJAMIN⁵; 64. (Son)⁵, born 9 Aug. 1735; (by 2) 65. Elizabeth⁵, born 15 Feb. 1741/2; 66. Macrora⁵, born 25 July 1746; 67. WILLIAM⁵.

24. JOHN⁴ SCARBOROUGH (William³, _____² Moore, John¹), of Pasquotank Co., N.C, left will 27 Dec. 1754-June 1756.⁵⁶ He married Mary Willson, daughter of William Willson.⁵⁷

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 68. SARAH⁵; 69. Tamar⁶, never married.

26. JOHN⁵ MOORE (Augustine⁴, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹), of Elizabeth City County, left will 13 Sept. 1762-5 Oct. 1762.⁵⁸ He married (1) _____ and (2) Ann Roe, daughter of Edward and Ann (____) Roe,⁵⁹ who left will 27 Dec. 1767-29 Jan. 1768.⁶⁰

Issue: (by 1)⁶¹ 70. (Daughter)⁶, married Nicholas Bayley, who left will 29 July 1765-3 Sept. 1765;⁶² 71. Elizabeth⁶.

27. WILLIAM⁵ MOORE (Augustine⁴, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) died before 1736. He married _____.

Issue: 72. Augustine⁶, left will 9 Nov. 1793-26 June 1795,⁶³ married Ann Sweny, who left will dated 9 Feb. 1801;⁶⁴ 73. Elizabeth⁶.

29. MARTHA⁵ MOORE (Augustine⁴, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) died 4 Feb. 1752. She married James Dixon, who died 14 March 1752, left will 14 March 1752-17 Aug. 1752.⁶⁵

Issue: [DIXON] 74. William⁶, born 10 Nov. 1719, died 29 Sept. 1721; 75. Martha⁶, born 26 July 1722, perhaps the daughter who married John Jenkins of Elizabeth City County; 76. James⁶, born 3 Dec. 1724, married Elizabeth____; 77. Richard⁶, born 24 Oct. 1727, died 21 Nov. 1744; 78.

Thomas⁶, born 26 Oct. 1730; 79. Ann⁶, born 8 March 1732/3, died 25 March 1733; 80. Merrit⁶, born 31 May 1734, stated in his father's will to be beyond sea; 81. Daniel⁶, born 1 Sept. 1737, married Sarah___.

31. DANIEL⁵ MOORE (Augustine⁴, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) left will 12 Feb. 1767-16 March 1767.⁶⁶ He married (1) Elizabeth (Sclater) Sclater, daughter of Richard and Mary (Nutting) Sclater and widow of James Sclater, who died 30 Dec. 1735, and (2) Mary (Watts) Llewellyn, daughter of Anthony Watts and widow of John Llewellyn,⁶⁷ who died 11 Dec. 1738, and (3) Mary (Kirby) Robinson, widow of Anthony Robinson,⁶⁸ who died 1788⁶⁹ leaving will 5 April 1774-15 Sept. 1788.^{TM70}

Issue: (by 1) 82. Mary⁶, born 20 Nov. 1729, left will 7 March 1789-19 April 1790,⁷¹ married Edmund Tabb who left will 3 Dec. 1761-15 March 1762;⁷² 83. Augustine⁶, born 7 March 1731/2, left will 8 Nov. 1787-codicil 20 July 1788-15 Sept. 1788,⁷³ without issue, of "Temple Farm," York County, the house where the capitulation of Lord Cornwallis was signed, 1781, married 76. Lucy⁵ Smith (see MARTIAU), who left will 17 April 1797-16 Oct. 1797;⁷⁴ 84. Martha⁶, born May 1734, died 18 Jan. 1734/5; 85. Daniel⁶, born 25 Dec. 1735, died 13 Oct. 1739; (by 3) 86. Martha⁶, born 1 Aug. 1741, married___. Sweny.

32. MERRITT⁵ MOORE (Augustine⁴, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹), for whom his brother William was appointed guardian, 20 Feb. 1716/7,⁷⁵ married (1) Martha__, who died 17 June 1740, and (2)__.

Issue: (by 1) 87. Martha⁶, born 9 April 1739; (by 2) 88. John⁶, born 30 Aug. 1750.

33. ELIZABETH⁵ GOODWIN (Elizabeth⁴ Moore, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) died June 1727.⁷⁶ She married (1), as his (2) wife, William Moss, son of Edward Moss, who left will 18 Oct. 1718-16 Feb. 1718/9,⁷⁷ and (2) Robert Kerby, son of Robert and Catherine (Tompkins) Kerby, who was born 23 Aug. 1696 and died 12 April 1727.⁷⁸

Issue: (by 1) [MOSS] 89. Edward⁶, born 8 Oct. 1710, died before 21 Jan. 1737/8 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,⁷⁹ married Elinor__; 90. Charles⁶, left will 4 Nov. 1740-15 Dec. 1760;⁸⁰ 91. William⁶; 92. James⁶, twin, posthumous, married 72. Catherine¹ Chisman

(see CHISMAN); 93. Benjamin⁶, twin, posthumous, born 23 April 1719, married (1) Elizabeth ____ and (2) Isabella____; (by 2) [KERBY] 94. Robert⁶, born 30 May 1721, chose Bennett Kerby as his guardian, 18 Feb. 1739/40;⁸¹ 95. John⁶, born 16 Sept. 1723;⁸² 96. Susannah⁶, born and died 6 Jan. 1725/6.

35. RACHEL⁵ GOODWIN (Elizabeth⁴ Moore, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) left will 23 Dec. 1719-15 Feb. 1719/20.⁸³ She married Charles Wise, son of William and Sarah (____) Ray Wise, born 17 March 1689/90, died 24 Jan. 1711/12, who left will 22 Jan. 1711/12-15 Sept. 1712.⁸⁴

Issue: [WISE] 98. Frances⁶, born 21 Oct. 1712, married Thomas Frayser, who was appointed deputy clerk of York County, 1731, and died before 17 Dec. 1739 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.⁸⁵

36. Col. JOHN⁵ GOODWIN (Elizabeth⁴ Moore, Augustine³, Augustine², John¹) left will 10 Sept. 1766-16 Feb. 1767.⁸⁶ He married____.

Issue: [GOODWIN] 99. Elizabeth⁶, born 1711, left will 1760-15 Dec. 1760,⁸⁷ married Edward Moss, Jr., on whose estate she was granted administration, 20 May 1754;⁸⁸ 100. Rebecca⁶, married James Goodwin, of Hanover County; 101. Peter⁶, left will 10 Dec. []-17 Dec. 1763,⁸⁹ unmarried; 102. Capt. John⁶, married Rebecca____.

38. BENNET⁵ MORGAN (Elizabeth⁴ Torksey, Mary³ Scarborough,____² Moore, John¹) left will 7 July 1758-Dec. 1758.⁹⁰ He married Dorothy Sawyer, daughter of Charles Sawyer.⁹¹

Issue: [MORGAN] 103. Robert⁶; 104. Lidia⁶; 105. Bennett⁶; 106. Grace⁶; 107. Mary⁶, married John Sawyer; 108. Dorothy⁶, married Thomas Hastkins.

39 JOSEPH⁵ MORGAN (Elizabeth⁴ Torksey, Mary³ Scarborough,____² Moore, John¹) left will 5 Feb. 1776-March 1777.⁹² He married____.

Issue: [MORGAN] 109. Jean⁶, married Peter Cartwright.

40. ROBERT⁵ MORGAN (Elizabeth⁴ Torksey, Mary³ Scarborough,____² Moore, John¹) left will 4 Feb. 1772-June 1774.⁹³ He married Nancy____.

Issue: [MORGAN] 110. Jane⁶.

47. PHILLIP⁵ TORKSEY (Phillip⁴, Mary³ Scarborough, ____² Moore, John¹) left will 25 Feb. 1755-June 1755.⁹⁴ He married Elizabeth____, who left a nuncupative will 28 Jan. 1758-March 1758.⁹⁵

Issue: [TORKSEY] 111. John⁶, probably posthumous.

51. EZEKIEL⁵ TORKSEY (Philip⁴, Mary³ Scarborough, ____² Moore, John¹) sold land in Camden Co., N.C., 18 May 1778,⁹⁶ but died before Dec. 1779 when Robert Torksey was granted administration on his estate.⁹⁷ He married Susannah____.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 112. Robert⁶; 112A. (probably) Nathaniel⁶, deeded land by Robert⁶, 1 Jan. 1780, but sold it 7 April 1783.⁹⁸

52. THOMAS⁵ TORKSEY (John⁴, Mary³ Scarborough, _² Moore, John¹) left will, 28 April 1758-July 1765.⁹⁹ He married Ann____.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 113. John⁶, conveyed to his brother Jesse, 5 April 1768, part of a tract granted to Thomas Torksey on 18 June 1760, reserving to Ann Torksey her life interest,¹⁰⁰ as John Torksey, Sr., of Camden Co., N.C., sold 19 acres, 20 Feb. 1779,¹⁰¹ and perhaps the John who with wife Miriam____ sold 12^{1/2} acres, 16 Jan. 1783;¹⁰² 114. Thomas⁶; 115. Phillip⁶; 116. Sarah⁶; 117. Tamer⁶; 118. Susanna⁶; 118A. Jesse⁶.

53. BENJAMIN⁵ TORKSEY (John⁴, Mary³ Scarborough, ____² Moore, John¹) left will 21 Oct. 1775-March 1776.¹⁰³ He married, by 26 Dec. 1744,¹⁰⁴ Elizabeth Burgess, daughter of William Burgess.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 119. Benjamin⁶, deeded 50 acres by his father, 21 Oct. 1775, in return for relinquishment of any other part of his estate, with proviso that it should be held by Benjamin⁶ and his wife Mary____ for life and then by their son Henry⁷;¹⁰⁵ 120. Caleb⁶, of Camden Co., N.C., with wife Rebeckah ____ sold 19 acres, 25 April 1780;¹⁰⁶ 121. William⁶; 122. Ellit⁶; 123. Mary⁶, married____Forbes; 124. Elizabeth⁶, married____Perkins; 125. Anna⁶; 126. Joseph⁶.

63. BENJAMIN⁵ SCARBOROUGH (Macrora⁴, William³, ____² Moore, John¹) married Sarah____.

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 127. Thomas⁶, born 8 Dec. 1753; 128. Benjamin⁶.

67. WILLIAM⁵ SCARBOROUGH (Macrora⁴, William³ ____² Moore, John¹), born 23 Dec. 1749,¹⁰⁷ died 11 June 1810 in Barnwell Dist., S.C.,¹⁰⁸ left will 29 June 1810-18 June 1810.¹⁰⁹ He married, (bond 9) July 1774,¹¹⁰ Lucy Sawyer, daughter of Thomas and Margaret (Cotton) Sawyer, who was born 8 Sept. 1757¹¹¹ and died 2 April 1815 at Lower Three Runs, Barnwell Dist., S.C.,¹¹² leaving nuncupative will 29 March 1815-26 May 1815.¹¹³ He was a merchant of the part of Pasquotank Co., N.C., which became Camden County in 1777,¹¹⁴ but, as a Loyalist, his estate was confiscated and he moved to Charleston, S.C.,¹¹⁵ and later to Barnwell Dist., S.C.

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 129. Elizabeth⁶, born 1778 in Camden Co., N.C., died 3 Jan. 1817,¹¹⁶ married Dr. Elijah Gillett, who died 1818 in Barnwell Dist., S.C.;¹¹⁷ 130. William⁶, born about 1785 at Charleston, S.C., of Savannah, Ga., married, 18 April 1805 at Wilmington, N.C.,¹¹⁸ Julia Bernard; 131. Lucy⁶, born about 1789 at Charleston, S.C., married, 21 Feb. 1811,¹¹⁹ Robert Isaac, native of Scotland and merchant with the firm of Andrew, Low & Company at Savannah, Ga., who was buried 16 Oct. 1827, aged 46.¹²⁰

68. SARAH⁵ SCARBOROUGH (John⁴, William³,____² Moore, John¹) married, as his (1) wife, the Rev. William Burgess, born 24 Dec. 1731 in Pasquotank Co., N.C., left will 11 Oct. 1781-Aug. 1781 [sic],¹²¹ minister of Shiloh Baptist Church, Camden Co., N.C.¹²²

Issue: [BURGESS] 132. Mary⁶, married____Daniel.

¹ Research provided by William P. Carrell II, Louisville, Ky., and John Anderson Brayton, Memphis, Tenn.

² Hotten, p. 183. A Robert More is also enumerated at Elizabeth City, but the *Ux* More listed separately is presumably the wife of John More since Robert had no wife in 1624/5. Although "Mr. John Moore of the Cittie

of London, gent.” purchased the share of Mathew De Quester in the Virginia Company (*R, Va. Co., III*, p. 43) and Edmund Hackliut transferred two shares to John Moore in 1621 (*ibid.*, p. 63), a list compiled in 1623 names “Mr. John Moore” as among those adventurers who had not “followde the buissiness for sundry years” (*ibid.*, IV, p. 157). There is no indication this John Moore was the Virginia settler, although he may be the John Moore, Gent., who shipped five servants to Virginia in 1627 (*MCGC*, pp. 158,160-61).

³ Patent Bk. 1,p. 202.

⁴ Patent Bk. 3, p. 203.

⁵ Lancaster Co. Deeds & Wills 1661-1702, pp. 348-49, with power of attorney, 29 Nov. 1665, to John Goare to acknowledge the sale.

⁶ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 69. The sale reserved to Margrett Ranson, widow, the rights she had under the lease to her former husband.

⁷ Patent Bk. 6, p. 408.

⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 614.

⁹ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 69, powers of attorney of both Augustine Moore and wife Mary to “welbeloved Brother George Wooley” to acknowledge deed to Dudley.

¹⁰ Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 37.

¹¹ This marriage is assumed from the will of John Hilson, 5 May 1677-23 July 1677 (Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 75), which left a mare foale to Mary Frence, the next mare foale to John Scarborough (who also was left a seal ring) and the next after to Augustine Scarbro.

¹² Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 494-95, 537-40.

¹³ Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1689-99, p. 119.

¹⁴ There may have been another daughter, Martha, who married (1) Thomas Tabb and (2) Edmund Sweny [Sweeney], who in his will, 19 Dec. 1696-18 May 1697 (Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders 1689-99, p. 273), referred to “brother in law Mr. Augustine Moore.” Such a designation, however, can also be interpreted as suggesting that 10. Augustine⁴ Moore married Sweny’s sister. No other record to clarify the relationship has been

located, although the failure of 11. John⁴ Moore to mention Tabb and Sweny relatives in his will appears to weigh against his having a sister Martha. For Martha's children and descendants, see W() XIII, p. 122 *et seq.*, and W(l) XVI, pp. 237-39.

¹⁵ Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1715-21, p. 17.

¹⁶ Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register.

¹⁷ Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, V, Wills 1723-1725 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), pp. 92-93.

¹⁸ Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 1679-88, p. 325.

¹⁹ John Anderson Brayton, "Rolle/Relfe-Jennings: The Unclosed Case of an Unclosed Case," *The North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal*, XXIX, p. 34.

²⁰ North Carolina Secretary of State 875, p. 224, in John Anderson Brayton, *Transcription of Provincial North Carolina Wills, 1663-1729/30*, 1 (Memphis, Tenn., 2003), pp. 326-27.

²¹ Secretary of State Records, Albemarle Book of Warrants and Surveys, 1681-1706 [S.S.978.1], pp. 28, 36, 81, in Caroline B. Whitley, *North Carolina Headrights, A List of Names, 1663-1744* (Raleigh, 2001), pp. 121, 132, 154.

²² J. R. B. Hathaway, *The North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, I, p. 304; II, pp. 223, 225; III, p. 136.

²³ Ibid., III, p. 288.

²⁴ Christ Church Parish Register.

²⁵ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 187.

²⁶ North Carolina Secretary of State 875, p. 240.

²⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

²⁸ Bradley, *op. cit.*, IV, Wills 1663-1722 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 72, will of William Raman, dated 12 Oct. 1713, which devised 200 acres to daughter Elizabeth Scarbrough and mentioned 50 acres Wm. Scarbrough lived on.

²⁹ Christ Church Parish Register.

³⁰ See note 14.

³¹ *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, II (Richmond, 1927), p. 439.

³² Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1737-39, p. 10.

³³ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, pp. 406-07.

³⁴ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 11, 1698-1702, p. 275.

³⁵ Christ Church Parish Register. See also Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 2, 1680-94, p. 35.

³⁶ Bradley, *op. cit.*, V, Wills 1723-1736 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 62.

³⁷ Christ Church Parish Register.

³⁸ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 356, deed of Philip Torskey, Sr., 6 April 1733, to his children Phillip, Robert and Sarah, to be effective after his death; Deed Bk. A, p. 178, deed of Sarah Raymond, 15 Oct. 1717, to her grandchildren Philip Torksey, Jr., and Sarah

³⁹ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, p. 406.

⁴⁰ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VI, Wills 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 97.

⁴¹ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. IKL, p. 114.

⁴² Bradley, *op. cit.*, V, Wills 1723-1736 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 37.

⁴³ North Carolina Land Patent Bk. 1, p. 221, without date, in Margaret Hofmann, *Province of North Carolina, 1663-1719, Abstracts of Land Patents* (Weldon, N.C., 1979), p. 57. The date appears in Henri's sale in 1753, Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. F-G, pp. 41-42.

⁴⁴ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. F-G, pp. 41-42.

⁴⁵ *Ibid.*, pp. 329-31.

⁴⁶ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 396-97. Since the tract had not been divided the title passed to Burkit on Edward's death.

⁴⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 398, deed of Sarah Faircloth, widow and executrix of Edward Faircloth, to her sons Thomas and John, 19 July 1727. The will is not extant.

⁴⁸ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D-E, p. 465; Deed Bk. 1-1, p. 52.

⁴⁹ Pasquotank Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 1-2, pp. 435-36.

⁵⁰ Pasquotank Co., N.C, Deed Bk. A, p. 221.

⁵¹ Christ Church Parish Register.

⁵² Family record, in Hathaway, *op. cit.*, III, pp. 473-74.

⁵³ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 88.

⁵⁴ *Dictionary of North Carolina Biography*, I (Chapel Hill, N.C, 1979), p. 179.

⁵⁵ *Ibid.*, V (Chapel Hill and London, 1994), p. 293.

⁵⁶ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VIII, Wills 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 78.

⁵⁷ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VI, Wills 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 107, will of William Willson, 19 [] 1740-June 1744.

⁵⁸ Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1758-64, p. 362.

⁵⁹ Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1737-49, p. 292, will of Ann Roe, 31 Oct. 1747-8 June 1748.

⁶⁰ Elizabeth City Co., Will Bk. 1763-71, p. 187.

⁶¹ Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1758-64, p. 364, order that John Moore Bayley and Elizabeth Moore, heirs at law, be summoned to contest the validity of John⁵ Moore's will.

⁶² Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1763-71, p. 62.

⁶³ Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1787-1800, p. 237.

⁶⁴ Elizabeth City Co. Original will.

⁶⁵ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1745-59, pp. 271-73.

⁶⁶ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 323-25.

⁶⁷ W(l) IX, p. 126; York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, pp. 507-12.

⁶⁸ Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p. 572.

⁶⁹ *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 16 April 1788.

⁷⁰ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 163-64.

⁷¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 198-99.

⁷² York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 96-97.

⁷³ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 164-65.

⁷⁴ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, p. 492.

⁷⁵ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders 1715-21, p. 56.

⁷⁶ York Co. Judgments & Orders 1752-54, pp. 415-16.

⁷⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, pp. 397-98.

⁷⁸ Charles Parish Register.

⁷⁹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 402. Perhaps the Edward, son of William, who died 3 May 1737.

⁸⁰ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1760-71, p. 31.

⁸¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 550.

⁸² W(l)XIV,p. 156, states by will dated 25 Feb. 1741/2 he left his property to his brother Robert and Martha Kerby.

⁸³ *Ibid.*, pp. 561-62.

⁸⁴ York Co. Wills & Orders 14, p. 194.

⁸⁵ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 524.

⁸⁶ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 306-09.

⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 26-27; Judgments & Orders 1759-63, p. 192.

⁸⁸ York Co. Order Bk. 1752-54, p. 430.

⁸⁹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 168-69.

⁹⁰ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 174-76.

⁹¹ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 87.

⁹² Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 140-42. His will named nine grandchildren, including Julia McCoy (and her son Joseph McCoy), Jean Pritchett, Jacob Burnham, Betty Burnham and Judah Spence, some of whom were probably then married. Whether daughter

⁹³ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HOC, p. 68-69.

⁹⁴ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 101.

⁹⁵ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 90.

⁹⁶ Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, pp. 128-29.

⁹⁷ Bradley, *op. cit.*, II, Wills, Administrations, Inventories, Deeds 1677-1790 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1992), p. 79.

⁹⁸ Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, pp. 150-51; Deed Bk. C, p. 63.

⁹⁹ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, p. 275.

¹⁰⁰ Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 106.

¹⁰¹ Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, pp. 84-85.

¹⁰² Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 33.

¹⁰³ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 148-50.

¹⁰⁴ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, p. 529.

¹⁰⁵ Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, pp. 143-45.

¹⁰⁶ Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, pp. 118-19.

¹⁰⁷ Family record, *loc. cit.*

¹⁰⁸ *Savannah Republican*, 21 June 1810.

¹⁰⁹ Barnwell Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, pp. 113-16.

¹¹⁰ Pasquotank Co., N.C., Marriage bond.

¹¹¹ Cotton family manuscript, 1838, Georgia Historical Society, Savannah, Ga., in Genealogical Society of Utah, Family History Library, film 203240, item 3.

¹¹² *Savannah Republican*, 18 May 1815.

¹¹³ Barnwell Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, p. 174; Bundle 24, package 8.

¹¹⁴ Perquimans Co., N.C., Deed Bk. I, pp. 45, 46.

¹¹⁵ Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), p. 648; Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D, pp. 310, 311, sale, 1787, of land inherited from Lucy's brother Thomas Sawyer.

¹¹⁶ *Savannah Republican*, 13 Jan. 1810.

¹¹⁷ *Columbian Museum & Savannah Advertiser*, 3 Oct. 1818.

¹¹⁸ *Charleston Courier*, 2 May 1805.

¹¹⁹ *Savannah Republican*, 21 Feb. 1811.

¹²⁰ *Savannah Republican*, 16 and 22 Oct. 1827.

¹²¹ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 25.

¹²² G. W. Paschal, “Morgan Edwards’ Materials Towards a History of the Baptists in the Province of North Carolina,” *North Carolina Historical Review*, VII, pp. 374, 377; Jesse Forbes Pugh, *A Biographical History of Camden County* (n.p., 1957), pp. 50-55.

OFFLEY¹

+1. ROBERT¹ OFFLEY, Turkey merchant of London,² son of Robert Offley (died 1596), merchant of London, and his wife__(Brakin) Rose (died 1572), was baptized 18 June 1561 at St. Michael Bassishaw, London.³ He was a member of the Virginia Company, 1609, and adventured£l 12.10.0 in 1618/9.⁴ He was named Deputy to the General Court, 22 May 1622, by King James I who later expressed disappointment and displeasure with the Virginia Company for not electing even one of his five nominees for any office in that body.⁵

Robert¹ Offley married, 3 Feb. 1588/9, at St. Dionis, Backchurch, London, Anne Osborne, baptized 25 March 1570 in the same parish,⁶ daughter of Sir Edward Osborne (died 1591/2), citizen and clothworker of London who was knighted at Westminster, 2 Feb. 1591/2, and was alderman, 1573, sheriff, 1578, and Lord Mayor of London, 1583-85, and his wife Anne, daughter of Sir William Hewitt (died 1585), Lord Mayor of London, 1559.⁷ Robert¹ was buried at St. Benet, Gracechurch, 16 May 1625.⁸ His widow was buried 14 Jan. 1653/4 at St. Augustine's, London,⁹ leaving a will 11 March 1650/1-13 Feb. 1653/4.¹⁰

Issue:¹¹ 2. Robert², baptized 8 Feb. 1589/90, died in infancy; 3. ANNE²; 4; Robert², baptized 12 March 1591/2, died young; 5. John², baptized 5 March 1592/3, died 28 Aug. 1667, married Elizabeth Moore, born 1613, died 17 Oct. 1678, and had 14 sons and 3 daughters;¹² 6. Edward², baptized 29 Aug. 1594, died by 11 March 1650/1, married__and had issue; 7. Hewett², baptized 2 Nov. 1595, buried 23 Oct. 1610; 8. Katherine², married, 3 Jan. 1614/5, John Baker of the Inner Temple; 9. Robert², baptized 23 May 1599, buried 6 Jan. 1614/5; 10. Susan², baptized 26 Oct. 1600, married, 10 Dec. 1623 at St. Anne's, Blackfriars, Henry Hastings of Newington Butts, Surrey; 11. Thomas², baptized 14 Feb. 1601/2; 12. Abigail², baptized 4 Oct. 1604, buried 7 March 1650/1, St. Anne's, Blackfriars; 13. Elizabeth², baptized 12 Feb. 1606/7, married (1), 9

Nov. 1631 at St. Antholin's, Budge Row, London, William Clark, merchant, and (2) Benoni Honeywood; 14. Stephen², married, 19 May 1635 at Chesterfield, Derbyshire, Ursula Clarke and had 6 sons and 2 daughters; 15. SARAH².

3. ANNE² OFFLEY (Robert¹), baptized 3 Jan. 1590/1 at St. Benet Gracechurch, London, married (1) Workman and (2) Robert Hayes, who deposed 10 Jan. 1637/8 he was aged 44 and 15 March 1640/1 he was aged 46¹³ and was named as "brother" in the will of Adam Thorowgood, 1640. Robert Hayes patented 100 acres on Lynnhaven River in Lower Norfolk County, 10 Feb. 1637/8, due for the transportation of himself and his wife.¹⁴ He kept a ferry at the Little Creek at Lynnhaven and was burgess for Lower Norfolk County, 1638,¹⁵ and a vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 3 Aug. 1640. On 29 Aug. 1643 he patented 750 acres at the Little Creek adjoining land of Capt. Adam Thorowgood, deceased, for the transportation of 15 persons, including himself, wife Ann Hayes, Ann Wortman, Mary Wortman, Jon. Wortman, Tho. Wortman, Alex. Haies and Nath. Haies¹⁶ and on 28 Sept. 1643 patented another 450 acres west of his dwelling house.¹⁷ Ann Hayes was granted administration on his estate 25 Feb. 1649/50¹⁸ but died almost immediately afterward, her will being proved 26 March 1650.¹⁹ It named her sons Nathaniel and Adam Hayes and Thomas and John Workman and kinswoman Jane Needham.

Issue: (by 1) [WORKMAN] 16. Anne³; 17. Mary³; 18. THOMAS³; 19. JOHN³; (by 2) [HAYES] 20. Alex.³; 21. Nathaniel³, with brother Adam³ sold land which had been granted to Robert Hayes 22 Nov. 1648;²⁰ 22. ADAM³.

15. SARAH² OFFLEY (Robert¹), baptized 16 April 1609 at St. Benet Gracechurch, London, married (1), 18 July 1627 at St. Anne's Blackfriars, London, 1. Adam¹ Thorowgood (see THOROWGOOD), (2), 1641, 5. John² Gookin (see GOOKIN), and (3), 1647, 4. Francis² Yeardley (see YEARDLEY).

Issue: (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) see GOOKIN.

18. THOMAS³ WORKMAN (Anne² Offley, Robert¹) left will, 8 Nov. 1654-25 Jan. 1654/5, naming wife Mary, son Thomas, brothers

Nathaniel and Adam Hayes, brother John Workman's youngest daughter and brother Thomas Ward.²¹ He married Mary Ward, sister of Thomas Ward whose will, 9 Dec. 1654-25 Jan. 1654/5, named his sister Workman's son Thomas.²² His widow married (2) Richard Poole who was sued, 25 June 1657, by Nathaniel³ Hayes to recover goods belonging to the estate of Anne² (Offley) Hayes.²³ She was still alive when Richard Poole made his will, 27 March 1674.²⁴

Issue: [WORKMAN] 23. THOMAS⁴.

19. JOHN³ WORKMAN (Anne² Offley, Robert¹) left will 19 Jan. 1675/6-15 Feb. 1675/6.²⁵ He married ____.

Issue: [WORKMAN] 24. (Daughter)⁴; 25. (Daughter)⁴, both of whom apparently died unmarried before their father.

22. ADAM³ HAYES (Anne² Offley, Robert¹) left will 2 March 1700/01-2 July 1701.²⁶ He resided in Princess Anne County where 1360 acres was still listed in his name, 1704. He married (1), by 15 Dec. 1679,²⁷ Lucy (Hall) Keeling, daughter of Edward Hall and widow of Thorowgood Keeling, and (2) Elizabeth Hawkins, daughter of James Hawkins,²⁸ who married (2) John⁴ Woodhouse (see WOODHOUSE).

Issue: [HAYES] 26. Edward⁴, died before 13 Nov. 1713;²⁹ 27. ADAM⁴; 28. Humphrey⁴, died before 3 Sept. 1711 when Adam Hayes was granted administration on his estate;³⁰ 29. SARAH⁴; 30. Catherine⁴; 31. Lucy⁴.

23. THOMAS⁴ WORKMAN (Thomas³, Anne² Offley, Robert¹) purchased, 22 Dec. 1672, from John Hebdon land which he exchanged, 2 May 1681, for 200 acres belonging to his "brother" George Poole.³¹ He married, by 17 Dec. 1677 when they sold land inherited from her father, Phyllis Brakes, daughter of Henry Brakes.³²

Issue: [WORKMAN]³³ 32. Mary⁵, married James Guy of Norfolk County, with whom she on 5 May 1698 sold to Robert Humphrey one-third of 200 acres as one of the daughters and coheirs of Thomas Workman, heir of John Workman;³⁴ 33. Martha⁵; 34. Ann⁵, died young.

27. ADAM⁴ HAYES (Adam³, Anne² Offley, Robert¹) married Esther (Poole) Smith, daughter of George and Esther (____) Poole,³⁵ who married (3), by 6 Dec. 1727,³⁶ Job Gasking.

Issue: [HAYES] 35. Adam⁵, left will 3 Oct. 1748-15 Nov. 1748;³⁷ 36. Easter⁶, named in will of her half-brother George Smith.³⁸

29. SARAH⁴ HAYES (Adam³, Anne² Offley, Robert¹) married ____.

Issue: [surname undetermined]³⁹ 37. ELIZABETH⁵; 38 (perhaps) (Daughter)⁵, married Joseph Taylor.

37. ELIZABETH⁵ ____ (Sarah⁴ Hayes, Adam³, Anne² Offley, Robert¹) married Robert Holmes of Princess Anne County who died before 15 May 1753 when John Mundin was granted administration on his estate.⁴⁰

Issue: [HOLMES]⁴¹ 39. Mary⁶, married John Mundin; 40. (Daughter)⁶; 41. (perhaps) William⁶, born 17 June 1743, bound, 19 June 1753, to John Mundin to be taught the trade of a joiner.⁴²

¹ Percival Boyd, “The Citizens of London,” nos. 1550, 1561, 1588, Society of Genealogists, London; Robert Edward Chester Waters, *Genealogical Memoirs of the Extinct Family of Chester of Chicheley* (London, 1878), I, pp. 234-35; G. C. Bower and W. H. F. Hopwood, “Pedigree of Offley,” *The Genealogist*, new ser., XIX, pp. 226-29; Martha Woodroof Hiden, “The Account Book of John Offley of London, 25 Nov. 1619-17 Mar. 1624,” VL, pp. 2-10.

² R, Va. Co. II, p. 28; H I, p. 84. Offley traded extensively with the Turks.

³ A. W. Hughes Clarke, ed., *The Registers of St. Mary Magdalen, MilkStreet, 1558-1666, and St. Michael Bassishaw, London, 1588-1625* (Harleian Society, *Registers*, LXXII; London, 1942), p. 72.

⁴ R, Va. Co. II, p. 28.

⁵ *Ibid.*, III, pp. 86, 331, 364.

⁶ Joseph Lemuel Chester, ed., *The Reicester Booke of Saynte De'nis Backchurch Parishe (City of London)*... (Harleian Society, *Registers*, HI; London, 1878), pp. 11, 81.

⁷ Waters, *op. cit.*, pp. 225-31.

⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 234.

⁹ Bower, *op. cit.*, p. 227.

¹⁰ *Ibid.*, citing P.C.C. 170 Alchin.

¹¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 227-29, all baptisms at St. Benet, Gracechurch, London.

¹² His son Henry Offley, baptized 13 Nov. 1640 at St. Benet's, may be the Henry Offley whose will, 20 June 1678-16 Aug. 1678 (Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, fo. 36), left his estate to his loving friend Anthony Lawson, who was the husband of Offley's first cousin 16. Mary³ Gookin (see GOOKIN).

¹³ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. A, fo. 3a, 35a.

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 515.

¹⁵ Leonard, p. 16.

¹⁶ Patent Bk. 1, p. 908.

¹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 944.

¹⁸ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. B, p. 135a.

¹⁹ *Ibid.*, pp. 140, 145.

²⁰ Patent Bk. 6, p. 457. John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, VI (Redwood City, Calif., 1962), pp.52-53, suggests he married a sister of Robert Hodge and had four children: Hodge, on whose estate Adam Hayes was granted administration, 2 May 1678 (Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 1675-86, p. 32); Stephen, on whose estate Adam Hayes was granted administration, 2 Mat 1678 (*ibid.*); Charles, who patented 179 acres in Norfolk County, 10 Oct. 1687 (Patent Bk. 7, p. 397) and later moved to Prince George County; and a daughter who married William Mills, whose will, 28 March 1667-13 June 1667 (Norfolk Co. Will Bk. E, p. 21) named brother Hoge Hayes.

²¹ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. C, p. 122.

²² *Ibid.*, p. 121.

²³ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. D, p. 72.

²⁴ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. E, fo. 167.

²⁵ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, fo. 8. Henry Offley deposed that "hee asked Jno. Workeman whether hee would nott give his Couzen Tho.

Workeman or any of his Relations any thing & hee said noe, they had Enough and did nott want."

²⁶ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 283.

²⁷ Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1675-80, pp. 101, 103.

²⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 103.

²⁹ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 138, suit of Sarah Cloues.

³⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 66.

³¹ Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, pp. 105, 105a.

³² *Ibid.*, p. 27a.

³³ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 340.

³⁴ *Ibid.*, pp. 177-78.

³⁵ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 299, will of George Poole, 27 Nov. 1719-3 Feb. 1719/20; Deed Bk. 4, p. 293, will of Esther Poole, 25 Oct. 1729-6 May 1730, which, however, named daughter Mary Smith.

³⁶ Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 300.

³⁷ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 53.

³⁸ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 6, will of George Smith, 21 Jan. 1724/5-7 April 1725.

³⁹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 50, sale, 14-15 Nov. 1748, by Robert Holmes and wife Elizabeth of 100 acres that Mr. Adam Hayes gave to his daughter Sarah Hayes. On 18 Dec. 1750 Abia Cox sold land bought from Robert Holmes and Joseph Taylor which Adam Hayes gave to his daughter Sarah (*ibid.*, p. 211). No deed made by Taylor has been found.

⁴⁰ Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 18.

⁴¹ Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 186-87, sale, 19 June 1750, by John Munday [Mundin] and wife Mary to James Ashley of one-third of 125 acres which descended to Mary as one of the daughters of Robert Holmes.

⁴² Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 25.

O'NEAL-ROBRNS¹

*1. GRACE O'NEIL ² came to Virginia, 1618, in the *Diana*, with Sir George Yeardley, and married (1), 1621, 1. *Lieut. Edward) Waters* (see WATERS), with whom she was living, aged 21, at the time of the muster, 1624/5. She married (2), 1634, probably in England, Obedience Robins, who was baptized 26 April 1601 at Long Buckby, Northamptonshire, the son of Richard Robins (buried 19 May 1634) and his wife Dorothy Goodman (buried 20 Feb. 1640/1).³

As a “chirurgeon” living in Accawmack, Obedience Robins testified before the General Court at James City, 21 Jan. 1627/8, regarding events in Oct. 1627.⁴ One of the first commissioners appointed for the county, 1632,⁵ he also served as a member of the General Assembly, from Accawmack 1630,1640 and 1642, from Northampton 1642 and twice in 1652, and was sworn a member of the Council, 12 March 1655/6, and served until 1660.⁶ He owned land in Accawmack before 10 March 1637/8 when John Wilkins patented 500 acres “toward the land of Obedience Robins, Gent.,”⁷ identified in two Northampton patents, March 1643, as a total of 950 acres.⁸ The first of the patents--for 500 acres divided in two parcels--was “due by order of the court dated 22 March 1638[9], as also for the transportation of ten persons,” among them Robins himself, Mrs. Grace¹ Robins and her daughter Margaret² Waters. From these claims for headrights, it would appear that he made a trip to England and while there had married Grace (O'Neil) Waters, whose first husband was buried there 22 Aug. 1630.⁹

Obedience Robins probably was of Puritan affinities for, Feb. 1633/4, the Rev. William Cotton, minister of the parish, complained to the Accawmack Court that Robins has refused to issue warrants for the minister's tithes.¹⁰ He had died by 30 Dec. 1662 when William² Waters, his stepson, presented to the Northampton Court his nuncupative will, which also was attested by William² Andrews, Robins' son-in-law.¹¹

Grace (O'Neil) Waters Robins died before 2 March 1682/3 when Capt. John² Robins on behalf of himself, William Cowdry who married Mary Robins, and the children of Dorothy Andrews, was granted administration on his father's estate, "lately left by their deceased mother, mother-in-law and grandmother."¹²

Issue: [ROBINS] 2. JOHN²; 3. Obedience², called "younger son" and bequeathed 900 acres in Northampton County upon the "south part" of his father's dividend "on the seaboard side," died by 19 March 1682/3 when an inventory of his estate was made;¹³ 4. DOROTHEA²; 5. MARY²; 6. FRANCES².

2. JOHN¹ ROBINS (Grace¹ O'Neil), born at Cherrystone, 6 July 1636, was sent to his uncle Richard Robins in England.¹⁴ On his return he married, 9 Jan. 1662/3,¹⁵ 10. Esther³ Littleton (see SOUTHY-HARMER-LITTLETON), whose mother's will, 1656, referred to her as being 10 years old in two years and 21 years old in 1669,¹⁶ As the "apparent heir" of his father, he gave consent, 25 June 1663, to a sale of land made by Col. Obedience Robins, 28 June 1653; Grace¹ Robins, his mother, joined him in consent.¹⁷ Capt. John² Robins for the "great and good services... to his owne great expense & cost [he] hath done his Sacred Majesty in the late horrid rebellion" was appointed sheriff of Northampton County, 28 Feb. 1676/7.¹⁸ Maj. John² Robins owned 1180 acres in Northampton County and 2700 acres in Accomack County, 1704. His will, 5 Dec. 1707-codicils 1 Feb. 1707/8 and 25 March 1709-28 May 1709,¹⁹ named eight children, seven grandchildren and gave full description of land and lists of Negroes, cattle, oxen and other possessions.

Issue: [ROBINS] 7. Obedience³, born 18 July 1664,²⁰ left will 19 May 1731-codicil 7 July 1740-14 Nov. 1740,²¹ never married; 8. JOHN³; 9. EDWARD³; 10. THOMAS³; 11. LITTLETON³; 12. ESTHER³; 13. GRACE³; 14. ELIZABETH³.

4. DOROTHEA² ROBINS (Grace¹ O'Neil) married (1) 13. Mountjoy³ Evelyn and (2), before 1662, 2. William¹ Andrews

Issue: (by 1) see EVELYN; (by 2) see ANDREWS.

5. MARY² ROBINS (Grace¹ O'Neil) married (1), before Dec. 1667, as his (2) wife, 2. Capt. *John² Savage* and (2) William Cowdrey, her stepson-in-law (see SAVAGE).

Issue: (by 1) see SAVAGE; (by 2) [COWDREY] 15. Grace³, died young, who, 28 July 1691, was ordered to remain with her half-brother John² Savage until she came of age, her father "departing the country."²²

6. FRANCES² ROBINS (Grace¹ O'NEIL) married (1), 7 March 1661/2,²³ as his (2) wife, 8. *Edward² Littleton*. She married (2), as his (2) wife, Francis Piggot,²⁴ captain of militia of Northampton County, 1680, who married (3) Mary (____) Culpeper Michael and left will 27 March 1684-4 March 1684/5.²⁵

Issue: (by 1) see SOUTHEY-HARMAR-LITTLETON.

8. JOHN³ ROBINS (John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 29 April 1669, married, 16 Jan. 1703/4,²⁶ Katherine Teackle, daughter of the Rev. Thomas and Margaret (Nelson) Teackle.²⁷ He was a justice and coroner of Northampton County and colonel of militia. He left will 13 Dec. 1739-8 July 1740,²⁸ and his widow Katherine left will 23 Feb. 1754-9 April 1754.²⁹

Issue: [ROBINS] 16. JOHN⁴; 17. EDWARD⁴; 18. Peleg⁴, mentioned in his grandfather's will, probably died young; 19. MARGARET⁴; 20. ESTHER⁴.

9. EDWARD³ ROBINS (John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married Elizabeth ___. His will, 13 Feb. 1720/1-6 Aug. 1728,³⁰ mentioned his wife, one son and three daughters, and nephews "Bodon", son of Thomas Robins, and Edward, son of John Robins.

Issue: [ROBINS] 21. John⁴, unmarried, left will 10 June 1732-1 Aug. 1732;³¹ 22. BARBARA⁴; 23. ESTHER LITTLETON⁴; 24. Elizabeth⁴, died unmarried 1721-32.

10. THOMAS³ ROBINS (John², Grace¹ O'Neil) of "Gengolqua" at Chincoteague, a mariner, married, at Boston, Mass., Elizabeth Bowdoin, daughter of Pierre and Elizabeth Bowdoin of Boston.³² He later lived in Somerset Co., Md., and left will 15 Feb. 1730/1-22 March 1731/2.³³

Issue: [ROBINS]³⁴ 25. BOWDOIN⁴; 26. THOMAS⁴; 27. John⁴, died unmarried; 28. James⁴, died unmarried; 29. MARY⁴; 30. ESTHER⁴; 31.

Susanna⁴, married Jabez Pitt of Dorchester Co., Md.; 32. Elizabeth⁴, died unmarried.

11. LITTLETON³ ROBINS (John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married, before 31 Jan. 1698/9,³⁵ Margaret (Teackle) Stringer, daughter of the Rev. Thomas and Margaret (Nelson) Teackle and widow of John Stringer.³⁶ He left will, 19 Jan. 1718/9-17 March 1718/9,³⁷ which mentioned son John, brother Obedience and nephews.

Issue: [ROBINS] 33. John⁴, left will 7 May 1720-18 May 1720, naming many relatives but no wife or child.³⁸

12. ESTHER³ ROBINS (John², Grace¹ O'Neil), named with her husband and six eldest children in her father's will, married Arthur Denwood of Somerset Co., Md., born 25 Feb. 1671/2, son of Levin and Priscilla Denwood, prominent Quakers,³⁹ who died before 9 Aug. 1720 when an inventory of his estate was made.⁴⁰ She survived her husband and left will Aug. 1724-21 Sept. 1724.⁴¹

Issue: [DENWOOD] 34. ESTHER⁴; 35. Levin⁴, died young; 36. JOHN⁴; 37. Arthur⁴, died young; 38. PRISCILLA⁴; 39. ELIZABETH⁴; 40. Mary⁴; 41. THOMAS⁴; 42. GEORGE⁴.

13. GRACE³ ROBINS (John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married Hillary Stringer whose will, 18 March 1721/2-10 July 1722,⁴² named his four children and left to daughter Anne silver marked^R E (the initials of John and Esther Robins).

Issue: [STRINGER] 43. HILLARY⁴; 44. JOHN⁴; 45. Anne⁴; 46. Esther⁴, died before 10 Jan. 1737/8 when administration on her estate was granted to her brother Hillary.⁴³

14. ELIZABETH³ ROBINS (John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 3 Aug. 1757-13 Sept. 1757.⁴⁴ She married 37. Thomas⁴ Harmanson (see ANDREWS). He left will, 30 April 1723-14 Sept. 1725,⁴⁵ naming his wife and children.

Issue: [HARMANSON] 47. William⁴, born 18 Dec. 1710,⁴⁶ named as cousin in the will of 33. John⁴ Robins, left will, 28 March 1733-10 April

1733,⁴⁷ naming his mother and sisters Katherine, Esther and Elishe; 48. CATHERINE⁴; 49. ESTHER⁴; 50. ELISHE⁴; 51. ELIZABETH⁴.

16. Col. JOHN⁴ ROBINS (John³, John², Grace O'Neil), born 9 March 1704/5,⁴⁸ left will 28 Nov. 1734-11 Jan. 1734/5.⁴⁹ He married (1), (bond 8) Oct. 1729,⁵⁰ 50. Sarah⁵ Harmanson (see SAVAGE), and (2), (bond 17) June 1734,⁵¹ 180. Susanna⁵ Godwin (see MASON), who married (2), (bond 10) May 1738,⁵² 165. Lemuel⁵ Kendall (see MASON).

Issue:⁵³ (by 1) 52. JOHN⁵; 53. Sarah⁵, possibly the Sarah on whose estate Susanna Robins was granted administration, 27 Dec. 1743⁵⁴

17. Col. EDWARD⁴ ROBINS (John³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), deposed, 10 Sept. 1765, he was aged 48,⁵⁵ and left will 4 Sept. 1779-13 Oct. 1779.⁵⁶ He was a justice of Northampton County. He married Margaret Teackle, daughter of John and Susanna (Upshur) Teackle, born 14 March 1720/1, died 8 Oct. 1794,⁵⁷ leaving will 21 March 1790-9 Dec. 1794.⁵⁸

Issue: 54. JOHN⁵; 55. Edward⁵, died unmarried; 56. Nelson⁵, died unmarried before 11 July 1786 when administration on his estate was granted to Edward Robins;⁵⁹ 57. Susanna⁵, left will 29 Sept. 1794-9 Dec. 1794;⁶⁰ 58. ESTHER⁵; 59. Teackle⁵, of Accomack County, left will 21 July 1774-9 Aug. 1774,⁶¹ married, (bond 29) April 1772,⁶² Elizabeth Stott, who married (2). 7 Dec. 1795, 457. William⁶ Stratton (see WILKINS).

19. MARGARET⁴ ROBINS (John³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married (1), (bond 26) March 1728/9,⁶³ 10. Maj. William⁴ Waters (see WATERS) and (2) William Burton, sheriff of Accomack County, 1741, who left will 1 Nov. 1769-13 Feb. 1770.⁶⁴

Issue: (by 1) see WATERS; (by 2) [BURTON] 60. Margaret⁵, married 74. Littleton⁵ Savage (see SAVAGE); 61. MARY⁵.

20. ESTHER⁴ ROBINS (John³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 10 Nov. 1722 in Northampton County, died 23 Sept. 1775,⁶⁵ married (1), (bond 9) Feb. 1738/9,⁶⁶ Col. Theophilus Pugh of Nansemond County, for "many Years a very great Trader," who died 1 Nov. 1745,⁶⁷ and (2), 5 May 1761, Col. Lemuel Riddick, born 23 Aug. 1711 and died 2 Dec. 1775,⁶⁸ who was clerk of the county court from before 1759 until after 1770, burgess,

1736,1742-75, member of the first two Revolutionary conventions,⁶⁹ sheriff, vestryman and churchwarden of the Upper Parish and visitor of the Poor House of Nansemond County.

Issue: (by 2) [RIDDICK] 62. Lemuel⁵, born 1 July 1763, died 18 Feb. 1811 at Suffolk,⁷⁰ unmarried, represented Nansemond County in the House of Delegates, 1802-10.⁷¹

22. BARBARA⁴ ROBINS (Edward³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married 15. Argoll⁵ Harmanson (see YEARDLEY), who left will 2 June 1732-7 May 1734.⁷²

Issue: [HARMANSON] 63. GEORGE⁵; 64. Benjamin⁵, died unmarried.

23. ESTHER LITTLETON⁴ ROBINS (Edward³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married John Kendall, son of William and Jane (Parks) Kendall, who married (2) 51. Elizabeth⁴ Harmanson.

Issue: [KENDALL]⁷³ 64A. Margaret⁵, married 150. Samuel⁵ Scarborough (see WEST, Anthony); 64B. Anne⁵, married 151. John⁵ Scarborough (see WEST, Anthony).

25. BOWDOIN⁴ ROBINS (Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 1700,⁷⁴ left will 19 Oct. 1780-12 Nov. 1784.⁷⁵ He married (1) Joyce Gore, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Selby) Gore, and (2) Mary Ann_____, who left will 4 Oct. 1788-24 Feb. 1791.⁷⁶

Issue: 65. Thomas⁵, died unmarried; 66. MARY⁵; 67. DANIEL⁵.

26. THOMAS⁴ ROBINS (Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 1702, died 25 Dec. 1765,⁷⁷ left will 3 Dec. 1765-20 June 1766.⁷⁸ He was a member of the Lower House of the Maryland legislature from Worcester County, 1744-51,⁷⁹ captain of militia, and resided at "South Point," Worcester County, the inheritance of his (1) wife. He married (1), 1738, Leah Whalley, died 1740, daughter of Elias Whalley and his wife Sarah Peale of Worcester Co., Md., and (2), 1745, Aralanta Purnell, daughter of John Purnell,⁸⁰ who left will 19 Sept. 1781-10 Dec. 1782.⁸¹

Issue:⁸² (by 1) 68. THOMAS⁵; (by 2) 69. JOHN PURNELL⁵; 70. Littleton⁵, left will 6 Nov. 1815-25 June 1816,⁸³ unmarried, colonel of Maryland militia, 1812; 71. Bowdoin⁵, left will 27 July 1778-3 Feb. 1786,⁸⁴

unmarried; 72. ELIZABETH⁵; 73. MARY⁵; 74. ANDASIA⁵; 75. ESTHER⁵; 76. ARALANTA⁵.

29. MARY⁴ ROBINS (Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left an undated will, proved 15 Nov. 1775.⁸⁵ She married John Fassitt, son of Capt. William and Mary (____) Fassitt, of Worcester Co., Md., who left will 12 Nov. 1772-9 April 1773.⁸⁶

Issue: [FASSITT] 77. WILLIAM⁵; 78. JAMES⁵; 79. Elijah⁵; 80. JOHN⁵; 81. ELIZABETH⁵; 82. SARAH⁵; 83. Mary⁵.

30. ESTHER⁴ ROBINS (Thomas³, Johnc², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 8 July 1779-20 Aug. 1787.⁸⁷ She married (1) Rouse Fassitt, son of Capt. William and Mary (____) Fassitt, of Worcester Co., Md., who left will 25____1767-8 April 1768,⁸⁸ and (2) John Campbell who left will 19 July 1773-17 Sept. 1773.⁸⁹

Issue: (by 1) [FASSITT]⁹⁰ 84. Thomas⁵; 85. Rouse⁵; 86. ESTHER⁵; 87. ELIZABETH⁵; 88. Sarah⁵, born 1758, died 1782, married Thomas Selby, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Houston) Selby, who was born about 1744, married (2) Elizabeth Fassitt,⁹¹ and left will 22 Oct. 1799-30 Dec. 1802.⁹²

34. ESTHER⁴ DENWOOD (Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married Upshur King of Somerset Co., Md., who left will 3 Jan. 1727/8-26 June 1728.⁹³

Issue: [KING]⁹⁴ 89. Arthur⁵, died young; 90. Planner⁵, left will 30 Sept. 1738-28 Oct. 1738;⁹⁵ 91. JESSE⁵; 92. Priscilla⁵; 92A. ZOROBABEL⁵.

36. JOHN⁴ DENWOOD (Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) died before 12 May 1725 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁹⁶ He married Mary Elizabeth Hack who married (2) 18. John⁴ Waters (see WATERS).

Issue: [DENWOOD] 93 LEVTN⁵.

38. PRISCILLA⁴ DENWOOD (Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married, 22 Sept. 1720,⁹⁷ Thomas Gillis, joiner of Somerset Co., Md., who deposed, 16 Sept. 1773, he was aged 77 and, 9 Jan. 1778, he was aged 81,⁹⁸ married (2) Esther Costen, and left will 29 Dec. 1779-12 Jan. 1780.⁹⁹

Issue: [GILLIS]¹⁰⁰ 94. LEVIN⁵; 95. Betty⁵, born 13 Dec. 1722, died 24 Oct. 1725; 96. ESTHER⁵; 97. Leah⁵, born 1 April 1726, married, as his (1) wife, William Adams, died 1795, who was justice of Somerset Co., Md., 1763-75, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1762-63, 1765-66, 1770, 1785-88; ¹⁰¹ 98. ELIZABETH [Betty]⁵; 99. THOMAS⁵; 100. Mary⁵, born 20 July 1731, married ___ McClemmy; 101. PRISSEE⁵; 102. Sarah⁵, born 26 Jan. 1734/5, married Thomas Irving; 103. NELLEY⁵; 104. Ann Denwood⁵, married John Irving; 105. Joseph⁵, named in father's will.

39. ELIZABETH⁴ DENWOOD (Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 5 Feb. 1706, died 27 June 1742. She married, as his (1) wife, 38. Capt. David⁵ Wilson (see DAVIS), born 25 Dec. 1704, died 15 Nov. 1753, ¹⁰² left will 12 Nov. 1750-26 Nov. 1750. ¹⁰³ He was a planter of Somerset Co., Md., justice, captain of militia, and member of the Maryland Assembly, 1744-45. ¹⁰⁴

Issue: [WILSON]¹⁰⁵ 106. EPHRAIM⁵; 107. Betsy⁵, born 14 June 1727, died 3 March 1770, married William Elzey; 108. Ann⁵, born 2 March 1729/30, died 5 Dec. 1760, married Thomas Jones; 109. Samuel⁵, born 23 Dec. 1731, died 1734; 110. SAMUEL⁵; 111. DAVID⁵; 112. DENWOOD⁵; 113. ESTHER⁵.

41. Dr. THOMAS⁴ DENWOOD (Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), under 15 in 1724, died before 23 Sept. 1765. ¹⁰⁶ On 25 Feb. 1734/5, as chirurgeon of Somerset Co., Md., he and his brother George⁴ sold the moiety of a tract called "Denwood's Dean" ¹⁰⁷ and on 16 Sept. 1741 he and George partitioned the other lands they inherited from their grandfather. ¹⁰⁸ He sold 279 acres of "Arthur and Betty," also his inheritance from his grandfather Levin Denwood, 6 Aug. 1742. ¹⁰⁹ He married (1) Ann ___, (2) 22. Mary⁴ Waters (see WATERS), who died before Sept. 1752, ¹¹⁰ and (3) Mary ___, who married (2), (contract 10) April 1768, William Winder, widower of 96. Esther⁵ Gillis.

Issue: [DENWOOD] 113A. Thomas Gantt⁵, as mariner of Somerset Co., Md., sold, 18 Jan. 1775, the land where his father had lived. ¹¹¹

42. GEORGE⁴ DENWOOD (Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), under 15 in 1724, partitioned with his brother Thomas, 16 Sept. 1741, the

land in Somerset Co., Md., they inherited jointly from their grandfather,¹¹² and the same day, with wife Mary, sold the whole to David Wilson. As joiner of Somerset Co., Md., he sold, 18 Sept. 1741, 279 acres, part of "Arthur and Betty" in Dorchester Co., Md., also his inheritance from his grandfather Levin Denwood,¹¹³ and as resident of Kent Co., Del., sold land inherited by his wife, 6 Dec. 1742.¹¹⁴ He married Mary Lindow, daughter of James and Margaret Lindow.¹¹⁵

Issue: [DENWOOD]¹¹⁶ 113B. (Child)⁵; 113C. (Child)⁵.

43. HILLARY⁴ STRINGER (Grace³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 12 March 1743/4-10 July 1744,¹¹⁷ married, (bond 23) Jan. 1722/3,¹¹⁸ 19. *Elishe [Alicia]*⁵ Harmanson (see YEARDLEY), who left will 4 Dec. 1759-12 Feb. 1760.¹¹⁹

Issue: [STRINGER] 114. HILLARY⁵; 115. JOHN⁵; 116. Margaret⁵, died before 14 Sept. 1763 when William Downs was granted administration on her estate;¹²⁰ 117. GRACE⁵; 118. (Child)⁵, unborn 1744.

44. JOHN⁴ STRINGER (Grace³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), of Northampton County, left will 8 Feb. 1750/1-9 April 1751.¹²¹ He married (1) 35. *Flavia*⁴ Savage (see SAVAGE) and (2) Smart_____, who deposed, 7 Aug. 1779, she was aged 68 years and upwards,¹²² and left will 27 Nov. 1780-27 Feb. 1781.¹²³

Issue: [STRINGER] (by l)¹²⁴ 119. Hillary⁵, died young; 120. Elkington⁵, died young; 121. Esther⁵, died before 10 Dec. 1771,¹²⁵ married William Downs, who died before 15 Nov. 1770,¹²⁶ administration on both their estates being granted to John Wilkins (Old Plantation); 122. Mary⁵, died young; 123. John⁵, left will 26 June 1761-15 July 1761,¹²⁷ without issue, married *Rachel*⁶ Wilkins (see WILKINS), who married (2) Nehemiah Fitchett and (3) 499. *John Wilkins*⁶ Watts (see WILKINS);¹²⁸ (by 2) 124. William⁵, left will 14 Sept. 1774-11 Oct. 1774;¹²⁹ 125. THOMAS⁵.

48. CATHERINE⁴ HARMANSON (Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married (1) John Shepherd, son of Morris and Edmond Memoria (Scarburgh) Shepherd, on whose estate she was granted administration 25 March 1740,¹³⁰ (2) Richard Drummond, Jr., who died Feb. 1750/1,¹³¹ on whose estate she was granted administration 26 March

1751,¹³² and (3), 1756, Ralph Justice who died Dec. 1759,¹³³ leaving will 12 May 1757-codicil 27 Jan. 1758-29 Jan. 1760.¹³⁴

Issue:¹³⁵ (by 1) [SHEPHERD] 128. MARGARET⁵; 129. Elizabeth⁵, married John Harmanson; (by 2) [DRUMMOND] 130. Alacia⁵ [Elisha], died in infancy; 131. ANN⁵.

49. ESTHER⁴ HARMANSON (Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) died before 1758.¹³⁶ She married (1) John Burton, who left will 10 April 1746-8 July 1746,¹³⁷ and (2), (bond 16) Dec. 1746,¹³⁸ Thomas Respass.

Issue:¹³⁹ (by 1) [BURTON] 132. William⁵, died young; 133. JOHN⁵; 134. SUSANNA⁵; (by 2) [RESPASS] 135. Thomas⁵.

50. ELISHE⁴ HARMANSON (Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married (1), (bond 17) March 1740,¹⁴⁰ 160. George Mason⁵ Kendall (see MASON), who left will 26 Aug. 1755-14 Oct. 1755,¹⁴¹ and (2), (bond 14) March 1758,¹⁴² 86. Patrick⁶ Harmanson (see SAVAGE), who left will 4 Nov. 1775-14 Nov. 1775.¹⁴³

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL]¹⁴⁴ 136. Thomas⁵; 137. Elizabeth⁵, married, (bond 10) Oct. 1769,¹⁴⁵ William Ronald, merchant, who moved to Powhatan County, married (2), (bond 1) March 1785,¹⁴⁶ 268. Ann⁶ Waller (see MASON) and (3), (bond 27) March 1788,¹⁴⁷ Catherine Murray Winston, and died before 3 Feb. 1793 in Cumberland County,¹⁴⁸ (by 2) [HARMANSON] 138. Adah⁵, married, (bond 6) Jan. 1778,¹⁴⁹ Harmanson Guy.

51. ELIZABETH⁴ HARMANSON (Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married (1), (bond 15) Sept. 1741,¹⁵⁰ John Kendall, justice of Northampton County, widower of 23. Esther Littleton⁴ Robins, who left will 23 Oct. 1762-11 Jan. 1763,¹⁵¹ and (2), (bond 30) April 1766,¹⁵² ashis(2)wife,Maj. John Respass, justice of Northampton County, 1768, who left will 10 Oct. 1791-13 Dec. 1791.¹⁵³

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL] 138A. John⁵, married Sarah____; 138B. THOMAS⁵; 138C. ESTHER L.⁵

52. JOHN⁵ ROBINS (John⁴, John³, John², Grace' O'Neil) left nuncupative will 25 Feb. 1772-11 March 1772.¹⁵⁴ He married (1), (bond 13) March 1749,¹⁵⁵ Sarah Harmanson and (2) Elizabeth___.
Issue: (by 2) 139. John⁶; 140. Sarah⁶; 141. Mary⁶; 142. Catherine⁶.

54. JOHN⁵ ROBINS (Edward⁴, John³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 1742, died 1832.¹⁵⁶ He married, (bond 31) March 1786,¹⁵⁷ Susanna Teackle, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Upshur) Teackle, born 18 March 1766.

Issue:¹⁵⁸ 143. Temple Nelson⁶, died 1840, married, (bond 13) May 1819,¹⁵⁹ Maria Hopkinson⁷ Smith, daughter of 539. Isaac⁶ Smith (see WEST, Anthony), who died 29 April 1865, aged 65;¹⁶⁰ 144. Elizabeth W.⁶, died 1 [7?] July 1845, aged 56, married, 19 May 1808,¹⁶¹ as his (3) wife, Capt. William Jarvis, died 1 Jan. 1831, aged 61;¹⁶² 145. Maria⁶, died 1816, married, 1 March 1809, Littleton Kendall, Jr.;¹⁶³ 146. Margaret Teackle⁶, born 9 Nov. 1795, died 8 April 1879;¹⁶⁴ 147. Edward Teackle⁶, born 29 April 1800, died 1860, married, (bond 2) June 1829,¹⁶⁵ Ann S. Jacob, born 16 Feb. 1801, died 27 Nov. 1855.¹⁶⁶

58. ESTHER⁵ ROBINS (Edward⁴, John³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 1762, died 1797.¹⁶⁷ She married, (bond 17) Feb. 1789,¹⁶⁸ as his (2) wife, **Dr. John** Boisnard of "Rural Felicity," Accomack County, who married (3), (bond 8) Aug. 1798,¹⁶⁹ 576. Nancy⁶ (Parsons) Kendall (see THOROWGOOD), widow of 388. William⁶ Kendall (see MASON), and left will 30 Nov. 1811-codicil 25 Nov. 1812-29 March 1813.¹⁷⁰

Issue: [BOISNARD] 148. Dr. Edward R.⁶, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1818,¹⁷¹ Anne Holland; 149. Margaret T.⁶, married, (bond 10) July 1813,¹⁷² Nehemiah Stockley; 150. Elizabeth⁶.

61. MARY⁵ BURTON (Margaret⁴ Robins, John³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born about 1749, died 2 May 1764.¹⁷³ She married, (bond 3) June 1763,¹⁷⁴ 28. Robert⁶ Boiling (see ROLFE).

Issue: [BOLLING] 151. Mary Burton⁶, born 30 April 1764, died 3 Aug. 1787, married, 4 Nov. 1781, as his (1) wife, Robert⁷ Boiling, son of Robert Boiling and 49. Mary Marshall⁶ Tabb (see PUREFOY), born 3 March

1759, died 26 Jan. 1839, of "West Hill," and after 1823 of "Centre Hill," Petersburg, private in a volunteer company, 1778, and captain of a volunteer company, 1780-81, vestryman and warden of Bristol Parish,¹⁷⁵ who married (2) Catherine Stith, (3) 109. *Sarah⁶ Washington* (see TOWNSHEND) and (4) Ann Dade⁷ Stith, daughter of Buckner and 72. *Anne⁶ {Dade} Stith* (see TOWNSHEND).

63. GEORGE⁵ HARMANSON (Barbara⁴ Robins, Edward³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 15 Dec. 1761-9 Feb. 1762.¹⁷⁶ He married Hannah_____.

Issue: [HARMANSON] 152. John⁶, left will 28 Jan. 1783-11 March 1783,¹⁷⁷ which described him as being dangerously wounded; 153. Elizabeth⁶, married 407. *Caleb⁶ Teackle* (see MASON); 154. Mary⁶; 155. Susanna⁶, married 211. Dr. John⁶ Winder.

66. MARY⁵ ROBINS (Bowdoin⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) died 12 July 1777. She married, 25 Aug. 1768, William Handy who left will 4 March 1826-10 May 1826.¹⁷⁸ He was a farmer of Worcester Co., Md., and a member of the Maryland House of Delegates in 1812. He married (2) Comfort (____) Atkinson.¹⁷⁹

Issue: [HANDY]¹⁸⁰ 156. Thomas Robins⁶, born 3 Sept. 1769, died 1825, unmarried, justice of Worcester Co., Md., vestryman of St. Stephen's Parish, brigadier general of militia, member of the Maryland legislature; 157. Comfort⁶, born 5 July 1773, died 1825, unmarried; 158. James⁶, born 5 July 1773, merchant at Snow Hill, Md., lost at sea in 1803; 159. Joyce⁶, born 26 Sept. 1775, died unmarried.

67. DANIEL⁵ ROBINS (Bowdoin⁴, Edward³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 13 Jan. 1790-4 March 1791.¹⁸¹ He married Comfort Stockley.

Issue:¹⁸² 160. Bowdoin⁶, left will 13 Feb. 1809-3 March 1809,¹⁸³ married 272. Margaret Ker⁶ Bayly, who left will Aug. 1815-26 Sept. 1815;¹⁸⁴ 161. Daniel Gore⁶, married Harriet Duer; 162. Nehemiah Stockley⁶, lost at sea 1803; 163. Elizabeth⁶, married A. Revell; 163A. Joice⁶, married John Revell.

68. THOMAS⁵ ROBINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 8 Jan. 1740/1 at "South Point," Worcester Co., Md.,¹⁸⁵ left

will 15 April 1773-3 Dec. 1776.¹⁸⁶ He married, 19 Oct. 1766, Isabel McLenachan, daughter of the Rev. William and Anne (Drummond) McLenachan, born 17 June 1746, died 20 Aug. 1815.¹⁸⁷

Issue: [ROBINS]¹⁸⁸ 164. Edward⁶, born 23 Dec. 1769 at South Point, died 23 Aug. 1857, justice of Worcester Co., Md., member of the Maryland legislature, and author of the family history (1853), married, 29 Oct. 1792, Elizabeth Purnell, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Irving) Purnell, born 18 Jan. 1772, died 19 Oct. 1814;¹⁸⁹ 165. Ann McClannahan⁶, died unmarried; 166. Susanna⁶, died unmarried; 167. William Bowdoin⁶, born 12 May 1774, died 18 May 1828,¹⁹⁰ studied law but entered the navy and served during the War of 1812 at New Orleans and with McDonough on the Great Lakes, was awarded a sword by Congress, married Sarah Horn; 168. Thomas⁶, born Sept. 1776, died unmarried.

69. JOHN PURNELL⁵ ROBINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 8 March 1748/9, left will 6 May 1780-1 Dec. 1780.¹⁹¹ He represented Worcester County in the Maryland House of Delegates, 1771-74, 1776, and was a justice off the Orphans' Court, 1777-80.¹⁹² He married, 15 Feb. 1770, Anna Spence, daughter of Adam and Mary (____) Spence, who left will 4 June 1791-11 Dec. 1801.¹⁹³

Issue:¹⁹⁴ 169. James Bowdoin⁶, born Dec. 1770, died Oct. 1826, left will 15 Oct. 1826-24 Oct. 1826,¹⁹⁵ graduate of the University of Pennsylvania, 1781, associate judge of the Eastern Shore circuit, member of the Maryland legislature, 1784-97, married (1), 19 Dec. 1797, Elizabeth Horsey, daughter of Isaac Horsey, and (2), May 1823, 186. Andasia Robins⁶ Purnell, who was born 24 Jan. 1791 and died 29 Nov. 1864; 170. John Purnell⁶, born Nov. 1772, died in infancy; 171. Aralanta Purnell⁶, born March 1774, died in infancy; 172. Maria [Mary Spence]⁶, born March 1777, died 1828, married, 1802, Joseph Gillis; 173. Littleton⁶, born 13 March 1779, married Martha Horsey, daughter of Isaac and Ellen (Wales) Horsey.

72. ELIZABETH⁵ ROBINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹O'Neil) left will 5 Feb. 1795-1 Nov. 1799.¹⁹⁶ She married Capt. George Winans of New York.

Issue: [WINANS]¹⁹⁷ 174. Elizabeth⁶, died in infancy; 175. Aralanta⁶, died in infancy.

73. MARY⁵ ROBINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 1743 [*sic*], died 1809.¹⁹⁸ She married William Purnell, son of Elisha and Mary Ann (Selby) Purnell, born 1739, left will 20 Oct. 1794-2 Dec. 1796.¹⁹⁹ He was captain, 1777, and major, 1782, of the Sinepuxent Battalion, Worcester Co., Md., militia, and a justice, 1786-95.²⁰⁰

Issue: [PURNELL] 176. Elisha⁶, married__; 177. Thomas Robins⁶, died before 1794; 178. John⁶, died about 1800, a physician, married Henrietta__; 179. Littleton Robins⁶, born 1770, died 1824, married Mary Ironshire; 180. George Washington⁶, died 1844, married__; 181. Esther Robins⁶, left will 14 April 1845-3 Jan. 1846,²⁰¹ married__Spence; 182. Mary Selby⁶.

74. ANDASIA⁵ ROBINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married George Spence of St. Martin's, Worcester Co., Md., who married (2) Mary Anne (Purnell) Dennis and left undated will proved 28 Oct. 1800.²⁰²

Issue: [SPENCE] 182A. Adam⁶; 182B. Dr. Thomas Robins Purnell⁶, married (1) Margaret Thomas and (2) Esther Purnell; 182C. Elizabeth Washington⁶, married George Bratten; 182D. Andasia⁶, married Levin Fountain.

75. ESTHER⁵ ROBINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 10 Aug. 1810-20 Sept. 1812.²⁰³ She married, 10 Jan. 1788, Maj. George Purnell of Berlin, Md., who died 24 March 1802,²⁰⁴ left will 14 Dec. 1801-22 Jan. 1803.²⁰⁵

Issue: [PURNELL] 182E. Lemuel⁶, born 7 Nov. 1788; 182F. Aralanta⁶, born 30 Oct. 1790, died 21 Aug. 1791; 182G. John Godden⁶, born 6 July 1791; 182H. Chessed⁶, born 15 Dec. 1794; 182I. Catherine G.⁶, born 22 March 1798.

76. ARALANTA⁵ ROBINS (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) died 29 Nov. 1825. She married, 13 Jan. 1785, John Selby Purnell, son of Lemuel and Dennis (Hopkins) Johnson Purnell, who was born 29 Oct. 1760 and died 19 Aug. 1799.²⁰⁶ He lived at Berlin, Md., represented

Worcester County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1787-89, and in the Senate, 1796-98, and was captain of militia, 1794-96.[207](#)

Issue: [PURNELL] 183. Denny⁶, daughter, born 21 Dec. 1785, died 5 Feb. 1806; 184. Lemuel⁶, born 3 June 1787, died 9 [June 1787]; 185. John Selby⁶, born 21 Dec. 1789, died 12 May 1797; 186. Andasia Robins⁶, married 169. James Bowdoin⁶ Robins; 186A. Mary Ann⁶, born 2 Feb. 1793, died 18 Jan. 1830; 186B. Arralanta Robins⁶, born 1 Aug. 1795; 186C. George⁶, born 3 March 1798, died 3 Aug. [1798]; 186D. John Selby⁶, born 11 Dec. 1799, died 1874, served in the Maryland House of Delegates, 1823, 1831 and 1838, married, 21 June 1826, Margaret Campbell Henry, who died 31 Dec. 1835.

77. WILLIAM⁵ FASSITT (Mary⁴ Robins, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 9 Aug. 1768-15 May 1772.[208](#) He married Mary Simpson, who married (2) William Purnell.

Issue: [FASSITT][209](#) 187. Sophia⁶, married James Miller; 188. Thomas Simpson⁶, married Sarah (Rackliff) Fassitt, widow of Rouse Fassitt; 189. John⁶, left will 20 March 1798-8 Jan. 1799,[210](#) married Nellie____, who left will 3 June 1830-20 Dec. 1831.[211](#)

78. JAMES⁵ FASSITT (Mary^{4c} Robins, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neal) left will 11 Feb. 1825-28 Sept. 1825.[212](#) He married Catherine Rackliff.

Issue: [FASSITT][213](#) 190. Elijah⁶; 191. James⁶; 191A. John⁶, married___.

80. JOHN⁵ FASSITT (Mary⁴ Robins, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 13 Jan. 1787-20 Aug. 1787.[214](#) He married (1)___and (2) Mary Campbell, daughter of John and Martha (Simpson) Campbell.[215](#)

Issue: [FASSITT] (perhaps by 1) 19. William⁶; (by 2) 193. James⁶; 194. Thomas⁶; 195. John⁶; 196. Martha⁶, married____Rackliff; 197. Mary⁶; 198. Esther⁶; 198A. Sarah⁶; 198B. Elizabeth⁶.

81. ELIZABETH⁵ FASSITT (Mary⁴ Robins, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 12 Nov. 1806-24 Dec. 1806.[216](#) She married Caleb Tingle, of Worcester Co., Md., who left will 21 July 1797-6 Feb. 1798.[217](#)

Issue: [TINGLE]²¹⁸ 198C. Mary⁶, born 13 Dec. __; 198D. John⁶, born 15 Jan. __; 198E. Hannah⁶, born 1 April 1759; 198F. Daniel⁶, born 5 Aug. 1761, left will 12 June 1807-7 Dec. 1809,²¹⁹ married Catherine ____ who left will 24 Sept. 1823-19 Oct. 1824;²²⁰ 198G. James⁶, born 27 Feb. 1764, died before 1806, married____; 198H. Elizabeth⁶, born 25 Feb. 1766; 198I. Caleb⁶, born 7 March 1768; 198J. William⁶, left will 12 Aug. 1824-22 June 1824,²²¹ married____; 198K. Margaret⁶, married____ Gray; 198L. Sarah⁶, married William Coventon; 198M. Elijah⁶, born 5 Dec. 1777, died before 11 Feb. 1800 when Daniel Tingle gave bond as his administrator;²²² 198N. John⁶, born 13 April 1780.

82. SARAH⁵ FASSITT (Mary⁴ Robins, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 24 June 1793-27 April 1798.²²³ She married, 6 April 1758,²²⁴ Kendall

Collier of Worcester Co., Md., son of Peter and Elizabeth (____) Collier,²²⁵ who left will 15 Aug. 1774-2 Nov. 1776.²²⁶

Issue: [COLLIER] 199. Peter⁶, born 7 Nov. 1760, left will 22 April 1797-27 April 1798,²²⁷ married Catherine____; 200. Kendall⁶, born 1 April 1763, left will 27 Feb. 1798-27 July 1799;²²⁸ 201. James⁶, born 10 June 1765, of Worcester Co., Md., left will 16 May 1796-26 Dec. 1797;²²⁹ 202. John⁶, left will 9 Nov. 1798-2 June 1798;²³⁰ 203. Mary⁶; 204. Lambert⁶; 205. (Child)⁶, born after Aug. 1774.

86. ESTHER⁵ FASSITT (Esther⁴ Robins, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neal) left will 8 July 1779-28 Aug. 1787.²³¹ She married (1) Alexander Draper of Sussex Co., Del., who left will 6 Feb. 1774-28 Feb. 1774,²³² and (2) Nathaniel Young.²³³

Issue: (by 1) [DRAPER] 205A. Mary⁶; 205B. Sarah⁶.

87. ELIZABETH⁵ FASSITT (Esther⁴ Robins, Thomas³, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married____ Evans.

Issue: [EVANS] 205C. Mary⁶.

91. JESSE⁵ KING (Esther⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), of Somerset Co., Md., left will 10 July 1774-19 Aug. 1774.²³⁴ He married Mary____, who left will 28 June 1791-23 Aug. 1791.²³⁵

Issue: [KING] 205D. Jesse⁶, left will 9 Dec. 1810-11 Oct. 1814;²³⁶ 205E. Esther⁶; 205F. Mary⁶, married__Hickman; 205G. Elizabeth [Betty]⁶, married [Benjamin?] Nelson; 205H. William⁶; 205I. Nelly⁶; 205J. Caporal⁶; 205K. Rosey⁶, married__Costin; 205L. Sarah⁶, married__Shay.

92A. ZOROBABEL⁵ KING (Esther⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born after 1724, left will 18 Oct. 1794-25 Nov. 1794.²³⁷ He married__.

Issue: [KING] 205M. Betsy⁶, married__Leatherbury, perhaps 211. John⁶ Leatherbury (see UTIE-BENNETT); 205N. Peggy⁶, married__Long; 205O. Priscilla⁶, died before 1794, married Solomon Long; 205P. Levin⁶.

93. LEVIN⁵ DENWOOD (John⁴, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) as heir at law inherited land patented by his grandfather. As mariner of Dorchester Co., Md., he sold a 40 acre tract in Somerset Co., Md., "Unexpected," 16 Jan. 1747/8,²³⁸ and on 13 Oct. 1751 sold 1000 acres of "Hogward" on Nanticoke River in Dorchester Co., Md.²³⁹ He left will 20 Feb. 1757-27 Dec. 1757.²⁴⁰ He married, (bond 12) March 1744/5,²⁴¹ 68. Isabell⁵ Stringer (see ANDREWS), who married (2), 17 Dec. 1758,²⁴² Ezekiel Selby and (3), by 1 Nov. 1770, Obed Outten.²⁴³

Issue: [DENWOOD] 205Q. Betty⁶; 205R. John⁶, probably the John who was member of the Somerset Co., Md., Committee of Safety, 1776, and first lieutenant of the Princess Ann Battalion of Somerset County militia, 1777-80.

94. LEVIN⁵ GILLIS (Priscilla⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 22 Aug. 1721, left will 17 June 1772-3 Aug. 1772.²⁴⁴ He married Sarah__, who left will 24 Dec. 1781-5 Feb. 1782.²⁴⁵

Issue: [GILLIS]²⁴⁶ 206. Priscilla⁶, born 28 Jan. 1747/8, died July 1808, married (1)__Piper and (2) John Rounds; 207. Mary⁶, left will 15 Nov. 1790-9 Feb. 1796,²⁴⁷ married Thomas Pollitt; 208. Thomas⁶, left will 3 Sept. 1789-April 1800,²⁴⁸ married Nelly__; 209. Sarah⁶; 210. Levin⁶, left will 19 Oct. 1794-15 Jan. 1795.²⁴⁹

96. ESTHER⁵ GILLIS (Priscilla⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 6 Oct. 1724, married William Winder, son of John and Jane (Dashiell) Winder, who was born 16 March 1714/5 and left will 15 Oct. 1792-10 Nov. 1792.²⁵⁰ He was a mariner, master of the sloop *Polly* in 1749, represented Somerset County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1765-66, was a justice, 1756-88, chief judge of Somerset Co., Md., and an elder of Wicomico Presbyterian Congregation.²⁵¹ He married (2) Mary (____) Denwood, widow of 41. Thomas⁴ Denwood.

Issue: [WINDER]²⁵² 211. Dr. John⁶, born 19 Jan. 1745/6, died 1 Dec. 1822, left will 28 Nov. 1822-9 Dec. 1822,²⁵³ of Somerset Co., Md., which he represented in the third Maryland Convention, 1774, and the Lower House of the Assembly, 1779-83, trustee of Washington Academy, and later of Northampton County,²⁵⁴ married (1) Betty Jones and (2) 155. Susanna⁶ Harmanson, born 4 May 1755, died 18 June 1799;²⁵⁵ 212. Priscilla⁶, married 111. David⁵ Wilson; 213. William⁶, left will 7 June 1808-5 July 1808,²⁵⁶ merchant and attorney of Somerset Co., Md., lieutenant, 1777, and captain, 1780, of the Salisbury company of the Somerset County militia, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1777-78, and of the Senate, 1793-95,²⁵⁷ married Charlotte Henry; 214. Jane⁶, born 21 Oct. 1749, left will 17 Sept. 1803-5 Oct. 1803,²⁵⁸ married (1) Henry Handy, born 7 March 1747/8, died 26 March 1787, planter of Somerset Co., Md., and (2) the Rev. Jacob Ker, widower of 113. Esther⁵ Wilson; 215. Thomas⁶, lost at sea in early life; 216. Esther⁶, born Oct. 1757, died 14 Dec. 1790, married (1) Isaac Handy, born 19 Dec. 1743, died 14 July 1772,²⁵⁹ of Somerset Co., Md., graduate A.B., 1761, of the College of New Jersey (Princeton University), attorney, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1771,²⁶⁰ and (2), Feb. 1775 as his (1) wife, William Polk, born 1752, left undated will proved 14 Dec. 1812,²⁶¹ farmer and lawyer, who was elected to the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1777 (but election voided), 1797, and Maryland Senate, 1801 (but did not serve), was chief justice of the district comprising Somerset, Worcester, Dorchester and Caroline cos., Md., 1802-12, and Court of Appeals, 1806-12, and trustee of Washington Academy, 1779-1812;²⁶² 217. Levin⁶, born 4 Sept. 1757 in Somerset Co., Md., died 1 July 1819 at Baltimore, Md., appointed first

lieutenant in Gen. William Smallwood's battalion, 1776, later major and lieutenant colonel of the 3rd Maryland Regiment, became major general of Maryland militia, was member of the Maryland House of Delegates, 1789-93, 1806-09, and its speaker six times, judge of the Somerset County court, and governor of Maryland, 1812-15, trustee of Washington Academy, 1797-1819, grand master of the Grand Lodge of Maryland (Masons), 1814-15,²⁶³ married, 13 May 1790, Mary Stoughton Sloss, born 28 Aug. 1765,²⁶⁴ died 1822; 218. Leah⁶, born about 1760, married James Round Morris, died 1795, clerk of Worcester Co., Md.

98. ELIZABETH [BETTY]⁵ GILLIS (Priscilla⁴ Denwood, Esther² Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 25 Dec. 1727, married (1), 28 Nov. 1745,²⁶⁵ Marcy Fountain and (2)____ Pollit.

Issue: (by 1) [FOUNTAIN] 218A. Nicholas⁶, born 19 Oct. 1746; 218B. Mary⁶, born 26 Sept. 1751, married, 25 Sept. 1768, William Dashiell, born 3 Dec. 1744.²⁶⁶

99. THOMAS⁵ GILLIS (Priscilla⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 14 Nov. 1729, left will 15 July 1782-10 Nov. 1783.²⁶⁷ He married Esther____.

Issue: [GILLIS] 218C. Joseph⁶; 218D. Margaret⁶, married____ Taylor; 218E. Ann⁶, married____ Darby; 218F. Benjamin⁶.

101. PRISSEE⁵ GILLIS (Priscilla⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John² Grace¹ O'Neil), born 16 March 1732/3, married, 27 July 1749,²⁶⁸ Nicholas Evans.

Issue: [EVANS] 219. John⁶, born 23 June 1750.

103. NELLEY⁵ GILLIS (Priscilla⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 7 Oct. 1736, died 31 March 1791 She married, 9 Feb. 1755,²⁶⁹ George Handy, son of Isaac and Ann (Dashiell) Handy, who was born 30 Oct. 1727 at "Pemberton," Somerset Co., Md.

Issue: [HANDY]²⁷⁰ 220. Charles⁶, born 17 April 1756, died Sept. 1756; 221. Leah⁶, born 2 Oct. 1757, died 23 June 1830 at Washington, D.C.,²⁷¹ married. 1 Jan. 1777, Dr. Levin Irving, Ruling Elder of Wicomico Church, physician of Somerset Co., Md., who died 8 April 1807; 222. Thomas⁶, born 26 Oct. 1757, died Dec. 1759; 223. Isaac⁶, born 9 March 1762, died 3

April 1791, merchant of Salisbury, Md., married, 4 Sept. 1782, Polly Graham, who resided at Salisbury until 1810, and at Georgetown and Washington, D.C., and died 24 Nov. 1840 in her 75th year; 224. George⁶, born 18 Nov. 1762, died April 1763; 225. William⁶, born 6 Jan. 1765, died 25 Dec. 1829, farmer of Somerset Co., Md., and Ruling Elder of Rockawalking Church, married, 19 Feb. 1789, 241 A. Betsy⁶ Ker, born 31 Jan. 1769, died 3 April 1850 at Salisbury, Md.; 226. Ann⁶, born 5 Sept. 1767, died 14 Dec. 1812, married Benjamin Wailes, farmer of Somerset Co., Md., and once deputy sheriff; 227. Nelly⁶, born 7 March 1770, died 24 Dec. 1851, married, at age 22, James Wilson, Ruling Elder of Manokin Presbyterian Church, who died 10 July 1810,²⁷² and as a widow moved to Washington, D.C.; 228. George⁶, born 11 Aug. 1772, died 31 Aug. 1772; 229. Elizabeth⁶; married 241. Samuel⁶ Ker.

106. EPHRAIM⁵ WILSON (Elizabeth⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹⁰ O'Neil), born 1 Jan. 1726/7, died 24 May 1778,²⁷³ left will 21 Dec. 1774-17 June 1778.²⁷⁴ He was an attorney of Somerset Co., Md. He married Mary Hayward.

Issue: [WILSON] 230. Peggy⁶, married 233. John Custis⁶ Wilson; 231. Henrietta⁶, died 1835, married Dr. Arnold Elzey, born 16 Feb. 1756 in Somerset Co., Md.,²⁷⁵ died 6 June 1816 at Washington, D.C.,²⁷⁶ left will 27 Sept. 1807-15 June 1818,²⁷⁷ represented Somerset County in the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1784, vestryman of Somerset Parish, 1795, a founder of the Medical and Chirurgical Faculty of Maryland, 1799, surgeon of the 23rd Regiment of Maryland militia, 1794-1800, moved to Washington, D.C., was vice president of the Medical Society of the District of Columbia, and garrison surgeon's mate and post hospital surgeon, U.S. Army, 1814-18;²⁷⁸ 232. David⁶, never married.

110. SAMUEL⁵ WILSON (Elizabeth⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 29 July 1735, died 29 April 1790,²⁷⁹ left will 29 April 1790-25 May 1790.²⁸⁰ He was a planter and attorney of "Great Hope," Somerset Co., Md., justice, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1757-61, 1765-66, 1768-70, 1773-74, of the third Maryland Convention, 1774, and of the Maryland Senate, 1776-81, and a trustee of Washington Academy in Somerset County for which he deeded the land.²⁸¹ He married

(1) 564. *Margaret⁶ Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), born 16 July 1738, and (2), (contract 15) Oct. 1765,²⁸² Mary Gale, daughter of John and Milcah (Hill) Gale.

Issue: [WILSON] (by 1) 233. Col. John Custis⁶, born 27 July 1761, died 6 Aug. 1830, left will 19 July 1830-11 Aug. 1831,²⁸³ married, Feb. 1780, 230. Peggy⁶ Wilson, born 8 Oct. 1763, died 17 Sept. 1825;²⁸⁴ (by 2) 234. Samuel⁶; 235. Milcah Gale⁶.

111. DAVID⁵ WILSON (Elizabeth⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 23 Aug. 1737, died 5 Sept. 1810, left will 14 April 1810-30 Oct. 1810.²⁸⁵ He resided in Worcester Co., Md. He married (1) Nancy Jones, (2) 204. Priscilla⁶ Winder, (3) 51. *Sarah⁵ (Waters) Done* (see WATERS).

Issue: [WILSON] (by 2)²⁸⁶ 236. Jane⁶, married, late in life as his (2) wife, Hugh Gemmill, born 25 Dec. 1766 at Irwin, Scotland, died 29 Nov. 1822, captain of a sailing vessel, who moved to New Castle Co., Del.;²⁸⁷ 237. Mary⁶, married, as his (2) wife, the Rev. John Brown Slemons, died 1832, pastor of Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md., 1799-1821;²⁸⁸ 238. Nancy⁶, born 18 March 1769, died 25 April 1845 at Snow Hill, Md., as a widow moved to Washington, D.C., married, 24 Feb. 1784, Col. Levin Handy, born 20 Aug. 1754, died 5 June 1799,²⁸⁹ lieutenant in the Flying Camp, 1776, and captain in 5th Maryland Regiment, 1776-80, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, register of wills of Worcester Co., Md., 1792-99;²⁹⁰ 239. Maj. Ephraim King⁶, born 15 Sept. 1771, died 2 Jan. 1834,²⁹¹ left will 1 Jan. 1834-14 Feb. 1834,²⁹² graduate of Princeton College, 1790, lawyer at Snow Hill, Md., member of the Maryland Assembly and member of Congress, 1827-31, married (1), 17 Dec. 1799, Sarah Custis Handy, born 17 Aug. 1779, died 30 Nov. 1804,²⁹³ and (2), 12 Feb. 1812,²⁹⁴ Ann Drummond⁷ Gunby, daughter of 319. Gen. John⁶ Gunby (see CARSLEY), born 27 Oct. 1792 near Snow Hill, Md., died 8 March 1846,²⁹⁵ left will 16 Feb. 1846-13 Nov. 1846.²⁹⁶

112. DENWOOD⁵ WILSON (Elizabeth⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 12 Dec. 1739, died Sept. 1803,²⁹⁷ left will 8 Oct. 1798-codicil 27 Aug. 1800-24 Sept. 1803.²⁹⁸ He married, 11 Sept.

1765,²⁹⁹ Margaret Skirvin, born 31 Aug. 1748, daughter of William and Mary (Jones) Skirvin.

Issue: [WILSON] 240. William Witherspoon⁶, born 21 June 176[], died 19 Jan. 1820, aged 51 yrs. 2 mos. [sic], left will 11 Jan. 1820-14 Feb. 1820,³⁰⁰ married, 15 Jan. 1795, Peggy Custis⁷ Tompkins, daughter of 62. John⁶ Tompkins (see BENNETT, Samuel), died 16 Oct. 1823, aged 49 yrs. 4 mos.;³⁰¹ 240A. George⁶; 240B. Margaret [Peggy]⁶, married__Johnston; 240C. Molly⁶; 240D. Anne⁶; 240E. Sally⁶, born 11 Oct. 1786, died 3 May 1845, married, as his (1) wife, Gen. George Handy, born 19 Jan. 1788, died 24 May 1836.³⁰²

113. ESTHER⁵ WILSON (Elizabeth⁴ Denwood, Esther³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil), born 19 June 1742, died 16 June 1778.³⁰³ She married, 1767,³⁰⁴ the Rev. Jacob Ker, pastor of Manokin Presbyterian Church,³⁰⁵ who married (2) 214. Jane⁶ (Winder) Handy and left will 7 Feb. 1795-13 April 1795.³⁰⁶

Issue: [KER] 241. Dr. Samuel⁶, died 8 Dec. 1851³⁰⁷ at Princess Anne, Md., in his 88th year, physician of Somerset Co., Md., and Ruling Elder of Manokin Church, who married (1), 24 April 1816,³⁰⁸ 229. Elizabeth⁶ Handy, born 8 June 1775, died 21 Feb. 1816, (2) Elizabeth Martin and (3) Mrs.____Marshall; 241 A. Betsy⁶, married 225. William⁶ Handy; 241B. Peggy⁶, married__Collins.

114. HILLARY⁵ STRINGER (Hillary⁴, Grace³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 25 Sept. 1788-codicil 28 Jan. 1790-14 Dec. 1790.³⁰⁹ He married (1) 404. Ann⁶ Teackle (see MASON), born 8 Jan. 1740/1, and (2) Margaret__, who married (2), (bond 11) Feb. 1795,³¹⁰ George Boggs.

Issue: [STRINGER] 242. John⁶, left will 26 May 1806-30 Sept. 1806,³¹¹ married, (bond 23) Feb. 1785,³¹² 550. Mary⁶ Godwin (see WILKINS), who died before 30 Sept. 1811 when administration on her estate was granted to Hillary Stringer;³¹³ 243. Thomas⁶, of Accomack County, left will 14 Oct. 1791-14 May 1791;³¹⁴ 244. Hillary⁶; 245. Margaret⁶, died about 1797 in Warwick County, married, (bond 7) June 1785,³¹⁵ Col. Isaac Avery, born 27 Oct. 1743 at Groton, Conn., died 17 Oct.

1799,³¹⁶ left will 8 Aug. 1799-24 Dec. 1799,³¹⁷ widower of 246. *Esther⁵* (*Cable*) *Preeson* (see THOROWGOOD), member of the Northampton County Committee of Safety and representative in the House of Delegates, 1778, 1783, 1785-87, and Virginia Senate, 1779-81, and member of the House of Delegates from Warwick County, 1794,³¹⁸ later resident of Norfolk, who married (3), (bond 4) May 1797,³¹⁹ Mary West; 246. Anne Teackle⁶.

115. JOHN⁵ STRINGER (Hillary⁴, Grace³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 1 Dec. 1794-14 April 1795.³²⁰ He married Susanna___. Issue: [STRINGER] 247. Littleton⁶; 248. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 30) May 1796,³²¹ William Satchell.

117 GRACE⁵ STRINGER (Hillary⁴, Grace³ Robins, John², Grace¹⁰ Neil) died before 11 Sept. 1792 when Peter Bowdoin was granted administration on her estate.³²² She married, (bond 10) Jan. 1754,³²³ 94. John⁶ Bowdoin (see SAVAGE), who was directed in his father's will to be kept in school until 14 and then apprenticed to a merchant in Boston, was a merchant and planter of Northampton County, and died 11 Oct. 1775,³²⁴ leaving will 27 Oct. 1770-codicils 20 April 1773/24 Sept. 1775-14 Nov. 1775.³²⁵

Issue: [BOWDOIN] 249. John⁶, died 3 April 1786 in Richmond County, leaving nuncupative will proved 3 July 1786,³²⁶ married, 1778,³²⁷ Fanny Banister of Dinwiddie County, who died 11 Sept. 1779;³²⁸ 250. Col. Peter⁶, married, (bond 4) Oct. 1783,³²⁹ 538. Margaret⁶ Smith (see WEST, Anthony), born 10 Oct. 1766;³³⁰ 251. James⁶; 252. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 24) Nov. 1780,³³¹ Samuel Smith McCroskey, died 1803, minister of Hungar's Parish, Northampton County, 1774-1803, chairman of the Committee of Safety during the Revolutionary War; 253. Margaret⁶, died 24 Aug. 1801 at Williamsburg,³³² married, (bond 11) Dec. 1778,³³³ Joseph Prentis, born 24 Jan. 1754, died 18 June 1809 at Williamsburg,³³⁴ student at the College of William and Mary, member of the fourth Virginia Convention, Dec. 1775, appointed commissioner of the admiralty, 1776, member of the House of Delegates from Williamsburg, 1776, York County, 1777, 1782-88, James City County 1781, and its speaker, 1786- 88, member

of Governor Patrick Henry's Privy Council, 1779, and judge of the General Court of Virginia from 1789 until his death;³³⁵ 254. Mary⁶, probably married, (bond 11) Feb. 1795,³³⁶ Tully Wise; 255. Sarah⁶, probably married, (bond 11) Feb. 1795,³³⁷ Robert Saunders; 256. Susanna⁶, born 1771-73.

125. THOMAS⁵ STRINGER (John⁴, Grace³ Robins, John², Grace¹⁰Neil) died before 28 April 1800 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.³³⁸ He married Ann____.

Issue: [STRINGER]³³⁹ 256A. Sarah⁶; 156B. Peggy Smart⁶, married, (bond 23) Jan. 1795,³⁴⁰ Revell Custis; 156C. John Floyd⁶; 156D. William Floyd⁶; 156E. Thomas⁶; 156F. James⁶.

128. MARGARET⁵ SHEPHERD (Catherine⁴ Harmanson, Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married Edward Ker, who left will 17 May 1786-codicil 28 Sept. 1788-18 Oct. 1790.³⁴¹

Issue: [KER]³⁴² 257. George⁶, died before 24 Feb. 1800 when administration on his estate was granted to George Parker,³⁴³ married (1)____ and (2), 6 Jan. 1796,³⁴⁴ 116. Sarah⁶ Parker (see ANDREWS), who was born 5 Nov. 1776 and died 19 Oct. 1822;³⁴⁵ 258. John Shepherd⁶, died Sept. 1806, aged [3?]8,³⁴⁶ left will 28 Aug. 1806-27 Oct. 1806,³⁴⁷ merchant of Onancock, married (1) 219. Elizabeth⁶ Revell (see BAGWELL) and (2) Agnes Drummond Corbin,³⁴⁸ who died Feb. 1814, aged 39 yrs. 1 mo.;³⁴⁹ 259. Hugh⁶, insane, died before 30 June 1845 when administration on his estate was granted to Edward S. Snead;³⁵⁰ 260. Edward⁶, died before 30 Jan. 1798 when administration on his estate was granted to George Ker;³⁵¹ 261. Jean⁶, married Edmund Scarburgh, who left will 14 Sept. 1777-31 Dec. 1799/27 Jan. 1800;³⁵² 262. Catherine⁶, married William⁷ Christian, son of 221. William⁶ Christian (see YEARDLEY), who left will 9 Nov. 1799-10 Feb. 1800;³⁵³ 263. Ann⁶, married 218. Edward⁶ Revell (see BAGWELL); 264. Isabel⁶, married (1) DavidBowman, who left will 26 Sept. 1805-codicil 10 Oct. 1805-28 Oct. 1805,³⁵⁴ and (2), as his (2) wife, 221. William⁶ Seymour (see BAGWELL); 265. Margaret⁶, married, as his (2) wife, 218. Smith⁵ Snead (see WEST, Anthony); 266. Elizabeth⁶, married, as his (1) wife, 221. William⁶ Seymour (see BAGWELL).

131. ANN⁵ DRUMMOND (Catherine⁴ Harmanson, Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil,) born 26 Feb. 1742, died 8 Sept. 1801,³⁵⁵ married (1), while under age, May 1759, her stepbrother William Justice, Jr., who died April 1762 leaving will 10 Aug. 1759-29 June 28 Sept. 1762,³⁵⁶ and (2), Nov. 1762, 145. *Thomas⁶ Bayly [Bailey]* (see FISHER), born 14 March 1737/8,³⁵⁷ of "Hills Farm," Accomack County, who with her sued Levin Teackle, the executor of Ralph Justice and left will 27 March 1808-16 May 1808.³⁵⁸

Issue: (by 2) [BAYLY] 267. Edmund⁶, born 27 Aug. 1763, died 18 Nov. 1805,³⁵⁹ left will 20 Oct. 1805-30 Dec. 1805,³⁶⁰ married, (bond 14) Sept. 1790,³⁶¹ Rachel Upshur, who died before 26 Feb. 1816 when administration on her estate was granted to John H. Bayly;³⁶² 268. John⁶; 269. Catherine⁶, born 24 Jan. 1772, died 24 Jan. 1855,³⁶³ married Gen. John Cropper, widower of 87. Margaret⁵ Pettit (see PARRAMORE); 270. Thomas Monteagle⁶, born 26 March 1775, died 7 Jan. 1834,³⁶⁴ left will 9 March 1828-27 Jan. 1834,³⁶⁵ attorney of "Mount Custis," Accomack County, married (1), (bond 31) March 1802,³⁶⁶ 185. Margaret Pettit⁶ Cropper (see PARRAMORE), born 13 May 1784,³⁶⁷ died 3 Dec. 1824,³⁶⁸ and (2), 21 Dec. 1826, Jane O. (Coward) Addison; 271. Richard Drummond⁶, born 12 Oct. 1780, died 28 June 1828,³⁶⁹ left will 17 May 1823-28 July 1828,³⁷⁰ of Drummond Town, clerk of the Accomack County and Superior courts, married, 9 Dec. 1801,³⁷¹ Sarah Downing Upshur, who was born 5 March 1784 and died 1 March 1865;³⁷² 272. Margaret Ker⁶, married 160. Bowdoin⁶ Robins.

133. JOHN⁵ BURTON (Esther⁴ Harmanson, Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) left will 23 June 1785-13 June 1786.³⁷³ He married, (bond 21) Jan. 1772,³⁷⁴ Bridget Dalby, daughter of Thomas Dalby.

Issue: [BURTON]³⁷⁵ 273. Esther⁶, married 63. *Thomas⁶ Parramore* (see PARRAMORE); 274. Thomas⁶, died unmarried.

134. SUSANNA⁵ BURTON (Esther⁴ Harmanson, Elizabeth³ Robins, John², Grace¹ O'Neil) married, (bond 27) Sept. 1760,³⁷⁶ John Guy, planter of Northampton County, who left will 14 Jan. 1771-9 April 1771.³⁷⁷

Issue: [GUY] 275. John⁶, left will 1 Dec. 1794-14 Jan. 1795,³⁷⁸ married, (bond 14) Feb. 1791,³⁷⁹ Elizabeth James, who probably married (2), (bond 8) March 1798,³⁸⁰ James Poulson; 276. Esther⁶, married 457. William⁶ Stratton (see WILKINS); 277. Betsy⁶.

¹ Br. Gen., p. 1043; Va. *Carolorum*, p. 409; ES I, pp. 176-78; Robert P. Robins, "The Robins Family," *The Richmond Standard*, 4 Sept. 1880, based on a "family manuscript" by Edward⁶ Robins (1769-1857); Thomas Robins, *The Facts of a Family...* (New York, 1939).

² Although Robert P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, rendered her surname as O'Neil, it would appear that she was a member of the Neale family of Yelden, Bedfordshire, and Wollaston, Northamptonshire (Frederic Augustus Blaydes, *The Visitations of Bedfordshire Annis Domini 1566, 1582, and 1634...* [Harleian Society, *Publications*, XIX; London, 1884], pp. 43-44, 185; MHM VII, pp. 201-02). On 2 May 1643 James Neale of Maryland (whose son James married 33. Elizabeth⁴ Calvert (see CALVERT) and daughter Henrietta Maria married (1) 2. Richard² Bennett (see UTIE-BENNETT) and (2) 2. Philemon² Uoyd (see LLOYD) wrote to "Cousin Robins" referring to her husband and her son, the latter being identified as William Waters in an accompanying letter, 8 Oct. 1691, from John Pemell of London to "Cousin [James] Neale" (Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders &c 2, 1646-48, pp. 152-53).

³ Frederic Z. Saunders, "Edward Robins; Corrections to his English Ancestry and Identification of his Wife Jane Skinner," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVII, p. 171; Parish register, Long Buckby, Northants., photocopy in T. Robins, *loc. cit.* R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, states he was born 12 April 1600 at Brackley, Northants., son of Thomas Robins and his wife Mary Bulkley. Richard Robins of Buckby, yeoman, left will, 1 March 1633/4-25 Feb. 1634/5 (photocopy, in T. Robins, *op. cit.*, Appendix [n.p., 1940], betw. pp. 162-63), which gave

⁴ MCGC, p. 159.

⁵ Susie M. Ames, ed., *County Court Records of Accomack-Northampton, Virginia. 1632-1640* {American Legal Records, VII; Washington, 1954), p. 1.

⁶ *MCGC*, p. 504; Leonard, pp. 9, 18, 20, 22, 29-30, xxi.

⁷ Patent Bk. 1, p. 539.

⁸ Patent Bk. 2, p. 364.

⁹ Since Robins was present at most sessions of the Accomack court but was absent between 27 March 1637 and May 1638, although back in Virginia by Nov. 1637 (Ames, *op. cit., passim*), the marriage may have occurred in Virginia.

¹⁰ *Va. Carolorum, loc. cit.*

¹¹ Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 1657-66, p. 156.

¹² Northampton Co. Wills & Orders 1678-83, p. 285.

¹³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 1683-89, p. 7.

¹⁴ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

¹⁵ *Ibid.*

¹⁶ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1655-68, pp. 22-24; V LXXV, pp. 11-21.

¹⁷ Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 1657-66, p. 179.

¹⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 10, 1674-79, pp. 161-62.

¹⁹ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 19, p. 27.

²⁰ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

²¹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 371.

²² Northampton Co. Order Bk. 13, 1689-98, p. 123.

²³ Hungars Parish Records, in W(l) XVIII, p. 180.

²⁴ *MCGC*, pp. 265, 279.

²⁵ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 13, 1683-84, pp. 119-20.

²⁶ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

²⁷ ESI, pp. 641-43.

²⁸ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, pp. 360-63.

²⁹ Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories, Deeds &c 20, 1750-54, pp. 516-17.

³⁰ Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 239.

³¹ Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1729-37, p. 219.

³² R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

³³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, pp. 512-15.

³⁴ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.* The dates stated for this family may be in error.

³⁵ Northampton Co. Orders & Wills 1689-98, p. 516.

³⁶ ESI, pp. 641-44.

³⁷ Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, pp. 9-10.

³⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 87-88.

³⁹ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. KL, p. 53; Clayton Torrence, *Old Somerset on the Eastern Shore of Maryland* (Richmond, 1935), p. 443.

⁴⁰ Maryland Inventories 7, pp. 129-31.

⁴¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 18, pp. 334-35.

⁴² Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, pp. 149-50.

⁴³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-42, p. 294.

⁴⁴ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p. 292.

⁴⁵ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, pp. 16-17.

⁴⁶ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1628-1731, Northampton County, Virginia* (Eastville, Va., 1997), p. 193.

⁴⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 1.

⁴⁸ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

⁴⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 68.

⁵⁰ Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1991), p. 92.

⁵¹ *Ibid.*

⁵² *Ibid.*, p. 65.

⁵³ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

⁵⁴ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 535.

⁵⁵ Northampton Co. Land Causes 1754-71, p. 98. R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, gives his birth as 1706.

⁵⁶ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-83, pp. 297-99.

⁵⁷ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

⁵⁸ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1782-95, p. 316.

⁵⁹ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 499.

⁶⁰ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 315.

⁶¹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 337.

⁶² Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 92.

⁶³ *Ibid.*, p. 120.

⁶⁴ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 24, 1766-72, p. 238.

⁶⁵ Riddick Bible, in Fillmore Norfleet, *Bible Records of Suffolk and Nansemond County...* (n.p., 1963), pp. 131-32.

⁶⁶ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, pp. 86-87.

⁶⁷ *Virginia Gazette*, 21 Nov. 1745.

⁶⁸ Riddick Bible, *loc. cit.*

⁶⁹ Leonard, pp. 77, 79, 83, 84, 87, 89, 92, 95, 100, 104, 106, 110, 113.

⁷⁰ Riddick Bible, *loc. cit.*; *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1811.

⁷¹ Leonard, pp. 228, 232, 236, 241, 244, 248, 253, 257.

⁷² Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills, 1729-37, p. 350.

⁷³ E5 II, p. 1376.

⁷⁴ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.* Note, however, that Boudoin Robins deposed about 1740 that he was aged 34 (*Pennsylvania Archives*, 2nd ser., XVI (Harrisburg, 1890), p. 691).

⁷⁵ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, pp. 29-33.

⁷⁶ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, pp. 12-13.

⁷⁷ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

⁷⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, pp. 172-78.

⁷⁹ A *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, II (Baltimore and London, 1985), p. 702.

⁸⁰ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*; Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 407-13, will of John Purnell, Sr., 8 Jan. 1755-6 March 1755.

⁸¹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #4, p. 506.

⁸² R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, p. 702.

⁸³ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #10, pp. 203-16, naming numerous relatives.

⁸⁴ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW#13, pp. 99-100.

⁸⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 467.

⁸⁶ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW 4, pp. 165-67.

⁸⁷ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, p. 115.

⁸⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, pp. 394-98.

⁸⁹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #4, p. 157.

⁹⁰ Pauline Manning Batchelder, *A Somerset Sampler, Families of Old Somerset County, Maryland, 1700-1776* (n.p., 1994), p. 112.

⁹¹ Donna Valley Russell, *Selby Families of Colonial America* (Middletown, Md., 1990), p. 24.

⁹² Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. **JBR** #1, pp. 365-67.

⁹³ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 458.

⁹⁴ First four named in will of grandmother Esther Denwood, 1724.

⁹⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 6.

⁹⁶ Maryland Inventories 11, pp. 60-62.

⁹⁷ Stepney Parish Register, Worcester Co., Md., p. 13.

⁹⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Judicial Record 1775-84, pp. 130, 163.

⁹⁹ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, pp. 133-34, which refers to his ten children or their representatives; Matthew M. Wise, *The Boston Family of Maryland* (2nd ed; Charlotte, N.C., 1986), p. 392.

¹⁰⁰ Stepney Parish Register, Worcester Co., Md.; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, p. 903.

¹⁰¹ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 99; II (Baltimore and London, 1985), p. 901.

¹⁰² Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, in Thomas Teackle Upshur, "Genealogy of Henrietta Chauncey Wilson, Wife of James Whiteley of Baltimore, Maryland" (MS, photocopy, Maryland Historical Society; Nassawadox, Va., 1904), p. 2.

¹⁰³ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB 14, p. 40.

¹⁰⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, pp. 897-98.

¹⁰⁵ Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

¹⁰⁶ Maryland Balance of Final Distribution Bk. 4, p. 142.

¹⁰⁷ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. AZ #18, pp. 204-05.

¹⁰⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF #20, pp. 242-43.

¹⁰⁹ Dorchester Co., Md., Old Deed Bk. 10, p. 280.

¹¹⁰ Administration was granted on her estate in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, April 1753(NGSQ LXV,p. 277).

¹¹¹ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. F #27, pp. 369-70. The deed mentions his having commenced a suit in chancery to recover the land. Thomas⁴ Denwood had mortgaged to Ephraim Wilson, 20 March 1750/1, the 410 acres he had acquired in his partition of land with George⁴ Denwood (Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. A #22, pp. 165-66).

¹¹² Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF #20, pp. 242-43.

¹¹³ Dorchester Co., Md., Old Deed Bk. 10, p. 240.

¹¹⁴ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. X #28, pp. 35-36.

¹¹⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 23, pp. 36-38, will of mother Margaret Lindow, 11 Nov. 1742-17 Nov. 1742.

¹¹⁶ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #4, p. 26, will of Rebecca Lindow, 26 Dec. 1753-codicil 29 Dec. 1753-31 Aug. 1755,refemngtotwochildren George Denwood had by her sister Mary Denwood. The recorded copy in Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, pp. 18-20, states *three* children and differs in the reading of several names; the published abstract in *Maryland Calendar of Wills*, XI (Westminster, Md., 1997), p. 119) contains even further misinterpretations.

¹¹⁷ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 19, 1740-50, pp. 129-31.

¹¹⁸ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 108.

¹¹⁹ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 21, 1754-60, pp. 526-27.

¹²⁰ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 26, 1761-65, p. 80.

¹²¹ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 20, 1750-54, pp. 46-47.

¹²² Stratton Nottingham, *Accomack Land Causes, 1728-1825* (Bowie, Md., 1990), p. 35.

¹²³ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1780-84, p. 126.

¹²⁴ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 1733-40, pp. 25-26, will of grandmother Winifred Major, 23 Nov. 1745-10 Dec. 1745.

¹²⁵ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 28, 1771-77, p. 25.

¹²⁶ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 27, 1765-71, p. 405.

¹²⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 214.

¹²⁸ *ES I*, p. 264.

¹²⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 359.

¹³⁰ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 240.

¹³¹ George Wythe, *Decisions of Cases in Virginia, by the High Court of Chancery...* (Richmond, 1852), p. 174.

¹³² Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1744-53, p. 474. His will, dated April 1744, was admitted to probate 31 Oct. 1765 (Will Bk. 1761-67, p. 595) when Thomas Bayly, who married his daughter Ann, was granted administration with the will annexed (Order Bk. 1764-65, p. 588).

¹³³ Wythe, *loc. cit.*

¹³⁴ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1757-61, pp. 169-71.

¹³⁵ Wythe, *loc. cit.*

¹³⁶ Northampton Co. Land Causes 1754-71, p. 36 *et seq.*

¹³⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 254.

¹³⁸ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 88.

¹³⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, **pp. 311-14.**

¹⁴⁰ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 65.

¹⁴¹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p. 127.

¹⁴² Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 50.

¹⁴³ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 454.

¹⁴⁴ ES I, p. 385.

¹⁴⁵ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 93.

¹⁴⁶ Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 57.

¹⁴⁷ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1753-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 94, as Christiana. As Catharine Ronald, however, she married (2), (bond 25) April 1795 (Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* [Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957], p. 16), William Archer⁷ Cocke, son of 212. Chastain⁶ Cocke (see BALEY-COCKE).

¹⁴⁸ *Virginia Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Richmond, 9 Feb. 1793.

¹⁴⁹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 47.

¹⁵⁰ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 65.

¹⁵¹ Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 2.

¹⁵² Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 88.

¹⁵³ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 325.

¹⁵⁴ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 3.

¹⁵⁵ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 92.

¹⁵⁶ R. P. Robins, *he. cit.*

¹⁵⁷ Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 238.

¹⁵⁸ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

¹⁵⁹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 92.

¹⁶⁰ Gravestone, Christ Church, in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (n.p., 1984), p. 69.

¹⁶¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 58; William Jarvis Bible (Philadelphia, 1823), in Northampton County Chapter DAR, "Northampton County Bible Records" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, pp. 25-26.

¹⁶² Gravestones, Piney Forest, in Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 44.

¹⁶³ *Ibid.*, p. 65, bond 28 Feb. R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, says Thomas Kendall.

¹⁶⁴ Gravestone, Christ Church, *loc. cit.*

¹⁶⁵ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 91.

¹⁶⁶ Gravestones, Salt Grove, in Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions*, p. 68.

¹⁶⁷ Gravestone once at “Rural Felicity,” in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 29.

¹⁶⁸ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 11.

¹⁶⁹ *Ibid.*

¹⁷⁰ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1812-14, p. 218.

¹⁷¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

¹⁷² Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 273.

¹⁷³ Stuart E. Brown and others, *Pocahontas’ Descendants* (n.p., 1985), p. 39.

¹⁷⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 11. Brown, *loc. cit.*, gives 5 June.

¹⁷⁵ Alexander R. Boiling, *The Boiling Family* (Baltimore, 1990), pp. 67-72; Brown, *loc. cit.*; Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Boiling S.6689, National Archives.

¹⁷⁶ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 398.

¹⁷⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-83, p. 605.

¹⁷⁸ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 221-23.

¹⁷⁹ Isaac W. K. Handy, *Annals and Memorials of the Handys and Their Kindred*, ed. by Mildred Handy Ritchie and Sarah Rozelle Handy Mallory (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1992), pp. 81-84.

¹⁸⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 81; R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

¹⁸¹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 16-18.

¹⁸² R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

¹⁸³ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 151-54.

¹⁸⁴ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1814-16, p. 329.

¹⁸⁵ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, which in error shows 1748.

¹⁸⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 328.

¹⁸⁷ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

¹⁸⁸ *Ibid*

¹⁸⁹ Gravestones, Berlin, Md., in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, p. 222.

¹⁹⁰ St. Paul's Church, Baltimore, Md., Register III, p. 540, buried 19 May 1828, aged 60.

¹⁹¹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #4, pp. 449-52.

¹⁹² *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 700.

¹⁹³ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #10, pp. 504-07.

¹⁹⁴ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

¹⁹⁵ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 246-56.

¹⁹⁶ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, p. 30.

¹⁹⁷ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*; Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW#13, pp. 99-100, will of uncle 71. Bowdoin⁵ Robins.

¹⁹⁸ R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, which states her parents were married in 1745.

¹⁹⁹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 273-78.

²⁰⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 666. He may have served in the Lower House of the Legislature, 1773-74, and in the third Maryland Convention, Dec. 1774, but both he and his first cousin William Purnell (died 1777) were candidates and it is uncertain which was elected.

²⁰¹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. LPS #1, pp. 308-09.

²⁰² Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, pp. 159-65.

²⁰³ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 350-51.

²⁰⁴ Prayer book of Chessed Purnell, copy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.

²⁰⁵ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #6, pp. 8-11.

²⁰⁶ Bible of Lama Purnell (1813), copy, File Case A, Maryland Historical Society.

²⁰⁷ *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 663.

²⁰⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 754.

²⁰⁹ Batchelder, *op. cit.*, p. 113.

²¹⁰ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 396-407.

²¹¹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 502-04.

²¹² *Ibid.*, pp. 160-63.

²¹³ Batchelder, *op. cit.*, p. 113.

²¹⁴ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, p. 119.

²¹⁵ Batchelder, *op. cit.*, p. 114.

²¹⁶ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 57-59.

²¹⁷ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18,, pp. 334-36.

²¹⁸ St. Martin's Church, Showell, Md., Register. The first two children are listed on one page of the register following an entry of the marriage of Caleb Tingle and Eliz: Fosset on 4 Dec. 17[]. The other births are recorded separately as children of Caleb and Elizabeth. One daughter married William Dymock.

²¹⁹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #10, pp. 410-13.

²²⁰ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 104-06.

²²¹ *Ibid*, pp. 79-81.

²²² Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, p. 107.

²²³ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 348-49.

²²⁴ St. Martin's Church, Showell, Md., Register.

²²⁵ Although Peter Collier has been stated to be the son of the Rev. Peter Collier and his wife 14. *Anne* (Mason) Kendall* (see MASON), confirmation has not been found.

²²⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 321.

²²⁷ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 358-60.

²²⁸ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, pp. 7-9.

²²⁹ Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. E, pp. 148-49.

²³⁰ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 354-56.

²³¹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, p. 115.

²³² Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. B, p. 501.

²³³ Sussex Co., Del., Estate Records A69, p. 183, Delaware State Archives.

²³⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 845.

²³⁵ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, pp. 168-69.

²³⁶ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, p. 214.

²³⁷ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, pp. 338-40.

²³⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. X #28, pp. 295-96.

²³⁹ Dorchester Co., Md., Old Deed Bk. 14, pp. 615, 631.

²⁴⁰ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 486.

²⁴¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 26.

²⁴² Coventry Parish Register.

²⁴³ Donna Valley Russell, *Selby Families of Colonial America* (Middletown, Md., 1990), pp. 28-29.

²⁴⁴ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #4, p. 187.

²⁴⁵ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, p. 155.

²⁴⁶ Matthew M. Wise, *The Boston Family of Maryland* (2nd ed, rev.; Charlotte, N.C., 1986), pp. 392-93.

²⁴⁷ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, p. 467.

²⁴⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, p. 11.

²⁴⁹ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, p. 352.

²⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 229.

²⁵¹ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, U, p. 903.

²⁵² The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, III, pp. 8-19.

²⁵³ Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories &c 36, pp. 89-90.

²⁵⁴ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, n, p. 901.

²⁵⁵ Gravestones, "Yardley," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1984), p. 97. V XXXVII, p. 381, gives deaths as 18 Dec. 1822 and 17 June 1799.

²⁵⁶ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, pp. 126-27.

- ²⁵⁷ A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II, pp. 903-04.
- ²⁵⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, p. 77.
- ²⁵⁹ Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 17, 57-58.
- ²⁶⁰ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 402-03.
- ²⁶¹ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, pp. 181-82.
- ²⁶² *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 654-55.
- ²⁶³ *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, IX (New York, 1907), pp. 298-99; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, p. 902.
- ²⁶⁴ Somerset Parish records, in *MHM LXIX*, p. 423.
- ²⁶⁵ *Ibid.*, in *MHM LXIX*, p. 420.
- ²⁶⁶ Stepney Parish, Somerset Co., Md., Register.
- ²⁶⁷ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, p. 187.
- ²⁶⁸ Stepney Parish, Somerset Co., Md., Register.
- ²⁶⁹ *Ibid.*
- ²⁷⁰ Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 44, 134-44; Stepney Parish Register.
- ²⁷¹ *National Intelligencer*, 24 June 1830.
- ²⁷² Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md., Register.
- ²⁷³ Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*
- ²⁷⁴ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB 1, pp. 78-79.
- ²⁷⁵ Somerset Parish records, in *MHM LXIX*, p. 420.
- ²⁷⁶ *National Intelligencer*, 8 June 1818.
- ²⁷⁷ District of Columbia Will Bk. 2, pp. 67-68 (106-08).
- ²⁷⁸ *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 304-05.
- ²⁷⁹ Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*
- ²⁸⁰ Somerset Co., Md. Will Bk. EB 17, p. 105.

²⁸¹ A *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 900-01.

²⁸² Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. D, p. 4.

²⁸³ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. JP 4, pp. 174-75.

²⁸⁴ Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

²⁸⁵ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 230-32.

²⁸⁶ The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, III, pp. 11-12.

²⁸⁷ Handy, *op. cit.*, p. 176.

²⁸⁸ Harry Pringle Ford, *History of the Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Maryland* (Philadelphia, 1910), p. 70.

²⁸⁹ Gravestones, Presbyterian Church, Snow Hill, Md., in Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, I, p. 53.

²⁹⁰ Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 111-19.

²⁹¹ *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 2070. Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, III (Baltimore, 1913), p. 26, gives death as 1 Jan.

²⁹² Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. LPS #1, pp. 9-11.

²⁹³ Handy, *op. cit.*, p. 202. *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 8 Jan. 1805, reported her death as 13 Nov. 1804.

²⁹⁴ *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 24 Feb. 1812.

²⁹⁵ Woodrow T. Wilson, *Thirty Four Families of Old Somerset County*, p. 314.

²⁹⁶ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. LPS #1, pp. 340-42.

²⁹⁷ Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

²⁹⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, pp. 75-76.

²⁹⁹ William Skirvin Bible (London, 1765), in Northampton County Chapter DAR, "Northampton County Bible Records" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, p. 47.

³⁰⁰ Northampton Co. Wills &c 28, 1817-22, pp. 411-12.

³⁰¹ William Skirvin Bible, *loc. cit.*; Teackle William Jacob Bible (Philadelphia, 1850), in *ibid.*, II, pp. 49-52; gravestones, Wellington, in

Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions*, pp. 96-97.

³⁰² Gravestones, Manokin Church, Princess Anne, Md., in Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, I (Baltimore, 1906), p. 34.

³⁰³ Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

³⁰⁴ Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md., Register.

³⁰⁵ Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 17, 59-60.

³⁰⁶ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, pp. 410-14. Ford, *op. cit.*, p. 19, states he died 29 July 1795.

³⁰⁷ Ford, *op. cit.*, p. 78.

³⁰⁸ Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne. Md., Register.

³⁰⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 322.

³¹⁰ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

³¹¹ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1804-06, p. 672.

³¹² Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 108.

³¹³ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1809-11, p. 394.

³¹⁴ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 120.

³¹⁵ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 3.

³¹⁶ *Norfolk Herald*, 19 Oct. 1799.

³¹⁷ Norfolk City Will Bk. 1, p. 203^{1/2}

³¹⁸ Leonard, pp. 130, 136, 140, 144, 150, 159, 163, 167, 197.

³¹⁹ George Holbert Tucker, *Abstracts from Norfolk City Marriage Bonds (1797-1850)* (n.p., 1934), p. 2.

³²⁰ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 382.

³²¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 94.

³²² Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 252.

³²³ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 12.

³²⁴ *Virginia Gazette* (Pinkney), 19 Oct. 1775.

³²⁵ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 455.

³²⁶ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 533. *Virginia Gazette and American Advertiser*, Richmond, 12 April 1786, gives death as 5 April.

³²⁷ *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 30 Oct. 1778.

³²⁸ *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon), 25 Sept. 1779.

³²⁹ George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), p. 21.

³³⁰ Isaac Smith Bible, in Jean M. Mihalyka, "Bible Records, Accomack and Northampton Counties, Virginia," Virginia State Archives, Miscellaneous Bible Records, XXX, pp. 119-20.

³³¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 68.

³³² *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 1 Sept. 1801.

³³³ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 86.

³³⁴ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 June 1809.

³³⁵ Lyon Gardiner Tyler, *Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography* (New York, 1915), II, p. 31; Leonard, pp. xv, 96, 98, 100, 104, 106, 110, 113, 115, 118, 120, 123.

³³⁶ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 133.

³³⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 95.

³³⁸ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1798-1800, p. 312.

³³⁹ Named in will of grandmother Smart Springer, *loc. cit.*; Stratton Nottingham, *Accomack Land Causes, 1728-1825* (Bowie, Md., 1990), pp. 96-97; *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVII, pp. 261-62.

³⁴⁰ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 75.

³⁴¹ Accomack Co. District Court Wills & Deeds 1789-99, p. 20.

³⁴² Nottingham, *Accomack Land Causes*, pp. 50-51.

³⁴³ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1798-1800, p. 242.

³⁴⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 66; [Bibles VII, p. 172].

³⁴⁵ Gravestone, "Sylvan Retreat," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 142.

³⁴⁶ Gravestone, "Scott Hall," Onancock, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 142.

³⁴⁷ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1806-09, p. 14.

³⁴⁸ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1788-94, p. 782, will of George Corbin, 24 Sept. 1793-29 Oct. 1793.

³⁴⁹ Gravestone, "Scott Hall," *loc. cit.*

³⁵⁰ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1842-45, p. 659.

³⁵¹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1796-98, p. 355.

³⁵² Accomack Co. Wills &c 1798-1800, p. 340.

³⁵³ Northampton Co. Wills &c 31, 1799-1802, p. 215.

³⁵⁴ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1804-06, p. 479.

³⁵⁵ Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 10.

³⁵⁶ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1761-67, p. 137.

³⁵⁷ Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in *ES II*, p. 80, without date of death inscribed.

³⁵⁸ Accomack Co. District Court Wills & Deeds 1807-30, p. 49.

³⁵⁹ Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 11.

³⁶⁰ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1804-06, p. 486.

³⁶¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 5.

³⁶² Accomack Co. Wills &c 1815-17, p. 219.

³⁶³ Gravestone, "Bowman's Folly," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 60.

³⁶⁴ Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 12; *ES II*, p. 984, which show his year of death as 1837.

³⁶⁵ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1828-46, p. 146.

³⁶⁶ Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 19.

³⁶⁷ Cropper Bible, Virginia Historical Society, MSS:4 C8836:l.

³⁶⁸ Gravestone, "Mt. Custis," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 11, which shows birth as 15 May.

³⁶⁹ Bayly-Winder Bible (New York, 1865), in Virginia State Archives, Miscellaneous Bible Records, XXIX, p. 158; gravestone, Bayly Cemetery near Accomack, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 12, as aged 17 [sic] yrs. 8 mos. 16 days.

³⁷⁰ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, p. 14.

³⁷¹ Bayly-Winder Bible, *loc. cit.*

³⁷² *Ibid.*; gravestone, Bayly Cemetery, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 12.

³⁷³ Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1782-88, p. 341.

³⁷⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 15, without year but in 1772 bundle.

³⁷⁵ *ES I*, p. 67.

³⁷⁶ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 48.

³⁷⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 337.

³⁷⁸ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1793-95, p. 331.

³⁷⁹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 48.

³⁸⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 85.

OSBORNE¹

*THOMAS OSBORNE a silkman from County Essex, aged 32,² came to Virginia, Nov. 1619, in the *Bona Nova*. He may be the Thomas Osborne who was baptized at Kelvedon, near Colchester, co. Essex, on 14 May 1587.³

By 16 Feb. 1623/4 he was living at the College Land in Henrico,⁴ and, as Lt. Thomas Osborne, was living there 23 Jan. 1624/5 when the muster was taken. No wife was listed with him. He deposed before the General Court, 23 May 1625, concerning provisions and goods sent over in the *Furtherance* for the East India School (in 1622), which were taken by Leonard Huson to Mr. Evans' plantation on the south side of James River where "this examinent and the Colege men then lyved." In the following February Osborne and the three surviving College men (John Wilde, Godfrey Dixsie and William Dalby) moved to the College Land at Arrowhattocks and Wilde and Dixsie both died there that summer.⁵ He seems to have been the head of the College Land, for he testified, 9 Jan. 1625/6, that the Rev. Grevell Pooley was to preach there every fourth Sunday but did not appear for eleven weeks.⁶ When it was decided, 4 July 1627, to launch an offensive to destroy the corn of the Indians, the forces from the Neck of Land and the College, under Lt. Thomas Osborne, were to attack the Tanx Powhatans. He was still in command 7 March 1628/9.⁷

He served in the General Assembly, 1625, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1632 (two sessions) and 1633, representing the same area under an ever changing succession of names: The College, The Plantation at the College, The Plantations of the College and Neck of Land, Arrowhattocks, Neck of Land and Curies, and Arrowhattocks, Henrico Neck of Land and Curies.⁸ No record that he was married or had children has been found.⁹

*1. THOMAS¹ OSBORNE came to Virginia in the *Francis Bonaventure* in Aug. 1620. He may be the Thomas Osborne, son of Thomas

and Ellen (Goulding) Osborne, who was baptized at Tolleshust Darcy, co. Essex, on 24 Jan. 1607.¹⁰

He was living “in the main,” 1623/4,¹¹ and at Pasbahaighs, James City,” 1624/5, aged 18, when he was one of the governor’s men. As Thomas Osborne, Junr., he patented, 16 June 1637, 500 acres in Henrico County upon Proctor’s Creek, to be called by the name of Bachelor’s Bank, and included himself among the headrights.¹² As Capt. Thomas Osborne he patented, 6 Feb. 1637/8, 1000 acres in Henrico, per order of Court 8 Oct. 1634, the land lying on Proctor’s Creek and called “Fearing.”¹³ On 20 Aug. 1642 Thomas¹ Osborne patented 400 acres in Henrico at the head of Coxendale, adjoining land called “Fearing” and “Mount my Lady.”¹⁴ An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer from the World’s End to Henrico.¹⁵

The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: 2. THOMAS²; 3. EDWARD².

2. THOMAS² OSBORNE (Thomas') deposed, 2 Dec. 1689, that he was aged 48.¹⁶ He lived at Coxendale when he patented, 20 April 1685, 85 acres in Henrico on the south side of James River, known as Proctor’s and Ruth, on “Osborne’s ancient patent belonging to Coxendale,” and on 29 April 1692, when he patented 1113 acres in the same vicinity, 1000 acres formerly granted to Capt. Thomas Osborne, “father of this patentee,” were included (the rest being surplus land), known by the name of Coxendale, but by former patent known by the name of Fearing.¹⁷

He married (1)¹⁸ and (2), April-Dec. 1688,¹⁹ Martha____, aged about 26 in Dec. 1688,²⁰ widow of 11. *John³ Branch* (see BRANCH), who married (3), (license 26) Oct. 1692,²¹ Thomas Edwards. Thomas² Osborne left will 2 Oct. 1691-1 June 1692.²²

Issue: (by 1) 4. THOMAS³; (by 2) 5. JOHN³.

3. EDWARD² OSBORNE (Thomas¹) deposed 14 Oct. 1693 that he was aged about 48 years.²³ He married (1)²⁴ and (2) (license 15) June 1694,²⁵ 5. *Elizabeth³ (Sheppeney) Brown* (see SHEPPEY), widow of Jeremiah Brown. He left will 6 Jan. 1696/7-1 April 1697.²⁶

Issue: (by 1) 6. TABITHA³; 7. Martha³; 8. EDWARD³.

4. THOMAS³ OSBORNE (Thomas², Thomas¹) sold to Edward³ Osborne, 30 March 1696, 200 acres in Varina Parish, Henrico County, part of land “where I now live, being known and called by the name of Coxendale... granted to my great grandfather [sic] Captain Thomas Osborne by patent.”²⁷ He held 288 acres in Henrico, 1704, and left will 27 Feb. 1730/1-June 1733.²⁸ He married, by 19 Feb. 1688/9,²⁹ Martha Jones, daughter of Thomas Jones of Bermuda Hundred and his wife Mary.³⁰

Issue: 9. THOMAS⁴; 10. Mary⁴, married 54. *Benjamin⁴ Branch* (see BRANCH); 11. Martha⁴;³¹ 12. EDWARD⁴; 13. Elizabeth⁴, died before 1731, unmarried; 14. Sisely⁴, retarded or simple minded.

5. JOHN³ OSBORNE (Thomas², Thomas¹), under guardianship of his brother, 1708,³² left will, now lost, 29 Oct. 1743-May 1744.³³ He married (1)_____ and (2) 165. *Edith⁵ (Harris) Trent* (see BRANCH), widow of Henry Trent,³⁴ who married (3) Peter Fitzpatrick.³⁵

Issue: (by 1) 15. JOHN⁴; (by 2) 16. THOMAS⁴; 17. Phoebe⁴, chose Peter Fitzpatrick as her guardian, 4 May 1753,³⁶ married 93. *Edward⁵ Friend* (see COX); 18. FRANCIS⁴.

6. TABITHA³ OSBORNE (Edward², Thomas¹) married (1), about 1695,³⁷ 16. *Benjamin³ Branch* (see BRANCH) and (2), 21 Feb. 1706/7,³⁸ Thomas Cheatham, Jr., who deposed, 25 July 1749, he was aged 69³⁹ and left will 29 March 1756-1 Jan. 1762.⁴⁰

Issue: (by 1) see BRANCH; (by 2) [CHEATHAM]⁴¹ 19. (probably) Edward⁴; 20. THOMAS⁴; 21. FRANCIS⁴; 22. CHARLES⁴; 23. JAMES⁴; 24. LEONARD⁴; 25. (DAUGHTER)⁴.

8. EDWARD³ ORBORNE (Edward², Thomas¹), having arrived at the age of 18, chose Thomas Branch as his guardian, 1 Nov. 1707, his estate being then in the hands of Thomas Cheatham, Jr., and Tabitha his wife.⁴² He owned land at Coxendale⁴³ and died before 5 Oct. 1724 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.⁴⁴ He married 21. *Agnes⁴ Branch* (see BRANCH), who married (2) John Worsham, Jr.

Issue: 26. EDWARD⁴; 27 WILLIAM⁴; 28. JOSEPH⁴.

9. THOMAS⁴ OSBORNE (Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) resided on a portion of his father's land in Henrico County but became financially involved and moved to Amelia County where he acquired 400 acres on Sayler's Creek. He remained there until 18 June 1742 when he sold that land.⁴⁵ He was granted a license to keep an ordinary at his dwelling, 20 May 1743,⁴⁶ but soon moved with his son Reps to the part of Brunswick County which became Lunenburg County. He died before 4 Feb. 1755 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.⁴⁷ He married Ann Worsham, daughter of John Worsham.⁴⁸

Issue: 29. THOMAS⁵; 30. REPS⁵; 31. Martha⁵, married 173. *William⁵ Harris* (see BRANCH); 32. (possibly) Edward⁵, on Amelia County tithable list, 1746; 33. (possibly) JOHN⁵; 34. (possibly) Daniel⁵, on Lunenburg County tithable list, 1764, with Reps Osborne, purchased 150 acres on both sides of Mudy's Branch, 9 Aug. 1764.⁴⁹

12. EDWARD⁴ OSBORNE (Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Amelia County and after about 1746 of Henrico County, married Frances____, perhaps 84. *Frances⁴ (Hancock) Waddill* (see HARRIS, Thomas), who relinquished dower when he sold land 12-13 April 1741.⁵⁰

Issue:⁵¹ 35. Samuel⁵.

15. JOHN⁴ OSBORNE (John³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, left will 27 March 1760-6 June 1760.⁵² He married 96. *Ann⁵ Friend* (see COX).

Issue: 36. John⁵, died by 10 Sept. 1788 when administration on his estate was granted to Daniel McCullum and Robert Donald;⁵³ 37. Thomas⁵; 38. Frances⁵, died by 14 Sept. 1798 when Edward Friend was granted administration on her estate;⁵⁴ 39. Martha⁵, married (1) Daniel McCallum of Chesterfield County who left will 5 Jan. 1795-13 Sept. 1795,⁵⁵ and (2) 405. Dr. *Philip⁶ Turpin* (see BRANCH); 40. Ann⁵, married (1), Nov. 1789,⁵⁶ Robert Donald of Chesterfield County, a partner in the firm of James & Robert Donald & Company of Glasgow, Scotland, and merchant of Petersburg, who left will 23 June 1791-9 July 1792,⁵⁷ and (2), 27 Oct. 1799,⁵⁸ Thomas Augustus Taylor, widower of 44. Martha⁵ Osborne, who

represented Chesterfield County in the House of Delegates, 1794-95, 1798-1801.⁵⁹

16. THOMAS⁴ OSBORNE (John³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, left will 13 Nov. 1781-4 Jan. 1782.⁶⁰ He married 97. Frances⁵ Friend (see COX), who left will 25 Feb. 1793-10 June 1793.⁶¹

Issue: 41. Anne⁵, died 13 Feb. 1792 at "Chestnut Hill," Chesterfield County,⁶² left will 23 Jan. 1792-9 April 1792;⁶³ 42. Thomas⁵, chose Daniel McCallum as his guardian, 11 Feb. 1790,⁶⁴ left will 12 March 1795-14 April 1795,⁶⁵ unmarried; 43. Francis⁵; 44. MARTHA⁵.

18. FRANCIS⁴ OSBORNE (John³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, left will 1 Dec. 1791-codicil 28 Oct. 1792-11 Feb. 1793.⁶⁶ He married Mary (Hardaway?).

Issue: 45. Daniel⁵; 46. Francis⁵, married, 23 July 1789,⁶⁷ Martha Field Walthall; 47. BENJAMIN⁵; 48. John⁵; 49. MARY HARDAWAY⁵; 50. Jane⁵; 51. Edith Harris⁵, married, as his (2) wife, Thomas Wooldridge, who married (1) 83. Mary⁵ (Bass) Clay (see CLAY);⁶⁸ 52. Martha⁵; 53. Lucy⁵; 54. Elizabeth⁵, perhaps married, (consent 27) Feb. 1808,⁶⁹ Bernard Markham.

20. THOMAS⁴ CHEATHAM (Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, left will 3 May 1770-1 Feb. 1771.⁷⁰ He married Ann Pride, daughter of Halcott Pride.⁷¹

Issue: [CHEATHAM]⁷² 55. THOMAS⁵; 56. JOSIAH⁵; 57. LEONARD⁵; 58. DANIEL⁵; 59. Samuel⁵, of Lunenburg County, died after 1800, married Sarah____; 60. OBADIAH⁵; 61. ISHAM⁵; 62. TABITHA⁵; 63. ANN⁵; 64. MARY.

21. FRANCIS⁴ CHEATHAM (Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, left will 3 Dec. 1785-9 Oct. 1788.⁷³ He married Mary Pride, daughter of Halcott Pride.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]⁷⁴ 65. FRANCIS⁵; 66. HENRY⁵; 67. JAMES⁵; 68. (DAUGHTER)⁵; 69. Martha⁵, married, (bond 9) Dec. 1771,⁷⁵ John Hill; 70. Jane⁵, married, (bond 9) Oct. 1773,⁷⁶ Hezekiah Turpin; 71. PHEBE⁵.

22. CHARLES⁴ CHEATHAM (Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, died between 8 Aug. 1769 and 5 Oct. 1770.⁷⁷ He married 146. *Obedience*⁵ *Cheatham* (see BRANCH).

Issue: [CHEATHAM]⁷⁸ 72. Charles⁵; 73. WILLIAM⁵; 74. BARNET [BERNARD]⁵; 75. OBEDIENCE⁵; 76. TABITHA⁵; 77. Phebe⁵, married, 6 Nov. 1788,⁷⁹ Henry Cook; 78. Sarah⁵, died before 4 Sept. 1778,⁸⁰ married John Stewart; 79. ANN⁵.

23. JAMES⁴ CHEATHAM (Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Amelia County, died after April 1788.⁸¹ He presumably married ____.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]⁸² 80. (probably) ARCHER⁵; 81. (probably) DAVID⁵; 82. (probably) Joshua⁵.

24. LEONARD⁴ CHEATHAM (Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Amelia County and later of Mecklenburg County, left will 5 Feb. 1776-9 Nov. 1778.⁸³ He married Elizabeth (Green) Dawson, who left will 15 Feb. 1799-10 March 1800.⁸⁴

Issue: [CHEATHAM] 83. LEONARD⁵; 84. Pheby⁵, married 73. Charles⁵ Clay (see CLAY); 85. ABRAHAM⁵; 86. Elizabeth⁵, married, (bond 28) Aug. 1778,⁸⁵ Daniel Wilson; 87. ANN⁵; 88. Tabitha⁵, married, about 1777, John Wilson; 89. JAMES⁵; 90. Edward⁵, married, (bond 20) Feb. 1792,⁸⁶ Nancy Davis, daughter of Baxter Davis.

25. (DAUGHTER)⁴ CHEATHAM (Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹) married, as his (1) wife, Josiah Hatcher of Goochland County who left will 12 Nov. 1761-16 March 1762.⁸⁷

Issue: [HATCHER]⁸⁸ 91. THOMAS⁵; 92. Josiah⁵, left will 14 April 1799-21 Oct. 1800.⁸⁹

26. EDWARD⁴ OSBORNE (Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, left will 21 April 1781-6 July 1781.⁹⁰ He married 121. Elizabeth⁵ Eppes (see EPES).

Issue: 94. Edward⁵, recommended as ensign in Capt. Royall's company of Chesterfield County militia, 6 Sept. 1776, left will 7 March 1783-4 April 1783,⁹¹ unmarried; 95. LUCY⁵; 96. Agnes⁵, married 72. Thomas⁵ Goode (see BRANCH); 97. ELIZABETH EPPES⁵.

27. WILLIAM⁴ OSBORNE (Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹), of Amelia County, left will 22 Oct. 1786-25 Jan. 1787.⁹² He married, (bond 15) June 1744,⁹³ 66. Elizabeth⁵ Tanner (see BRANCH), who left will 7 April 1794-27 Nov. 1794.⁹⁴

Issue: 98. ABNER⁵; 99. WILLIAM⁵; 100. Branch⁵, of Amelia County, left will 16 July 1799-24 Oct. 1799;⁹⁵ 101. MICHAL⁵; 102. ELIZABETH⁵.

28. JOSEPH⁴ OSBORNE (Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹), of Amelia County, married, 19 May 1749,⁹⁶ Ann Jones, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Batte) Jones.

Issue: 103. Sarah⁵; 104. Elizabeth⁵, married, (bond 1) Jan. 1783,⁹⁷ Abraham Marshall; 105. Ann⁵; 106. Agnes⁵, married, (bond 25) July 1791,⁹⁸ as his (2) wife, Capt. Daniel Wooldridge,⁹⁹ of Chesterfield County, private in the 1st Virginia Regiment, 1777-80, who left will 20 Dec. 1820-10 Sept. 1822;¹⁰⁰ 107. Margaret⁵.

29. THOMAS⁵ OSBORNE (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Prince Edward County, left **will 14** Feb. 1787-16 July 1787.¹⁰¹ He married Elizabeth Hendricks, daughter of Hans and Rachel (____) Hendricks.

Issue: 108. Thomas⁶, perhaps married, (bond 2) June 1779,¹⁰² Betty Ward Estes; 109. John Hendrick⁶, died about 1839, married, (bond 2) July 1798,¹⁰³ Susannah R. Goode; 110. Daniel Worsham⁶, born 4 Aug. 1772, died 23 Aug. 1836.¹⁰⁴ of Charlotte County and later of Mason Co., Ky., married, 27 Dec. 1798.¹⁰⁵ Martha Frances Collier; 111. Reps⁶, of Prince Edward County and later of Charlotte County, married, 31 Dec. 1818,¹⁰⁶ Lettice Mullins; 112. Rachel Anne⁶, married____Williams; 113. Elizabeth⁶, married____Morris; 114. Sally⁶, married____Morris; 115. Drucilla [Priscilla]⁶, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1786,¹⁰⁷ Thomas Beadel [Bedel] of Amelia County; 116. Frances⁶, married____Beadel [Bedel].

30. REPS⁵ OSBORNE (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 28 Jan. 1808-6 June 1808.¹⁰⁸ He he purchased 165 acres on both sides of Bluestone Creek, 30 Dec. 1752,¹⁰⁹ owned 965 acres in Lunenburg County, 1764, and later moved to Charlotte County. He married____.

Issue: 117. Anne⁶, married 254. *Francis⁶ Barnes* (see COX); 118. Reps⁶, died 16 Feb. 1831, ¹¹⁰ ensign and captain of Charlotte County militia, 1788-1805, justice and sheriff of Charlotte County, married, 14 Jan. 1806, ¹¹¹ Rebecca Goode; 119. Phoebe⁶, married, (bond 29) Oct. 1782, ¹¹² Soloman Harman Elam, born Oct. 1758 in Charlotte County, private in 4th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, ¹¹³ lieutenant of Charlotte County militia, 1787, died 23 June 1843; ¹¹⁴ 120. Thomas⁶, died before 5 Nov. 1799 when Reps Osborne was granted administration on his estate, ¹¹⁵ of Charlotte County, married, 10 Aug. 1797, ¹¹⁶ Amy Gilliam, who left will 13 June 1801-7 Dec. 1801; ¹¹⁷ 121. Philip⁶, born 1765, died 1828, of Charlotte County and later of Rutherford Co., Tenn., married, 12 Sept. 1797, ¹¹⁸ Elizabeth Gayle, who died 1835; 122. Jones⁶, died before June 1810 when the inventory of his estate was returned, ¹¹⁹ took oaths as ensign of Charlotte County militia, 6 June 1808, ¹²⁰ married, (bond 12) June 1797, ¹²¹ Nancy Fowlkes who married (2), 4 March 1819, ¹²² William Callis and left will 11 June 1835-Jan. 1848; ¹²³ 123. Samuel⁶; 124. Edward⁶, of Charlotte County and later of Floyd Co., Ky., married, 25 Dec. 1794, ¹²⁴ Sarah Burchett.

33. JOHN⁵ OSBORNE (TThomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) died before 26 June 1752 when Matthew Wells gave bond as his administrator. ¹²⁵ He patented 400 acres in Amelia County on the lower side of West's Creek on both sides of Rockey Run, 20 July 1738, ¹²⁶ out of which he sold 150 acres on 21 Sept. 1739 and 200 acres on 14 July 1743. ¹²⁷ He married Mary__, who relinquished dower when he sold land 21 Sept. 1739 ¹²⁸ and joined their son John⁶ in selling the remaining 50 acres, 4 Sept. 1760. ¹²⁹

Issue: 125. John⁶, of Charlotte County, 26 Oct. 1770, when he sold 100 acres in "Nataway Parish in Amealy Co." ¹³⁰ later of Laurens Co., S.C., where, 9 Feb. 1789, joined by wife Jeriah__, he sold part of land he had patented. ¹³¹

44. MARTHA⁵ OSBORNE (Thomas⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) married, 30 Nov. 1788, ¹³² Dr. Thomas Augustus Taylor, who married (2) 41. Ann⁵ (Osborne) Donald.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 126. Thomas Osborne⁶, died 18 Jan. 1835 at "Salisbury," Chesterfield County, aged 45.¹³³

47. BENJAMIN⁵ OSBORNE (Francis⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) left will 13 May 1824-12 July 1824.¹³⁴ He married, (bond 13) Feb. 1783,¹³⁵ Mary⁷ Walthall, daughter of 439. *William⁶ Walthall* (see BRANCH), who was born 28 June 1766.¹³⁶

Issue: 127. William M.⁶, born about 1786, died 1870-73, farmer of Chesterfield County,¹³⁷ married (bond 24) Feb. 1812,¹³⁸ Elizabeth Roberts, born about 1794, died July 1873;¹³⁹ 127A. John⁶; 127B. Archard⁶; 127C. Martha⁶, married, 8 Nov. 1821,¹⁴⁰ John Whiting Jones.

49. MARY HARDAWAY⁵ OSBORNE (Francis⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas') married, 11 July 1789,¹⁴¹ as his (2) wife, George Markham, who left will 24 Oct. 1800-8 Dec. 1800.¹⁴²

Issue: [MARKHAM] 128. Martha⁶; 129. Francis O.⁶, of Chesterfield County, married (1), 10 Oct. 1821,¹⁴³ 1102. *Emily S.⁶ Woodson* (see WOODSON), born 3 Nov. 1798, and (2), (bond 19) June 1834,¹⁴⁴ Susan Somervill; 130. George⁶; 131. Vincent⁶, born 11 Dec. 1800, died 17 April 1883, married, 3 May 1821,¹⁴⁵ Obedience Thomas Beasley, born 6 April 1804-26 Aug. 1858.¹⁴⁶

55. THOMAS⁵ CHEATHAM(Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas') of Chesterfield County, died between 28 June 1792 and 8 Dec. 1794.¹⁴⁷ He married Avis Rudd, who left will 20 Sept. 1818-14 Dec. 1818.¹⁴⁸

Issue: [CHEATHAM]¹⁴⁹ 132. Bernard⁶, of Campbell County, married (1), 15 Dec. 1785,¹⁵⁰ 178. Ann⁶ Rudd and (2), about 1792,¹⁵¹ Lucy Robertson; 133. Robertson⁶, of Campbell County, married, 10 Feb. 1789,¹⁵² 177. Martha⁶ Ellett; 134. Samuel⁶, married, 18 Oct. 1792,¹⁵³ 207. Nancy⁶ Rudd; 135. Peter⁶, left will 18 April 1826-8 May 1826,¹⁵⁴ of Campbell County, married, 2 Feb. 1797,¹⁵⁵ Sally Cheatham; 136. Thomas⁶, of Lunenburg County, married, (bond 21) Nov. 1797,¹⁵⁶ Polly Rowlett; 137. Eleazer⁶, of Lunenburg County, married, 1801-02,¹⁵⁷ Martha Roberson;

138. Prudence⁶, married 170. Thomas⁶ Ellett; 139. Tabitha⁶, married, 25 March 1795,¹⁵⁸ John Coats.

56. JOSIAH⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), left will 9 Jan. 1793-9 Dec. 1793.¹⁵⁹ He married (1) Millicent Lipscomb, daughter of Henry Lipscomb, and (2) Amelia (Clark) Lester, daughter of Ellison and Blanch (____) Clark and widow of Josiah Lester. They resided in Chesterfield County.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]¹⁶⁰ 140. Millicent⁶, married, 24 Nov. 1784,¹⁶¹ Branch Tucker; 141. John⁶; 142. Ann⁶; 143. Prudence⁶, married, (bond 13) Dec. 1808,¹⁶² James Fowlkes; 144. Josiah⁶; 145. Isham⁶, married, 20 Feb. 1820,¹⁶³ Prudence Foulks.

57. LEONARD⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, left will 20 Sept. 1798-8 Oct. 1798.¹⁶⁴ He married Martha (Walthall?).

Issue: [CHEATHAM]¹⁶⁵ 146. Ann⁶, married, 1785-86,¹⁶⁶ Robert Goode, born 22 Jan. 1766, of "Clover Hill," Chesterfield County,¹⁶⁷ who married (2), 9 Oct. 1806,¹⁶⁸ Mary Watkins; 147. Leonard⁶, married (1), (consent 11) Sept. 1788,¹⁶⁹ Mary Walthall and (2), 3 Feb. 1798,¹⁷⁰ Nancy Shackleford, who married (2), (bond 15) June 1818,¹⁷¹ William Sublett; 148. Josiah⁶, perhaps married (1), (consent 12) Nov. 1789,¹⁷² Rebecca Morgan and (2), 14 Feb. 1793,¹⁷³ Ann Walthall; 149. Thomas⁶, probably married, (bond 18) Oct. 1804,¹⁷⁴ Salley Ellis; 150. Archer⁶, married Susanna Long, born 9 Oct. 1775, died 12 Feb. 1808,¹⁷⁵ and moved to Robertson Co., Tenn.; 151. Martha Walthall⁶, married, 3 March 1796,¹⁷⁶ John Goode, born 22 Jan. 1766, died after 1814, of Chesterfield County.¹⁷⁷

58. DANIEL⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas'), of Mecklenburg County, died about 1815.¹⁷⁸ He married ____.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]¹⁷⁹ 152. Obadiah⁶, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1787,¹⁸⁰ Lucy Jones, and moved to Washington Co., Ky.; 153. Phebe⁶, married, (bond 14) Dec. 1789,¹⁸¹ George Hightower Walker; 154. Daniel⁶, married, (bond 21) June 1790,¹⁸² Rebecca Cooper, and moved to Washington Co., Ky.; 155. Reuben⁶, married, 13 Sept. 1803,¹⁸³ Betsy

Thompson; 156. Bartley⁶, married (1)___and (2), 1812, Jane Walker; 157. John⁶, married, (bond 23) Feb. 1808,¹⁸⁴ Nancy Vaughan; 158. Samuel⁶, married (1), (bond 12) May 1800,¹⁸⁵ Elizabeth Keeton and (2), (bond 22) Dec. 1803,¹⁸⁶ Nancy Davis; 159. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 8) Dec. 1800,¹⁸⁷ Charles Smithson; 160. Sarah⁶, married, 31 Aug. 1803,¹⁸⁸ Joseph Keeton; 161. Mary⁶, married, (bond 10) Oct. 1804,¹⁸⁹ William Davis.

60. OBADIAH⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, died before 3 Jan. 1777 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.¹⁹⁰ He married Margaret Rudd, who married (2) 74. Barnet⁵ Cheatham.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]¹⁹¹ 162. Arthur⁶, of Charlotte County, 2 Oct. 1793, when he and his wife sold the land which had belonged to his father,¹⁹² and later of Jefferson Co., Ga.,¹⁹³ married, 5 Nov. 1789,¹⁹⁴ Nancy Hancock; 163. Lavinia [Vina]⁶, married, (bond 1) Oct. 1792,¹⁹⁵ Thomas Hancock.

61. ISHAM⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Chesterfield County, died before 14 Dec. 1794 when Richard Elam and Leonard Cheatham were granted administration on his estate.¹⁹⁶ He married, (bond 7) April 1775,¹⁹⁷ Phebe Elam, daughter of James Elam,¹⁹⁸ born 27 April 1758.¹⁹⁹

Issue: [CHEATHAM]²⁰⁰ 164. Isham⁶, died 28 Oct. 1839 at Lower Byrd, Goochland County, aged 56,²⁰¹ married, (bond 18) Dec. 1806,²⁰² Hannah Spears; 165. Tabitha Obedience⁶, born about 1786, married (1), 9 Nov. 1809,²⁰³ Tapley Goodeand(2), (bond 22) Oct. 1815,²⁰⁴ Robert Elliott; 166. Polly Ward⁶, married 236. *William⁶ Gates* (see EPES); 167. Ann Pride⁶, married, (bond 2) Feb. 1809,²⁰⁵ John Labarreire; 168. Col. Zaccheus Elam⁶, born about 1794 in Chesterfield County, farmer of Appomattox County,²⁰⁶ justice, represented Campbell County in the House of Delegates, 1832-33, 1838, and Appomattox County, 1847-49, 1852-54,²⁰⁷ president of Board of Trustees of Union Academy, married (1), (bond 26) July 1815,²⁰⁸ Martha Ellett, born about 1796, and (2), 1 Jan. 1857,²⁰⁹ Prudence Ellett, born about 1776; 169. (Child)⁶.

62. TABITHA⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), married Robert Ellett, who left will 2 Sept. 1799-1 Feb. 1804.²¹⁰

Issue: [ELLETT]²¹¹ 170. Thomas⁶, married, about 1794, 138. Prudence⁶ Cheatham; 171. William⁶, married, 2 March 1785,²¹² 179. Phebe⁶ Rudd; 172. Robert⁶, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1793,²¹³ Mary Wilson; 173. Archibald⁶, married, 28 Feb. 1795,²¹⁴ Tabitha Robertson; 174. Dabney⁶, married, 1796-97,²¹⁵ Phebe Baugh Walthall; 175. Josiah⁶, married, (bond 22) Feb. 1803,²¹⁶ Mary M. Sublett; 176. Ann⁶, married, (bond 20) Jan. 1784,²¹⁷ Thomas Baker; 177. Martha⁶, married 133. Robertson⁶ Cheatham.

63. ANN⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), born 5 April 1749, married Thomas Rudd, Jr., of Chesterfield County, who left will 7 Aug. 1791-2 Jan. 1792.²¹⁸

Issue: [RUDD]²¹⁹ 178. Ann⁶, married 132. Bernard⁶ Cheatham; 179. Phebe⁶, married 171. William⁶ Ellett; 180. John⁶, married, (bond 18) Sept. 1789,²²⁰ Sinai Clarke; 181. Tabitha⁶, died 25 June 1845 in Halifax County, married, 2 May 1795,²²¹ as his (3) wife, Nathan Penick, born 22 Aug. 1769, died 27 July 1853,²²² left will 12 Nov. 1847-22 Aug. 1853,²²³ of Prince Edward County and later of Halifax County;²²⁴ 182. Mary⁶, married, 6 April 1795,²²⁵ John Pinchback; 183. Elizabeth⁶; 184. Rebeckah⁶; 185. Samuel⁶; 186. Thomas⁶; 187. Joseph⁶, left will 23 Oct. 1797-8 Jan. 1798.²²⁶

64. MARY⁵ CHEATHAM (Thomas⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹) married, (bond 22) Oct. 1778,²²⁷ Simon Hancock, son of John Hancock, of Chesterfield County, who died before 30 Nov. 1804.²²⁸

Issue: [HANCOCK]²²⁹ 187A. Green⁶, married (1), 3 March 1803,²³⁰ Janey Martin and (2), 2 Dec. 1819,²³¹ Irenia Brummall; 187B. Samuel⁶.

65. FRANCIS⁵ CHEATHAM(Francis⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Cumberland County and later of Chesterfield County, died before 5 Feb. 1773 when his widow was granted administration of his estate.²³² He married Hannah Rudd.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]²³³ 188. Patience Pleasants⁶, married, 15 April 1784,²³⁴ Amasa Baugh; 189. Mary Ann Pride⁶, married, 7 March 1787,²³⁵ Elijah Palmore.

66. HENRY⁵ CHEATHAM (Francis⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), captain and major of Chesterfield County militia during the Revolutionary War, died before 9 Sept. 1790 when his widow and son Henry⁷ were granted administration on his estate.²³⁶ He married Elizabeth Elam, who left will 26 Feb. 1798-10 Sept. 1798.²³⁷

Issue: [CHEATHAM]²³⁸ 190. Mary⁶, married William Elam; 191. Henry⁶, born 3 Sept. 1769, died 12 March 1794[?], left will 5 June 1793-8 Dec. 1794,²³⁹ married, 30 July 1789,²⁴⁰ Mary Lockett, born 13 Aug. 1774, died 10 May 1808;²⁴¹ 192. Ann⁶, perhaps married William Roberts; 193. Michel⁶, married, 13 March 1794,²⁴² William Branch Elam; 194. Francis⁶, left will 26 Feb. 1812-12 Aug. 1812,²⁴³ married Dianna B.____; 195. William⁶; 196. Phebe⁶, married, (bond 11) May 1796,²⁴⁴ ElamLockett; 197. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 5) March 1796,²⁴⁵ John Farley; 198. Abijah⁶, married, (bond 23) Dec. 1803,²⁴⁶ Sally Akin; 199. Pleasant⁶, married, (bond 18) Dec. 1805,²⁴⁷ Martha Walhall; 200. Matthew⁶, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1807,²⁴⁸ Elizabeth Green Elam, who married (2), (bond 10) March 1812,²⁴⁹ Josiah Flournoy; 201. Daniel⁶, married, (bond 31) Jan. 1814,²⁵⁰ Martha Branch; 202. Richard⁶, married, 26 Sept. 1811,²⁵¹ Phebe W. Porter.

67. JAMES⁵ CHEATHAM (Francis⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), died before 3 June 1774 when his brother Francis was granted administration on his estate.²⁵² He married____.

Issue: [CHEATHAM] 203. James⁶, left will 20 Feb. 1797-10 July 1797,²⁵³ unmarried; 204. (perhaps) Dinah⁶, married. 1785-86, Tapley Mahanes.²⁵⁴

68. (DAUGHTER)⁵ CHEATHAM (Francis⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), married Francis Lockett.

Issue: [LOCKETT]²⁵⁵ 205. James⁶; 206. Francis⁶, married, (consent 16) May 1783,²⁵⁶ 334. Rhoda⁶ Wooldridge (see CLAY).

71. PHEBE⁵ CHEATHAM (Francis⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), married William Rudd of Chesterfield County, on whose estate Phebe was granted administration 2 Aug. 1782.²⁵⁷

Issue: ²⁵⁸ [RUDD] 207. Nancy⁶, married 134. Samuel⁶ Cheatham; 208. Martha⁶; 209. Margaret⁶, married (1), (bond 24) Oct. 1796,²⁵⁹ Archer Cheatham and (2), 16 Dec. 1819,²⁶⁰ Mack Wilkinson; 210. Mary⁶.

73. WILLIAM⁵ CHEATHAM (Charles⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas') died 30 Aug. 1823 in Charlotte County, aged 74.²⁶¹ He married (1)²⁶² and (2), 10 Nov. 1785,²⁶³ Nancy Clark Smith, who died 19 Feb. 1824 in Charlotte County.²⁶⁴

Issue: [CHEATHAM] (by 1) 211. Bernard⁶, died 23 Jan. 1818, private in the Revolutionary War,²⁶⁵ of Charlotte County, married, 10 Dec. 1791,²⁶⁶ Judith Hampton, who deposed 11 Dec. 1839 she was aged 79; (by 2) Unidentified.

74. BARNET [BERNARD]⁵ CHEATHAM (Charles⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Charlotte County, married, (bond 23) Feb. 1778,²⁶⁷ Margaret (Rudd) Cheatham, widow of 60. Obadiah⁵ Cheatham.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]²⁶⁸ 212. Thomas Rudd⁶; 213. Charles⁶; 214. Obedience⁶; 215. Nancy⁶.

75. OBEDIENCE⁵ CHEATHAM (Charles⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), married Benjamin Beasley, son of Thomas and Tabitha (Cheatham) Beasley, who left will 12 Dec. 1781-2 Aug. 1782.²⁶⁹

Issue: [BEASLEY]²⁷⁰ 216. Archibald⁶, died young; 217. Susanna⁶; 218. Tabitha⁶, died unmarried; 219. Obedience⁶, perhaps married, (consent 23) Jan. 1802,²⁷¹ Zachary Tatum; 220. (Daughter)⁶, died young; 221. Benjamin⁶; 222.

Thomas⁶, chose Arthur Akin as his guardian, 9 Dec. 1793,²⁷² married, 1801-02,²⁷³ Anne Dockett, who married (2), (bond 15) Dec. 1808,²⁷⁴ Arthur Aiken; 223. Samuel⁶, died unmarried; 224. Daniel⁶, chose Samuel Hatcher as his guardian, 8 April 1790;²⁷⁵ 225. Peter⁶; 226. Betsey⁶, died young.

76. TABITHA⁵ CHEATHAM (Charles⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), married Thomas Beasley, son of Thomas and Tabitha (Cheatham) Beasley, on whose estate Benjamin Beasley was granted administration, 6 Jan. 1775.²⁷⁶

Issue: [BEASLEY]²⁷⁷ 227. Stephen⁶, left will 10 Nov. 1791-9 April 1792,²⁷⁸ married, (consent 20) Sept. 1791,²⁷⁹ 476. *Martha⁶ Cheatham* (see BRANCH), who married (2) 40. *Henry⁶ Stratton* (see STRATTON); 228. Anna⁶, married, 7 March 1789,²⁸⁰ Daniel Stone.

79. ANN⁵ CHEATHAM (Charles⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹) married (1), (bond 30) Nov. 1778,²⁸¹ James Rudd, on whose estate administration was granted, 8 Dec. 1785,²⁸² and after his death moved to Charlotte County where she married (2), (bond 15) March 1791,²⁸³ Samuel Matthews.

Issue: (by 1) [RUDD]²⁸⁴ 229. Thomas⁶, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1803,²⁸⁵ Catherine White; 230. Obedience⁶, married, 26 Jan. 1805,²⁸⁶ James Murrell; 231. Margaret⁶, married, 18 Feb. 1808,²⁸⁷ William Atkins; 232. Nancy⁶, married, (bond 13) Aug. 1811,²⁸⁸ George T. Lansdawn.

80. ARCHER⁵ CHEATHAM (?James⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas') resided in Amelia County from 1766 when he first appeared on the titheable lists²⁸⁹ until 1788 when he moved to North Carolina owing taxes,²⁹⁰ and possibly later lived in Southampton County. He married Mary____, who joined him in selling land, 15 Aug. 1782.²⁹¹

Issue: [CHEATHAM]²⁹² 233. Anderson⁶; 234. (possibly) Peter⁶; 235. (perhaps) Andrew⁶; 236. (perhaps) John⁶; 237. (perhaps) Elizabeth Mary Ann⁶, married, (bond 12) April 1792,²⁹³ Giles Joiner who died about 1803.

81. DAVID⁵ CHEATHAM (James⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Amelia and Prince Edward counties, later of Halifax County, and after about 1793 of Montgomery Co., Ky., left will 5 April 1832-July 1833.²⁹⁴ He married (1)____and (2) Barbara____.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]²⁹⁵ 238. Mary⁶, married, 30 Aug. 1784,²⁹⁶ Joseph Rice; 239. John⁶, married Mary Harper; 240. Lewis⁶; 241. Nancy⁶, married, 1791,²⁹⁷ Ahab Hampton; 242. Leonard⁶, married____; 243. Lucy⁶,

married__Harman; 244. Sarah⁶, born 4 June 1786 in Halifax County, died 13 July 1859 in Logan Co., 111., married, about 1808, Samuel Turley; 245. James⁶, born about 1787 in Halifax County, died about 1858 in Callaway Co., Mo., married, about 1808, Elizabeth Turley; 246. Elizabeth⁶, died about 1840 in Sangamon, now Logan, Co., 111., married, about 1811, Charles Turley.

83. LEONARD⁵ CHEATHAM (Leonard⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Mecklenburg County and later of Henry County, married (1), (bond 17) April 1769,²⁹⁸ 100. *Mary⁶ Booker* (see PUREFOY) and (2), (bond 7) Feb. 1793,²⁹⁹ Letitia (Martin) Wade Edwards.

Issue: [CHEATHAM] (by l)³⁰⁰ 247. Polly⁶, married (1), 9 Dec. 1790,³⁰¹ Jubal Early and (2), (bond 7) Jan. 1811,³⁰² Patrick Hix; 248. Elizabeth⁶, married (1), (bond 20) Feb. 1792,³⁰³ John Early and (2), (bond 4) Feb. 1805,³⁰⁴ Dr. Edward Conoway; 249. Leonard⁶, left will 3 March 1815-9 Oct. 1815,³⁰⁵ married, (bond 20) Nov. 1804,³⁰⁶ Jeaney Dillard, who married (2), (bond 7) May 1816,³⁰⁷ Benjamin Athey; 250. Edmund⁶, married, 6 July 1808,³⁰⁸ 261D. Francinia⁶ Bouldin; 251. Thomas⁶, married, (bond 22) Nov. 1804,³⁰⁹ ____; 252. Martha⁶, married 239. *Archibald Morris* (see FARRAR); 253. Tabitha⁶, married, 15 Nov. 1806,³¹⁰ William Morris; 254. Nancy⁶, married, (bond 25) Jan. 1805,³¹¹ "BowkerRicheson.

85. ABRAHAM [ABIA]⁵ CHEATHAM (Leonard⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Halifax County and later of Pittsylvania County, married, (bond 20) March 1781,³¹² Frances McK____.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]³¹³ 255. Lucy⁶, married, (bond 15) June 1801,³¹⁴ William Harris; 256. Betse⁶, married, (bond 5) Oct. 1807,³¹⁵ Foushee C. Cornwell; 257. (perhaps) Larkin M.⁶; 258. (perhaps) Henry⁶; 259. (perhaps) P. R.⁶

87. ANN⁵ [NANCY] CHEATHAM (Leonard⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹) married, about 1777, Joseph Bouldin, of Henry County, who represented that county in the House of Delegates, 1806-07,³¹⁶ left will 13 May 1823-11 Aug. 1823.³¹⁷

Issue: [BOULDIN] 260. Thomas E.⁶; 261. Capt. Joseph⁶, died 13 Oct. 1843 in Henry County, aged 62,³¹⁸ left will 4 Oct. 1843-13 Nov. 1843,³¹⁹ justice, married, 2 June 1807,³²⁰ Patsy C. Royster; 261 A. Leonard⁶; 261B. William C.⁶, left will 15 Sept. 1830-11 Oct. 1830;³²¹ 261C. James E.⁶, represented Henry County in the House of Delegates, 1822-25;³²² 261D. Francinia⁶, married 250. Edmund⁶ Cheatham; 261E. Nancy⁶, married, 12 March 1807,³²³ Joseph Alexander.

89. JAMES⁵ CHEATHAM (Leonard⁴, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas¹), of Mecklenburg County and later of Clark Co., Ky., left will 12 Oct. 1796-27 Dec. 1796.³²⁴ He married, (bond 9) Feb. 1784,³²⁵ Ann Wilson.

Issue: [CHEATHAM] 262. James⁶; 263. Edmond⁶; 264. John⁶; 265. Polly⁶.

91. THOMAS⁵ HATCHER (⁴ Cheatham, Tabitha³ Osborne, Edward², Thomas') of Goochland County, left will 3 June 1797-17 July 1797.³²⁶ He married (1), 3 June 1762,³²⁷ Sarah Porter and (2), 16 Sept. 1782,³²⁸ Lucy (Curd) Watkins, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Downer) Curd and widow of Charles Watkins.

Issue: [HATCHER] (by 1) 267. Ann Elizabeth⁶, born 12 June 1761, died 29 May 1831, married, 25 March 1789, Newton Curd, born 31 Nov. 1767, died 25 Aug. 1822, of Mercer Co., Ky.;³²⁹ 268. Phebe⁶, born 23 July 1764;³³⁰ 269. Sarah⁶, born 6 Dec. 1767;³³¹ 270. Elizabeth Porter⁶, born Aug. 1777,³³² married, 23 March 1799,³³³ Josiah Leake; (by 2) 270A. Josiah⁶, married, 29 Jan. 1807,³³⁴ Nancy Sampson, who was born about 1782;³³⁵ 271. Thomas⁶, born 9 Dec. 1786;³³⁶ 271A. Polly⁶, perhaps the Polly who married, (bond 11 Nov.) 1811,³³⁷ Stephen Woodson; 271B. Martha [Patsy]⁶, married, 14 Dec. 1826 at Richmond,³³⁸ as his (1) wife, Dr. Wesley Wright of Caroline County, who was born 8 April 1799 and died 13 Sept. 1879.³³⁹

95. LUCY⁵ OSBORNE (Edward⁴, Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹) died 1805.³⁴⁰ She married Peter Peterson, son of John and Martha (Thweatt) Peterson, of Dinwiddie County, who died before 1781.

Issue: [PETERSON] 272. Lucy Osborne⁶, died before 1805, married James Thweatt of Dinwiddie County, who died about 1786; 273. Elizabeth⁶, died Oct. 1819.³⁴¹ married Col. Peterson Goodwyn, captain of Dinwiddie County militia, 1777-78, later colonel, planter and lawyer of "Sweden," Dinwiddie County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1789-94, 1796-1802, member of Congress from 1803 until his death 21 Feb. 1818.³⁴²

97. ELIZABETH EPPES⁵ OSBORNE (Edward⁴, Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹) died before 1807.³⁴³ She married, (bond 1) Dec. 1780,³⁴⁴ 571. Benjamin⁶ Branch (see BRANCH) of Chesterfield County, who died about 1824.³⁴⁵

Issue: [BRANCH] 274. Edward Osborne⁶, born 1784, died 9 Sept. 1838, of "Laurel Brook," Dinwiddie County, married, 3 May 1810,³⁴⁶ Eliza Giles⁷ Moseley, daughter of 686. Benjamin⁶ and 419. Amy⁶ (Giles) Moseley (see BALEY-COCKE and BRANCH), who was born 28 Feb. 1786 and died 10 Nov. 1828.³⁴⁷ 275. Benjamin⁶, died about 1810; 276. William Bass⁶, adjutant of the 39th Regiment of Virginia militia during the War of 1812, planter of Dinwiddie County and later of Nashville, Tenn., married, 13 Jan. 1814 at Washington, D.C.,³⁴⁸ Ann M. Louisa Magruder; 277. Elizabeth Eppes⁶, married ___ Shore; 278. Sarah Ann⁶, died after 1827, married Henry Ward of Amelia County and later of Dinwiddie County, who died after 1821.

98. ABNER⁵ OSBORNE (William⁴, Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹) left will 31 May 1805-6 July 1805.³⁴⁹ He was a justice of Nottoway County. He married Elizabeth ___.

Issue: 278A. Mary⁶, married, 1 March 1800,³⁵⁰ Robert Watkins, merchant of Richmond; 278B. Lucy⁶, died 28 Jan. 1816,³⁵¹ married Conrad Webb, born 15 Feb. 1778, of "Hampstead," New Kent County, who married (2) Georgianna Braxton.³⁵²

99. WILLIAM⁵ OSBORNE (William⁴, Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹) left will 21 Dec. 1792-5 Sept. 1793.³⁵³ He married (1), (bond 12) March 1777,³⁵⁴ 236. Frances⁶ Finney (see BALEY-COCKE) and (2) Ann Sterling.

Issue: 278C. Elizabeth Clack⁶; 178D. Jane Thornton⁶; 178E. Mary Sterling⁶; 178F. Ann⁶; 178G. Sarah Tanner⁶; 178H. Branch⁶, born about 1793 in Nottoway County, farmer of Nottoway County,³⁵⁵ married Mildred Carter; 1781. William Finney⁶, named in his grandfather's will.

101. MICHAL⁵ OSBORNE (William⁴, Edward³, Edward², Thomas¹) left will 11 Dec. 1799-17 Feb. 1800.³⁵⁶ She married Rice Scott, son of Thomas and Martha (Williams) Scott, born 12 Aug. 1743 in Caroline County,³⁵⁷ died before 18 Oct. 1793 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.³⁵⁸ They resided in Prince Edward County.

Issue: [SCOTT]³⁵⁹ 279. Edward⁶, of Prince Edward County, left will 12 April 1817-21 July 1817,³⁶⁰ married Elizabeth____, who in 1811 joined him in transferring to trustees the land on which Mountain Creek Baptist Church stood;³⁶¹ 280. Martha Williams⁶, married, 20 Dec. 1792,³⁶² James Munford [Mumford, Montfort]; 281. Robert⁶.

102. ELIZABETH⁵ OSBORNE (William⁴, Edward³, Edward², Thomas') died before March 1795.³⁶³ She married James Scott, son of Thomas and Martha (Williams) Scott, who was born 22 Feb. 1752 in Caroline County³⁶⁴ and left will 3 Feb. 1805-18 Feb. 1805.³⁶⁵ They resided in Prince Edward County.

Issue: [SCOTT]³⁶⁶ 282. Thomas⁶, married, 11 June 1801,³⁶⁷ Jane Haskins, who left will 12 Dec. 1855-1856;³⁶⁸ 283. Frances Branch⁶, married (1), 51. Archer⁶ Jones (see PRICE-LLEWELLYN) and (2), as his (2) wife, 386. Thomas⁶ Epes (see EPES); 284. William⁶, left will 7 June 1820-19 Nov. 1825,³⁶⁹ married Mary C. Wilson, who left will 27 Feb. 1844-16 Sept. 1844;³⁷⁰ 285. Samuel⁶, married, (bond 18) Nov. 1806,³⁷¹ Elizabeth H. C. Bigger; 286. Agnes Branch⁶, married 350. Osborne⁶ Lockett (see CLAY); 287. Elizabeth Archer⁶, married, 27 Nov. 1800,³⁷² Pascal Greenhill⁷ Leigh, son of 133. Elizabeth⁶ (Greenhill) Leigh (see CLAIBORNE), farmer of Prince Edward County and captain of artillery in the militia, 1809-14; 288. James⁶, married (1), 17 Dec. 1792,³⁷³ Elizabeth Cunningham and (2)____.

¹ Elizabeth J. Harrell, *The Osbornes* (Los Altos, Calif., 1983); VIV, pp. 247-48; Richmond *Times-Dispatch*, 12 April 1914.

² *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXIII, p. 11.

³ No parents are named in the Kelvedon Parish Register. They were likely, however, the John Osborne who married Joan Pelstead at Little Clacton, co. Essex, on 26 July 1582 and had a son Thomas baptized 30 June and buried 8 July 1583, the family disappearing from Little Clacton thereafter. A daughter Elizabeth was born to them and baptized at Kelvedon 13 July 1590. John Osborne was buried at Kelvedon 16 Feb. 1605/6 and his widow Joan was buried there 21 April 1621. No probate for either exists.

⁴ Hotten, p. 169.

⁵ MCGC, pp. 60, 64. In 1624/5 Dalby, aged 28, was living at Capt. Samuel Mathews' plantation in James City. Before the move to "harry hattocks," Edward Hawson, Richard Scarborough, Leonard Huson and his wife and children had died.

⁶ Ibid., p. 88.

⁷ Ibid., pp. 151,192.

⁸ Leonard, pp. 6-12.

⁹ The previous assumption that he was the father of Thomas Osborne who patented one tract as Thomas Osborne, Jr., and another tract, "Fearing," which his grandson in a later deed in 1696 said had been granted to his grazf-grandfather, appears to be incorrect. The designation *Junior* merely identifies a younger man of the same name and the "Fearing" patent was issued to the Aug. 1620 rather than the Nov. 1619 immigrant.

¹⁰ The parents were married at Tolleshunt Major, co. Essex, on 25 Oct. 1604 and had three other children buried at Tolleshunt Darcy: Mary, baptized 24 Aug. 1606 (apparently died young; the burial register has gaps), John, baptized 6 Nov. 1609, and Mary, baptized 3 March 1610/11 (probably also died young since not mentioned in her father's will). The will of Thomas Osborne, dated 28 Jan. 1611/2, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court of Colchester in 1612 (D/ACW 5/239; no probate date is inscribed on the will and the act books for this period are apparently lost, as are the burial registers for 1612). He appointed his wife Hellen as executrix and a brother John Osborne as an overseer. Another brother, Anthony, was a

witness to the will, which left £100 to his eldest son Thomas and £80 to his youngest son John (and £20 more if his wife did not give birth to a child later, as apparently she did not); if the sons died, the children of his brother Edward were to benefit. He also left legacies to several servants.

¹¹ Hotten, p. 177.

¹² Patent Bk. 1, p. 512.

¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 519.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 836.

¹⁵ W(2) IV, p. 20.

¹⁶ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 107.

¹⁷ Patent Bk. 7, p. 454; Patent Bk. 8, p. 215.

¹⁸ Possibly sister of Henry Baily who named brother Thomas Osborne in his will dated 4 Feb. 1667 [1668] (Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Records 1650-1807,1, p. 35).

¹⁹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 266; Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 26.

²⁰ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 26.

²¹ *Ibid.*, p. 435.

²² *Ibid.*, pp. 310, 435.

²³ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 498.

²⁴ The claim that her name was Tabitha and that she was daughter of Gilbert Piatt is not borne out by Piatt's will, 10 April 1692-1 June 692(*ibid.*, p. 315). Edward Osborn, mentioned therein, had cared for Piatt in his sickness but no relationship is implied, and Tabitha Osborn is more reasonably 7. Tabitha⁴, Edward's daughter.

²⁵ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 552.

²⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 707.

²⁷ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, pp. 634-35.

²⁸ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1725-37, p. 394.

²⁹ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 73, will of Reps Jones, 19 Feb. 1688/9-1 Aug. 1689.

³⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 27, will of Mary Skerme, 16 Nov. 1707-5 Oct. 1710, naming her grandchildren Mary, Martha, Thomas and Elizabeth Osborne; Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 308-09.

³¹ Although traditionally stated to have married Thomas Lockett, she is not named in her father's will. Thomas Lockett's wife was named Elizabeth when he sold land 15 Oct. 1734 (Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 20).

³² Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 116.

³³ Cumberland Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 374; Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 259.

³⁴ Philip Turpin notebook, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXI, p. 9; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 272, will of Thomas Harris, 5 Oct. 1729-6 July 1730; *ibid.*, p. 40, will of Henry Trent, 8 Jan. 1725/6-5 Sept. 1726.

³⁵ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 222.

³⁶ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 345.

³⁷ James Branch Cabell, *Branchiana* (Richmond, 1907), p. 40.

³⁸ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1706-09, p. 67.

³⁹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 214-15.

⁴⁰ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 348-50; Order Bk. 3, p. 185; Alberta Marjorie Dennstedt, "The Cheatham Family," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 166-68.

⁴¹ Dennstedt, *op. cit.*, XXVII, p. 168.

⁴² Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1706-09, p. 1.

⁴³ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 246.

⁴⁴ Henrico Co. Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 359.

⁴⁵ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 386.

⁴⁶ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 232.

⁴⁷ Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 271, returned 1 April 1755 by Robert Wooding, administrator (Will Bk. 1, p. 146).

⁴⁸ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 248, will of John Worsham, 9 June 1729-6 Oct. 1729.

⁴⁹ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 252-54.

⁵⁰ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 314-15.

⁵¹ If mother was Frances Hancock.

⁵² Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 319; Order Bk. 3, p. 54.

⁵³ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 168.

⁵⁴ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 220.

⁵⁵ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 368; Order Bk. 11, p. 58.

⁵⁶ *Virginia Gazette*, 27 Nov. 1779.

⁵⁷ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 344; Order Bk. 9, p. 416.

⁵⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 116.

⁵⁹ Leonard, pp. 195, 199, 207, 211, 215, 219.

⁶⁰ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 272; Order Bk. 6, p. 336.

⁶¹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 395; Order Bk. 10, p. 125.

⁶² *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 22 Feb. 1792.

⁶³ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 589; Order Bk. 9, p. 333.

⁶⁴ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 370.

⁶⁵ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 369; Order Bk. 11, p. 61.

⁶⁶ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 350; Order Bk. 10, p. 38.

⁶⁷ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 92.

⁶⁸ William C. Wooldridge, *The Wooldridge Family* (Fredericksburg, 2002), pp. 593-95.

⁶⁹ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 83.

⁷⁰ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 63-65; Order Bk. 4, p. 492.

⁷¹ Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 375.

⁷² *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 171-73, 273-79.

⁷³ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 174-76; Order Bk. 8, p. 173.

⁷⁴ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 39-43.

⁷⁵ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 67.

⁷⁶ Ibid., p. 122.

⁷⁷ Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 6, pp. 108-09; Order Bk. 4, p. 455.

⁷⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 102-07.

⁷⁹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 18.

⁸⁰ Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 28-29.

⁸¹ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 19, p. 10, order that a deed from James Cheatham to Branch Tanner be recorded.

⁸² *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 110-12.

⁸³ Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 275-76.

⁸⁴ Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 170-71.

⁸⁵ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 133.

⁸⁶ Elizabeth Hicks Hummel, *Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina*, I (Oxford, N.C., 1965), p. 43.

⁸⁷ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 232-34.

⁸⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 169.

⁸⁹ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 18, pp. 112-13.

⁹⁰ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 260; Order Bk. 6, p. 321.

⁹¹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 380; Order Bk. 6, p. 408.

⁹² Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 22.

⁹³ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 82.

⁹⁴ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 128.

⁹⁵ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 50-51.

⁹⁶ Amelia Co. Marriage return, in Virginia Genealogical Society, *Bulletin*, VI, p. 46.

⁹⁷ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 72.

⁹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 123.

⁹⁹ Wooldridge, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 355-57.

¹⁰⁰ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 443.

¹⁰¹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 45-46.

¹⁰² Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950), p. 60.

¹⁰³ *Ibid*

¹⁰⁴ Gravestone, Osborne Cemetery, Mason Co., Ky.

¹⁰⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.

¹⁰⁶ Charlotte Co. Marriage Register 1, 1782-1853, p. 45.

¹⁰⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 6.

¹⁰⁸ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 88.

¹⁰⁹ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 156-58.

¹¹⁰ Robertson Family Bible, in Harrell, *op. cit.*, p. 55.

¹¹¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.

¹¹² *Ibid.*, p. 24.

¹¹³ Revolutionary War pension application, Solomon H. Elam, S. 17940, National Archives.

¹¹⁴ AlyconTrubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 173.

¹¹⁵ Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 12, p. 83. The earliest date shown in the accounting of his estate is 9 Oct. 1809 (Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 70-73).

¹¹⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62. _

¹¹⁷ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 212.

¹¹⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.

¹¹⁹ Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 85.

¹²⁰ Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 16, p. 154r.

¹²¹ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 96.

¹²² Charlotte Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 46.

¹²³ Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 458.

¹²⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.

¹²⁵ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, Bonds, p. 57.

¹²⁶ Patent Bk. 18, p. 169.

¹²⁷ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 206, 496.

¹²⁸ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 206.

¹²⁹ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 544.

¹³⁰ Gibson Jefferson McConnaughey, *Unrecorded Deeds and Other Documents, Amelia County, Virginia, 1750-1902* (Amelia, Va., 1994), p. 61.

¹³¹ Laurens Co., S.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 200. Jeriah's dower was relinquished 4 July 1789.

¹³² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 116.

¹³³ *Whig*, Richmond, 28 Jan. 1835.

¹³⁴ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 308-10.

¹³⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Chesterfield County*, p. 116.

¹³⁶ Walthall Bible, 1714-89, Virginia State Archives, Acc.22827.

¹³⁷ Chesterfield Co. 1860 census, Southern Dist., p. 475 or 15, family 106-102; 1870 census, First Division, p. 291R or 114, family 926-934.

¹³⁸ Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 82.

¹³⁹ Virginia Dept. of Vital Statistics, Chesterfield Co., Deaths.

¹⁴⁰ Benjamin B. Weisiger, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1816-1853* (Richmond, 1981), p. 91.

¹⁴¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 83.

¹⁴² Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 344; Order Bk. 14, p. 15.

¹⁴³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 40.

¹⁴⁴ Prestwould Chapter DAR, *Marriae Records-1811-1853, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1962), p. 110.

¹⁴⁵ Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 101.

¹⁴⁶ Gravestones, "Annandale," in Chesterfield Historical Society, Cemetery Committee, *Gone But Not Forgotten* (n.p., 998), p. 122.

¹⁴⁷ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 445-49, will of Thomas Rudd, st., 28 June 1792, naming son-in-law Thomas Cheatham executor; Deed Bk. 13, pp. 182-83.

¹⁴⁸ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 711.

¹⁴⁹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 273-74.

¹⁵⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.

¹⁵¹ *Ibid.*

¹⁵² *Ibid.*, p. 30.

¹⁵³ *Ibid.*

¹⁵⁴ Campbell Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 287.

¹⁵⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 30.

¹⁵⁶ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 21.

¹⁵⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.

¹⁵⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 33.

¹⁵⁹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 448; Order Bk. 10, p. 292.

¹⁶⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 275.

¹⁶¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 121.

¹⁶² *Ibid.*, p. 52.

¹⁶³ Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 32.

¹⁶⁴ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 153-54; Order Bk. 12, p. 586.

¹⁶⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 275-76.

¹⁶⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 59.

¹⁶⁷ George Brown Goode, *Virginia Cousins* (Richmond, 1887), pp. 100-01.

¹⁶⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 60.

¹⁶⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 29.

¹⁷⁰ *Ibid.*

¹⁷¹ Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 143.

¹⁷² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 29.

¹⁷³ *Ibid.*

¹⁷⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 27, as Chatham.

¹⁷⁵ T VII, p. 133.

¹⁷⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 59.

¹⁷⁷ Goode, *op. cit.*, p. 100.

¹⁷⁸ Mecklenburg Co. Personal property tax list, 1815, last listed.

¹⁷⁹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 277.

¹⁸⁰ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

¹⁸¹ *Ibid.*, p. 127.

¹⁸² *Ibid.*, p. 28.

¹⁸³ Marie Arrington Davidson, *Marriage Records of Washington County, Kentucky, 1792-1809* (Twin Falls, Idaho, 1972), p. 10.

¹⁸⁴ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

¹⁸⁵ *Ibid.*

¹⁸⁶ *Ibid.*

¹⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 115.

¹⁸⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 76.

¹⁸⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 39.

¹⁹⁰ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 120.

¹⁹¹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 278.

¹⁹² Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 31-32.

¹⁹³ Letter, John I. Cheatham to Dr. D. L. Cheatham, Sept. 1877, Cheatham family folder, Georgia Dept. of Archives and History.

¹⁹⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 15.

¹⁹⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 36.

¹⁹⁶ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 315.

¹⁹⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 29.

¹⁹⁸ Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 428-29.

¹⁹⁹ Elam Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.20434.

²⁰⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 279. On 17 April 1806 Henry Farmer sold to Daniel Wooldridge for 6 shillings one-sixth of land which formerly belonged to Isham Cheatham, deceased (Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 333). The 1807 Chesterfield Co. Land tax book shows an additional 150 acres added to the listing of Daniel Wooldridge “of F & Legatees.” How Henry Farmer acquired his interest is unclear.

²⁰¹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 12 Nov. 1839.

²⁰² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 29.

²⁰³ *Ibid.*, p. 60.

²⁰⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 45.

²⁰⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 76.

²⁰⁶ Appomattox Co. 1850 census, p. 362 or 181R, family 387-387.

²⁰⁷ Leonard, pp. 363, 384, 425, 430, 448, 454.

²⁰⁸ Campbell Co. Marriage bond, in Hinshaw, VI, p. 805, as Elliott.

²⁰⁹ Vicki Jamerson and others, *Appomattox County Marriages, 1854-1890* (Appomattox, Va., 1979), p. 14, as Elliott.

²¹⁰ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 188.

²¹¹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 171-72.

²¹² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 45, as Elliot.

²¹³ Lucy Harrison Miller Baber and Hazel Letts Williamson, *Marriages of Campbell County, Virginia, 1782-1810* (Lynchburg, 1971), p. 33.

²¹⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 45.

²¹⁵ *Ibid.*

²¹⁶ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 21.

²¹⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 7.

²¹⁸ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 391; Order Bk. 9, p. 261.

²¹⁹ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 172-73.

²²⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 105.

²²¹ *Ibid.*, p. 94, as Pennix.

²²² Penick Bible (1816), Virginia State Archives, Acc.24962.

²²³ Halifax Co. Will Bk. 24, pp. 69-70.

²²⁴ Lyman W. Priest, *The Penick Family* (Verona, Va., 1982), pp. 25-26.

²²⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 96.

²²⁶ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 144; Order Bk. 12, p. 365.

²²⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 63.

²²⁸ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 48-51, earliest date in estate account. Administration was granted to Mary, 10 Dec. 1804 (Order Bk. 15, p. 327).

²²⁹ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 591.

²³⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 63

²³¹ Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 78.

²³² Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 219.

²³³ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 41.

²³⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 9.

²³⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 92.

²³⁶ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 483.

²³⁷ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 161; Order Bk. 12, p. 565.

²³⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 42.

²³⁹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 377; Order Bk. 10, p. 564.

²⁴⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28, bond 27 July.

²⁴¹ Francis Cheatham Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc. 26473, which shows Henr/’s death as 1793.

²⁴² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Chesterfield County*, p. 44.

²⁴³ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 561-62; Order Bk. 19, p. 237

²⁴⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Chesterfield County*, p. 78.

²⁴⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 46.

²⁴⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 28.

²⁴⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 30.

²⁴⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 29.

²⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 50.

²⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 28.

²⁵¹ *Ibid.*, p. 30.

²⁵² Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 42.

²⁵³ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 136; Order Bk. 12, p. 228.

²⁵⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 81.

²⁵⁵ Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk 6, p. 216.

²⁵⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 78.

²⁵⁷ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 361.

²⁵⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 40. Phebe had two other children, Phebe and Elizabeth H., who were acknowledged by Creed Haskins as his children in his will, 1790-9 April 1792 (Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 376; Order Bk. 9, p. 336).

²⁵⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.

²⁶⁰ Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 162.

²⁶¹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Oct. 1823.

²⁶² Perhaps Elizabeth Cheatham, daughter of Richard Cheatham.

²⁶³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 15.

²⁶⁴ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 16 March 1824.

²⁶⁵ Revolutionary War pension application, Bernard Cheatham, widow Judith, R.1897.

²⁶⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 15.

²⁶⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.

²⁶⁸ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 107.

²⁶⁹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 301-03; Order Bk. 6, p. 367.

²⁷⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 104.

²⁷¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 115.

²⁷² Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 298.

²⁷³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 11.

²⁷⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 2.

²⁷⁵ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 398.

²⁷⁶ Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 70.

²⁷⁷ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 105.

²⁷⁸ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 397; Order Bk. 9, p. 329.

²⁷⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 11.

²⁸⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 114.

²⁸¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 105.

²⁸² Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 258.

²⁸³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 55.

²⁸⁴ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 105-06.

²⁸⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 74.

²⁸⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 59.

²⁸⁷ *ibid.*, p. 3.

²⁸⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 50.

²⁸⁹ Amelia Co. Tithable list, 1766.

²⁹⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XIX, p. 193.

²⁹¹ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 121.

²⁹² *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 110.

²⁹³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 63.

²⁹⁴ Montgomery Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 350-51.

²⁹⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 112.

²⁹⁶ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Return of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 79.

²⁹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 41.

²⁹⁸ Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 24.

²⁹⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Halifax County*, p. 18.

³⁰⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 212-13.

³⁰¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Halifax County*, p. 29.

³⁰² Marshall Wingfield, *Marriage Bonds of Franklin County, Virginia, 1786-1858* (Baltimore, 1973), p. 115, as Dolly.

³⁰³ *Ibid.*, p. 80.

³⁰⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 62.

³⁰⁵ Henry Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 156-57.

³⁰⁶ Virginia Anderton Dodd, *Henry County Marriage Bonds, 1778-1849* (Richmond, 1953), p. 9.

³⁰⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 3.

³⁰⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 86.

³⁰⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 9. The bride's name is omitted.

³¹⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 113.

³¹¹ Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 194.

³¹² Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 15.

³¹³ *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 213-14.

³¹⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Pittsylvania County*, p. 40.

³¹⁵ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1806-1830* (n.p., 1965), p. 32.

³¹⁶ Leonard, p. 244.

³¹⁷ Henry Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 50-53.

³¹⁸ *Richmond Compiler*, 26 Oct. 1843.

³¹⁹ Henry Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 443.

³²⁰ Dodd, *op. cit.*, pp. 5, 87.

³²¹ Henry Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 284-85.

³²² Leonard, pp. 314, 319, 324.

³²³ Dodd, *op. cit.*, pp. 1,84.

³²⁴ Clark Co., Ky. Will Bk. 1, pp. 79-82.

³²⁵ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

³²⁶ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 124-26.

³²⁷ W. Mac. Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 25.

³²⁸ *Ibid.*

³²⁹ Frank D. Fuller and Thomas H. S. Curd, *The Curd Family in America* (Rutland, Vt., 1938), p. 42.

³³⁰ Jones, *op. cit.*, p.209.

³³¹ *Ibid.*

³³² *Ibid.*

³³³ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 53.

³³⁴ *Ibid*, p. 37.

³³⁵ Goochland Co. 1850 census, p. 246 or 123R, family 340-340.

³³⁶ Jones, op. dr., p. 209.

³³⁷ Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 110.

³³⁸ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 19 Dec. 1826.

³³⁹ Gravestone, Wright's Chapel Methodist Church, Baity, in Herbert Ridgeway Collins, *Cemeteries of Caroline County, Virginia*, I (Westminster, Md., 1994), p. 164.

³⁴⁰ Dinwiddie Co. Land tax list, 1805.

³⁴¹ Letter, 24 Oct. 1819, in Thomas P. Hughes, *Dinwiddie County, Virginia, Data, 1762-1865* (Memphis, 1975), p. 6.

³⁴² Leonard, pp. 175, 179, 183, 187, 191, 195, 203, 211, 215, 219, 223; *Biographical Directory of the United States Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1106.

³⁴³ Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 173-74.

³⁴⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 19.

³⁴⁵ Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1824, estate taxed.

³⁴⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 10.

³⁴⁷ Gravestone, "Laurel Brook," in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XIV, p. 153.

³⁴⁸ *National Intelligencer*, 15 Jan. 1814.

³⁴⁹ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 171-75.

³⁵⁰ *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 7 March 1800.

³⁵¹ *Virginia Patriot*, Richmond, 31 Jan. 1816.

³⁵² V XXV, pp. 210-11.

³⁵³ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 97.

³⁵⁴ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 82.

³⁵⁵ Nottoway Co. 1850 census, p. 773 or 388, family 372-372

³⁵⁶ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 163-64.

³⁵⁷ Scott Bible, in T XXX, p. 273.

³⁵⁸ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 234-37.

³⁵⁹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 163-64.

³⁶⁰ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 182-83.

³⁶¹ Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 539; Herbert Clarence Bradshaw, *History of Prince Edward County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1955), p. 256.

³⁶² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 57.

³⁶³ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 20, p. 397.

³⁶⁴ Scott Bible, *loc. cit.*

³⁶⁵ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 382-85

³⁶⁶ T XXX, pp. 279-80.

³⁶⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 70.

³⁶⁸ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 286.

³⁶⁹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 568.

³⁷⁰ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 2-3.

³⁷¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 70.

³⁷² *Ibid.*, p. 46.

³⁷³ *Ibid.*, p. 70.

PACE¹

*1. RICHARD PACE, carpenter, was of Wapping, Middlesex, 5 Oct. 1608, when he married Isabell Smyth [Smith] at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, Middlesex, England.² He and his wife came to Virginia by 1616, as both are described as Ancient Planters.³ On 5 Dec. 1620, 200 acres on the south side of James River was granted to them jointly.⁴ This plantation, known as "Pace's Paines," across the river and not far from Jamestown, was the nocturnal scene of the disclosure of the Indian plot to massacre the white settlers, 22 March 1621/2. Chanco, a Christian Indian, revealed the plot to Pace and so saved the colony from extinction.⁵

if God had not put into the heart of an Indian, who lying in the house of one Pace, was urged by another Indian, his brother, that lay with him the night before, to kill Pace, as he should do Perry, which was his friend, being so commanded from their King; telling him also how the next day the execution should be finished, Perrys Indian presently arose and revealed it to Pace, that used him as his sonne; and thus them that escaped was saved by this one converted Infidell. And though 347 were slain, yet thousands of ours were by the means of this alone thus preserved...

Pace upon this, securing his house, before day, rowed to Jamestown and told the Governor of it, whereby they were prevented and at such other plantations as possibly intelligence could be given...

Following the massacre and the concentration of the survivors at several designated locations rather than at their sparsely settled outlying plantations, Richard¹ Pace repaired to Jamestown, where he lived for six or eight months before addressing a petition to Governor Wyatt and the Council, which was sent sometime between Oct. 1622 and Jan. 1622/3. In this petition he requested permission to return to his plantation "on tother side of the water" where he "hath bestowed great cost and charges upon building there and clearing ground, but at length was enforced to leave the

same by the savage cruelty of the Indians," and added that he "now purposes to fortify and strengthen the place with a good company of able men and desires to inhabit there again."⁶

It was during this period after the Massacre, in April 1622, that Capt. William Powell projected a large plantation on the Chickahominy River in which Richard' Pace held ten shares. In June 1625 William Perry testified that Capt. Powell offered Pace land if he would stay and build upon it, but Pace "goeing to his own Plantation, did leave it upp to Capt. Powell."⁷ There are no Paces listed in the census of 1623/4 or the muster of 1624/5 and it seems probable that Richard¹ Pace had died and his widow and son had returned to England.

Izabella (Smyth) Pace married (2), before 21 Jan. 1627/8,⁸ her (1) husband's friend 1. *William¹ Perry* (see PERRY) and on 26 Aug. 1629 deposed she was aged 40.⁹ After his death in 1637 she married (3) 1. *George¹ Menefie* (see MENEFIE). On 20 Sept. 1628 Isabella Perry, wife of William Perry, Gent., was granted 200 acres within the corporation of James City, at the south side of the plantation called Paces Paines granted to herself and her late husband Richard Pace, bounded on the east by land granted to her son George Pace. This was for her own personal adventure, being an Ancient Planter, and the other 100 acres was the devident of Francis Chapman, having been granted to him, 5 Dec. 1620, and by him made over to Richard Richards and Richard Dolphenby and by them made over to Izabella at a court at James City, 21 Jan. 1621 [sic].¹⁰

Issue: 2. GEORGE².

2. GEORGE² PACE (Richard¹) was still in his minority when, 1 Sept. 1628, as "son and heir apparent of Richard Pace, dec'd," he was granted 400 acres within the corporation of James City on the south side of the river on the plantation called Paces Paines, granted to his father 5 Dec. 1620, bounded on the west on land of his mother Izabella Perry, east on land of Francis Chapman, "now in the tenure of William Perry, Gent., his father-in-law" [stepfather], and north on the main river, 100 acres being due for the personal adventure of Richard Pace and 300 acres for the transportation of Lewis Bayly, Richard Irnest, John Skinner, Bennett Pulle, Roger Macker and Ann Mason, who came in the *Marmaduke*, 1621.¹¹

George² Pace married 2. Sarah² Macock (see MACOCK) and subsequently patented the Macock holdings adjacent to Peirsey's Hundred. On 1 Aug. 1650 he was granted 1700 acres in Charles City County on the south side of James River, commonly called Matocks [Macocks], beginning at the mouth of a little swamp by the river side where Peirce his hundred [Peirsey's Hundred] takes ending, for the transportation of 34 persons.¹²

As shown by a quitclaim deed of 25 Feb. 1658/9, George² Pace sold "Macocks" to Thomas Drew, 12 Oct. 1650, and this was confirmed by his son Richard³ when he reached maturity.¹³ He patented an additional 507 acres in Charles City County on the south side of James River, 6 Dec. 1652.¹⁴ He was dead by 4 June 1655 when his son chose a guardian.

Issue: 3. RICHARD³.

3. RICHARD³ PACE (George², Richard¹) was necessarily over 14 when on 4 June 1655, as "orphan and heire of George Pace, dec'd.", he chose Mr. William Baugh "to be guardian of him and his estate during his minority."¹⁵ He was still under age, 25 Feb. 1658/9, when he made the quitclaim deed mentioned above as heir apparent¹⁶ but was of age by 11 Feb. 1659/60 when he sold 200 acres on Flower de Hundred Creek as of Powell's Creek, planter.¹⁷

By 13 March 1661/2 he had married Mary____, with whose consent he sold land on Powell's Creek in Charles City to Richard Taylor.¹⁸ It is probable that Mary Pace was the daughter of Richard Baker of Charles City County who, 21 Jan. 1664/5, made a deed of gift to Richard³ Pace for 140 acres "lying on the other side of the bottom on the west side of the aforesaid Baker's plantation."¹⁹ On the same day Richard³ Pace witnessed a deed of partition of land between Richard Baker and Patrick Jackson.²⁰ Administration on the estate of Richard Pace was granted, 14 Feb. 1677/8, to his widow Mary Pace.²¹ She married (2) Nicholas Whitmore and both were alive 3 Aug. 1692.²²

Issue:²³ 4. George⁴, patented 600 acres on the south side of James River in the area which became Prince George County, 20 April 1687,²⁴ but sold this land "nigh on Blackwater" to William Wilkins, 3 Aug. 1687.²⁵ He held 1246 acres there, 1704;²⁶ 5. RICHARD⁴; 6. Thomas⁴; 7. JOHN⁴; 8.

JAMES⁴; 9. Elizabeth⁴, married____; 10. Anne⁴, married____, moved to South Carolina; 11. Sarah⁴, married____, moved to South Carolina.

5. RICHARD⁴ PACE (Richard³, George², Richard¹) moved to North Carolina in 1704,²⁷ patented 640 acres on Morratoke River in Chowan Precinct of Albemarle County, 22 Nov. 1706,²⁸ and resided in Bertie Precinct, just beyond the Virginia line on the southern boundaries of Prince George and Surry counties.²⁹ He was named on a jury list, 1723, and was vestryman of Northwest Parish (later Northampton Co., N.C.), 1727.³⁰ He left will 13 March 1736/7-7 Feb. 1738/9.³¹ He married Rebecca____; Issue: 12. WILLIAM⁵; 13. THOMAS⁵; 14. RICHARD⁵; 15. Ann⁵, married____ Steward; 16. REBECCA⁵; 17. Amy⁵, married____ Green; 18. Frances⁵, married____ Green; 19. TABITHA⁵; 20. MARY⁵; 21. Sarah⁵, married____ House.

7. JOHN⁴ PACE (Richard³, George², Richard¹), of Bertie Precinct, N.C., left will 21 March 1726/7-Aug. 1727.³² On 1 April 1713 as John Pace of Virginia he received a patent for 640 acres below Occaneckey³³ and the same day 300 acres on the east side of Morrattuck River above Occanechy³⁴ and on 1 Dec. 1713, as of Albemarle Co., N.C., he patented another 91'/2 acres on the northeast side of Perquimans River, Creek Swamp and Sampson's Branch.³⁵ He married Elizabeth____, perhaps Elizabeth Lowe, daughter of William Lowe,³⁶ who joined him in selling 320 acres, 13 May 1723,³⁷ and married (2)____ Moor before 13-14 Aug. 1739 when she joined William and John Pace in selling part of the land patented by John⁴ in 1713.³⁸

Issue: 22. Mary⁵,³⁹ married____ Melton; 23. JOHN⁵; 24. WILLIAM⁵; 25. GEORGE⁵; 26. Frances⁵; 27. Ann⁵; 28. Elizabeth⁵.

8. JAMES⁴ PACE (Richard³, George², Richard¹) purchased 100 acres in Prince George County, 7 Nov. 1715,⁴⁰ but later moved away. He presumably married____ and was father of 29. (perhaps) JAMES⁵.

12. WILLIAM⁵ PACE (Richard⁴, Richard³, George², George¹) left will 14 May 1772-Dec. 1775.⁴¹ He was devised by his father 190 acres in Northampton Co., N.C., where he then lived, and was a member of the

North Carolina Assembly, 1762. He married Celia Boykin, daughter of Francis Boykin.⁴²

Issue: 30. Solomon⁶, left will 9 Sept. 1795-Dec. 1795;⁴³ 31. William⁶, of Anson Co., N.C., when he signed petitions, 1777, 1779;⁴⁴ 32. Winifred⁶, married ____; 33. Stephen⁶, left will 12 Nov. 1822-13 Jan. 1823,⁴⁵ of Bute Co., N.C., where he sold land on Peachtree Creek, 1775, of Chatham Co., N.C., then of Anson Co., N.C., where he signed a petition, 1789, as a justice of the peace,⁴⁶ moved to Greene Co., Ga., 1804-05, and to Putnam Co., Ga., by 1808,⁴⁷ married Catherine (Gatewood?); 34. Hardy⁶, devised the 250 acre plantation where his father lived, left will 17 March 1792-June 1792,⁴⁸ married Lucy____; 35. Penelope⁶.

13. THOMAS⁵ PACE (Richard⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) left will 4 July 1764-Feb. 1765.⁴⁹ He was a merchant of Northampton Co., N.C.⁵⁰ He married Amy____.

Issue: 36. Amy⁶, married, (bond 19) Sept. 1764,⁵¹ Solomon Strickland who moved to Madison Co., Ga., and died after 28 Oct. 1813 when he made a deed of gift to his children;⁵² 37. Celia⁶; 38. Nathaniel⁶; 39. Frances⁶; 40. Thomas⁶, left will 17 March 1795-May 1795,⁵³ married Cebelle (Matthews?); 41. Richard⁶.

14. RICHARD⁵ PACE (Richard⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) was left 5 shillings in his father's will. As Richard Pace, Jr., he received, 1 March 1719/20, patents for 640 and 500 acres, both described as in Chowan Precinct on the north side of Morattcock River and Yourha Swamp,⁵⁴ and, 28 July 1720, for another 500 acres in the same area.⁵⁵ His petition for another 200 acres in Northampton County, 1744, was granted.⁵⁶ He moved about 1758 to Georgia, settling about thirteen miles from Augusta, but with the outbreak of the Cherokee War in 1761 moved for two years to South Carolina and then settled on the Savannah River 25 miles from Augusta. He married, at age 23, Elizabeth Cain.⁵⁷

Issue:⁵⁸ 42. James⁶, died 1782,⁵⁹ a tavern keeper who owned 410 acres on the Savannah River in St. Matthew's Parish and 500 acres on Briar Creek in St. George's Parish, in Georgia, which were confiscated since he was a Loyalist,⁶⁰ married____; 43. Silas⁶, died 1796, Edgefield Dist., S.C.,

married Mary Newsom; 44. Charles⁶, died about 1775, married ____Garnett, who married (2) ____Shackleford; 45. Dredzil⁶, died before 30 Aug. 1796 when administration on his estate was granted to William Pace,⁶¹ a trader with the Cherokee Indians, married ____; 46. Thomas⁶, died unmarried before 25 Oct. 1795 when administration on his estate was granted to Dredzel and Drury Pace;⁶² 47. Drury⁶, born Oct. 1745, left will 16 Jan. 1801-4 May 1801,⁶³ captain of South Carolina militia during the Revolutionary War, married, 1768, Mary Bussey; 48. Barnabas⁶, born about 1747, died 1805 in Elbert Co., Ga., married (1) Agnes Aycock and (2) Polly Casey; 49. Darius⁶, as a Loyalist was a refugee to East Florida and then to Rawdon, Nova Scotia;⁶⁴ 50. Knowles⁶, of Wilkes Co., Ga., left will 19 July 1776-4 March 1783;⁶⁵ 51. (Daughter)⁶, married ____Cox and lived in South Carolina near the High Hills of Santee; 52. (Daughter)⁶, married 136. Arthur⁶ Fort (see REYNOLDS); 53. (Daughter)⁶, married ____O'Daniel; 54. (Daughter)⁶.

16. REBECCA⁵ PACE (Richard⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) died by July 1762 when John⁶ Bradford as surviving eldest son of John Bradford asked for administration on his estate unadministered by Rebecca the widow.⁶⁶ She married (1) John Bradford of Brunswick County, who left will 2 Nov. 1732-6 Nov. 1735,⁶⁷ and (2) William Aycock, who, as resident of Brunswick County, purchased 640 acres on the north side of Morratuck River in Bertie Co., N.C., 5 July 1741,⁶⁸ was granted 500 acres in Northampton Co., N.C., 20 April 1745,⁶⁹ moved to Johnston Co., N.C., before 9 May 1752, when he sold part of his Northampton County land,⁷⁰ on 18 April 1760 conveyed 250 acres in Johnston County to his son Richard, reserving a life interest in the land,⁷¹ and died by 7 May 1765 when administration on his estate was granted to James Aycock.⁷²

Issue: (by 1) [BRADFORD]⁷³ 55. Richard⁶, died young; 56. Nathaniel⁶, referred to as eldest son and heir of his father, 7 March 1750/1,⁷⁴ of Edgecombe Co., N.C., left will 2 Oct. 1756-Feb. 1757,⁷⁵ married Sarah____; 57. John⁶, of Halifax Co., N.C., member of North Carolina Assembly, 1766-67, of the Committee of Safety, 1774, of the third Provisional Congress, 1775, of the Halifax Convention which declared for

independence, April 1776, and of the North Carolina Constitutional Convention, 1776, senator from Halifax County in the first North Carolina Assembly, 1777, colonel of militia, left will 13 April 1787-codicil 5 Oct. 1787-Nov. 1787,⁷⁶ married (1), 1750, Patience Reed, (2), 11 Sept. 1768, Dorothea Miriam Burges and (3), 1774, Elizabeth Smith;⁷⁷ 58. Frances⁶; 59. Rebeccah⁶; 60. Sarah⁶, left jointly with her sisters 640 acres on the south side of Forks Creek; (by 2) [AYCOCK] 61. James⁶, of Orange Co., N.C., moved to Wilkes Co., Ga., by 1773,⁷⁸ left will as of Chatham District in the "Ceded Lands," 6 Aug. 1776,⁷⁹ married Sely__; 62. Richard⁶, moved to Wilkes Co., Ga., by 1773, died by 16 Sept. 1786 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁸⁰ married Mary____; 63. Winifred⁶, born 11 April 1741, died 16 Dec. 1794, married, 16 Dec. 1755,⁸¹ Jesse Lane, born 3 July 1733 in Edgecombe Co., N.C., died 28 Oct. 1806 at St. Louis, Mo.,⁸² soldier in North Carolina Continental Line during Revolutionary War, who moved to Wilkes Co., Ga.

19. TABITHA⁵ PACE (Richard⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) married John Moore of Northhampton Co., N.C., who owned land on the Virginia-North Carolina line.⁸³ He left will 1 Sept. 1753-Nov. 1753.⁸⁴

Issue: [MOORE] 64. Mark⁶, as resident of Northhampton County bought 150 acres in Bute (later Warren) Co., N.C., 31 July 1772,⁸⁵ left will 13 Oct. 1794-Nov. 1794,⁸⁶ married__; 65. John⁶; 66. Isham⁶, moved to the High Hills of Santee, Craven Precinct, later Sumter Co., S.C., left will 18 April 1803-1 Oct. 1803,⁸⁷ married Nancy Singleton; 67. William⁶; 68. Nathaniel⁶; 69. Richard⁶; 70. Sarah⁶.

20. MARY⁵ PACE (Richard⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) married__ Johnson, probably John Johnson of Northhampton Co., N.C., who left will 27 Jan. 1745/6-Aug. 1753,⁸⁸ naming wife Mary and granddaughter Mary Johnson Bridger. His widow, 15 June 1756, deeded all her land and property to this granddaughter at her death.⁸⁹

Issue: [JOHNSON] 71. Mary⁶, married Samuel Bridgers of Northhampton Co., N.C., who left will 13 Dec. 1748-Feb. 1756.⁹⁰

23. JOHN⁵ PACE (John⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) apparently inherited his father's land in Occonechy Neck and died early leaving widow

Sarah____ who, 2 Nov. 1761, conveyed to her son Thomas⁶ her dower in that land and the slaves and personal estate left by John⁵, Thomas agreeing to support and care for her during her life.⁹¹

Issue: 72. Thomas⁶, sold, 15 Feb. 1761, 140 acres patented by John Pace in March 1719/20,⁹² moved to Halifax Co., N.C., where he sold, 3 Dec. 1768, 128 acres part of a patent to John Pace, deceased,⁹³ married Sarah____.

24. WILLIAM⁵ PACE (John⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) was deeded, 14 Sept. 1732, by his brother John⁵ the land devised to him in his father's will, the will by omission having failed to include in the devise mention of William's heirs.⁹⁴ His petition for a grant of 130 acres in Bertie, 1741, was granted.⁹⁵ He died before 18 May 1746 when his estate was divided to his widow and children.⁹⁶ He married Mary____, who married (2) John Crowel [Corlew?].⁹⁷

Issue: Undetermined.

25. GEORGE⁵ PACE (John⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) sold 120 acres in Bristol Parish, 12 March 1715/6, purchased 150 acres on Monksneck Creek where he then lived from William Lowe, 7 Dec. 1717, and as "of Carolina" joined Lowe in the sale of a tract at Monscusaneck, 4 Oct. 1727.⁹⁸ He patented three tracts of 640, 360 and 185 acres in Bertie Precinct on the south side of Moratock River and Elk Marsh Swamp and another 140 acres on Marsh Swamp, 1 Dec. 1727,⁹⁹ and in 1733 joined other residents of Bertie Precinct in petitioning for the removal of the seat of government from Edenton to a place between Tar and Neuse rivers.¹⁰⁰ His two petitions for grants of 100 acres each in Edgecombe County, 1740 and 1742, were granted.¹⁰¹ He was survived by his widow Obedience____, who signed an additional inventory of his estate as administratrix¹⁰² and married (2) Robert Cade.

Issue:¹⁰³ 73. William⁶; 74. Martha⁶; 75. Lucretia⁶, married William Cade; 76. James⁶; 77. Mary⁶.

29. JAMES⁵ PACE (James⁴, Richard³, George², Richard¹) as James Pace, Jr., patented, 1 March 1719/20, 620 acres in Chowan Precinct, N.C., on the north side of Moratuck River joining land of John Pace, Sr., and John

Pace.¹⁰⁴ In 1744 his proof of five white headrights and petition for 400 acres in Edgecombe Co., N.C, and petition for 350 acres in Johnston Co., N.C, were granted.¹⁰⁵ His Edgecombe County land fell into Granville Co., N.C. He married___.

Issue: 78. James⁶, died 1815, in his 89th year,¹⁰⁶ left undated will proved Feb. 1815,¹⁰⁷ of Wake Co., N.C, married (1)___and (2), (bond 20) Nov. 1800,¹⁰⁸ Lavinia Fowler.

¹ John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), pp. 166-69; David A. Avant, *Some Southern Colonial Families II* (Tallahassee, Fla., 1982), pp. 171-212,331-35.

² Thomas Colyer-Ferguson, ed., *The Marriage Registers of St. Dunstan's, Stepney, in the County of Middlesex* (Canterbury, 1898), I, p. 70. Stepney was the port of London. In Virginia Isabell always appears as Izabella.

³ Patent Bk. I, pp. 62, 64.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 62.

⁵ Smith, *Tra. II*, p. 578; *R, Va. Co. HI*, p. 555.

⁶ *R, Va. Co. III*, p. 682. The petition was granted.

⁷ *Ibid.*, pp. 63, 65. Capt. William Powell, subscriber to the Virginia Company, came to Virginia, 1611, with Gates and was a member of the first Virginia Assembly, 30 July 1619. After the massacre he was among those sent to lead parties against the Indians and was killed by them, probably on the Chickahominy River, in Jan. 1622/3.

⁸ *MCGC*, p. 159. At a court held 21 Jan. 1627/8 Richard Richards and Richard Dolphenby relinquished "unto Izabella the wife of William Perry" title to 100 acres originally patented by Francis Chapman and "scituate nere unto Paces Paines."

⁹ Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 21.

¹⁰ Patent Bk. 1, p. 62. The last mentioned date should be 21 Jan. 1627/8.

¹¹ Patent Bk. 1, p. 64.

¹² Patent Bk. 2, p. 252. “Macocks” lay in that part of Charles City County which in 1702 became Prince George County. For description of “Macocks” see **W(I) XIII**, p. 89; Massachusetts Historical Society, *Collections*, 3rd ser., **III** (Boston, 1810), p. 90.

¹³ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. **179**.

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 3, p. 170.

¹⁵ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 3.

¹⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 179.

¹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 249.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 327.

¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 530.

²⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 533.

²¹ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 270. He was alive 14 Sept. 1677 when member of a trial jury (*ibid.*, p. 196) and presumably still alive 19 Nov. 1677 when paid for wolves’ heads (*ibid.*, p. 249).

²² Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 409, Nicholas Whitmore and his wife Mary, administrrix of Richard Pace, dec’d. On 10 Dec. 1683 and 24 Jan. 1683/4 William Bristow is mentioned as having married the widow of Richard Pace (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, pp. 537, 544) but her given name is not stated and there is no indication this was 3. Richard³ Pace.

²³ History of the Pace family written, 1791, by Winnefred (Aycock) Lane, granddaughter of Richard⁴ Pace (copy on file; see also Avant, *op. cit.*, pp. 201-02), giving personal recollections of the children listed here reported to her by her mother, Rebecca⁵ (Pace) Bradford Aycock. Mrs. Lane stated “My grandfather’s father was named Richard, too,” apparently confirming these children were children of Richard³ Pace who died in 1677/8.

²⁴ Patent Bk. 7, p. 554. He sold 200 acres of this patent, described as in Westover Parish and “nigh on Blackwater,” to William Wilkins, 3 Aug. 1687 (Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, pp. 6-7).

²⁵ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, p. 6, deed of Charles Wilkins to John Wilkins, 13 Nov. 1710, conveying 200 acres, part of Pace’s

patent. The wording indicates Pace sold the entire 600 acres to Wilkins.

²⁶ The 1704 quit rent roll of Prince George County has separate listings of 1000 and 246 acres held by George Pace. Normally this would suggest there were two men of that name then alive in Prince George County. There appears to be no George Pace other than George³ who was old enough to be the owner of the smaller tract, however.

²⁷ History of the Pace family, *loc. cit.*

²⁸ Chowan Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C-1, p. 75, deed of Richard Paice to Cullen Pollock, mentioning the patent. The patent lapsed and when the land was resurveyed for Cullen Pollock, the surveyor left out 30 acres which Pace reentered (*Records of the Executive Council, 1664-1734*, p. 100).

²⁹ The section of North Carolina in which Richard⁴ Pace settled was claimed by Virginia until after the boundary line was surveyed by a joint commission about 1728. The southern boundary of Prince George and Surry cos., Va., and the northern boundary of Bertie Precinct, N.C., were in dispute. His house and land (given to him by Richard Baker) are mentioned in Prince George County deeds, 1711,1713 (Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, pp. 92, 246). He described himself as of Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry County, when he sold a patent in that parish, 25 Feb. 1719 (Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 265)

³⁰ *The State Records of North Carolina*, XXV (Goldsboro, N.C., 1906), pp. 189, 210.

³¹ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VI, Wills, 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 71.

³² Bradley, *op. cit.*, V, Wills, 1723-1736 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 67.

³³ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D, p. 4.

³⁴ North Carolina Patent Bk. 1, p. 213.

³⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 212.

³⁶ Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, IV, Wills, 1663-1722 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 58, will of William Lowe, 31 July 1720-17 April 1722, leaving land in Prince George County to sons and naming daughter Elizabeth Pace.

³⁷ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, pp. 97-99.

³⁸ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. E, pp. 480-81.

³⁹ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, p. 227, will of Mutus Butler, 18 March 1710/1-12 May 1713, which bequeathed a ewe lamb to Mary Pace, daughter of John Pace.

⁴⁰ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 94.

⁴¹ Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 17.

⁴² Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. I, pp. 58-59, will of Francis Boykin, 1 Aug. 1761-Sept. 1761.

⁴³ Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 99-101. He left his estate to his daughter Fanny Beddingfield, alias Pace, daughter of Elizabeth Beddingfield.

⁴⁴ May Wilson McBee, *Anson County, North Carolina, Abstracts of Early Records* (Greenwood, Miss., 1950), pp. 134, 138.

⁴⁵ Putnam Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, p. 4.

⁴⁶ McBee, *op. cit.*, p. 139.

⁴⁷ Pace Society of America, *Pace Bulletin*, no. 106 (Dec. 1993), pp. 5-6.

⁴⁸ Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 7-8.

⁴⁹ Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 115.

⁵⁰ Stephen E. Bradley, *Edenton District, North Carolina, Loose Estates Papers, 1756-1806, III* (Virginia Beach, Va., 1995), p. 5.

⁵¹ Ruth Smith Williams and Margarett Glenn Griffin, *Marriages of Early Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 1733-1868* (Rocky Mount, N.C., 1958), p. 150.

⁵² Madison Co., Ga., Deed Bk. A, p. 91.

⁵³ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 47-48.

⁵⁴ North Carolina Patent Bk. 8, pp. 174, 196.

⁵⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 117.

⁵⁶ *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754*, p. 183.

⁵⁷ Letter of Barnabas Pace, written 1844-50, in Freda Reid Turner, *History of the Pace Family from Manuscripts of Miss Annie Jones (1873-*

1951), *Barnabas Pace* (1789-), *Maud McClure Kelly* (1887-1973) (n.p., 1995), p. 163. This letter (pp. 162-92) is followed (pp. 193-204) by Maud McClure Kelly's analysis pointing out errors concerning early generations stated by Barnabas Pace.

⁵⁸ *Ibid.*

⁵⁹ *Royal Georgia Gazette*, Savannah, 25 April 1782.

⁶⁰ Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), p. 777.

⁶¹ Richmond Co., Ga., Administrator's bond, in Georgia DAR, *Historical Collections*, II (Athens, Ga., 1929), p. 115.

⁶² *Ibid.*

⁶³ Richmond Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1798-1840, p. 8.

⁶⁴ Coldham, *loc. cit.*

⁶⁵ Wilkes Co., Ga., Record Bk. 1781-83, p. 50.

⁶⁶ Johnston Co., N.C., Court Minutes 1759-66, p. 110.

⁶⁷ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 238.

⁶⁸ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. F, p. 277.

⁶⁹ Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 300, 301, sale, 20 and 22 May 1747, of 100 and 300 acres of this tract. His petition for this land was granted 19 Nov. 1744 (*Records of the Executive Council*, 1735-54, p. 177).

⁷⁰ Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 2, p. 66.

⁷¹ Johnston Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A-1, pp. 56-58.

⁷² Orange Co., N.C., Court Minutes 1762-66, p. 356.

⁷³ John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), pp. 154-55.

⁷⁴ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 11.

⁷⁵ Bradley, *op. cit.*, Vm, Wills 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 8.

⁷⁶ Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 140.

⁷⁷ John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), p. 77.

⁷⁸ Grace Gillam Davidson, *Early Records of Georgia... Wilkes County*, I (Macon, Ga., 1933), p. 8.

⁷⁹ Wilkes Co., Ga., Wills, Administrations and Deeds 1777-78, p. 8, in *ibid.*, p. 30, dead by 15 July 1777.

⁸⁰ Davidson, *op. cit.*, n, pp. 193-94.

⁸¹ rm,p. 167.

⁸² *Ibid.*

⁸³ Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 102, 113, 380.

⁸⁴ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 67.

⁸⁵ Bute (Warren) Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 3, p. 504.

⁸⁶ Warren Co., N.C., Will Bk. 7, p. 217.

⁸⁷ Sumter Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, p. 33.

⁸⁸ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, p. 50.

⁸⁹ Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 2, p. 302.

⁹⁰ Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1756-1794 (From the secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 9, as Bridgess.

⁹¹ Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 3, p. 160.

⁹² *Ibid.*, p. 92.

⁹³ Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 4, pp. 195, 247.

⁹⁴ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D, p. 4.

⁹⁵ *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754*, p. 115.

⁹⁶ Edgecombe co., N.C., Record of Estates 1730-37, p. 122.

⁹⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 96, inventory of his estate signed by John Crowel and Mary Crowel, executors. No copy of his will survives. An additional inventory, made 18 May 1748, was returned by John Corlewe, executor (Edgecombe Co., N.C., Inventories, Accounts and Sales of Estates 1748-53, p. 17).

⁹⁸ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 100, 215, 1036.

⁹⁹ North Carolina Patent Bk. 3, p. 245; Patent Bk. 13, p. 85.

¹⁰⁰ *Records of the Executive Council, 1664-1734 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd ser., VII; Raleigh, 1984)*, p. 299.

¹⁰¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 116, 130.

¹⁰² Edgecombe Co., N.C., Record of Estates 1730-47, p. 86.

¹⁰³ *Ibid.*, pp. 83-84, division of estate to widow and children.

¹⁰⁴ North Carolina Patent Bk. 8, p. 175.

¹⁰⁵ *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754 {The Colonial Records of North Carolina}*, 2nd ser., VIE; Raleigh, 1988), pp. 182, 284, 289.

¹⁰⁶ *North Carolina Star*, Raleigh, 3 Feb. 1815.

¹⁰⁷ Wake Co., N.C., Will Bk. 12, p. 6.

¹⁰⁸ Wake Co., N.C., Marriage bond.

PARRAMORE¹

1. JOHN¹ PARRAMORE arrived in Virginia on the *Bona Nova*, 1622, and was listed on the Eastern Shore, aged 17, as a servant of John Blore in the muster, 1624/5.² His first appearance in the court records of Northampton County (then Accomacke) was on 19 Feb. 1634/5 when he was ordered to pay 100 pounds of tobacco to John Graves.³

By 27 March 1637 when the court ordered him to repay David Windley 7 bushels of corn for “4 monethes and odd days victuals for his wifes dyett” and to repay to Henry Williams a half barrel of corn lent “to mayntyne himself an his wife 2 monethes,”⁴ he had married (1)_____, presumably the Jane Parramore who was cited 5 June 1640 for failure to appear in court to answer a complaint of John Deereman for abusive language.⁵ On 30 Aug. 1642 he was referred to as “cowkeeper at the Penn comanly called my Lady Dale’s Penn.”⁶

Circumstantial evidence indicates John¹ Parramore married (2), about 1642, Elizabeth Drake, daughter of Robert and Joan (Gawton) Drake,⁷ who was baptized 7 Nov. 1628 in Mertsham, Surrey, England,⁸ and died about 1650. They resided on a 200-acre plantation at Maggotty Bay which had been patented by her father but in July 1654 he was directed to surrender the plantation to Richard Hill who had married Elizabeth’s sister Mary Drake.⁹

John¹ Parramore then purchased, 30 Sept. 1654, 250 acres on the south side of Occahannock Creek¹⁰ and married (3)_____, perhaps a Miss Mayden,¹¹ who died by 1661-62.

He married (4), (prenuptial agreement 29) April 1662,¹² Mary (_____) Warder Studson Robinson, widow of John Robinson and earlier of Robert Warder and John Studson, who, Dec. 1662, deposed she was aged 30.¹³ On 9 Nov. 1666 he patented 1500 acres which fell into Somerset (later Worcester) Co., Md., when the line was settled in 1668.¹⁴ His will, 6 Feb. 1675/6-15 June 1676,¹⁵ described him as of “Pocketty Norton,” seaman,

and named wife Mary, sons Thomas, John, Richard and Arnall, and granddaughter Jane Henson. Mary Parramore's nuncupative will was proved 28 May 1696.¹⁶

Issue: (probably by 1) 2. FRANCES²; (by 2)¹⁷ 3. THOMAS²; 4. JOHN²; 5. Elizabeth², died by 26 Aug. 1669,¹⁸ married Jephet Cooke, cooper of Accomack County, who died by 28 Feb. 1677/8;¹⁹ (by 3) 6. ARNALL²; 7. (perhaps) Mary²;²⁰ (by 4) 8. RICHARD².

2. FRANCES² PARRAMORE (John¹) married ____ Henson.

Issue: [HENSON] 9. Jane³.

3. THOMAS² PARRAMORE (John¹), born about 1646,²¹ was called "eldest son" in his father's will. He married Sarah James, daughter of David and Joan (____) James.²² His will, 7 July 1713-20 Nov. 1716,²³ described him as "an aged Person" and named his wife and children, divided the land in Maryland where his father lived among his children and gave land on Occohannock Creek in Northampton County to John.

Issue: 10. THOMAS³; 11. JOHN³; 12. Elizabeth³, left 300 acres of "Double Purchase" in Maryland by her father.

4. JOHN² PARRAMORE (John¹) married (1) Abijah Manlove, daughter of Mark and Hannah Manlove,²⁴ and settled by 1671 in Somerset Co., Md.,²⁵ where, 8 Aug. 1671, they sold land Abijah had purchased 16 Aug. 1669 before marriage.²⁶ He married (2) Phillis____ who joined in the sale, 27 Oct. 1701, of "Parramore's First Choice" which he had patented 28 May 1679.²⁷

Issue:²⁸ 13. JOHN³; 14. Frances³, born 22 Feb. 1673; 15. MATHEW³; 16. Sarah³, born 30 Sept. 1679; 17. THOMAS³.

6. ARNALL² PARRAMORE (John¹) married, by 2 March 1679/80,²⁹ Bridget Robinson, daughter of his stepmother Mary and John Robinson, baptized 2 April 1661.³⁰ He left will, 13 Nov. 1687-4 Dec. 1688,³¹ naming wife Sarah [sic], eldest son Thomas, daughter Sarah and unborn child, and referring to three children. The will of Richard Robinson, 19 Aug. 1695-28 Nov. 1695,³² however, named "Robinson Parramore, daughter to my sister Bridgett Robinson, deceast," "Thomas Parramore, son of Arnall Parramore and my sister Bridgett, his wife," and referred to "five

children of my sister Bridgett Robinson, deceased." His widow Bridget married (2) Stephen Page.³³

Issue: 18. Thomas³; 19. Sarah³; 20. ROBINSON³, daughter.

8. RICHARD² PARRAMORE (John¹) married Mary Johnson, daughter of Obedience and Temperance Johnson.³⁴ He died before 28 Feb. 1705/6 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.³⁵ She married (2), by 21 July 1713,³⁶ 23. *Washbourne*⁴ Ashby (see GRANGER).

Issue: 21. Temperance³, given a cow by Richard Robinson, 28 Sept. 1693,³⁷ and named in the will of her grandfather Johnson; 22. Mary³, of age by 21 July 1713; 23. OBEDIENCE³; 24. RICHARD³; 25. John³, chose Richard Kittson as his guardian, 4 May 1720,³⁸ died before 14 July 1730,³⁹ married Amy (____) Pitts.⁴⁰

10. THOMAS³ PARRAMORE (Thomas², John¹) married Joanna Custis Hope, daughter of William and Joanna (Custis) Hope.⁴¹ He purchased from Levin Gale, 22 March 1738/9, the 150 acres called "Wetuxeduet," or "Double Purchase," which Gale had bought from his cousin 36. Richard⁶ Parramore,⁴² and represented Accomack County in the House of Burgesses, 1748-49, 1758-71.⁴³ He left will 8 May 1773-27 Dec. 1774.⁴⁴

Issue: 26. WILLIAM⁴; 27. JOHN⁴; 28. THOMAS⁴; 29. COMFORT⁴; 30. Sarah⁴, married____Guy;⁴⁵ 31. SINAH⁴; 32. (DAUGHTER)⁴; 33. MARY⁴; 34. Elizabeth⁴, married____Guy.

11. JOHN³ PARRAMORE (Thomas², John¹) married Sarah Justice, daughter of Ralph Justice,⁴⁶ and left will, 11 Feb. 1727/8-14 May 1728,⁴⁷ giving his land in Northampton County to his daughter Mary and land in Maryland to his brother Thomas. His widow married (2) John Kitson and died before 14 Aug. 1739 when he was granted administration on her estate.⁴⁸

Issue: 35. MARY⁴.

13. JOHN³ PARRAMORE (John², John¹), born 29 Nov. 1670, died by 15 Jan. 1707/8 when his widow Mary____gave personality to her three children.⁴⁹

Issue: 36. Richard⁴, settled in Sussex Co., Del., by 22 Nov. 1737 when he sold "Parrimore's Double Purchase" and his right in all other lands in Somerset Co., Md., and 14 Dec. 1737 when, described as mariner, he sold the land known as "Weetuxian" where his great-grandfather John Parramore had lived and had devised to his son Arnall²; 37. JOHN⁴; 38. MATTHEW⁴.

15. MATHEW³ PARRAMORE (John², John¹), born 12 May 1677, married (1)____ and (2), by 10 June 1729,⁵⁰ Susannah (____) Caldwell and resided in Somerset Co., Md. He left will 27 May 1738-28 May 1739.⁵¹

Issue: (by 1) 39. EZEKIEL⁴; 40. MATTHE; 41. Joseph⁴, married Isabell ___, who joined him in selling, 8 March 1734/5, 58 acres, "Ryon's Grove", which he had been granted 2 Nov. 1730;⁵² 42. JAMES⁴.

17 THOMAS³ PARRAMORE (John², John¹), born 16 Dec. 1681, died about 1734.⁵³ He married Elizabeth____ who survived him and continued to reside in Nanticoke Hundred, Somerset Co., Md.

Issue: 43. John⁴; 44. BENJAMIN⁴; 45. Isaac⁴; 46. Joseph⁴, named in will of brother Benjamin.

20. ROBINSON³ PARRAMORE (Arnold², John¹) left will 2 Nov. 1760-9 Dec. 1760.⁵⁴ She married (1)Jepethah Johnson who left will 22 Jan. 1746/7-10 March 1746/7,⁵⁵ and (2) Thomas Fox.

Issue: (by 1) [JOHNSON]⁵⁶ 47. ROBINSON⁴; 48. MOSES"; 49. Elijah", died before 5 Aug. 1748 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁵⁷ married Tabitha____; 50. Elisha⁴; 51. RACHEL"; 52. Naomy", perhaps married____ Bryant.⁵⁸

23. OBEDIENCE³ PARRAMORE (Richard², John¹) married, by 8 May 1728, Elizabeth (____) Knight, widow of George Knight,⁵⁹ who left undated will, proved 9 Aug. 1769.⁶⁰ He left will 18 April 1766-8 Dec. 1767.⁶¹

Issue: 53. Robins", died before 13 July 1756 when the inventory of his estate was returned by Obedience Parramore;⁶² 54. HAMUTUAL"

24. RICHARD³ PARRAMORE (Richard², John¹) died by 11 Dec. 1760.⁶³ He married Bridget____ who left will 18 Oct. 1768-19 April 1771.⁶⁴

Issue:⁶⁵ 55. John", died by 10 Jan. 1764, unmarried;⁶⁶ 56. ANNE MARY"; 57. SARAH"; 58. Richard", left will 4 Nov. 1774-8 Aug. 1775,⁶⁷ giving his estate to brother Thomas"; 59. KEZIAH"; 60. Bridget", left will 14 Dec. 1777-12 May 1778;⁶⁸ 61. THOMAS"; 62. EZRA".

26. Col. WILLIAM⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, Thomas², John"), born 27 Dec. 1741, died 4 June 1816,⁶⁹ left will 25 April 1797-24 June 1816.⁷⁰ He was a member of the Accomack County Committee of Safety, 1774, qualified as justice, 25 April 1775, and was colonel of Accomack County militia in Revolutionary War. He married (1), (bond 22) Oct. 1763,⁷¹ 55. Sarah⁶ Seymour (see YEARDLEY), who died 25 April 1802, aged 63,⁷² and (2), (bond 12) Nov. 1802,⁷³ 85. Sarah⁵ (Custis) Justice Abbott Grinnalds.

Issue: (by 1) 63. THOMAS⁵; 64. WILLIAM⁵.

27. JOHN⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) was devised "Parramore' s Double Portion," in Worcester Co., Md., by his father and left will 29 May 1787-27 July 1787.⁷⁴ He married Mary___.

Issue: 64A. Thomas⁵; 64B. John⁵; 64C. Mary⁵; 64D. Henrietta⁵.

28. THOMAS⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) left will 5 June 1815-14 Aug. 1815.⁷⁵ He was a captain in the 9th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and represented Accomack County in the House of Delegates, 1782-87.⁷⁶ He married, (bond 25) July 1786,⁷⁷ Ann Hack.

Issue: 65. MARGARET A.⁵; 66. JOHN CUSTIS⁵; 67. (perhaps) Henrietta⁵, married, (bond 14) Dec. 1804,⁷⁸ Thomas Jacob, Jr.

29 COMFORT⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) married Ezekiel Young, who left will 20 March 1784-26 Dec. 1786.⁷⁹

Issue: [YOUNG] 68. Thomas⁵, died before 30 Jan. 1798 when administration on his estate was granted to John Young;⁸⁰ 69. JOHN⁵; 70. Mary⁵, married__Millener; 71. Peggy⁵; 72. Ann⁵; 73. TABITHA⁵.

31. SINAH⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) died by 1773. She married Stran.

Issue: [STRAN]: 74. John⁵; 75. Sarah⁵; 76. (probably) Ann⁵, married Richard Abbott; 77. WILLIAM⁵.

32. (DAUGHTER)⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) married ____Purnell.

Issue: [PURNELL] 78. John⁵, left will 19 Jan. 1788-5 Jan. 1789,⁸¹ married Elizabeth____; 79. Robert⁵.

33. MARY⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) married William Holland.

Issue: [HOLLAND] 80. Ann⁵; 81. Mary⁵.

35. MARY⁴ PARRAMORE (John³, Thomas², John¹) married (1) 238. *Robinson⁵ Custis* (see THOROWGOOD and MASON), (2), before 12 Nov. 1754,⁸² William Pettit, (3), (bond 13) June 1769,⁸³ 175. *John⁵ Wilkins* (see WILKINS).

Issue: (by 1) [CUSTIS]⁸⁴ 82. John⁵, of Northampton County, left undated will proved 26 June 1764;⁸⁵ 83. Henry⁵, born 28 July 1742, died 27 May 1793,⁸⁶ left will 3 Nov. 1792-4 June/30 July 1793,⁸⁷ lieutenant colonel in Revolutionary War, married 324. *Matilda⁶ Hack* (see WEST, Anthony), who married (2), (bond 23) June 1794,⁸⁸ James Ashby; 84. Anne⁵, married____West; 85. SARAH⁵; (by 2) [PETTIT] 86. William⁵, died 11 Dec. 1783, aged 22;⁸⁹ 87. MARGARET⁵.

37. JOHN⁴ PARRAMORE (John³, John², John¹) patented 30 acres, "Crooked Ridge" in Somerset Co., Md., 26 July 1749.⁹⁰ He married, 28 Aug. 1743,⁹¹ Ellinor Waller.

Issue:⁹² 88. Thomas⁵, born 26 May 1745; 89. John⁵, born 9 Nov. 1751; 90. Betty⁵, born 14 June 1753; 91. Nathanael⁵, born 30 March 1756; 92. Ellinor⁶, born 24 Dec. 1758.

38. MATHEW⁴ PARRAMORE (John³, John², John¹), aged 15 months in Jan. 1707/8, settled in Sussex Co., Del, by 7 Nov. 1758 when with his wife he sold 400 acres in Broad Kill Hundred of which her father John Wright died seized.⁹³ On 29 Oct. 1760 he sold portions of "Chance."⁹⁴ He married Mary Wright and died before 4 Aug. 1779 when she was granted administration on his estate.⁹⁵

Issue: 93. (perhaps) Job⁵, who as yeoman of Sussex Co., Del., purchased 107 acres in Broadkill Hundred from Mary, widow and

administratrix of Mathew Parramore, 30 June 1779, and immediately resold it to her.⁹⁶

39. EZEKIEL⁴ PARRAMORE (Mathew³, John², John¹), of Worcester Co., Md., died by 16 Feb. 1743/4 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁹⁷ He married Anne Melson, daughter of Samuel Melson,⁹⁸ who married (2) Henry Graham.⁹⁹

Issue: 94. John⁵.

40. MATTHEW⁴ PARRAMORE (Mathew³, John², John¹), of Sussex Co., Del, left will 29 Nov. 1783-16 Dec. 1783.¹⁰⁰ He married ____.

Issue: 95. Thomas⁵; 96. Ezekiel⁵; 97. Patrick⁵, died before 7 Dec. 1789 when his estate, on which Thomas Parramore was granted administration, was appraised.¹⁰¹

42. JAMES⁴ PARRAMORE (Mathew³, John², John¹), of Somerset Co., Md., and later of Sussex Co., Del., left will 4 July 1740-9 Aug. 1740.¹⁰² He married (1), 25 Sept. 1719, Mary Frigs, who died 29 March 1723, and (2), 31 Jan. 1724/5.¹⁰³ Elizabeth (____) Shehee, who married (3), by 21 June 1742,____ Hardy.¹⁰⁴

Issue:¹⁰⁵ (by 1) 98. William⁵, born 21 Feb. 1722/3; 99. ISAAC⁵; (by 2) 100. James⁵, born 28 Jan. 1726/7; 101. JOSHUA⁵; 102. Moses Bones⁵, born 1 May 1731; 103. Arnold⁵, born 15 Nov. 1733; 104. STEPHEN⁵.

44. BENJAMIN⁴ PARRAMORE (Thomas³, John², John¹), of "Parramore's Misfortune," Somerset Co., Md., left will 7 April 1756-28 Sept. 1756.¹⁰⁶ He married Rachel____, who married (2), 3 April 1757,¹⁰⁷ John Fletcher.

Issue: 105. Joseph⁵.

47. ROBINSON⁴ JOHNSON (Robinson³ Parramore, Arnold², John¹) died by 12 March 1750/1 when Margaret Johnson was granted administration on his estate.¹⁰⁸ He married Margaret____who possibly married (2) William Hays.¹⁰⁹

Issue: [JOHNSON] 106. Solomon⁵, named in will of his grandmother; 107. Keziah⁵.

48. MOSES⁴ JOHNSON (Robinson³ Parramore, Arnold², John¹) left will 6 Dec. 1763-10 Jan. 1764.¹¹⁰ He married Tabitha___.

Issue: [JOHNSON] 108. MOSES⁵; 109. Jonathan⁵; 110. Mary⁵, married (1), (bond 12) Aug. 1755,¹¹¹ 114. *Nathaniel⁵ Rogers* (see WEST, Anthony) and (2) __ Merril; 111. Laban⁵, married, (bond 14) Feb. 1775,¹¹² Anne (Harmanson) Gascoigne, daughter of Matthew Harmanson and widow of 113. *William⁶ Gascoigne* (see FISHER); 112. Elizabeth⁵, married, (bond 6) Aug. 1770,¹¹³ George Bunting; 113. William Robinson⁵; 114. Garrison⁵.

51. RACHEL⁴ JOHNSON (Robinson³ Parramore, Arnold², John¹) married Peter Dowty,¹¹⁴ who left will 18 Nov. 1766-10 March 1772.¹¹⁵

Issue: [DOWTY] 115. HEZEKIAH⁵; 116. ELISHA⁵; 117. Solomon⁵; 118. Sarah⁵, married__ Addison; 119. Keziah⁵, married John Watson; 120. Peggy⁵, married Benthall.

54. HAMUTAL⁴ PARRAMORE (Obedience³, Richard², John¹) died before 13 Jan. 1785 when Eleazer Core was granted administration on her estate.¹¹⁶ She married 240. *Jackson⁵ Rogers* (see WTLKTNS), who died before 13 Oct. 1772.¹¹⁷

Issue: [ROGERS]¹¹⁸ 121. Palmer [Parmour, Parramore]⁵, born 16 Feb. 1767, died 27 Aug. 1812, married, (bond 26) June 1787,¹¹⁹ Col. Kendall Addison, born 7 May 1767, died 22 July 1820;¹²⁰ 122. KEZIAH⁵.

56. ANNE MARY⁴ PARRAMORE (Richard³, Richard², John¹) married (1), (bond 11) June 1761,¹²¹ John Dixon, who left will 25 Jan. 1764-13 March 1764,¹²² and (2), (bond 11) July 1764,¹²³ 96. *Hillary⁶ Warren* (see SAVAGE), who married (2), (bond 11) Dec. 1787,¹²⁴ Hannah (Stott) Rafield and left will 10 May 1792-14 Jan. 1795.¹²⁵

Issue: (by 1) [DIXON] 123. MARY⁵; 124. SARAH⁵; 125. JOHN⁵; 126. THOMAS⁵; (by 2) [WARREN] 127. HEZEKIAH⁵; 128. ESTHER⁵; 128A. Mathew⁵, named in will of 60. Bridget⁴ Parramore, 1777.

57. SARAH⁴ PARRAMORE (Richard³, Richard², John¹) married, by July 1761, Benjamin Dixon, who left nuncupative will 10 Dec. 1771-14 Jan. 1772.¹²⁶

Issue: [DIXON] 129. Lisha⁵, as “cousin” left 35 shillings in the will of Richard Parramore, 1774; 130. Bridget⁵, named as “cousin” in will of Bridget Parramore, 1777.

59. KEZIAH⁴ PARRAMORE (Richard³, Richard², John¹) married Isaac Bell, who left will 27 June 1815-9 Oct. 1815.[127](#)

Issue: [BELL][128](#) 131. Edmund⁵, born about 1766, died 19 April 1839, left will 9 Aug. 1836-13 May 1839,[129](#) married Polly Hanby, born about 1777,[130](#) left will 1 Aug. 1850-11 Nov. 1850;[131](#) 132. Thomas⁵, born about 1777, married, (bond 18) Nov. 1797,[132](#) Tinney Chance; 133. John⁵, left will 31 Jan. 1823-10 Feb. 1823,[133](#) married, (bond 12) March 1804,[134](#) Sally Tylor; 134. Richard⁵, born 1780-88, left will 25 Aug. 1841-3 Sept. 1841;[135](#) 135. Jesse⁵, born about 1785,[136](#) died 1851-52, married (1), (bond 13) Nov. 1811,[137](#) Nancy Richardson, who was aged 23 at marriage, and (2), (bond 3) May 1828,[138](#) Mary Tatum; 136. Lucretia⁵, born about 1795, married, 6 June 1816,[139](#) John R. Hall; 137. Nancy⁵, born about 1797,[140](#) married, 16 March 1824,[141](#) John James; 138. Mary⁵, died about Jan. 1842, married Thomas(?) Maslin, who died April 1841

61. THOMAS⁴ PARRAMORE (Richard³, Richard², John¹) apparently married Dalby, daughter of Thomas Dalby.[142](#)

Issue: 139. Esther⁵.

62. EZRA⁴ PARRAMORE (Richard³, Richard², John') left will 23 May 1783-13 Aug. 1783.[143](#) He married, by April 1769,[144](#) Elizabeth Sturgis, daughter of Jacob Sturgis, who died about 1808.[145](#)

Issue:[146](#) 140. Esther⁵; 141. Mary [Polly]⁵; 142. Sarah⁵, married, (bond 27) Sept. 1793,[147](#) Caleb Core; 143. John⁵, died before 8 Feb. 1791 when administration on his estate was granted to Elizabeth Parramore;[148](#) 144. William⁵, left will 23 Jan. 1806-9 Feb. 1808;[149](#) 145. Rosanna⁵, married, (bond 29) Dec. 1812,[150](#) Thomas Henderson.

63. THOMAS⁵ PARRAMORE (William⁴, Thomas³, Thomas¹, John¹), of “Cedar Grove,” Accomack County, born 24 Dec. 1761, died 18 May 1832,[151](#) left will 21 Oct. 1821-30 July 1832.[152](#) He was a member of the Accomack County Committee of Safety, 1774. He married (1), (bond

22) Dec. 1787,¹⁵³ 273. *Esther⁶ Burton* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS) and (2), (bond 22) April 1797,¹⁵⁴ Mary⁷ Darby, daughter of 338. Col. *John⁶ Darby* (see WEST, Anthony), born 24 Jan. 1780, died 17 July 1848,¹⁵⁵ left will 4 July 1843-31 July 1848.¹⁵⁶

Issue: (by 2) 146. Esther Burton⁶, born 27 Dec. 1798, died 12 Feb. 1821,¹⁵⁷ married James W. Bayly; 147. Mary Burleigh D.⁶, married, (bond 16) Sept. 1829,¹⁵⁸ Thomas B.⁸ Custis, son of William Robinson⁷ Custis and grandson of 446. *Thomas⁶* and 392. *Elizabeth⁶ (Smith) Custis* (see WEST, Anthony), who died before 28 Aug. 1839 when administration was granted on his estate;¹⁵⁹ 148. Harriet Burleigh Dailey⁸, married (1), (bond 29) May 1820,¹⁶⁰ 66. John Custis⁵ Parramore and (2) Thomas Hatton Kellam, born 6 July 1790, died 25 Sept. 1841,¹⁶¹ left will 24 Sept. 1841-11 Oct. 1841,¹⁶² of "Evergreen," Accomack County.

64. Col. WILLIAM⁵ PARRAMORE (William⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) of Accomack County, born 24 Dec. 1767, died 21 Aug. 1841,¹⁶³ left will 9 Aug. 1834-39 Aug. 1841.¹⁶⁴ He was sheriff of Accomack County, 1817-19. He married, (bond 27) June 1796,¹⁶⁵ 578. *Margaret⁶ Teackle* (see WEST, Anthony), who died 24 Aug. 1824, aged 60.¹⁶⁶

Issue: 149. William⁶, born 28 April 1798, died 25 May 1850,¹⁶⁷ married, 25 Nov. 1825,¹⁶⁸ Elizabeth C.⁸ Custis, daughter of William Robinson⁷ Custis and granddaughter of 446. *Thomas⁶* and 392. *Elizabeth⁶ (Smith) Custis* (see WEST, Anthony), born 23 April 1803, died 20 Dec. 1835;¹⁶⁹ 150. Ann Teackle⁶, born 29 Nov. 1799, died 31 July 1876,¹⁷⁰ married (1), (bond 24) Feb. 1818,¹⁷¹ John B. Walker, born 26 April 1796, died 7 July 1826,¹⁷² who left will 10 March 1825-31 July 1826,¹⁷³ and (2) the Rev. Enoch Reed, born 3 Aug. 1803 at Bridgetown, N.J., died 6 Aug. 1876,¹⁷⁴ a Methodist minister who moved, 1841, to St. Louis, Mo., was ordained a priest in the Episcopal Church, 1846, held pastorates in Missouri and New Jersey, and was rector of All Saints Parish, Calvert Co., Md., at his death; 151. Sarah Seymour⁶, born 18 Jan. 1801, died 15 July 1881;¹⁷⁵ 152. James H.⁶, born 22 Feb. 1807, died 10 June 1894,¹⁷⁶ married Susannah

M.⁸ Custis, sister of his brother William's wife, born 16 Jan. 1809, died 1 Aug. 1878.¹⁷⁷

65. MARGARET A.⁵ PARRAMORE (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), born 15 July 1787, died 26 April 1815. She married, 4 Dec. 1811, William A. Parker, born 21 Sept. 1787, died 7 March 1841,¹⁷⁸ who married (2), 23 July 1832, 167. Juliet J.⁶ Scarborough.

Issue: [PARKER] 153. Thomas Parramore⁶.

66. JOHN CUSTIS⁵ PARRAMORE (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) left will 15 Feb. 1834-11 March/14 April 1834.¹⁷⁹ He married (1), 1 Feb. 1816,¹⁸⁰ 391. Sarah Emery⁶ Tabb (see BERNARD), born 18 Feb. 1798, died 1817, and (2), (bond 29) May 1820,¹⁸¹ 148. Harriet Burleigh Dailey⁶ Parramore, who married (2) Thomas Hatton Kellam.

Issue: (by 1) 154. Emory⁶; (by 2) 155. Marianna⁶, married, (bond 22) Jan. 1844,¹⁸² Michael H. Higgins; 156. Thomas⁶, born about 1829; 157. Henrietta S.⁶, born about 1832.

69. JOHN⁵ YOUNG (Comfort⁴ Parramore, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) left will 17 Aug. 1812-28 June 1813.¹⁸³ He married, (bond 22) Sept. 1787,¹⁸⁴ Elizabeth Justice, who left will 11 May 1853-27 June 1853.¹⁸⁵

Issue: [YOUNG] 159. Tabitha⁶, born 15 June 1790, died 17 May 1869,¹⁸⁶ married, (bond 19) July 1809,¹⁸⁷ John Parks, Jr., born 10 March 1789, died 17 April 1870;¹⁸⁸ 160. Margaret⁶, married, (bond 12) Jan. 1820,¹⁸⁹ Charles Taylor, Jr.

73. TABITHA⁵ YOUNG (Comfort⁴ Parramore, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹), born 5 July 1781, died 7 Feb. 1844. She married, 2 April 1801, Thomas Scarborough, son of William and Margaret (____) Scarborough, born 30 March 1801, died 22 Jan. 1852.¹⁹⁰

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 161. Ann M.⁶, born 30 March 1804; 162. Charles H.⁶, born 19 July 1806; 163. Margaret L.⁶, born 17 May 1808; 164. Judith E.⁶, born 28 Jan. 1811; 165. Tabitha E.⁶, born 28 March 1813; 166. Thomas E.⁶, born 6 April 1815; 167. Juliet J.⁶, born 25 Jan. 1817, married (1), 23 July 1833, as his (2) wife, William A. Parker, widower of 65. Margaret A.⁵ Parramore, (2), 12 June 1842, Isaac Andrews, who died 31

Dec. 1842, and (3), 24 Sept. 1845, John C.⁸ Kendall, born 16 April 1816, died 3 July 1867, son of Henry B.⁷ and Catherine (Dalby) Kendall and grandson of 392. John⁶ Kendall (see MASON); 168. Virginia E.⁶, twin, born 5 March 1820; 169. Laura J.⁶, twin, born 5 March 1820; 170. Emile E.⁶, born 14 May 1821; 171. William E. D.⁶, born 16 Aug. 1823; 172. Francis M.⁶, born 26 Nov. 1828, married, 22 Jan. 1852,¹⁹¹ Susan (Pettit) Fisher, widow of Samuel P. Fisher; 173. John H.⁶, born 29 March 1829.

77. Capt. WILLIAM⁵ STRAN (Sinah⁴ Parramore, Thomas³, Thomas², John¹) left will 12 Jan. 1829-29 June 1829.¹⁹² He married ____.

Issue: [STRAN] 174. Jane⁶, born Feb. 1779, died 18 June 1869,¹⁹³ never married; 175. Mary P.⁶, born 1784, died 12 March 1848,¹⁹⁴ left will 25 Feb. 1848-27 March 1848;¹⁹⁵ 176. Elizabeth⁶, married 184. *William Smith⁶ Custis* (see BAGWELL); 177. Sally⁶, died before 26 Nov. 1823 when administration on her estate was granted to William Stran.¹⁹⁶

85. SARAH⁵ CUSTIS (Mary⁴ Parramore, John³, Thomas², John¹) left will 4 June 1818-22 Feb. 1819.¹⁹⁷ She married (1) James Justice, who died Oct. 1769¹⁹⁸ leaving will 31 Aug. 1769-26 Dec. 1769,¹⁹⁹ (2), March 1770,²⁰⁰ George Abbott, who died before 1 Sept. 1785 when administration on his estate was granted to Sarah,²⁰¹ (3), (bond 2) Aug. 1786,²⁰² Southy Grinnalds, who left will 20 April 1798-20 Oct. 1798,²⁰³ and (4) 26. William⁴ Parramore.

Issue: (by 1) [JUSTICE] 178. Susanna⁶, born 1769; (by 2) [ABBOTT] 179. James Justice⁶, died before 29 Jan. 1810 when administration was granted on his estate,²⁰⁴ married Ann____, who left will 6 June 1820-26 June 1820;²⁰⁵ 180. Thomas⁶, died before 29 Jan. 1816 when administration was granted on his estate,²⁰⁶ married____; 181. Polly⁶, married, (bond 24) Nov. 1791,²⁰⁷ Samuel Peck, who died before 26 Feb. 1805 when administration was granted on his estate.²⁰⁸

87. MARGARET⁵ PETTIT (Mary⁴ Parramore, John³, Thomas², John¹), born 12 April 1753 at Occohannock, Northampton County, died 3 June 1784, aged 29 yrs. 1 mo. 21 days [*sic*]²⁰⁹ She married, 15 Aug. 1776, as his (1) wife, Col. John Cropper, born 23 Dec. 1755 at "Bowman's Folly,"

Accomack County, died 15 Jan. 1821.²¹⁰ He was commissioned captain in the 9th Virginia Regiment, 1776, major of the 7th Virginia Regiment, 1777, lieutenant colonel of the 11th Virginia Regiment, 1778, and of the 7th Virginia Regiment, 1779, but resigned his commission in Aug. 1779, returning to "Bowman's Folly," where he served as county lieutenant, 1781, was lieutenant colonel of Virginia militia, 1793, and brigadier general, 1815. He was a justice and sheriff of Accomack County, was a member of the House of Delegates, 1784-88, and of the Virginia Senate, 1813-17, and was president of the Society of the Cincinnati in the State of Virginia, 1816-18.²¹¹ He married (2) 269. *Catherine⁶ Bayly* (see O'NEAL-ROBINS).

Issue: [COPPER]²¹² 182. Sarah Corbin⁶, married 439. *John⁶ Wise* (see WEST, Anthony); 183. Sabra⁶, born Sept. 1779 at "Bowman's Folly," died 24 Sept. 1779, aged 6 days;²¹³ 184. Sabra⁶, born 19 Oct. 1781 at "Bowman's Folly," died 27 Oct. 1783, aged 2 yrs. 8 mos.;²¹⁴ 185. Margaret Pettit⁶, married, his (1) wife, 276. Col. *Thomas Monteagle⁶ Bayly* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS).

99. ISAAC⁵ PARRAMORE (James⁴, Mathew³, John², John¹), of Somerset Co., Md., left will 31 March 1765-29 April 1765.²¹⁵ He married Abigail___.

Issue: 186. James⁶; 187. Thomas⁶.

101. JOSHUA⁵ PARRAMORE (James⁴, Mathew³, John², John¹), born 20 Feb. 1728/9,²¹⁶ as a resident of Dorchester Co., Md., bought 150 acres, "Wilson's Discovery," in Somerset Co., Md.²¹⁷ He married___.

Issue: 188. Jesse⁶, owner of "Wilson's Discovery," 1783.

104. STEPHEN⁵ PARRAMORE (James⁴, Mathew³, John², John¹), born 8 Nov. 1736,²¹⁸ patented 58 acres, "Parramore's Pleasure," in Somerset Co., Md., 1767. He married___.

Issue: 189. Samuel⁶, sold "Parramore's Pleasure," 19 June 1782.²¹⁹

108. MOSES⁵ JOHNSON (Moses⁴, Robinson³ Parramore, Arnold², John¹) left will 24 Oct. 1774-10 Jan. 1775.²²⁰ He married (1), (bond 12) Nov. 1767,²²¹ 54. *Sarah⁶ Nottingham* (see BIBBY) and (2), (bond 24) July 1770,²²² 532. *Sarah⁶ Powell* (see WILKINS), who married (2), (bond 8) June 1779,²²³ Caleb Smith.

Issue: [JOHNSON] (by 2) 190. James⁶; 191. Moses⁶, left will 23 June 1798-8 Oct. 1798.²²⁴

115. HEZEKIAH⁵ DOWTY (Rachel⁴ Johnson, Robinson³ Parramore, Arnold², John¹) married Mary____.

Issue: [DOWTY]²²⁵ 192. Mary [Polly]⁶, married (1), (bond 22) June 1781,²²⁶ Edmund Johnson, Jr., who died before 13 Oct. 1778 when administration on his estate was granted to Josiah Heath,²²⁷ (2), (bond 3) Aug. 1786,²²⁸ Robinson Johnson, who left will 19 Feb. 1790-12 Oct. 1790,²²⁹ and (3), Aug. 1790, William Bloxom, widower of 122. Keziah⁴ (Rogers) Core.

116. ELISHA⁵ DOWTY (Rachel⁴ Johnson, Robinson³ Parramore, Arnold², John¹) left will dated 11 Jan. 1792.²³⁰ He married, (bond 21) Oct. 1772,²³¹ Elishe Jacob. They moved to Beaufort Co., N.C.

Issue: [DOWTY] 193. Peter⁶; 194. Elisheah [Elisha]⁶; 194A. Mary⁶; 194B. Lodowick⁶, married Nancy____,²³² 194C. Thomas⁶; 194D. Sally⁶; 194E. Drusilla⁶; 194F. Teagle [Tingle]⁶, left will 24 Aug. 1865-March 1866,²³³ married

122. KEZIAH⁵ ROGERS (Hamutal⁴ Parramore, Obedience³, Richard², John¹) married (1), (bond 15) Jan. 1783,²³⁴ Eleazer Core, who left will 19 Jan. 1786-14 March 1786,²³⁵ and (2), (bond 25) June 1788,²³⁶ William Bloxom, who married (2), (bond 3) Aug. 1790,²³⁷ 192. Mary⁶ (Dowty) Johnson Johnson and left will 6 June 1796-10 Oct. 1796.²³⁸

Issue: (by 1) [CORE]²³⁹ 195. James⁶, died young; 196. Kitty Hall⁶; 197. Susanna⁶, married John Core; 198. Esther⁶, married, (bond 26) Oct. 1791,²⁴⁰ George Meholloms.

123. MARY⁵ DIXON (Anne Mary⁴ Parramore, Richard³, Richard², John¹) married, (bond 8) June 1771,²⁴¹ Charles Gilden.

Issue: [GILDEN] 199. Charles⁶, married, (bond 22) Dec. 1798,²⁴² Peggy Turner; 200. Elizabeth⁶, named in the will of Custis Mathews.

124. SARAH⁵ DIXON (Anne Mary⁴ Parramore, Richard³, Richard², John¹) married, (bond 8) Dec. 1772,²⁴³ Custis Mathews, who left will 26 Oct. 1784-23 Dec. 1784.²⁴⁴

Issue: [MATHEWS]²⁴⁵ 201. William⁶; 202. Peggy⁶, married, (bond 14) Jan. 1789, ²⁴⁶ Robins Mapp of "Willow Grove," Northampton County.

125. JOHN⁵ DIXON (Anne Mary⁴ Parramore, Richard³, Richard², John¹) left will 2 March 1798-10 Sept. 1798.²⁴⁷ He married, (bond 11) Sept. 1781, ²⁴⁸ Bridget Thomas.

Issue: [DIXON] 203. Sally⁶, married, (bond 10) Oct. 1808,²⁴⁹ Thomas Wyatt Badger.

126. THOMAS⁵ DIXON (Anne Mary⁴ Parramore, Richard³, Richard², John¹) married___.

Issue: [DIXON] 204. Walter N.⁶

127. HEZEKIAH⁵ WARREN (Anne Mary⁴ Parramore, Richard³, Richard², John¹) married, (bond 4) Dec. 1794,²⁵⁰ 493. Adah⁶ Kellam (see WEST, Anthony).

Issue: [WARREN] 205. Mahala⁶, married, 3 Feb. 1819,²⁵¹ Preson Savage.

128. ESTHER⁵ WARREN (Anne Mary⁴ Parramore, Richard³, Richard², John¹) married (1), (bond 13) Feb. 1788,²⁵² Daniel Scott, who died before 15 Jan. 1795,²⁵³ and (2), (bond 4) Sept. 1797,²⁵⁴ William Bell.

Issue: (by 1) [SCOTT] Undetermined.

¹ John Barr Bell, "Another Adventurer, John Parramore (1607-1676)," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXV, pp. 3-17; Nelson Addington Reed, *Family Papers* (St. Louis, 1990). In later generations in Maryland and Delaware the name appears frequently as PALMORE and even PALMER.

² He is probably the John ___ listed as servant of John Blower in the census, 1623 (Hotten, pp. 189, 262).

³ Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1632-40, p. 43.

⁴ Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1640-45, p. 4.

⁵ Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1632-40, p. 67.

⁶ Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1640-45, p. 105. The estate of Dame Elizabeth Dale was on 30 Oct. 1643 ordered to pay him 120 pounds

of tobacco, 2'1 barrels of corn, 3 barrels of Indian corn, a clothe shute and a coate of 30 shillings price in England, 2 pair of shoes, 2 pair of stockings and 2 shirts for wages due (*ibid.*, p. 168).

⁷ Bell, *loc. cit.*

⁸ Parish register, Mertsham, Surrey.

⁹ Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1654-55, p. 29.

¹⁰ Accomack Co. Deeds, Wills 1664-71, p. 188.

¹¹ Bell, *loc. cit.*

¹² Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 7, 1657-66, pp. 114-15.

¹³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 1657-64, p. 147.

¹⁴ E5I, p. 514.

¹⁵ Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp. 57-58.

¹⁶ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 13, 1689-98, p. 379-80.

¹⁷ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 4, p. 34, gift of cattle by John Parramore to Thomas Hunt and wife Joan, Richard Hill and John Potts for his children Thomas, John and Elizabeth, their mother being dead.

¹⁸ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1666-70, pp. 157-58.

¹⁹ Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 10, 1674-79, p. 238.

²⁰ Although the will of 6. Arnall² Parramore named George and Cornelius, sons of his sister Mary Bell, she apparently was his wife's half-sister, Mary Studson, who married (2) Thomas Peale (Bell, *loc. cit.*).

²¹ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, 1698-1710, p. 410, deposition May 1708, aged 62.

²² Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1698-1710, p. 163, will of David James, 19 April 1703-28 Aug. 1703, which indicates his daughter Sarah was then unmarried; Wills, Deeds &c 1711-18, p. 41, will of Joan James, 30 April 1712-17 Feb. 1712/3.

²³ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1711-18, p. 113-14.

²⁴ Clayton Torrence, *Old Somerset on the Eastern Shore of Maryland* (Richmond, 1935), pp. 451-52.

²⁵ Maryland Patents 16, p. 308, claim, 8 Aug. 1671, for 100 acres for transporting himself and wife Abia out of Virginia.

²⁶ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. SC, pp. 1-3.

²⁷ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. L-2, pp. 633-35.

²⁸ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. EKL, p. 210.

²⁹ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MA3 no. 1, pp. 299-308, sale of 200 acres of “Paramour’s Double Purchase.”

³⁰ Hungars Parish, in W(l) XXII, p. 39.

³¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 6, p. 32.

³² Northampton Co. Orders, Wills 13, 1689-98, pp. 333, 338.

³³ Somerset Co., Md., Judicial Record 1691-92 [BWZ], p. 131, suit against Stephen Paige and Bridget, his wife, administratrix of Arnold Parramore. John Russillo, doctor and chyrurgeon, presented an account for visits and medicines in Arnold Parramore’s last sickness up to 25 Sept. 1689 [*sic*]. The will of Arnold Parramore, naming wife *Sarah*, was exhibited for probate 10 Jan. 1688/9 (Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 14, p. 126). On 30 March 1689, Arnold Parramore not having named an executor or executrix, *Sarah*, his relict, prayed (at the request of Capt. William Whittington) for administration, which was granted her (*ibid.*, p. 139). Although both the will and grant of administration name his wife as Sarah, Dr. Russillo’s account against Bridget as administratrix, despite its date, seems to indicate that Sarah was written by mistake. There is no evidence there could be two Arnold Parramores involved.

³⁴ Northampton Co. Wills 1707-17, pp. 4-6, will of Obedience Johnson, 30 Nov. 1708-20 Jan. 1708/9.

³⁵ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, 1698-1710, p. 277.

³⁶ Northampton Co. Orders 1710-16, p. 119.

³⁷ Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 122, 1692-1707, p. 18.

³⁸ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1719-24, p. 15.

³⁹ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-38, p. 242; Order Bk. 19, 1729-32, p. 39.

⁴⁰ Northampton Co. Deeds 18, 1733-50, p. 18.

⁴¹ ES H, p. 868.

⁴² Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF, pp. 43-44. This was the home of John¹ Parramore.

⁴³ Leonard, pp. 81, 88, 91, 94, 97, 99.

⁴⁴ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1772-77, p. 272.

⁴⁵ Either she or Elizabeth married Major Guy, presumably the Major who married, (bond 28) June 1783, Rachel Milliner (Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* [Bowie, Md., 1990], p. 116) and left will 2 May 1801-29 June 1801 (Accomack Co. Wills &c 1800-04, p. 169).

⁴⁶ Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1729-37, p. 47, will of Ralph Justice, 17 Sept. 1729-2 Dec. 1729, naming daughter Sarah Kitson and granddaughter Mary Parramore.

⁴⁷ Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 115-16.

⁴⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-42, p. 365.

⁴⁹ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. CD, p. 234.

⁵⁰ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. SH, pp. 136-37, sale of 100 acres, part of "Priscilla," which he had purchased 16 Aug. 1717 (Deed Bk. EF, pp. 46-49).

⁵¹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 68.

⁵² Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. AZ, 210.

⁵³ J. Elliott Russo, *Tax Lists of Somerset County, 1730-1740* (Westminster, Md., 1992), pp. 76, 97, listing Thomas in 1734 and Widow Parrimore in 1735.

⁵⁴ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 103, which named grandchildren Solomon Johnson and Elijah Johnson.

⁵⁵ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, pp. 272-73.

⁵⁶ ES I, p. 520. The will of Robinson (Parramore) Johnson Fox named a grandson Hancock Jacob Abdeel whose parentage is presently unidentified.

⁵⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 350.

⁵⁸ ES I, p. 492.

⁵⁹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1724-31, p. 105. She was apparently stepdaughter of John Briant (Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases*, p. 178).

⁶⁰ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, pp. 219-20.

⁶¹ *Ibid.*, pp. 117-18.

⁶² Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p.243.

⁶³ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 25, 1754-61, p. 242. His widow Bridget filed an appraisal and division of his estate 14 July 1761 (Wills & Inventories 1760-62, pp. 154-60).

⁶⁴ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 339.

⁶⁵ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, pp. 156-60.

⁶⁶ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 1761-65, no pagination; Wills &c 23, 1763-65, pp. 208-10.

⁶⁷ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, pp. 448-49.

⁶⁸ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-85, pp. 98-99.

⁶⁹ Gravestone, “Belle Vue,” in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 201.

⁷⁰ Accomack Co. Wills 1816-17, p. 28.

⁷¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages...*, p. 83.

⁷² Gravestone, “Belle Vue,” *loc. cit.*

⁷³ Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854...* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 222.

⁷⁴ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW#13, p. 137.

⁷⁵ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 34, pp. 210-11.

⁷⁶ Leonard, pp. 81, 88, 91, 94, 97, 99.

⁷⁷ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

⁷⁸ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 56.

⁷⁹ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1784-87, p. 306.

⁸⁰ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1796-98, p. 354.

⁸¹ Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, pp. 222-23.

⁸² Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, pp. 28-32, inventory of Robinson Custis, returned by William Pettit and Mary his wife.

⁸³ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 127.

⁸⁴ E5II, p. 1061.

⁸⁵ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1761-67, p. 299.

⁸⁶ Gravestone, “Mt. Custis,” in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 63; £5 n, p. 1062.

⁸⁷ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1788-94, p. 757.

⁸⁸ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 10.

⁸⁹ Gravestone, “Bowman’s Folly,” in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 203.

⁹⁰ Maryland Patent Bk. BY & GS 2, p. 613.

⁹¹ Stepney Parish Register.

⁹² *Ibid.*

⁹³ Sussex Co., Del., Deed Bk. I, p. 188.

⁹⁴ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. C, pp. 151-52.

⁹⁵ Sussex Co., Del., Estate records A92, p. 89, Delaware State Archives.

⁹⁶ Sussex Co., Del., Deed Bk. M #12, pp. 258, 259.

⁹⁷ Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 28, pp. 469-70.

⁹⁸ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, p. 58, will of Samuel Nelson, 24 Nov. 1753-19 Feb. 1753.

⁹⁹ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 624, will of Henry Graham, 30 May 1772-29 July 1772, naming son-in-law John Parramore.

¹⁰⁰ Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. D, pp. 34-35.

¹⁰¹ Sussex Co., Del., Estate records A92, p. 91, Delaware State Archives.

¹⁰² Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 228.

¹⁰³ Stepney Parish Register.

¹⁰⁴ Maryland Prerogative Court Accounts 19, pp. 147-48.

¹⁰⁵ Stepney Parish Register.

¹⁰⁶ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 139.

¹⁰⁷ Stepney Parish Register.

¹⁰⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, 1748-51, p. 348.

¹⁰⁹ Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 149, will of William Hays, 4 Dec. 1763-13 Dec. 1763, which provided for the estates of the two children Solomon Johnson and Kaziah Johnson be paid in full and named Jephtha and Jonathan Johnson as executors.

¹¹⁰ Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, pp. 162-63.

¹¹¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 93.

¹¹² *Ibid.*, p. 60.

¹¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 15.

¹¹⁴ ESI, p. 492.

¹¹⁵ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 447.

¹¹⁶ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 245.

¹¹⁷ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 28, 1771-77, p. 107.

¹¹⁸ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, pp. 310-13, division of estate of Obedience³ Parramore.

¹¹⁹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 2.

¹²⁰ Gravestones, “Maplewood,” in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (rev. ed.; Richmond, 1984), p. 1.

¹²¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 118.

¹²² Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 189.

¹²³ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 118.

¹²⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 118.

¹²⁵ Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 318.

¹²⁶ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 431, which refers to children.

¹²⁷ Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories &c 34, 1813-17, pp. 225-26.

¹²⁸ *Parramore Days & Ways*, II, no. 2, pp. 9-11.

¹²⁹ Northampton Co. Wills &c 38, 1829-53, pp. 79-80.

¹³⁰ Northampton Co. 1850 census, p. 601 or 302, family 444-444.

¹³¹ Northampton Co. Wills &c 38, pp. 181-82.

¹³² Mohalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.

¹³³ Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories &c 36, 1822-25, pp. 102-03.

¹³⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.

¹³⁵ Northampton Co. Wills &c 38, pp. 101-02.

¹³⁶ Northampton Co. 1850 census, p. 603 or 303, family 459-459.

¹³⁷ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.

¹³⁸ *Ibid.*

¹³⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 48.

¹⁴⁰ Northampton Co. 1850 census, p. 603 or 303, family 459-459.

¹⁴¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 57.

¹⁴² Northampton Co. Wills &c 10, 1795-98, p. 386, will of Thomas Dalby, 27 Feb. 1796-11 Dec. 1797, which left his land to his wife Catherine, the use of his bayside plantation to Thomas Parramore for life and then to the children of his granddaughter Esther Parramore.

¹⁴³ Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 40.

¹⁴⁴ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 224.

¹⁴⁵ Accomack Co. Personal property tax list, 1808.

¹⁴⁶ Northampton Co. Deeds &c 23, 1794-1800, pp. 145-47, deed, 7 May 1796, of Caleb Core and wife Sarah to Elizabeth Parramore of their undivided one-fifth of 108 acres held by said Elizabeth, William, Mary and Rosanna Parramore and Sarah Core.

¹⁴⁷ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, ^ 22.

¹⁴⁸ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 108.

¹⁴⁹ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 33, p. 13.

¹⁵⁰ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 52.

¹⁵¹ Gravestone, "Belle Vue," *loc. cit.*

¹⁵² Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, pp. 115-18.

¹⁵³ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 83.

¹⁵⁴ *Ibid.*

¹⁵⁵ Gravestone, "Belle Vue," *loc. cit.*

¹⁵⁶ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1846-82, p. 44.

¹⁵⁷ Gravestone, "Belle Vue," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 11.

¹⁵⁸ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 76.

¹⁵⁹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1836-40, pp. 589, 615.

¹⁶⁰ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

¹⁶¹ Gravestone, “Evergreen,” in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 140.

¹⁶² Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 38, pp. 102-03.

¹⁶³ Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 201.

¹⁶⁴ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, p. 403.

¹⁶⁵ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

¹⁶⁶ Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*

¹⁶⁷ *Ibid.*

¹⁶⁸ *Ibid.*; Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

¹⁶⁹ Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*

¹⁷⁰ *Ibid.*

¹⁷¹ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 303.

¹⁷² Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*

¹⁷³ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1826-28, p. 44.

¹⁷⁴ Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*

¹⁷⁵ Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*

¹⁷⁶ Gravestone, “Runnymeade,” in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 201.

¹⁷⁷ *Ibid.*

¹⁷⁸ Parker Bible, in Northampton County Chapter DAR, “Northampton County Bible Records” (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, p. 41.

¹⁷⁹ Northampton Co. Will Bk. 38, pp. 30-31.

¹⁸⁰ Tabb family record, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin*, V, p. 94.

¹⁸¹ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

¹⁸² *Ibid.*, p. 130.

¹⁸³ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1812-14, p. 281.

¹⁸⁴ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 332.

¹⁸⁵ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1846-82, p. 149.

¹⁸⁶ Gravestone, Parks Cemetery, near Clam, in Mary Frances Carey and others, *Tombstone Inscriptions of Upper Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1995), p. 218, which records death as 1809(7).

¹⁸⁷ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 221.

¹⁸⁸ Gravestone, Parks Cemetery, near Clam, in Carey, *op. cit.*, p. 216.

¹⁸⁹ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 278.

¹⁹⁰ Bible (New York, 1827), in Northampton County Chapter DAR, "Northampton County Bible Records" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, pp. 42-43.

¹⁹¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 98.

¹⁹² Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, p. 35.

¹⁹³ Gravestone, Stran Cemetery, in Mary Frances Carey, *Tombstone Inscriptions of Upper Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1995), p. 255.

¹⁹⁴ *Ibid.*

¹⁹⁵ Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1846-82, p. 34.

¹⁹⁶ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1822-24, p. 284.

¹⁹⁷ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1818-19, p. 233.

¹⁹⁸ Southall Papers, folder 170, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary.

¹⁹⁹ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-72, p. 373.

²⁰⁰ Southall Papers, *loc. cit.*

²⁰¹ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1784-86, p. 306.

²⁰² Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 115.

²⁰³ Accomack Co. District Court Wills & Deeds 1789-99, p. 337.

²⁰⁴ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1809-11, p. 57.

²⁰⁵ Accomack Co. Wills &c 1819-21, p. 192.

²⁰⁶ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1815-17, p. 206.

²⁰⁷ Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 223.

²⁰⁸ Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1804-05, p. 219.

²⁰⁹ Cropper Bible, Virginia Historical Society, MSS. 6:4 C8836:1; gravestone, “Bowman’s Folly,” in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 60.

²¹⁰ *Ibid.*

²¹¹ *ES II*, pp. 1040-44; Leonard, pp. 153, 156, 160, 164, 276, 280, 284, 288.

²¹² Cropper Bible, *loc. cit.*

²¹³ Gravestone, “Bowman’s Folly,” *loc. cit.*

²¹⁴ *Ibid.*

²¹⁵ Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 33, p. 153.

²¹⁶ Stepney Parish Register.

²¹⁷ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. F, pp. 163-64.

²¹⁸ Stepney Parish Register.

²¹⁹ Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. G, pp. 322-23.

²²⁰ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, pp. 385, 416.

²²¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 60.

²²² *Ibid.*

²²³ *Ibid.*, p. 101.

²²⁴ Northampton Co. Wills &c 30, 1795-98, p. 480.

²²⁵ *The Doughty Tree*, II, p. 72.

²²⁶ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 59.

²²⁷ Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 29, 1777-83, p. 116.

²²⁸ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 60.

²²⁹ Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 229.

²³⁰ Beaufort Co., N.C., Old Will Book, p. 268, without probate date.

²³¹ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 29.

²³² *The Doughty Tree*, I, p. 54.

²³³ Beaufort Co., N.C., Orphan Bk. M, pp. 238-39.

²³⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 22.

²³⁵ Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 327.

²³⁶ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

²³⁷ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

²³⁸ Northampton Co. Wills &c 30, 1795-98, p. 116.

²³⁹ ES I, p. 551; Northampton Co. Deeds &c 23, 1794-1800, pp. 272-74.

²⁴⁰ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 72.

²⁴¹ *Ibid.*, p. 43.

²⁴² *Ibid.*, p. 43.

²⁴³ *Ibid.*, pp. 70-71.

²⁴⁴ Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 195.

²⁴⁵ E5 I, p. 381.

²⁴⁶ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 69.

²⁴⁷ Northampton Co. Wills &c 30, 1795-98, p. 474.

²⁴⁸ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 26.

²⁴⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 41.

²⁵⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 118.

²⁵¹ *Ibid.*, p. 96, consent of Adah Warren.

²⁵² *Ibid.*, p. 98.

²⁵³ Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 405.

²⁵⁴ Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.

PEAD

*1. JOHN PEAD came to Virginia in 1622 in the *Southampton*. He is listed as living at Jordan's Journey in the List of the Living, 16 Feb. 1623/4,¹ and was 35 years old, living at the same place as a servant of Mr. William Farrar, in the muster, 1624/5. His wife Mary____later became the wife of Joseph Ham whose will, 3 March 1637/8-10 July 1638, mentions wife Mary and "my sonn and Daughter in law John Pead and Catherine Pead," both under age.²

Issue: 2. JOHN²; 3. Catherine², unmarried 20 Oct. 1646 and 24 Aug. 1648 when cattle belonging to Katherine Pead are mentioned.³

2. JOHN² PEAD (John¹) received a patent, 21 Sept. 1652, for 150 acres on the south side of Winter Harbour, now in Mathews County, claiming John Pead and Mary Pead as headrights.⁴ He married____and died before 1671.

Issue: 4. GEORGE³.

4. GEORGE³ PEAD (John², John¹) renewed the patent granted to his father, 25 Sept. 1671.⁵ The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 5. John⁴, as orphan of George Pead patented, 22 Dec. 1682, 370 acres on the south side of Winter Harbour Creek and on the bay, which included the 150 acres patented by John² Pead in 1652.⁶

¹ Hotten, p. 171.

² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, p. 50.

³ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, pp. 184, 403.

⁴ Patent Bk. 3, p. 127.

⁵ Patent Bk. 6, p. 231.

⁶ Patent Bk. 7, p. 215.

PEIRCE¹

*1. WILLIAM¹ PEIRCE departed from England, June 1609, in company with Sir Thomas Gates and Sir George Somers on the *Seaventure*, flagship of the largest expedition ever sent to Virginia, and was wrecked en route on the Somers Islands. Capt. Peirce's wife *Joane had sailed in the same expedition but aboard the *Blessing* which, although encountering the same storm that wrecked the *Seaventure*, steered a different course and reached Virginia safely by mid-August 1609.²

While Capt. Peirce and wife were living at James City, Feb. 1623/4 in the census³ and 24 Jan. 1624/5 in the muster, he had received land on Mulberry Island in the area which became Warwick County, where thirteen of his servants were listed in the muster. A patent was issued to him, 16 Dec. 1643, for 2100 acres beginning at the mouth of a creek near the "now dwelling house" of Peirce, which creek divided the land from Baker's Neck "where the church now standeth," and running along James River to the old point, and then to the water side of "Scotes quarter & the great Marsh which divides this land from Mulberry Island," and "into Mears Necke unto a certain oak marked by Capt. Clayborne over against the E[ast]w[a]rd of Cedar Island, up the banke to Warwick River & the land of Capt. Thomas Harwood to a great oak, marked by Mr. Hawley," and included 650 acres which had been patented to him 31 Dec. 1619.⁴ The date of the grant to Peirce of the "Baker's Necke" tract of 360 acres adjoining Thomas Harwood's plantation, "Queen Hith," in Warwick, is missing.⁵ As a member of the Council, Peirce patented 2000 acres on Lawne's Creek opposite Jamestown, 22 June 1635⁶

Before 1623 Capt. Peirce had become an important man in the colony and since his other duties frequently demanded his presence at Jamestown, he kept a house there across the marsh from Sir George Yeardley's residence⁷ and among his servants there was a Negro woman Angelo.⁸

By 29 May 1623 Peirce had been named by Governor Francis Wyatt as captain of the guard and commander of Jamestown⁹ and commissioned “to go against the Indians up the Chickahominy or any other place.”¹⁰ In 1629 Capt. Peirce, in company with the governor and other Virginians, visited England and as an “Ancient Planter of 20 years standing” left an account of Virginia.¹¹ Mrs. Joane Peirce accompanied her husband on his journey; a letter writer of this period, in England, alludes to her as “Mistress Peirce, an honest and industrious woman who hath a garden at Jamestown containing 3 or 4 acres where in one year she hath gathered near 100 bushels of excellent figs...” and states that “she can keep a better house in Virginia for 3 or 4 hundred pounds than in London, yet went there with little or nothing.”¹²

While in England Capt. William¹ Peirce submitted for probate, 21 May 1630, the will of his son-in-law John Rolfe, which named him as executor and directed that he take charge of Rolfe’s “two small children of very tender age.”¹³ Upon his return to Virginia Capt. Peirce was mentioned as a member of the Council, 1632, and in 1635, during the controversy with Governor Harvey, Lord Baltimore described him, along with Capt. Samuel Mathews, John Utie and Capt. John West, as one of “the prime actors in the late mutiny” and requested that they be ordered to England “to answer their misdemeanors.”¹⁴ He was in England, 1636, to answer the charges and remained some eighteen months, being examined “upon interrogatories exhibited against him in the Star Chamber.”¹⁵ He petitioned the Privy Council at Hampton Court, 29 Sept. 1637, to return to Virginia to settle his estate, stating he had “no other meanes to maintaine himself, his wife, and children” except in Virginia, which petition was granted by license, 30 Sept. 1637, “to repair to Virginia for the better management of his affairs” upon posting security for £100 to appear in the Star Chamber when required.¹⁶

An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for the upper part of Warwick River as far as the Parish of Denby extended and down to the upper side of Batchelor’s Hope Creek and Standley Hundred.¹⁷ There is further record of Capt. William¹ Peirce, 22 July 1640, when six of his servants who “plotted to run away unto the Dutch plantation,” took a ship belonging to him and sailed down to the Elizabeth

River, were apprehended, and, 31 Jan. 1641/2 and 8 March 1641/2, when he sat as a Councillor.¹⁸

Issue:¹⁹ 2. JOANE².

2. JOANE² PEIRCE (William¹) married (1), as his (3) wife, 1. *John¹ Rolfe* (see ROLFE) and (2), by 1623, 1. *Capt. Roger¹ Smith* (see SMITH, Roger). Issue: (by 1) see ROLFE.

¹ Br. Gen., p. 978; Arthur H. and Dorothy F. Vollertsen, "Captain William Peirce," *Daily Press*, Newport News, Va., 31 Jan. 1971. Also as PERCE, PERCE, PEARSE.

² The *Blessing* made a single voyage to Virginia, 1609. See letter from Capt. Gabriel Archer of the *Blessing*, dated Jamestown, 31 Aug. 1609 (Smith, *Tra.* I, pp. xciv-xcvii).

³ Hotten, p. 174.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 927.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 879.

⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 255.

⁷ *Va. Carolorum*, p. 68.

⁸ Angelo came in the *Treasurer* among the Negroes brought to Jamestown, 1619.

⁹ *R*, Va. Co. IV, pp. Ill, 109.

¹⁰ *Ibid.*, pp. 250, 252.

¹¹ *Va. Carolorum*, p. 59. Peirce agreed to pay Mary Flint 8'/2 barrels of corn "before his departure for England," 20 Jan. 1628/9 (*MCGC*, p. 180).

¹² *Va. Carolorum*, p. 61.

¹³ Jane Carson, "The Will of John Rolfe," VLVIII, pp. 58-65.

¹⁴ W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 217.

¹⁵ *Va. Carolorum*, p. 88.

¹⁶ Sainsbury, *op. cit.*, p. 258; *Acts of the Privy Council of England, Colonial Series*, I (Hereford, 1908), p. 223.

¹⁷ W(2) I V, p. 23

¹⁸ MCGC, pp. 467, 498; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1652-58, p. 25. A patent to Capt. William Pierce, Esq., one of the Councillors of State, for 1170 acres in James City County was dated 19 March _ [probably 1643/4] (Patent Bk. 2, p. 367). He was dead by 22 June 1647 (Warwick Co. Orders, 1647, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 62).

¹⁹ Other children of William' Peirce are unproved. A possible son, however, was Thomas Peirce of Mulberry Island, Warwick County, who, 21 Jan. 1655/6, made a deed of gift to his eldest son William Peirce of a cow which Capt. William Peirce and Mr. William Spencer were to make choice of (Surry Co. Record Bk. 1, p. 116). On 21 Oct. 1665 in response to a petition "preferred by Mr. Thomas Dcen as he intermarried with Grace Harwood (see HARWOOD) against Thomas Peirce as one of the executors of Captaine Thomas Peirce deceased for a legacy given by Capt. Peirce to Grace of tenn pounds sterling," it was ordered that "in regard Thomas Peirce is not yet of age and hath not yet his estate in his hands nor acted as executor," his guardian keep in his hands what was necessary to pay the legacy (Warwick Co. Court record, 21 Oct. 1665, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVIII, p. 286, erroneously dated 1663). Thomas Iken patented, 14 May 1669, land which included his dwelling house, "formerly the dwelling house of Capt. Wm. Peirce" (Patent Bk. 6, p. 218). William Peirce who patented, 22 April 1668, 100 acres nigh the mouth of Scott's Creek and along Mr. Harwood's line, which had been granted Jno. Rolfe, Wm. Peirce, Tho. Peirce and Willm. Spencer and was due him by order of the General Court 24 April 1667 {*ibid.*, p. 166}, was presumably the son of Capt. Thomas. He may be the William Peirce whose land adjoined a patent granted Roger Delke at Lawnes Creek, Surry County, 15 Feb. 1663/4 (Patent Bk. 5, p. 320). Mr. Thomas Peirce who patented, 2 March 1673/4, 155 acres in Mulberry Island near George Harwood's line (Patent Bk. 6, p. 506) was presumably Thomas, Jr., and the Thomas Peirce who left will, 7 Oct. 1696-21 Jan. 1696/7 (Warwick Co. Record Bk. 1695-97, p. 453), naming wife Elizabeth, sons Jeremiah and William and daughter Elizabeth. Widd'o Pierce held 155 acres in Warwick County, 1704. No connection between Capt. William' Peirce and William Peirce who was mentioned as early as 31 Oct. 1657 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Wills, Patents &c 1653-

59, p. 94a) and, as “of the Parish of Copley in the County of Westmoreland,” left will 20 Feb. 1701/2-25 March 1702, mentioning deceased son John, naming John’s son William as heir, and also mentioning daughters Elizabeth Bridges, Margaret Graham and Mary Rowsey and grandson Samuel Bayley (Westmoreland Co. Wills & Deeds 3,1701-07, pp. 50-51), has been established.

PEIRSEY¹

+*1. ABRAHAM¹ PEIRSEY (of Maidstone, Kent, came to Virginia, 1616, in the *Susan*, the first magazine ship sent to the colony.² As cape merchant (supercargo), his mission in part was profitably to dispose of the goods shipped in exchange for tobacco and sassafras, the only two commodities produced in the colony at that time that would bring a profit when sold in England. He returned to England on the *Susan* and the following year came back to Virginia in the same capacity on the second magazine ship, the *George*. He seems to have remained in the colony thereafter to receive and disburse cargoes sent in the magazine ships.

In 1619, however, Peirsey was sent in the *George* to Newfoundland as cape merchant with a cargo of tobacco to be exchanged for fish. He gave an account of this voyage in a letter to Sir Edwin Sandys, 24 May 1621: "I have sent a copy of the account of business which you desired of me with a return of the fishing voyage by the *George* to Newfoundland," mentioning that he had invested in good tobacco as a cargo. Then he noted that the "Country [Virginia] is not provided with any good thing, tobacco excepted, whereby I might show my thankfulness unto you... but desire that you will accept a small rundlett of sturgeon of our Virginia making."³

As an investor in two shares of stock in the Virginia Company, Abraham' Peirsey was entitled to land. On 15 Nov. 1619, while he was engaged in the Company's business across the seas, his wife exhibited a petition to the Court in London held for Virginia

that in view of his [Peirsey's] long service done the Company, they would gratify him with giving him some land in Virginia: which sundry of the Court acknowledging his paynfull endeavours, have agreed for the present to give him 200 acres (if the Quarter Court shall allow...).⁴

Following the allowance by the Quarter Court, 1619, as requested, Peirsey petitioned in 1621 that the "Court would please assigne him the

place where he desires his land might be sett out." By 1622 he was seated on the Appomattox River "some five miles off the College People," where four of his men were slain in the massacre, 22 March 1621/2.⁵

Peirsey was again in England, 13 May and 20 June 1622, when he deposed, as a "citizen and dyer of London, but by profession Cape Merchant to the Virginia Company," aged 45, then "lodging at Mrs. Draper's house in St. Clement's Lane near Eastcheap" in London, that he was in Virginia when goods on the *Neptune* which belonged to Lord and Lady De La Warr were unloaded at Jamestown.⁶

By 1624 Peirsey had purchased from Sir George Yeardley the tract of 1000 acres on the south side of James River known as "Flowerdew Hundred" and the name was changed to "Peirsey's Hundred." This sale together with that for 2200 acres at Weyanoke "on the opposite side of the water" was reaffirmed by Sir George's widow, Temperance, Lady Yeardley, 16 Nov. 1627.⁷ At the same time Peirsey maintained a storehouse at Jamestown⁸ and probably had a dwelling there, for in the muster, Feb. 1624/5, he was listed at the colonial capital with his two daughters, *Elizabeth, aged 15 years, and *Mary, aged 11 years, who came in the *Southampton*, 1623. Twenty-seven of his men and four Negro slaves were listed at "Peirsey's Hundred."

He was a member of the Council, 1624-27,⁹ and was appointed, 24 Oct. 1623, to the commission, along with John Pory, John Harvey, John Jefferson and Samuel Mathews, to "look into the state of Virginia."¹⁰

Abraham¹ Peirsey married (1) Elizabeth Draper, daughter of Clement Draper, ironmonger of London, and his wife Elizabeth Garton,¹¹ who probably came to Virginia with her daughters, 1623, but died shortly after her arrival, and (2) Frances (Greville) West, widow of *4. *Nathaniel¹* West (see WEST). As Frances West she was listed in the census, 1623/4,¹² and in the muster, 1624/5, at Elizabeth City, with her young son *Nathaniel West. She had come in the *Supply*, 1620, with the family of William Tracy. Her marriage to Peirsey took place in 1625 or 1626. She married (3) *1. *Samuel¹* Mathews (see MATHEWS).

The will of Abraham¹ Peirsey "of Persey's Hundred, Esq.," 1 March 1626/7-8 Feb. 1627/8, was proved in Virginia by the sole witness, the Rev.

Greville Pooley, who testified that Peirsey died on or about 16 Jan. 1627/8.¹³ Peirsey directed that his body be “decently buried without any pompe or vayne glorie in the garden plote where my new frame doth stand.” He named his wife Frances executrix and left £20 to her son Nathaniel West when 21. He mentioned his sister Judith Smythson in England and his brother John Peirsey (“if he is living”) and directed that his daughters Elizabeth Peirsey and Mary Peirsey be sent to England to Mr. Delyonell Russell’s care.¹⁴ Frances Peirsey, widow, appeared in the General Court, 24 March 1627/8, and produced the “inventory of the whole estate of her late husband, Abraham Peirsey, Esqr., deceased.”¹⁵ She was dead by 10 May 1633 when Mary Hill alias Persey was granted probate of Abraham Peirsey’s will in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, “the relict and executrix being dead.”¹⁶

Issue: (by l)¹⁷ 2. Abraham², died young; 3. John², died young; *4. ELIZABETH²; *5. MARY².

*4. ELIZABETH² PEIRSEY (Abraham¹), born about 1609, married (1), about 1628, +**l.Richard^l Stephens* (see STEPHENS), who died 1636, and (2), 1638, +*Sir John Harvey, Governor of Virginia, 24 March 1629/30-28 April 1635 and 18 Jan. 1636/7-Nov. 1639, who deposed, 1636, he was aged 54.¹⁸ He had received three shares of stock in the Virginia Company, 4 Nov. 1620, by transfer from William Litton,¹⁹ had been assigned land by the Company, 3 July 1622, and held a commission, dated 9 July 1623, “to carry passengers & goods to Virginia in his ship the *Southampton*.”²⁰ As Capt. John Harvey he had been named to a commission, 24 Oct. 1623, which was responsible for the muster, 1624/5.²¹ On 12 Jan. 1624/5 he was issued a patent for 6'/2 acres in the New Towne within the precincts of James City, adjoining George Menefie and Dr. Pott, “for the more commoditie of his howses and buildings and the better conveniency of gardining and planting of sundry fruits and trees.”²² Returning to England, he was named in Governor Yeardley’s commission as his eventual successor, was appointed governor of the colony, 26 March 1628, and was knighted soon after by Charles I. He arrived in Virginia in March 1629/30.

His arbitrary methods at once aroused opposition and his abuse of power finally led to constant conflict with the leading men of the colony

whose concern for the welfare of Virginia did not coincide with the policies of Harvey and the King. In particular, he courted the favor of Lord Baltimore and when the King on 20 June 1632 granted the latter a patent for a portion of Virginia, Harvey openly sided with Maryland. Exasperated by the governor's conduct in this controversy, "the dismemberment of an ancient colony," the Assembly suspended and impeached Harvey and sent him back to England, an action subsequently known as "the thrusting out of Sir John Harvey." But after an investigation by the Privy Council, he was restored by the King in 1636 and returned to Virginia. Without delay he met the Council and published the King's proclamation pardoning, with a few exceptions, all persons who had given aid in the late uprising against him. He continued in office until Nov. 1639. Despite his rapacity, partial judgments and cruel abuse of power, the accustomed legislative rights of the colony were unimpaired during his administration.²³

On 20 Jan. 1644/5 Dame Elizabeth Harvey asked the General Assembly to change the trustees "under a feoffment made by said Dame Elizabeth for the use of Samuel Stephens, gent., her son by a former marriage."²⁴ She was dead by the time Sir John Harvey of London, knight, made his will, 15 Sept. 1646-16 July 1650, in which he named Tobias Dixon, citizen and haberdasher of London, his executor, left £1000 each to his eldest daughter Ursilla and his daughter Anne, and in the event of their deaths without issue, left their portions to the son and two daughters of his brother, Sir Simon Harvey, and gave £400 to the poor of the Parish of St. Dunstan's in the West. Probate was granted to Alicia Dixon, relict and executrix of Tobias Dixon, who was executor of Sir John Harvey, deceased abroad, unmarried.²⁵

Issue: (by 1) see STEPHENS; (by 2) [HARVEY] 6. Ursula³; 7. Anne³.

*5. MARY² PEIRSEY (Abraham¹), born about 1613, married (1), by 1633, Capt. Thomas Hill of Stanley Hundred, Warwick County, who died before 1657, and (2), Sept. 1657, Thomas Bushrod of York County, who deposed, 25 Jan. 1657/8, he was aged 53,²⁶ and served as Burgess from York County, 1659-60.²⁷

In 1635 Mary² (Peirsey) Hill was granted a probate of her father's will, her stepmother, Frances (Greville) West Peirsey Mathews having died with

the estate unsettled. An endless amount of trouble ensued, which produced a considerable correspondence with English authorities. Charges were made that Samuel Mathews had “altered” the estate and that while Peirsey “left the best estate ever known in Virginia,” the orphan (Mary² Hill) had hardly enough to feed herself and two poor children, mentioned in the correspondence as a son and a daughter.²⁸ This son and daughter must have been the oldest Hill children, as a patent, 18 Sept. 1657, to Thomas³ Hill, lists ten headrights: Capt. Thomas Hill 3 times, Mary Bushrod twice, Jno. Hill, Geo. Hill, Thomas Hill, Mary Hill and Francis [Frances] Hill.²⁹

Mary² (Peirsey) Hill and her (2) husband Thomas Bushrod had no children. They lived at “Essex Lodge” in York County, a Hill property, and Bushrod continued as occupant “by courtesy of England” after he married (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Farlow. His will, 18 Dec. 1676-24 April 1677, stated his desire to be buried in his old garden “by the side of my wife Mary without common prayers or other Customes used at Funeralls (in case I dye at the Lodg)” and named, among others, “Thomas Hill now living at my house.”³⁰

Issue: (by 1) [HILL] 8. JOHN³; 9. MARY³; 10. George³; 11. Thomas³, of “Essex Lodge,” 1676; 12. Frances³.

8. JOHN³ HILL (Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), lived at “Essex Lodge” after the death of his stepfather. He left a will, now lost, dated 9 Dec. 1670.³¹ The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [HILL] 13. THOMAS⁴

9. MARY³ HILL (Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹) married (1), (contract 20) April 1648,³² as his (2) wife, Col. Moore Fauntleroy. A letter of Thomas Hill, 23 March 1650/1, to Moore Fauntleroy sends “good wishes for you and my daughter y^r wife.”³³ Fauntleroy was living at the mouth of Chuckatuck Creek in 1651³⁴ but soon moved to Lancaster County. He was the second of two sons named Moore of John Fauntleroy (1588-1644) of Crondall, Hampshire, and his wife Phoebe Wilkinson (1587/8-1629)³⁵ and was born between 1610 and 1617. He was in Virginia by 15 Feb. 1642/3 when he was named as owner of adjoining land in Upper Norfolk, subsequently Nansemond, County in a patent granted Epaphroditus Lawson.³⁶ He married (1)_____, a daughter of Mrs. Margaret Underwood but had no issue by her.³⁷

Moore Fauntleroy was granted 1650 acres in Upper Norfolk County in two patents, 20 Feb. 1643/4, one of the headrights being his brother George Fauntleroy, of whom no other record remains.³⁸ He served as Burgess for Upper Norfolk (now Nansemond) County, 1644,1645 and 1647-48.³⁹ On 22 May and 27 June 1650 in six patents he took up 8,850 acres along the Rappahannock River⁴⁰ in the area which first was Lancaster County, and seated there at his plantation known as "Mangorite." He served as Burgess from Lancaster, 1651-52, 1652 (two sessions), 1653, 1656, and from Rappahannock County, 1659, 1660, and the sessions of 1661 and March 1662.⁴¹ He was a justice in both counties and a colonel of militia. A letter of 27 April 1664 from Governor Charles Calvert of Maryland stated that "Coif Fontele Roy" was dead.⁴² The inventory of his estate, dated 9 July 1664, was recorded in Rappahannock County 10 May 1666.⁴³

Mary³ (Hill) Fauntleroy married (2), 6 Feb. 1665/6-28 April 1666,⁴⁴ Col. William Lloyd of Maryland and died between June 1674, when she was with him in England, and April 1684 when Col. Lloyd was married to (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Hull,⁴⁵ by whom he had no issue. He was dead by 4 Jan. 1692/3 when his son John Lloyd was mentioned as his executor.⁴⁶

Issue: (by 1) [FAUNTLEROY]⁴⁷ 14. ELIZABETH⁴; 15. WILLIAM⁴; 16. Moore⁴, died young; (by 2) [LLOYD] 17. JOHN⁴; 18. Thomas⁴, unmarried, died before 27 Oct. 1699 when the inventory of his estate was recorded.⁴⁸

13. THOMAS⁴ HILL (John³, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹) as "son of John Hill and grandson of Thomas Hill" sold 107 acres, part of the 1621 acres called "Essex Lodge," to John Eaton, 24 March 1693/4.⁴⁹ He left will 28 Aug. 1710-21 May 1711.⁵⁰ He married (1) Elizabeth Charles, who joined him in the sale of a lot in Yorktown, 24 May 1692,⁵¹ (2), 1695, Eleanor Charles, sister of Elizabeth,⁵² and (3) Mary Marshall.

Issue: [HILL]⁵³ (by 1) 19. (Children)⁵, died young; (by 2) 20. MARY⁵; 21. ELIZABETH⁵; (by 3) 22. Thomas⁵, died in infancy; 23. John⁵, to whom his father devised "Essex Lodge," 930 acres, died 1715; 24. Anne⁵, died 1717, in infancy; 25. LUCY⁵.

14. ELIZABETH⁴ FAUNTLEROY (Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), born before 1652, married, 1685, Richard Metcalf who married (2), about 1690, Anne Stone, who was granted administration on his estate, 3 Nov. 1698.⁵⁴

Issue: [METCALF] 26. Gilbert⁵, of Richmond County, left will 21 July 1736-4 April 1737,⁵⁵ married Susanna (Cammack) Foster, who left will 2 Feb. 1746/7-4 May 1747;⁵⁶ 27. Jane⁵, never married; 28. ANNE⁵.

15. WILLIAM⁴ FAUNTLEROY (Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), born about 1656, died before 4 Sept. 1686 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁵⁷ He married, by 14 Dec. 1678,⁵⁸ Katherine Griffin, born 16 March 1664/5,⁵⁹ died 24 Sept. 1728,⁶⁰ left will 20 Sept. 1728-6 Nov. 1728,⁶¹ daughter of Col. Samuel Griffin of Northumberland County, who married (2), about 1690, Maj. David Gwyn (died 1704/5).⁶²

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY] 29. MOORE⁵; 30. GRIFFIN⁵; 31. WILLIAM⁵.

17. JOHN⁴ LLOYD (Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹) died 16 Jan. 1718/9.⁶³ He returned to England, 1694, was of Chester, England, 26 Aug. 1706, when he sold his plantations, slaves and other property in Richmond County,⁶⁴ and later, 1 Oct. 1716 and 18 Nov. 1718, resided at Bachecrick, County Denbigh.⁶⁵ He married (1), about 1693, Elizabeth Carter, daughter of John Carter, Jr., who died before 7 March 1693/4,⁶⁶ and (2), (settlement) Oct. 1697, Letitia Salusbury, daughter of Thomas and Judith Salusbury of Leadbrook, Flintshire, Wales, who was living at Leadbrook, 19 April 1734.

Issue: [LLOYD] (by 2) 31 A. Jane⁵, baptized 6 Aug. 1700 at St. Mary's, Chester, buried 26 July 1701 at St. Michael's Chester; 3IB. SALISBURY⁵.

20. MARY⁵ HILL (Thomas⁴, John³, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹) died 1716.⁶⁷ She married, as his (2 [3?]) wife, Thomas Vines of York County, who left will 11 Dec. 1736-15 Aug. 1737.⁶⁸

Issue: [VINES] 32. Thomas⁶, died before 20 March 1731/2 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,⁶⁹ married Mary____; 33. Anne⁶, married Isaac Collier, planter of York County who, 5 Jan. 1743,

purchased tracts of 440, 300 and 144 acres in Brunswick County⁷⁰ and settled there, leaving will 8 July 1771-28 Oct. 1771.⁷¹

21. ELIZABETH⁵ HILL (Thomas⁴, John³, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹) married, as his (1) wife, Bartlett Moreland, who moved to Surry County and left will 9 July 1725-18 Aug. 1725.⁷²

Issue: [MORELAND] 34. Mary⁶, married Thomas Davidson who, 4 Oct. 1759, conveyed to his son William⁷ the 225 acres willed by his late wife's father where he lived as tenant for life;⁷³ 35. Lucy⁶, died unmarried.

25. LUCY⁵ HILL (Thomas⁴, John³, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), born about 1705, married (1) William Toplis, on whose estate she was granted administration, 20 July 1730,⁷⁴ and as a widow sold 100 acres at "Essex Lodge" and Miller's Plantation to Thomas Cary, Jr., 12-13 Nov. 1730.⁷⁵ She married (2) John Wynne of York County who left will 3 April 1772-17 Aug. 1772.⁷⁶

Issue: (by 1) [TOPLIS]⁷⁷ 35A. Mary⁶; (by 2) [WYNNE] 35B. Anne⁶, married Lewis Charles of York County; 35C. Lucy⁶, married William Lilly, who died 1781 in Gloucester County; 35D. Thomas⁶, married 15. Frances⁵ Harwood (see HARWOOD); 35E. Edmund⁶, married 89. Marf Llewelling (see CHISMAN).

28. ANNE⁵ METCALF (Elizabeth⁴ Fauntleroy, Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹) left will 30 Dec. 1724-17 March 1724/5.⁷⁸ She married, March 1714,⁷⁹ as his (2) wife, Capt. John Opie, baptized 22 March 1675/6 in Bristol, England, of Northumberland County, ship captain, who left will 13 Feb. 1722/3-22 March 1722/3.⁸⁰

Issue: [OPIE]⁸¹ 36. Lindsay⁶, born 25 Feb. 1714/5, left will 14 Jan. 1746/7-4 March 1746/7,⁸² merchant of Northumberland County, married, 18 Feb. 1735, Sarah Heale; 37. Thomas⁶, born 25 Feb. 1716/7, died 19 May 1717; 38. Susanna⁶, born 5 Feb. 1719/20, married (1), 24 April 1735,⁸³ Rodham Kenner of Northumberland County, born 2 Jan. 1717/8,⁸⁴ who left will 1 March 1742/3-8 Aug. 1743,⁸⁵ and (2) 49. Travers⁵ Colston (see WILLOUGHBY), born 4 Jan. 1714/5;⁸⁶ 39. Thomas⁶.

29. MOORE⁵ FAUNTLEROY (William⁴, Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), born 9 Jan. 1679,⁸⁷ of “Crondall,” Richmond County, left will 10 April 1739-3 March 1739/40.⁸⁸ He married Margaret Micou, who died before 7 March 1742/3 when William Brokenbrough and Charles Beale were granted administration on her estate.⁸⁹

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY] 40. Maj. Moore⁶, of “Crondall,” born 1 Oct. 1728,⁹⁰ died 18 Jan. 1793,⁹¹ left will 14 Jan. 1793-3 June 1793;⁹² 41. Elizabeth⁶, married, 25 Nov. 1735, William Brockenbrough, born 15 June 1715,⁹³ of Richmond County, who left will 16 Oct. 1777-6 July 1778;⁹⁴ 42. Catherine⁶, married, as his (1) wife, Richard Neale, died 1800, of Richmond County;⁹⁵ 43. Mary⁶, born 28 Feb. 1725,⁹⁶ died 31 March 1820 at “Belleville,” Richmond County, aged 95,⁹⁷ married (1) Charles Beale of Richmond County, who left will 22 May 1760-1 Oct. 1764,⁹⁸ and (2) the Rev. Isaac William Giberne, who came to Virginia in 1759 and was minister of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond County, 1762-95 or later, member of the Committee of Safety;⁹⁹ 44. Sarah Griffin⁶; 45. Margaret⁶; 46. Judith⁶.

30. GRIFFIN⁵ FAUNTLEROY (William⁴, Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), born 13 April 1681,¹⁰⁰ of Northumberland County, left will 3 June 1750-10 Sept. 1750.¹⁰¹ He married Ann Bushrod, daughter of John and Hannah (Keene) Bushrod, who left will 12 Dec. 1760-9 Feb. 1761.¹⁰²

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY] 47. Griffin⁶, of Northumberland County, left will 3 Dec. 1754-9 Feb. 1756,¹⁰³ married, (bond 21) Oct. 1727,¹⁰⁴ Judith (Swann) Heale, who left will 25 Jan. 1773-14 March 1774;¹⁰⁵ 48. Katherine⁶, born 16 Feb. 1709/10,¹⁰⁶ married Col. William Daingerfield, who married (2) Apphia⁶ Fauntleroy; 49. Moore⁶, born 30 June 1711;¹⁰⁷ 50. Ann [Nanney]⁶, born 29 Dec. 1713,¹⁰⁸ married, 1756,¹⁰⁹ Walter Jameson; 51. William⁶, born 17 Aug. 1718;¹¹⁰ 52. Elizabeth⁶, married Thomas Edwards, clerk of Lancaster County, who left will 23 Feb. 1763-9 July 1770;¹¹¹ 53. Bushrod⁶, married ____.

31. WILLIAM⁵ FAUNTLEROY (William⁴, Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), of “Naylor’s Hole,” Richmond County, born 31 March

1684,¹¹² died 15 Nov. 1757,¹¹³ left will 26 Oct. 1757-5 Dec. 1757,¹¹⁴ member of the House of Burgesses, 1736-49,¹¹⁵ married Apphia Bushrod.

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY]¹¹⁶ 54. Col. William⁶, born 28 June 1713, of Richmond County, died 17 Oct. 1793, aged 83,¹¹⁷ left will 7 Oct. 1793-3 Dec. 1793,¹¹⁸ married (1), 29 June 1735, Elizabeth _ and (2), March 1737, Peggy Murdock; 55. Col. Moore⁶, born 1716, died 20 Jan. 1791, left will 20 July 1790-7 Feb. 1791,¹¹⁹ married (1), (bond 20) Dec. 1736,¹²⁰ Anne Heale and (2), by 1748, Elizabeth Mitchell, born 28 Sept. 1726, died 26 Dec. 1785;¹²¹ 56. John⁶, born 1724, died 1766, of Essex County, married (1) Judith Littlepage, who died by 26 Sept. 1752 when he was appointed as her administrator,¹²² and (2) Elizabeth Waring;¹²³ 57. Sarah⁶, married ___ Gray; 58. Hannah⁶, left will 28 July 1778-29 Sept. 1778,¹²⁴ married, as his (2) wife, Maximilian Robinson of King George County, who left will Jan. 1775-6 Feb. 1777;¹²⁵ 59. Apphia⁶, born about 1722, left will 18 March 1799-15 April 1799,¹²⁶ married, (bond 14) April 1748.¹²⁷ as his (2) wife, Col. William Daingerfield, born 1710, died 29 April 1769.¹²⁸ left will 8 April 1767-16 Oct. 1769,¹²⁹ of "Greenfield," Essex County, member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-58;¹³⁰ 60. Catherine⁶, married 462. Col. *John⁶ Lewis* (see MARTIAU); 61. Mary⁶, married Robert Brooke of Essex County, who left will 28 Jan. 1785-18 Jan. 1790;¹³¹ 62. Anne⁶, died about 1758, married, (bond 7) Jan. 1755,¹³² John Pettit; 63. (Child)⁶, born dead.¹³³

31B. SALISBURY⁵ LLOYD (John⁴, Mary³ Hill, Mary² Peirsey, Abraham¹), baptized 27 July 1704 at St. Mary's, Chester, was buried Dec. 1734 at St. Margaret's, Westminster, London. He was a member of Parliament for

Flint Boroughs, 1728-34. He married ___,¹³⁴

Issue: [LLOYD] 64. Catharine⁶, married, as his (2) wife, Thomas Brereton, member of Parliament for Liverpool, 1734-56, who died 1756.

¹ Br. Gen., p. 963; Va. *Carolorum*, pp. 22, 49; Bruce, *Ec. Hist.*, II, pp. 281-87; James Branch Cabell, *The Majors and Their Marriages* (Richmond, 1915), pp. 118-28; Juliet Fauntleroy, "Colonel Moore Fauntleroy, His Ancestry and Descendants" (typewritten; Altavista, Va., 1936), pp. 119-25.

² Before 1616 all supplies were sent to the colony through the Virginia Company. A change of policy permitted organization of and subscription to a "joint stock for traffic with people of Virginia." This was known as the *Magazine* and profits or losses were distributed among those who were subscribers (Bruce, *Ec. Hist.*, II, p. 279).

³ R, Va. Co., III, p. 454.

⁴ *Ibid.*, I, p. 263; III, pp. 60, 87.

⁵ *Ibid.*, I, pp. 273, 497; III p. 566. In 1625 Peirsey's holdings at this location embraced 1150 acres (*ibid.*, IV, p. 554). "College people" were those living on lands assigned the College to be established at Henrico.

⁶ Peter Wilson Coldham, ed., "The Voyage of the Neptune to Virginia, 1618-1619...", V LXXXVII, pp. 59, 64, suits of George, Marquis of Buckingham, and Lady Cicely De La Warr vs. Samuel Argall concerning the disposal of goods of Lord and Lady De La Warr.

⁷ MCGC, p. 157. For the location of "Peirsey's Hundred" see Tyler, *Cra. Rep.*, p. 211.

⁸ Bruce, *Ec. Hist.*, II, p. 380.

⁹ Leonard, p. xx.

¹⁰ JHB 1619-1658/9, pp. 37, 44; R, Va. Co., IV, pp. 501, 503.

¹¹ George William Marshall, ed., *The Visitations of the County of Nottingham in the Years 1569 and 1614* (Harleian Society, Publications, IV; London, 1871), p. 137. The will of Elizabeth Draper of London, widow, 17 Aug. 1625-3 Sept. 1625 (P.C.C. 93 Clarke, in KXIII, pp. 204-05), left to "my grandchildren, Elizabeth and Mary Peirsey, daughters of my sonne-in-law Abraham Peirsey, merchaunte, resident in Virginia, £100 apiece when 18 or marriage," left to Abraham Peirsey a ring of 30 shillings value, "to my daughter Elizabeth Peirsey one Dyamond Ringe," to "Mary Peirsey one Dyamond Ringe set after the Dutch fashion," and to John Peirsey 13 sh. 4 d.

It would seem that the news of Elizabeth Peirsey's death in Virginia had not yet reached her mother in England. John Peirsey was a brother of Abraham.

¹² Hotten, p. 190; *R*, Va. Co. III, pp. 396, 405.

¹³ *MCGC*, p. 165.

¹⁴ P.C.C. 41 Russell, in *Va. Carolorum*, pp. 404-06.

¹⁵ *MCGC*, p. 168.

¹⁶ See note 14

¹⁷ Marshall, *loc. cit.*

¹⁸ Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 64.

¹⁹ *R*, Va. Co. I, p. 419.

²⁰ *Ibid.*, II, pp. 75, 90, 463.

²¹ Alexander Brown, *The First Republic in America* (Boston and New York, 1898), p. 571.

²² Patent Bk. l.p. 7.

²³ *National Cyclopedias of American Biography*, XIII (New York, 1906), p. 383; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 470-71.

²⁴ *Va. Carolorum*, p. 415.

²⁵ P.C.C. 113 Pembroke, in Virginia Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 4000 (4199), and VXVIU, pp. 305-06.

²⁶ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 3, 1657-62, p. 14.

²⁷ Leonard, p. 35-36.

²⁸ VX1, pp. 177, 179. Samuel Mathews had taken an active part in the "Thrusting out of Sir John Harvey" and it is probable that Harvey sought and found means of retaliation against Mathews in his handling of the Peirsey estate in behalf of his wife, the executrix.

²⁹ Patent Bk. 4, p. 122(181).

³⁰ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, p. 5.

³¹ York Co. Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, transcript, pp. 244-47.

³² Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Wills, Inventories &c 1656-64, p. 369. The marriage occurred in Stanley Hundred, Warwick County (deposition of Thomas Johnson, 29 Aug. 1660, Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1661-62, p. 18).

³³ Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1648-51, p. 19.

³⁴ *Ibid.*, pp. 19,26.

³⁵ Fauntleroy, *op. cit.*, pp. 62-64, 68.

³⁶ Patent Bk. I,p. 822.

³⁷ VXXXVJH, pp. 387-88.

³⁸ Patent Bk. 2, pp. 6, 8.

³⁹ Leonard, pp. 22-23, 26.

⁴⁰ Patent Bk. 2, pp. 229-32.

⁴¹ Leonard, pp. 28-31, 33, 35-36, 39.

⁴² *The Calvert Papers*, I (Maryland Historical Society, *Fund Publication XXVIII*; Baltimore, 1889), pp. 236-37, in response to a letter of Cecilius, 2nd Lord Baltimore, 3 Aug. 1663.

⁴³ Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Wills, Settlements of Estates 3, 1663-68, p. 55.

⁴⁴ Old Rappahannock Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1, 1665-77, p. 68; Deeds, Wills, Inventories &c 1663-68, p. 35.

⁴⁵ Fauntleroy, *op. cit.*, I, p. 106.

⁴⁶ Richmond Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 76.

⁴⁷ Old Rappahannock Co. Records 4, 1668-72, transcript, p. 121, named in deed, 4 Feb. 1669/70, from William Lloyd.

⁴⁸ Richmond Co. Wills & Inventories 1699-1709, p. 2r.

⁴⁹ *Ibid.*; York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 314.

⁵⁰ York Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1709-16, pp. 86-87.

⁵¹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 123.

⁵² York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, p. 208; York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, unpaginated section at back.

⁵³ *Ibid.*

⁵⁴ Richmond Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 405; George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), pp. 131,265. An accounting of his estate begins with entries dated 2 July 1698 (Richmond Co. Miscellaneous Records 1699-1724, p. 78a).

⁵⁵ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 307.

⁵⁶ *Ibid*, p. 524.

⁵⁷ Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Wills, Inventories &c 6, 1677-87, pp. 80-81.

⁵⁸ *Ibid.*, transcript, pp. 222-23.

⁵⁹ Fauntleroy-Gwynn-Tayloe Bible, in Juliet Fauntleroy, "Bible Records From Campbell, Bedford, Pittsylvania and Richmond Counties, Virginia" (typewritten; n.p., 1938).

⁶⁰ North Farnham Parish Register. Her portrait hangs at "Mount Airy," Richmond County.

⁶¹ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 113.

⁶² Richmond Co. Wills & Inventories 1699-1709, p. 78r.

⁶³ Public Record Office, C11/32/47, report of Peter Wilson Coldham, Purley, Surrey, to Stuart P. Lloyd, Berkeley Heights, N.J., 8 June 1974. CI 1/1240/37 gives 2 Jan. 1718/[9].

⁶⁴ Richmond Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 289-90.

⁶⁵ P.R.O. Chancery Proceedings 1714-58, bundles 967 (Lloyd vs. Perry) and 2287 (Willis vs. Perry), in George Sherwood, *American Colonists in English Records* (London, 1932), pp. 66-67.

⁶⁶ Richmond Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 168. Administration on the estate of Elizabeth Lloyd, alias Carter, of Richmond Co., Va., was granted to her husband John Lloyd, 19 Oct. 1694 (P.C.C. Admon. Act Bk. 1694, fo. 201, in V XI, p. 76).

⁶⁷ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, unpaginated section at back.

⁶⁸ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, pp. 387-88.

⁶⁹ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 17, 1729-32, pp. 264, 270.

⁷⁰ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 380.

⁷¹ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 80.

⁷² Surry Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-30, p. 595.

⁷³ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 7, 1753-60, p. 476.

⁷⁴ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 17, 1729-32, pp. 77, 83-84.

⁷⁵ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, pp. 79-83.

⁷⁶ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 114-15.

⁷⁷ The estate account and division of slaves of William Toplis, 28 Oct. 1740, was made to John Wyne and wife Lucy, 49. *Edmund⁴ Curtis* (see CHISMAN) and wife Elizabeth, eldest daughter of the deceased, and Mary Toplis, youngest daughter of the deceased (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 661). Presumably Elizabeth was the child of a previous marriage of William Toplis.

⁷⁸ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 338a; Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 15.

⁷⁹ Richmond Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 275.

⁸⁰ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 405.

⁸¹ V LIV, pp. 70-72.

⁸² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 178a.

⁸³ Fox-Kenner-Crawley Bible, in Northumberland County Historical Society, *Bulletin*, XVII, p. 75; W(l)XIV, p. 69.

⁸⁴ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.

⁸⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 261a.

⁸⁶ North Farnham Parish Register.

⁸⁷ Fauntleroy-Gwynne-Tayloe Bible, *loc. cit.*

⁸⁸ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 346.

⁸⁹ Richmond Co. Order Bk. 11, 1739-46, p. 299.

⁹⁰ North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.

⁹¹ *The Virginia Herald and Fredericksburg Advertiser*, 7 Feb. 1793.

⁹² Richmond Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 155.

⁹³ V V, p. 448.

⁹⁴ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 306.

⁹⁵ King, *op. cit.*, p. 144.

⁹⁶ North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.

⁹⁷ *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 22 April 1820.

⁹⁸ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 368.

⁹⁹ King, *op. cit.*, p. 77; Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1926), pp. 271-72.

¹⁰⁰ Fauntleroy-Gwynne-Tayloe Bible, *loc. cit.*

¹⁰¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1, 1750-51, p. 97.

¹⁰² Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 311.

¹⁰³ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, 1753-56, p. 270.

¹⁰⁴ Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 27.

¹⁰⁵ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, 1772-76, p. 329.

¹⁰⁶ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register

¹⁰⁷ *Ibid.*

¹⁰⁸ *Ibid.*

¹⁰⁹ Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42, as Hanny.

¹¹⁰ St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.

¹¹¹ Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 539.

¹¹² Fauntleroy-Gwynne-Tayloe Bible, *loc. cit.*

¹¹³ Merrow Egerton Sorley, *Lewis of Warner Hall* (Columbia, Mo., 1935), p. 814. A deposition of William⁶ Fauntleroy, 25 Oct. 1787 (Richard Barnes Papers, 1752-96, Duke University Library), states his father died 2 Nov. 1786 [*sic*].

¹¹⁴ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 111.

¹¹⁵ Leonard, pp. 77, 79, 82.

¹¹⁶ Fauntleroy, "Colonel Moore Fauntleroy," p. 499.

¹¹⁷ *The Virginia Herald and Fredericksburg Advertiser*, 31 Oct. 1793.

¹¹⁸ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 162.

¹¹⁹ Richmond Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 86.

¹²⁰ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 27; King,

op. cit., p. 68.

¹²¹ Mitchell Bible, in *Northern Neck of Virginia Historical Magazine*, XIV, pp. 1280-81.

¹²² Essex Co. Order Bk. 18, 1752-53, p. 191.

¹²³ Essex Co. Will Bk. 11, 1757-62, pp. 302-03, will of Thomas Waring, 16 Jan. 1761-18 May 1761.

¹²⁴ Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 17, 1773-87, pp. 36-37.

¹²⁵ King George Co. Will Bk. 1, 1752-80, pp. 366-67.

¹²⁶ Essex Co. Will Bk. 15, 1792-1800, p. 445.

¹²⁷ King, *op. cit.*, p. 47.

¹²⁸ *Virginia Gazette*, 4 May 1769.

¹²⁹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 10, 1767-75, pp. 376-77.

¹³⁰ Leonard, pp. 81, 83, 86.

¹³¹ Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, 1786-92, pp. 211-12.

¹³² King, *op. cit.*, p. 157.

¹³³ Gravestone, "Bushfield," Westmoreland Co., in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 280.

¹³⁴ Research provided by Stuart P. Lloyd. His wife, perhaps named Catharin, was perhaps a Wilbraham, a Mainwaring or a Brereton. He left a will of record in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

PERRY

* 1. WILLIAM' PERRY, designated an "ancient planter," came to Virginia, 1611,¹ but as he returned to England following the massacre of 22 March 1621/2 on business for the colony, he is not listed in the census of 1623/4 or in the muster of 1624/5. "Mrs. Perry" and "infans Perry," however, along with Francis Chapman, were at James City, 1623/4.² Perry was one of five planters who were bearers of a petition to the Company from Governor Wyatt which was dated at James City, 2 Feb. 1623/4, and considered by the Council for Virginia, 21 April 1624. This petition asked relief from "paying any Custome, or Impost upon their tobacco crop until the said Plantation [Virginia] by peace become somewhat settled" and also recited the disaster in the colony caused by the recent massacre.³

On this urgent trip to England William¹ Perry had taken with him an Indian boy who was exhibited before the Court of the Company in London. Forthwith, authorization was granted for a solicitation of funds "whereby to bring him up in Christianity."⁴

Upon his return to Virginia, by 7 April 1625, Perry appeared before the Governor to report upon his mission, stating that the price of tobacco was so low and the imposts so high that it was unprofitable to take the shipments out of customs. Moreover, he stated that the Virginia Company did not give full support when the commissioners, upon advice of members of the Company, resolved to present the petition to the King.⁵

In the 1626 list of patents sent to England, William¹ Perry is credited with 100 acres in the Corporation of Henrico.⁶ His patent for the plantation known as "Buckland" on the north side of James River is of record, 19 Sept. 1633, and is referred to in a repatent to his son, 1637, recited hereafter.

On 7 March 1628/9 the Court renewed Perry's commission as commander of "Pace's Paines" and "Smythe's Mount."⁷ As Lieut. William Perry he served "Pace's Paines" in the House of Burgesses, 1628 and 1629,

represented that plantation as well as "Smyth's Mount" in the 1630 Assembly and was Burgess from "Capt. Perry's downward to Hogg Island," 1632.⁸ He was a member of the Council, 1632-35.⁹ His tombstone, now illegible, stands between those of Theodorick Bland and Walter Aston at Westover Parish Church, Charles City County, and bore a shield and the inscription:

Here lyeth the body of Captaine
W^m Perry who lived neere
Westovear in this Collony
who departed this life the 6th day of
August Anno Domini 1637.¹⁰

His will was dated 1 Aug. 1637.

William¹ Perry married (1)¹¹ and (2), by 1628, Izabella (Smyth) Pace. who deposed, 26 Aug. 1629, she was aged 40,¹² widow of 1. *Richard¹ Pace*, who married (3) 1. *George¹ Menefie* (see PACE and MENEFIE).

Issue: (by 1) 2. (Child)², "infans," which usually means son, listed 1623/4, but probably died young; (by 2) 3. HENRY².

3. HENRY² PERRY (William¹), named "son-in-law" [step-son] in the will of George Menefie, 1645, received title to "Buckland" in his minority. The patent for 2000 acres known by the name of Buckland, Charles City County, extending from the head of Herring Creek unto the old man's creek and so high as it ebbeth and floweth up the creeks, dated 9 March 1639/40, referred to him as son and heir of Capt. William Perry, late of Virginia, deceased, and stated that the tract, which had been granted to Capt. William Perry by order of court dated 19 Sept. 1633 and also by patent 18 Dec. 1637, was bequeathed to Henry by the will of his father dated 1 Aug. 1637.¹³

This patent was renewed by Henry² Perry, Gent., 10 May 1642, and 1500 acres added by assignment from George Menefie of his right for transportation of thirty persons, making a total of 3500 acres in the "Buckland" tract.¹⁴

Henry² Perry served as justice of Charles City, 1655 and ensuing years, as member of the House of Burgesses from that county, 1652 and 1654-55,

and as a member of the Council, 1655-61.¹⁵ As Capt. Henry Perry he was granted a commission, 28 June 1655, to go with volunteers “to discover the mountains.”¹⁶ On 7 Feb. 1658/9 Capt. Henry² Perry, “now by God’s permission bound for England,” gave power of attorney to “my trustie and well beloved friend Stephen Hamelin of Charles City, Gent.,” to collect debts and transact other business.¹⁷ A court entry of 3 June 1661 shows that the estate of Judith Parsons had been appraised by Capt. Perry.¹⁸ He died by 24 April 1663 when the court ordered Robert Rouse to pay “the Orphanes or trustees of Capt. Henry Pery Esqr.” 800 pounds of tobacco.¹⁹

Henry² Perry married (1) 2. *Elizabeth² Menefie*²⁰ (see MENEFIE) and (2) 10. *Elizabeth² Clements* (see CLEMENTS), and (3) Anna____, as shown, July 1664, by a survey of Mrs. Anna Perry’s land which “Capt. Henery Pery claymed allwayes as his.”²¹

Issue:²² (by 1) 4. Elizabeth³, married John Coggs of Rainslip, County Middlesex, England; 5. Mary⁴, married Thomas Mercer, stationer of London.

¹ CP, p. xxxi. Jacob M. Price, *Perry of London, A Family and a Firm on the Seaborne Frontier, 1615-1753* (Cambridge, Mass., and London, 1992), p. 142, states: “It is likely (if not certain) that William Pery of Virginia was the William, son of Henry Pery, who was christened at Buckland Monachorum (Devon) on 27 Aug. 1592 (parish register, IGI).” This Henry Pery married Richarda Playtr (*ibid.*, p. 117). Price further states (*ibid.*): “There is little direct confirmation for this suggestion, but we do know that Captain William Pery, the Virginia councillor (d. 1637), named his son Henry and that the son called his estate ‘Buckland.’ When John Pery of the London family visited Virginia in the 1620s, he stayed with Captain William at Perry’s Point on the James River and asked William to witness his will. A family connection would be highly likely.”

² Hotten, p. 175.

³ R.Va. Co. II, pp. 519-20.

⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 532.

⁵ *MCGC*, p. 52.

⁶ Hotten, p. 266.

⁷ *MCGC*, p. 192.

⁸ Leonard, pp. 7-10.

⁹ *Ibid.*, p. xx.

¹⁰ W(l) IV, p. 168, copy made by Charles Campbell (1807-1866), the historian, in the 1840s. This is the oldest tombstone with a known inscription in Virginia. Only the matrix to the brass placed in Jamestown Church over the grave of Sir George Yeardley, 1627, is older (V I, p. 451).

¹¹ A William Perry, mariner, of Poplar, Middlesex, married Elizabeth Withers, 30 Nov. 1618 (Thomas Colyer-Ferguson, ed., *The Marriage Registers of St. Dunstan's, Stepney, in the County of Middlesex* [Canterbury, 1898], I, p. 113) but there is no proof that this was the Virginia settler.

¹² Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 21.

¹³ Patent Bk. 1, p. 702.

¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 771. A dispute over the boundaries of “Buckland” between John Stith and Rowland Place, 1674, was settled according to the description in the early Perry patent. See COLE for later ownership of “Buckland.”

¹⁵ Leonard, pp. 30, 32, xx.

¹⁶ *MCGC*, p. 504.

¹⁷ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 137.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 277.

¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 376.

²⁰ The will of George Menefie, 31 Dec. 1645-25 Feb. 1646/7 (P.C.C. 31 Fines, in V X IV, pp. 241-42), shows that his daughter was then unmarried; the William Byrd Title Book, V XLVII, pp. 287-94) shows that she married Henry¹ Perry.

²¹ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 488.

²² VXLVII, pp. 287-94. On 20 Aug. 1684 these daughters and their husbands appointed John Bishop of Weyanoke in Charles City County their attorney. On 22 Oct. 1664 John Bishop mentioned his brother William

Bishop and “our estate” in the hands of “our Cosin Henry Perry, Esqr.” (Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 516).

PIERCE-BENNETT¹

*I. ALICE¹ () PIERCE BENNETT with her (2) husband *THOMAS¹ BENNETT was living near Lawne's Creek in present-day Isle of Wight County, 1624, for on 10 October of that year she testified before the General Court in a trial of her neighbor John Proctor who was charged with cruelty to his servants.² At the same trial her husband was identified as Thomas¹ Bennett. Alice¹ had married (1) Pierce,³ as will be shown hereafter. She was still residing near Lawne's Creek, 10 June 1642, when George Harding [Hardy] received a patent "upon the eastermost side of Lawne's Creek adjoining Alice Bennett"⁴ and on 19 June that year John Stocker patented land adjoining Mr. Hardy's and "the Widdow Bennett."⁵

On 16 March 1642/3 Alice¹ Bennett, widow, purchased from Justinian Cooper "for a cow and a calf and a barrell of corn" 150 acres of land "between Castle Creek and a gut... north towards Stockers."⁶ By deed of gift, of record 19 July 1647, she conveyed the aforesaid tract to her granddaughters Mary³ and Sarah³ Jackson, daughters of Richard Jackson.⁷

Issue: (by 1) [PIERCE] 2. *ELIZABETH²; (by 2) [BENNETT] 3. RICHARD³.

2. *ELIZABETH² PIERCE (Alice¹), a minor, on 1 Nov. 1624 "made Choyce of Thomas Bennet her father in law [stepfather]" as her guardian to assume the "Guardianship And Administration of the lands and goods of John Phillmorr." According to the testimony of George Fadom before the General Court on this occasion "he did wryghte A will for Jo: Phillimore w^{ch}: was signed sealed and Deliud by the said John Phillimore about the 4th of July last past in the presenc of Thomas Sulley and his wif[e], w^{ch} this Exam[inent] Did then Reade before them, w^{ch} said will is now missinge but the effect therof as this Examat remembreth, was, y^t the said Phillimor did give all his estate to Elizabeth peer[ce] unto whom he was assured and meant to have maryed."⁸

Before 25 Jan. 1624/5 Elizabeth² Pierce had married (1) * Anthony Barham with whom she was listed at Mulberry Island in the muster. She stated that she had come in the *William and Thomas*, which made a single voyage to Virginia, 1618. As she was a child at that time, she must have been accompanied by one or both parents. Anthony Barham, who had received 100 acres at Warosquoiacke plantation, of record in the 1626 list of patents,⁹ also was a witness at the Proctor trial.¹⁰ He represented Mulberry Island in the House of Burgesses, 1630.¹¹ He made a will in Virginia dated 7 April 1641¹² in which he left 360 acres in Mulberry Island Parish to his son Thomas. In another will made in London, 6 Sept. 1641-16 Sept. 1641, he stated that he was “of Mulberry Island in Virginia, gent. and at present resiant in England,” confirmed the will made in Virginia, and bequeathed “to my wife Elizabeth, goods for her to be sent over to Virginia... to my daughter Elizabeth £100 to be sent over to my wife for her use... to my mother Bennett £5... and to my brother-in-law Richard Bennett £5.” Other bequests were to kinsmen and friends.¹³

Elizabeth² (Pierce) Barham married (2) Richard Jackson who is mentioned, 1635 and 1637, as a headright in patents for land in Isle of Wight County, where he was a tobacco viewer in the region “from Lawne’s Creek to Castle Creek,” 1639-40.¹⁴ His patent for 450 acres adjoining Justinian Cooper in Isle of Wight County is of record 13 March 1641/2 and his patent for 110 acres joining this was issued 28 Aug. 1643.¹⁵

Issue: (by 1) [BARHAM]¹⁶ 4. ELIZABETH³; 5. Thomas³, died young; 6. Anthony³, died young; 7. Anne³, died young; 8. Rebecca³, died young; (by 2) [JACKSON] 9. MARY³; 10. SARAH³.

3. RICHARD² BENNETT (Alice¹), mentioned as “brother-in-law” in the will of Anthony Barham, 1641, lived in Isle of Wight County near the plantation of Justinian Cooper, heretofore mentioned. He purchased land in Isle of Wight County from William Miles, 1656, and, 5 July 1699,¹⁷ conveyed a portion of it to his son Richard³, who was living there at his death, 1720. He held 70 acres in Isle of Wight County and 200 acres in Surry County, 1704.

Richard² Bennett married (1) Anne, who joined him in a deed for 150 acres in Surry County, being part of a patent for 630 acres near Thomas

Binns granted to him, 22 July 1682.¹⁸ He married (2) Sarah, widow of Daniel Lewis,¹⁹ who married (3) Lancaster and left will 31 Oct. 1722-29 Jan. 1722/3.²⁰ Richard² Bennett's will, 4 Dec. 1709-Feb. 1709/10, named two sons.²¹

Issue: [BENNETT] (by 1) 11. RICHARD³; 12. JAMES³.

4. ELIZABETH³ BARHAM (Elizabeth² Pierce, Alice¹) married James Taylor.²²

Issue: [TAYLOR] 13. James⁴, died young.

9. MARY³ JACKSON (Elizabeth² Pierce, Alice¹) was, with her sister Sarah³ deeded 150 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1647, by their grandmother. She married Capt. George Hardy, kinsman of the George Hardy who, 17 July 1648, had patented land across the creek from Alice¹ Bennett.²³ On 9 April 1670 George Hardy deposed he was 37 years of age.²⁴ He purchased 150 acres in Surry County from George Stephens, 21 May 1653,²⁵ and, 9 June 1666, sold land which had come to him through his wife.²⁶ He left will, 5 March 1693/4-9 June 1696, naming two sons, two daughters and grandchildren.²⁷

Issue: [HARDY] 14. Richard⁴, devised 150 acres in Surry and 700 acres in Isle of Wight County by his father, held the latter tract, 1704, died without issue; 15. THOMAS⁴; 16. SARAH⁴; 17. Mary⁴, said to have married William Bennett.

10. SARAH³ JACKSON (Elizabeth² Pierce, Alice¹) married 3. Arthur² Smith, who with his wife gave to George Hardy deeds for land on Blackwater in Isle of Wight County, 9 April 1666, the deeds reciting that Sarah³, wife of Arthur Smith, and Mary³, wife of George Hardy, were granddaughters of Alice¹ Pierce Bennett.²⁸

Issue: see SMITH, Arthur.

11. RICHARD³ BENNETT (Richard², Alice¹) lived on the plantation in Isle of Wight County which his father bought from William Miles, 1656, and by deed of gift, 5 July 1699, transferred the title to him.²⁹ He was charged with 70 acres in Isle of Wight County and 200 acres in Surry County, 1704. His will, 30 March 1720-23 May 1720, mentioned this

as "my plantation whereon I now live... being part of the land bought of William Miles."³⁰ The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [BENNETT] 18. Richard⁴, of Surry County, on whose estate administration was granted, 21 Jan. 1735/6, to Benjamin Bennett;³¹ 19. Jane⁴, with her children, inherited "the plantation bought of William Miles," married John Cofer; 20. Silvester⁴, daughter; 21. ANN⁴; 22. JAMES⁴.

12. JAMES³ BENNETT (Richard², Alice¹) lived in Southwark Parish, Surry County, and received from his father, 4 Sept. 1694, a deed of gift of 200 acres on the west side of Pocatink Swamp, the deed reciting that he was of the Lower Parish of Surry County.³² He held this tract, 1704. His will, 30 Dec. 1745-17 Oct. 1752, named four sons, five daughters and a grandson.³³ The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [BENNETT] 23. WILLIAM⁴; 24. James⁴, left 20 shillings by his father; 25. JOHN⁴; 26. Anne⁴; 27. Martha⁴; 28. Mary⁴; 29. Sarah⁴; 30. Bridget⁴; 31. SAMUEL⁴.

15. THOMAS⁴ HARDY (Mary³ Jackson, Elizabeth² Pierce, Alice¹) was devised 750 acres in Surry County by his father and held 900 acres there, 1704. He left will dated 7 Jan. 1711/2.³⁴ He married Mary, who married (2), by 13 Sept. 1717, Charles Jarrett.³⁵

Issue: [HARDY] 32. Sarah⁵; 33. George⁵; 34. RICHARD⁵; 35. Thomas⁵.

16. SARAH⁴ HARDY (Mary³ Jackson, Elizabeth² Pierce, Alice¹) married Charles Jarrett, who held 615 acres in Surry County, 1704, married (2) Mary, widow of 16. Thomas⁴ Hardy, and left will 9 June 1719-16 Sept. 1719.³⁶

Issue: [JARRETT] 36. Richard⁵; 37. GEORGE⁵; 38. Martha⁵; 39. (Daughter)⁵.

21. ANN⁴ BENNETT (Richard³, Richard², Alice¹) married John Bell, on whose estate she was granted administration, 20 May 1713.³⁷ In 1694 she was given 80 acres by her grandfather Bennett³⁸ and on 2 Sept. 1699 he conveyed additional land to John Bell.³⁹

Issue: [BELL]⁴⁰ 40. JOHN⁵; 41. Joseph⁵, of Lawnes Creek Parish, left will 5 Jan. 1731/2-18 July 1733;⁴¹ 42. RICHARD⁵; 43. BENJAMIN⁵.

22. JAMES⁴ BENNETT (Richard³, Richard², Alice¹), of Brunswick County, left will 11 Nov. 1751-31 March 1752.⁴² He married Mary ___, probably daughter of William Rogers who named daughter Mary Bennett in his will.⁴³

Issue: [BENNETT] 44. James⁵; 45. BENJAMIN⁵; 46. Mary⁵, married ___ Procter; 47. Frances⁵, married Tims; 48. Priscilla⁵, married ___ Dugger; 49. Joseph⁵; 50. REUBEN⁵; 51. Brambley⁵, daughter.

23. WILLIAM⁴ BENNETT (James³, Richard², Alice¹) died by 1761.⁴⁴ He married Mildred who married (2) Lewis Williams.⁴⁵

Issue: [BENNETT] 52. Thomas⁵, named in grandfather's will; 53. Nathaniel⁵, soldier in the Revolutionary War, left will written in camp at Portsmouth 28 Sept. 1776-24 Nov. 1778;⁴⁶ 54. William⁵; 55. Elizabeth⁵.

25. JOHN⁴ BENNETT (James³, Richard², Alice¹), of Isle of Wight County, left will 4, Oct. 1770-6 Dec. 1770.⁴⁷ He married Sarah Welch,⁴⁸ who died before 4 Feb. 1773 when Josiah Dobbs was granted administration on her estate.⁴⁹

Issue: [BENNETT] 56. John⁵; 57. William⁵, left will 28 Sept. 1776-4 June 1778, written at Portsmouth before his embarkation for New York;⁵⁰ 58. James⁵, enlisted in Revolutionary War for three years; 59. Jesse⁵; 60. Thomas⁵; 61. Edmund⁵; 62. Martha⁵, married Josiah Dobbs,⁵¹ who died before 27 Aug. 1778 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;⁵² 63. Lucy⁵, married Thomas Stevens of Brunswick County.⁵³

31. SAMUEL⁴ BENNETT (James³, Richard², Alice¹), who with sister Bridget was his father's principal legatee, left will 6 July 1773-24 Aug. 1773.⁵⁴ He married Mary ___.

Issue: [BENNETT] 64. BRAMBLEY⁵.

34. RICHARD⁵ HARDY (Thomas⁴, Mary³ Jackson, Elizabeth² Pierce, Alice¹), of Isle of Wight County, left will 6 Dec. 1755-4 March 1756.⁵⁵ He married Mary Chambers, daughter of William Chambers.⁵⁶

Issue: [HARDY] 65. Richard⁶, of Isle of Wight County; 66. Sarah⁶.

37. GEORGE⁵ JARRETT (Sarah⁴ Hardy, Mary³ Jackson, Elizabeth² Pierce, Alice¹), of Surry County, left undated will, proved 19 April 1721.⁵⁷
He married Elizabeth, who married (2)Humphrey.⁵⁸

Issue: [JARRETT] 67. Martha⁶.

40. JOHN⁵ BELL (Ann⁴ Bennett, Richard³, Richard², Alice¹) left will 19 April 1746-18 Jan. 1746.⁵⁹ He married Hannah, who left will 25 Jan. 1765-17 March 1768.⁶⁰ On 19 Aug. 1728 they sold 180 acres on the west side of Pocatinck Swamp between the land sold by Richard Bennett to John Mangham and James Bennett.⁶¹

Issue: [BELL]⁶² 68. John⁶, died 25 May 1748,⁶³ married Phebe Stokes; 69. Burwell⁶, moved to Bertie Co., N.C., and to Hertford Co., N.C.,⁶⁴ and died before 6 May 1762 leaving will dated 13 July 1760,⁶⁵ married Sarah;⁶⁶ 70. Benjamin⁶, died 1782, tailor of Sussex County, 1755,⁶⁷ moved to Ninety-Six Dist., S.C., later settling in Edgefield Co., S.C., married 555. *Martha⁶ Tucker* (see BRANCH); 71. Balaam⁶, died by 15 Nov. 1755 when the inventory of his estate was made,⁶⁸ tailor of Sussex County,⁶⁹ married Mary; 72. James⁶, born 1735, left will 16 Sept. 1778-15 Oct. 1778,⁷⁰ captain of Sussex County militia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1770,⁷¹ sheriff and justice of Sussex County, but not reappointed in 1771 because he had "lately turned Anabaptist and was publicly deposed," minister of the Separate Baptist Church at Sappony Creek, 1774-78, married Mildred Robinson, born about 1737, died 1807;⁷² 73. Ann⁶, married Parham;⁷³ 74. Hannah⁶, left will 7 Sept. 1784-May 1788,⁷⁴ married William Thompson and moved to Chatham Co., N.C.; 75. Mary⁶, married Anderson.

42. RICHARD⁵ BELL (Ann⁴ Bennett, Richard³, Richard², Alice¹) left will 8 Nov. 1734-19 Feb. 1734/5.⁷⁵ He married Sarah, who married (2) William Carlile and left will 13 July 1772-Jan. 1776.⁷⁶

Issue: [BELL] 76. William⁶, married Faith; 77. Richard⁶, left will 26 Sept. 1783-May 1790,⁷⁷ moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he purchased 255 acres on Fishing Creek, 3 Jan. 1761,⁷⁸ married Mildred; 78. Joseph⁶, married Margaret; 79. Benjamin⁶; 80. Mary⁶; 81. Sarah⁶, married Jonathan Baldwin, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who left will 18 Jan. 1781-

May 1781;⁷⁹ 82. Elizabeth⁶, married John Bradley, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who left will 17 Feb. 1772-May 1772;⁸⁰ 83. Amy⁶.

43. BENJAMIN⁵ BELL (Ann⁴ Bennett, Richard³, Richard², Alice¹) left will 16 May 1751-15 Oct. 1751.⁸¹ He married Anne Champion, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Williams) Champion, who left will 11 Nov. 1776-23 Sept. 1777.⁸²

Issue: [BELL] 84. John⁶; 85. Micajah⁶, left will 14 July 1779-24 Aug. 1779,⁸³ married Sylvia Price, who left will 9 Oct. 1787-23 Nov. 1784;⁸⁴ 86. Lucy⁶; 87. Anne⁶; 88. Martha⁶, married Sampson Clarke; 89. Benjamin⁶, left will 18 May 1821-25 June 1821,⁸⁵ married (1)and (2), 15 Oct. 1796,⁸⁶ Martha (Thompson) Warren, widow of Jesse Warren,⁸⁷ who left will 10 Jan. 1823-23 Feb. 1824.⁸⁸

45. BENJAMIN⁵ BENNETT (James⁴, Richard³, Richard², Alice¹), of Brunswick County, left undated will proved 26 May 1783.⁸⁹ He married Sarah, who married (2) John Ingram.⁹⁰

Issue: [BENNETT] 90. John⁶, left will 17 June 1798-2 Oct. 1798,⁹¹ of Brunswick County, married Elizabeth Dugger;⁹² 91. Benjamin⁶; 92. Richard⁶, married, aged under 21, (bond 1) Jan. 1782,⁹³ Mary Crook; 93. William⁶, married, 5 Nov. 1787,⁹⁴ Mary Edwards; 94. Susanna⁶, married Sadler; 95. James⁶; 96. Mary⁶; 97. Elizabeth⁶; 98. Charles⁶; 99. Priscilla⁶; 100. Frankey⁶.

50. REUBEN⁵ BENNETT (James⁴, Richard³, Richard², Alice¹), of Warren Co., N.C., left will 10 Oct. 1792-Nov. 1793.⁹⁵ He married Mary.

Issue: [BENNETT] 101. Reuben⁶, born 1757, died 14 Nov. 1847 in Lancaster Dist., S.C., aged 90, served 22 months during the Revolutionary War,⁹⁶ married, (bond 26) May 1786,⁹⁷ Elizabeth Beckham; 102. Charles⁶, married, (bond 3) Sept. 1796.⁹⁸ Rebecca Bennett; 103. William⁶.

64. BRAMBLEY⁵ BENNETT (Samuel⁴, James³, Richard², Alice¹) married 85. Thomas⁶ Hart (see SPENCER).

Issue: [HART] 104. Lemuel⁶; 105. William⁶, of Petersburg, 1786, married Ann [Nancy].⁹⁹

¹ John Bennett Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight County, Virginia* (Chicago, 1938), pp. 289-304; Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), pp. 363-65.

² MCGC, p. 23.

³ It has not been possible to identify positively this Pierce but he probably was a close connection of Capt. William Peirce, member of the Council, who owned land both on Lawne's Creek and on Mulberry Island and whose wife Joane was a legatee in the will of Anthony Barham (see post). See John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1956), pp. 48-51, for a proposed identification as Thomas Pierce, Sergeant at Arms of the first legislative Assembly, 1619.

⁴ Patent Bk. 1, p. 859.

⁵ Ibid., p. 820.

⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Deeds, Wills, Guardians' Accounts A, 1636-1767, pp. 2-3.

⁷ Ibid., p. 4.

⁸ MCGC, p. 27.

⁹ Hotten, p. 272.

¹⁰ See note 2.

¹¹ Leonard, p. 9.

¹² Inquisition, 23 Feb. 1666/7, Foreign Business and Inquisitions 1665-76, reverse p. 11, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXI, p. 33. The date of the Virginia will is here given as 1644, although the date of the English will is correctly stated. It is also stated that the patent for the 360 acres devised to his son Thomas was dated 29 July 1643. No patent to Anthony Barham is of record, but Capt. William Peirce, Esq., patented 360 acres called Bakers Neck in Warwick County, 29 July 1643 (Patent Bk. 1, p. 879); presumably Peirce had settled this land long before 1643 (since he went to England in 1637) and had conveyed the land to Anthony Barham prior to the actual patenting.

¹³ P.C.C. 115 Evelyn, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 290.

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 210, 471; W(2) IV, p. 23.

¹⁵ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 772, 907.

¹⁶ See note 12.

¹⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Record Bk. 1688-1704, p. 292.

¹⁸ Surry Co. Record Bk. 2, pp. 30-31.

¹⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 406, will of Daniel Lewis, 23 July 1697-9 April 1698.

²⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Great Book, p. 125.

²¹ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 515.

²² See note 12.

²³ Patent Bk. 2, p. 147.

²⁴ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 1, p. 216.

²⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 4, 1741-46, p. 336, deed of sale by Richard⁵ Hardy, 13 Aug. 1745.

²⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 1, pp. 76-77.

²⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 374.

²⁸ Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 1, pp. 69-70.

²⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, 1688-1704, p. 292.

³⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Great Book, p. 41.

³¹ Surry Co. Deeds &c 1730-38, pp. 569-70. His inventory was returned 18 Feb. 1735/6.

³² Surry Co. Deed Bk. 1694-1709, p. 18.

³³ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, pp. 827-28.

³⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 622. No date of probate is shown.

³⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 625.

³⁶ Surry Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 217; John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, IV (Redwood City, Calif., 1960), pp. 82-83.

³⁷ Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, p. 2.

³⁸ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 17.

³⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 178.

⁴⁰ John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), pp. 35-37.

⁴¹ Surry Co. Deeds &c 8, 1730-38, p. 311.

⁴² Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 61-62.

⁴³ Surry Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 706, will of William Rogers, 8 Jan. 1724/5-17 May 1727.

⁴⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 326.

⁴⁵ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 168, will of her mother Elizabeth Edwards, 21 Sept. 1771-10 Nov. 1771.

⁴⁶ Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 511.

⁴⁷ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 62.

⁴⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 127, will of John Welch, 1 Feb. 1769-9 Feb. 1772, naming sister Sarah Bennett and her sons William, James, Jesse, Thomas and Edmund.

⁴⁹ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 87.

⁵⁰ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 492.

⁵¹ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 273; Deed Bk. 14, pp. 153-56.

⁵² Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 496.

⁵³ Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 273; Deed Bk. 14, pp. 153-56.

⁵⁴ Surry Co. Wills &c 1768-79, pp. 303-06.

⁵⁵ Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 213.

⁵⁶ Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 105.

⁵⁷ Surry Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 352.

⁵⁸ Perhaps Thomas Humphrey who married Elizabeth, daughter of John Chambers (Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 278).

⁵⁹ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 535.

⁶⁰ Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 153.

⁶¹ Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 856. This appears to be the land conveyed by Richard² Bennett to his parents by two deeds.

⁶² Boddie, *op. cit.*, pp. 35-36.

⁶³ Albemarle Parish Register.

⁶⁴ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. M, p. 641.

⁶⁵ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. L-2, p. 45.

⁶⁶ Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. I, pp. 20, 118, 122, 124, 125.

⁶⁷ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 10.

⁶⁸ Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 39.

⁶⁹ Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 118.

⁷⁰ Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 310.

⁷¹ Leonard, p. 101.

⁷² William S. Simpson, *Virginia Baptist Ministers, 1760-1790*, II (Richmond, 1996), pp. 63-64.

⁷³ Although the will of John³ Bell records Ann's surname as Parham, the will of his widow Hannah, which does not name Ann, names a grandson Lewis Barham.

⁷⁴ Chatham Co., N.C., Record Bk. 1, p. 34.

⁷⁵ Surry Co. Deeds &c 8, 1730-38, p. 462.

⁷⁶ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 245.

⁷⁷ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 140.

⁷⁸ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 00, p. 223.

⁷⁹ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 63.

⁸⁰ Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 194.

⁸¹ Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 750.

⁸² Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 474.

⁸³ Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 90.

⁸⁴ Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 45.

⁸⁵ Surry Co. Wills &c 3, 1715-21, pp. 510-11.

⁸⁶ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 6.

⁸⁷ Richard N. Gookins, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family* (Salem, Ore., 1991), p. 126.

⁸⁸ Surry Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 245.

⁸⁹ Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 439.

⁹⁰ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 15, pp. 197-98, sale by John Bennett and wife Elizabeth and John Ingram and wife Sarah, 27 March 1792, of 150 acres.

⁹¹ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 199.

⁹² *Ibid.*, p. 45, will of Thomas Dugger, Sr., 5 June 1795-25 July 1796.

⁹³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 6.

⁹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 7.

⁹⁵ Warren Co., N.C., Will Bk. 7, p. 9.

⁹⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Reuben Bennett, S. 18714, National Archives.

⁹⁷ Frances T. Ingmire, *Warren County, North Carolina, Marriage Records, 1780-1867* (St. Louis, Mo., 1984), p. 7.

⁹⁸ *Ibid.*

⁹⁹ Surry Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 234.

PRICE¹

*I. JOHN PRICE¹ came to Virginia in the *Starr*, which sailed from England, 27 March 1611, and landed off Point Comfort, 22 May 1611. He was granted 150 acres in the Corporation of Henrico, 20 Feb. 1619/20.² His wife *Annhad come in the *Francis Bonaventure* in Aug. 1620 and they were living at Neck of Land in Charles City, 1623/4,³ and 24 Jan. 1624/5, when he was listed as aged 40 and she as aged 21.

John¹ Price appeared as a witness before the General Court, 23 May 1625, and was a member of the Assembly which convened 10 May 1625 and drew up a protest to be sent to the King against any change in government.⁴ He died in 1628⁵ and his widow married (2) 1. *Robert¹ Hallom* (see HALLOM). On 6 March 1636/7 Richard Cocke patented 3000 acres “easterly upon the land granted to John Price now in the tenure of Robert Hallum.”⁶ This land held by Mrs. Hallom was the original 150 acres granted to John¹ Price. Pursuant to the conditions of that grant her eldest son Mathew² Price on 23 May 1638 secured an additional 150 acres by patent:

Mathew Price sonn and Heire of John Price, late of Virginia, labourer... one hundred and fiftie acres... in the Countie of Henrico upon Turkey Island Creeke bounding East and by South upon the said Creek, West and by North towards Bremo and butting South and by West upon the lands graunted by pattent to his late Father John Price and now in possession of his mother Ann Hallom, widowe, towards the great river and soe runing and North and by East into the woods... due... in right of his said Father who had a pattent of one hundred and fiftie acres graunted 20th of February Anno Domini 1619 [1619/20]... with condition upon planting the same to have it augmented and doubled...⁷

Ann (____) Price Hallom married (3) Daniel Llewellyn (see PRICE LLEWELLYN) and died before 1666.

Issue: *2. Mary², aged 3 months, 24 Jan. 1624/5; 3. Mathew², living 1638; died without issue; 4. JOHN².

4. JOHN² PRICE (John¹) married, daughter of John Wall.⁸ She apparently married (2) John Rowen, whose will, dated 1 May 1662,⁹ made bequests to his brother Henry Rowen, nephew John Rowen (son of Henry), and son Henry Rowen and recited:

I will likewise that my said brother shall have the bringing up of the two sonnes of the deceased John Price and the manageing of there estates and that he will hereafter, when age of discretion shall be in them, to the utmost of his ability, teach or gett them to be taught to rite and read, in the meanwhile to bring them up in the fear of God. I doe give and bequeath unto the said two orphans, Daniel and John Price, one feather bed, rugge, bolster and blanket, the bed being that which they lye on and the rugge of a blue colour.

The fact that the sons of John² Price sold in 1677 the land which Mathew² Price had patented in 1638 shows that John² was the third child of John¹ Price.

Issue: 5. DANIEL³; 6. JOHN³.

5. DANIEL³ PRICE (John², John¹), born about 1654, with his brother John³ inherited the aforementioned 150 acres patented by Mathew² Price and sold the land, 1677, to William Hatcher. His son Benjamin Hatcher sold the tract, 18 Oct. 1681, to John Pleasants, the deed describing the plantation as "heretofore belonging to my father (which said land was by him purchased of Daniel and John Price in 1677), bounded by land of Samuel Woodward and downward upon Turkey Island Creek, containing 150 acres... commonly known by the name of Turkey Island Pointe."¹⁰ A quitclaim deed to the tract given John Pleasants, 22 Dec. 1682, by Edward Hatcher, brother of Benjamin, further describes the land as "all that point and parcel of land called Turkey Island Point ... 150 acres."¹¹

Daniel³ Price signed the inventory of John Clayborne, 1 Feb. 1685/6.¹² His widow, Susan Price, was granted administration on his estate, 1 Aug. 1692.¹³ He married, after 23 July 1676, Susanna Carter, daughter of Giles Carter (1634-1701/2) of Henrico County and his wife Hannah Crew.¹⁴ Susanna married (2) Thomas Williamson who on 1 June 1696 at Henrico

Court brought in William Sewell and Theodorick Carter (Susanna's brother) "who voluntarily offer them selves secu'ty for the Estate belonging to Danll. Price's orpts. in the hands of Thos. Williamson."¹⁵

Issue: 7. DANIEL⁴.

6. JOHN³ PRICE (John², John¹), born about 1656, sold his interest in the land inherited from Mathew² Price, 1677, as aforesaid. He was a planter of Martin's Brandon Parish, Charles City County,¹⁶ but subsequent to 1694 moved to Henrico County.

He married Jane Pew (or Pugh), daughter of Henry Pew of Henrico County and his wife Jane Womack.¹⁷ He left will 15 Dec. 1710-June 1711.¹⁸ His widow married (2) 9. Hugh³ Ligon (see HARRIS, Thomas).¹⁹

Issue: 8. MARY⁴; 9. JOHN⁴; 10. Daniel⁴, died by 4 April 1720 when a suit of Pew⁴ Price against John⁴ Price, heir at law of Daniel Price, was dismissed;²⁰ 11. PUGH [Pew]⁴; 12. Elizabeth⁴.

7. DANIEL⁴ PRICE Daniel³, John², John¹), born about 1692, gave receipt, June 1714, for his share of his father Daniel Price's estate to Thomas Williamson "who intermarried with Susan, my mother."²¹ He settled in the Chickahominy section of Henrico County and was churchwarden and vestryman of Henrico Parish. On 15 Aug. 1762 he and his first cousin 9. John⁴ Price, joined by their wives Mary and Hannah, sold 100 acres on the south side of the Brook at the mouth of Timber Branch.²² He left will 21 Feb. 1767-7 March 1770.²³ He married Mary (Hughes?).

Issue: 13. JOHN⁵; 14. DANIEL⁵; 15. WILLIAM⁵; 16. ELIZABETH⁵; 17. HANNAH⁵.

8. MARY⁴ PRICE (John³, John², John¹) was born before 2 Feb. 1690/1 when her father gave her a mare²⁴ and died after 1745 when a deed mentioned her pasture.²⁵ She married, before Dec. 1710, John Cannon, son of John and Esther (Pledge) Cannon,²⁶ who owned 108 acres in Henrico County, 1705, and left will 5 June 1732-Feb. 1734/5.²⁷

Issue: [CANNON] 18. John⁵; 19. William⁵, as of Amelia County, joined by wife Mildred sold, 24 May 1753, 100 acres, half of which had been patented by John Cannon, 17 Aug. 1725;²⁸ 20. Elizabeth⁵; 21. JANE⁵; 22. Mary⁵, married 41. John⁴ Cannon (see WOODSON); 23. Judith⁵.

9. JOHN⁴ PRICE (John³, John², John¹), born about 1696, was deeded by his mother and stepfather, 7 Dec. 1713, one-half of the tract on which Henry Pew lived.²⁹ On 4 July 1727 with wife Hannah he assigned to Ann Scott a small parcel of land patented by Henry Pew,³⁰ on 15 Dec. 1740 bought land in Goochland County,³¹ where he subsequently moved, and on 23 Sept. 1749 made a deed of gift of this land to his son William.³² He also deeded 220 acres on a branch of Tuckahoe Creek to his son Daniel, 18 July 1748.³³ He married Hannah Williamson, daughter of Thomas Williamson,³⁴ who, 15 Aug. 1762 joined her husband and his cousin 7. Daniel⁴ Price in selling land they held jointly.³⁵ On 23 June 1766 John conveyed to his son William⁵ the 64 acres where he lived, slaves and other property.³⁶

Issue: 24. DANIEL⁵; 25. WILLIAM⁵; 26. Elizabeth⁵, married Samuel Shepherd of Goochland County, who was given 100 acres on a branch of Tuckahoe Creek by John⁴ Price, 18 July 1748, purchased an adjoining 86 acres, 20 Nov. 1753, and as resident of Henrico County, sold the whole 12 March 1757,³⁷ was deeded 258 acres on Flat and Scraping branches of Deep Run in Henrico County by John⁵ Price, 3 April 1756,³⁸ purchased adjoining land 6 June 1768;³⁹ 27. (probably) JOHN⁵; 28. (probably) MARY⁵.

11. PUGH [Pew]⁴ PRICE (John³, John², John¹), born about 1700, was deeded 120 acres on Four Mile Creek by his father, 1 Sept. 1710, reserving a life interest which Hugh and Jane Ligon relinquished, 7 Oct. 1717.⁴⁰ He lived in Henrico, Amelia and Prince Edward counties and left will 20 Nov. 1774-17 April 1775.⁴¹ He married (1), (2)and (3) Jerusha Penick [or Penix].⁴²

Issue:⁴³ (by 1) 29. SARAH⁵; 30. WILLIAM⁵; 31. MARY ANN⁵; 32. JANE⁵; (by 2) 33. PUGH⁵; 34. Daniel⁵, born 9 Jan. 1736, died young; 35. MICHAL⁵; 36. PHEBE⁵; 37. John⁵, born 26 Aug. 1746, died young; 38. Tabitha⁵, married 65. John⁵ Cox (see COX); 39. Elizabeth⁵; (by 3) 40. CHARLES⁵; 41. FRANCES⁵; 42. JUDITH⁵; 43. Jane⁵, born 26 Jan. 1760; 44. MARTHA⁵; 45. JOHN⁵; 46. Daniel⁵, born 22 Feb. 1766, died 16 June 1788, of Prince Edward County; 47. JOSIAH⁵; 48. Williamson⁵, born 4 April 1770; 49. JAMES⁵; 50. PUGH WILLIAMSON⁵.

13. JOHN⁵ PRICE (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, John², John¹), of Henrico County, died 1781-83, leaving will proved 15 March 1783.⁴⁴ He was a tobacco inspector at Shockoe Warehouse. He married Mary.⁴⁵

Issue: 51. Samuel⁶, captain in Revolutionary War, left will 2 Nov. 1780-6 May 1782,⁴⁶ married Elizabeth Perriere [Puryear]; 52. James⁶, died 29 April 1802 at "Westwood," Henrico County, aged 60,⁴⁷ captain in Revolutionary War, for twenty years inspector of tobacco at Byrd's Warehouse, left will 7 April 1802-7 June 1802,⁴⁸ married Susannah Williamson Allen, who left will 2 Aug. 1822-3 Oct. 1825;⁴⁹ 53. Capt. Barrett⁶, born April 1749, died 4 Sept. 1794,⁵⁰ married, 25 Aug. 1771,⁵¹ 66. *Sally⁶ Graves* (see CROSHAW), who was born 1 Sept. 1756 in Goochland County and died 7 July 1852 in Henrico County;⁵² 54. John⁶, of Henrico County, left will 30 Dec. 1815-7 March 1816,⁵³ married Mary R. Lewis, who left will 1 Jan. 1820-8 Nov. 1821;⁵⁴ 55. William⁶, born 16 Sept. 1759, left will 14 Feb. 1825-6 July 1830,⁵⁵ of Richmond, married 1083. *Sarah⁶ Lewis* (see WOODSON), born 8 June 1772;⁵⁶ 56. Daniel⁶, said to have moved to Bedford County; 57. Capt. Elisha⁶, of Richmond, died 4 April 1809,⁵⁷ married Annie, who died 20 Feb. 1802 near Richmond;⁵⁸ 58. Martha⁶, married (1), about 1762, Thomas Starke, who died before Oct. 1768 when administration on his estate was granted to Martha,⁵⁹ and (2), about 1768, John Hodges;⁶⁰ 59. Mary⁶, married John Leonard, who left will 5 Sept. 1780-5 Nov. 1782;⁶¹ 60. Sarah⁶, married John Williamson; 61. Catherine⁶, married Wood.

14. DANIEL⁵ PRICE (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, John², John¹), of Henrico County, died before 1783.⁶² He was a tobacco inspector at Byrd's Warehouse and was a justice of Henrico County. He married Mary.

Issue: 62. Robert⁶, of Bedford County, left will 18 June 1816-24 June 1816,⁶³ married Mary; 63. John⁶, of Henrico County and later of North Carolina, married (1) Ann, who died 6 June 1787,⁶⁴ and (2) Frances; 64. Charles⁶, of Henrico County, given 400 acres by his father, 11 Feb. 1773,⁶⁵ married; 65. Joseph⁶, of Henrico County, left will 16 April 1802-10 March 1803,⁶⁶ married Lucy.

15. WILLIAM⁵ PRICE (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, John², John¹), of Charlotte County, left will 30 Aug. 1791-5 Jan. 1793.⁶⁷ He married Mary Williamson.

Issue: 66. Daniel⁶, of Halifax County, left will 3 March 1802-27 Feb. 1804.⁶⁸ married Lydia Morris; 67. Samuel⁶, left will 15 April 1801-7 Dec. 1801.⁶⁹ married Elizabeth _; 68. William⁶; 69. Williamson⁶, died 27 June 1823, left will 26 Oct. 1822-28 July 1823,⁷⁰ drafted twice and served six months in the Revolutionary War, 1780-81,⁷¹ represented Charlotte County in the House of Delegates, 1806-09, and Halifax County, 1812-13,⁷² married, 31 May 1786,⁷³ Susannah Booker; 70. Nancy⁶, married, 20 May 1790,⁷⁴ Thomas Payne; 71. Mary W.⁶, married, 16 Oct. 1804,⁷⁵ Short Jones, who died before 5 May 1812 when William Price was appointed his administrator;⁷⁶ 72. Sarah⁶; 73. Lucy⁶; 74. Elizabeth⁶.

16. ELIZABETH⁵ PRICE (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, John², John¹) married (1) John Curd, who died before 19 May 1752 when she was granted administration on his estate,⁷⁷ and (2), 3 Sept. 1758,⁷⁸ as his (2) wife, Richard Oglesby of Amherst County, who married (3), (bond 6) July 1778,⁷⁹ Mrs.Cash

Issue: (by 1) [CURD]⁸⁰ 75. John⁶, born 1726, of Goochland County, vestryman of St. James Northam Parish, moved to Lincoln Co., Ky., 1780, served three tours in the militia, 1781-82, died 1801 in Mercer Co., Ky., married, (bond 7) April 1758,⁸¹ Lucy Brent; 76. William⁶, died about 1797, of "Woodlawn," Buckingham County, near Curdserville, married (1) 111. *Mary⁶ Watkins* (see CLAY) and (2) Ann Warren;⁸² 77. Joseph⁶, died about 1812, of Buckingham County, married (1), 28 Sept. 1762,⁸³ Mary Warren and (2), 6 Oct. 1772, Mary Trueheart; 78. Mary⁶, married, 18 March 1764,⁸⁴ as his (1) wife, Edmund Curd, died about 1814, captain of Goochland County militia in Revolutionary War, later of Shelby and of Logan cos., Ky.; 79 Charles⁶, died before 15 Oct. 1780, of Louisville, Ky., 1778; 80 James⁶, born 1735, died 18 July 1791, married (1), 20 Nov. 1766,⁸⁵ 65. *Mary⁶ Graves* (see CROSHAW), who died 1774, and (2) Sarah () Puryear; 81. Elizabeth⁶, born 1738, married, 2 Dec. 1764,⁸⁶ John Bowles; 82. Ann⁶, born 1750, married, 24 Nov. 1771,⁸⁷ Richard Sampson; (by 2) [OGLESBY] 83. Jesse⁶, born 24 March 1759⁸⁸ in Fluvanna County, died 23

March 1852, Revolutionary War soldier for six months, 1781,⁸⁹ of Amherst County and later of Madison Co., Ky., married, (bond 15) Sept. 1794,⁹⁰ Celia Witt, who was born May 1759.

17. HANNAH⁵ PRICE (Daniel⁴, Daniel³, John², John') married Harwood.

Issue: [HARWOOD] 84. Elizabeth⁶.

21. JANE⁵ CANNON (Mary⁴ Price, John³, John², John¹) married, by 1735, Samuel Pincham of Amelia County, who purchased land in Henrico County, July 1740,⁹¹ patented 1218 acres on Smacks Creek, Amelia County, 26 April 1753, conveyed a portion for the glebe of Raleigh Parish and with wife Jane sold the balance, 818 acres, to Henry Anderson, 26 Nov. 1766.⁹² He moved to Brunswick County and left will 3 Nov. 1773-24 June 1776.⁹³

Issue: [PINCHAM] 85. Peter⁶, of Amelia County, married, (bond 5) Jan. 1761,⁹⁴ Elizabeth⁵ Dennis (see ROYALL); 85A. Mary⁶, married Thomas Roberts;⁹⁵ 85B. (Child)⁶, died young.⁹⁶

24. DANIEL⁵ PRICE (John⁴, John³, John², John¹), of Lunenburg County, was deeded 100 acres in Henrico County by his grandfather Williamson, 4 Dec. 1727.⁹⁷ He moved to Lunenburg County by 15 Aug. 1762 when he and his wife joined his parents in selling 100 acres in Henrico County,⁹⁸ to Craven Co., S.C., 1765-66, to Orangeburgh Dist., S.C., in 1784, and by 1800 to Edgefield Co., S.C., and died 1801. He married Mary.

Issue: 86. Samuel⁶, born about 1751 at Richmond, enlisted in Revolutionary War for three years, July 1776, and then reenlisted for the war, of Edgefield Co., S.C.,⁹⁹ 87. Mary⁶, died before 29 Jan. 1841 when administration on her estate was granted in Barnwell Co., S.C., married Joseph Jeter,¹⁰⁰ who with wife Mary sold land in Franklin Co., Ga., 1785,¹⁰¹ in 1800 was head of a household across the river in Edgefield Co., S.C., and left will, 24 Dec. 1810-Sept. 1811;¹⁰² 88. Daniel⁶, of Chester Co., S.C., left will 24 June 1825-23 May 1836,¹⁰³ married Alee; 89. William⁶; 90. John⁶, died 1807 in Edgefield Co., S.C.; 91. Cuthbert⁶, of Chester Co., S.C., left will 18 July 1826-5 Jan. 1835,¹⁰⁴ married Margaret; 92. Joseph⁶.

25. WILLIAM⁵ PRICE (John⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 3 Sept. 1730,¹⁰⁵ left will 4 Dec. 1809-20 Nov. 1815.¹⁰⁶ As a resident of Henrico County he sold 100 acres there, 6 Oct. 1760,¹⁰⁷ on 17 Sept. 1769, as resident of Goochland County, sold 186 acres on Turkey Branch,¹⁰⁸ and on 26 Nov. 1786, as of Pittsylvania County, sold 845 acres in Louisa County.¹⁰⁹ He married, 29 March 1752, Susannah Burton, who was born 15 Jan. 1738 and on 18 Sept. 1813 executed a deed to her sons Daniel, Marada and Major of the property she inherited from her husband, providing for herself during life and for distribution at her death.¹¹⁰

Issue: 93. Sarah⁶, born 8 Jan. 1754, married, 13 Feb. 1773,¹¹¹ Walthall Burton and moved to Chester Co., S.C., by 1784, and Stokes Co., N.C., by 1796; 94. Susannah⁶, born 26 March 1756, married, 5 May 1804, Drury Adkins; 95. Elizabeth⁶, born 13 May 1758, left will 25 Jan. 1840-codicil 3 Jan. 1843-13 Feb. 1843,¹¹² married, 21 Dec. 1775,¹¹³ Joseph Perkins, who left will 16 May 1814-13 Feb. 1815;¹¹⁴ 96. John⁶, born 25 March 1760, died 1824 in Logan Co., Ky., married, (bond 31) July 1775,¹¹⁵ Mary Johnson, born 19 April 1763, died 24 Dec. 1822; 97. William⁶, born 2 March 1762, married (1), (bond 15) March 1784,¹¹⁶ 340. *Susanna⁶ Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE), born 5 Aug. 1764,¹¹⁷ and (2), (bond 10) Oct. 1784,¹¹⁸ Elizabeth Littlepage Hudson; 98. Cutbird⁶, born 13 June 1764, married, (bond 15) June 1788,¹¹⁹ Nancy Thompson; 99. Daniel⁶, born 17 Aug. 1766, died 23 Jan. 1846, left will 1845-16 Feb. 1846,¹²⁰ married, (bond 26) Nov. 1790,¹²¹ Lucy Coleman, born 14 Aug. 1771, died 6 Aug. 1831; 100. Robert⁶, born 6 Oct. 1768, married, (bond 5) Sept. 1788,¹²² Sally Church; 101. Maraday⁶, born 1 June 1770, died 1818 in Caswell Co., N.C., married, (bond 27) Dec. 1795,¹²³ Mary McDaniel, who died 1858 in Caswell Co., N.C.; 102. Molly⁶, born 15 March 1774, married, (bond 7) May 1797,¹²⁴ William McDaniel; 103. Nancy⁶, born 7 March 1774, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1793,¹²⁵ Silvanus Stokes; 104. Martha⁶, born 21 June 1776, married, (bond 19) Sept. 1796,¹²⁶ Joel McDaniel; 105. Major⁶, born Oct. 1779, died 3 March 1829, of Caswell Co., N.C., married (1), 14 May 1801,¹²⁷ Sarah Walker and (2), 13 Oct. 1803,¹²⁸ Susan Lawson, who

died 11 Feb. 1822; 106. Joyce⁶, married, (bond 14) Feb. 1805,¹²⁹ William Soyars; 107. Hannah⁶, died by 1816, unmarried.

27. JOHN⁵ PRICE (John⁴, John³, John², John¹), of Halifax County, left will 28 July 1771-19 March 1772.¹³⁰ He married Sarah.

Issue: 108. William⁶; 109. John⁶, under 21 in 1771; 110. Matthew⁶; 111. Elizabeth⁶, married Blackwell; 112. Mary⁶, married Brooks; 113. Hannah⁶, married Josiah Farley, who sold, 15 Nov. 1773, a slave who had belonged to John Price,¹³¹ and left will 16 June 1774-20 Oct. 1774;¹³² 114. Sarah⁶; 115. Marcilla⁶; 116. Sooky⁶; 116A. Agga⁶; 117. Ann⁶.

28. MARY⁵ PRICE (John⁴, John³, John², John¹) married Robert Willis who was given 400 acres on Jordan's Branch by John Price, which he sold 14 Nov. 1748.¹³³ He was a carpenter of Goochland County, married (2) Agnes and died before March 1749 when she was granted administration on his estate.¹³⁴

Issue: [WILLIS] 118. Robert⁶, died before Sept. 1767 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,¹³⁵ married Ellender Nailine, who left will 14 Aug. 1794-10 Jan. 1795;¹³⁶ 119. Price⁶; 120. William⁶, with Price⁶ chose Samuel Shepherd as their guardian, March 1754;¹³⁷ 120A. Williamson⁶, chose Samuel Shepherd as his guardian, June 1754;¹³⁸ 121. Ann Price⁶, chose Daniel Price as her guardian, June 1755;¹³⁹ 122. Lucy⁶; 123. Betty⁶, for whom, with Lucy, Daniel Price was appointed guardian, June 1755.¹⁴⁰

29. SARAH⁵ PRICE (Pugh John³, John², John¹), living 1794, married Milner Redford of Henrico County, who left will 11 March 1785-6 June 1785.¹⁴¹

Issue: [REDFORD] 123A. Milner⁶, married 110. Demaris⁵ Cöx(see COX); 124B. John⁶, left will 22 Feb. 1804-9 March 1804,¹⁴² of Henrico County, married (1) and (2), (bond 16) June 1789,¹⁴³ 199. Ursula⁵ (Woodson) Pledge (see WOODSON); 124C. Elizabeth⁶, married ____ Sharpe; 124D. (perhaps)(Daughter)⁶, married ____ Hutchins.

30. WILLIAM⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹) lived in Amelia and later Prince Edward County and left will 24 Aug. 1803-21 Sept.

1807.¹⁴⁴ He married Mary Morton, daughter of Joseph Morton, who was born 12 Nov. 1733¹⁴⁵ and died about 1810.¹⁴⁶

Issue: 124. William⁶, born 4 Jan. 1756, died 26 March 1816 in Prince Edward County, married (1), (bond 28) Oct. 17_,¹⁴⁷ Sarah Baulding [Baldwin] and (2), 11 March 1790,¹⁴⁸ Catherine Gaines; 125. Jacob⁶, left will 12 Aug. 1844-15 Dec. 1845,¹⁴⁹ married, (bond 7) Sept. 1789,¹⁵⁰ Polly Wade; 126. Nathaniel⁶, born 27 Feb. 1767, died 11 Jan. 1852 in Prince Edward County, left will 2 Jan. 1852-16 Feb. 1852,¹⁵¹ married(l), 15 March 1786,¹⁵² Frances Booker and (2), 18 Dec. 1793,¹⁵³ 1011. Mary⁶ Venable (see WOODSON); 127. James⁶, left will 9 May 1803-17 Oct. 1803,¹⁵⁴ married, 7 Feb. 1791,¹⁵⁵ Susannah Gilchrist, who married (2), (bond 7) May 1804,¹⁵⁶ Isham Rice; 128. Nancy⁶, born 22 Aug. 1763, married (1), (bond 13) Oct. 1781,¹⁵⁷ Benjamin Jude and (2), 9 Jan. 1803,¹⁵⁸ as his (2) wife, Jordan⁷ Harris, born 20 May 1763, died 7 Oct. 1827,¹⁵⁹ son of 513. John⁶ and 399. *Obedience⁶ (Turpiri) Harris* (see BRANCH), ensign and lieutenant in the 3rd Virginia Regiment, 1782-83.

31. MARY ANN⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born Aug. 1732, married, as his (1) wife, Jeremiah Penick of Prince Edward County, who moved, 1787, to the part of Fayette Co., Ky., which became Jessamine County, and left will 14 Aug., 1813-27 Sept. 1813.¹⁶⁰

Issue: [PENICK]¹⁶¹ 129. John⁶, born 2 Sept. 1757, died 18 Sept. 1839 in Pike Co., Mo., left will 10 June 1839-5 Feb. 1840, served three years in Georgia and later in the Virginia militia during the Revolutionary War, resided in Fayette, Clark, Montgomery and Bath cos., Ky., before moving in 1824 to Pike Co., Mo., married, 4 Sept. 1787, Martha Walker, born 1766, died 2 Sept. 1839.

32. JANE⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹) married Polling [Poland].

Issue: [POLAND] 130. Thomas⁶, died about 1812, of Chesterfield County, where he bought 196 acres on Reedy Branch, 5 Oct. 1780, and an additional 2 [20?] acres, 14 June 1787, which with his wife he sold 9 Dec. 1794,¹⁶² and later of Dinwiddie County,¹⁶³ married Sally.

33. PUGH⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 3 July 1734, died April 1814 in Fayette Co., Ky. He lived in Amelia and Prince Edward counties before moving to Kentucky. He married Catherine Bird, who died before 1826.¹⁶⁴

Issue: 131. Bird⁶, died 3 July 1829, aged 74, left will 21 July 1826-Aug. 1829.¹⁶⁵ ensign of Fayette Co., Ky., militia, 1787, married (1), (bond 2) Jan. 1788.¹⁶⁶ Mildred Clarke and (2), 22 July 1828, Nancy Allen; 132. John R.⁶, left will 19 Nov. 1832-July 1833,¹⁶⁷ married; 133. Mary⁶ [Margaret?], died before 1824, married Martin Smith, died 1 Sept. 1822, aged 68,¹⁶⁸ left will 21 Aug. 1822-11 Nov. 1822,¹⁶⁹ of Greenup Co., Ky.;¹⁷⁰ 134. Pugh⁶, died before 1814 in Mason Co., Ky., married Nancy; 135. Daniel⁶, died before Jan. 1813,¹⁷¹ married; 136. Williamson⁶, private from Fayette Co., Ky., during the War of 1812, later of Boone Co., Ky., married, 23 Dec. 1818, Amy Starkes; 137. Andrew F.⁶, died between 1 June-1 Aug. 1833 at Lexington, Ky.,¹⁷² left will 23 Jan. 1813-Aug. 1833,¹⁷³ married 186. *Mary Belle⁶ Lee* (see WILLOUGHBY); 138. Philemon Bird⁶, born 25 Jan. 1783, died 5 Sept. 1835 at Philadelphia, Pa.,¹⁷⁴ merchant at Georgetown, Ky., moved to Jacksonville, 111., married (1), 6 Oct. 1803,¹⁷⁵ Corrilla Mansell and (2), 25 March 1810,¹⁷⁶ Mary D. Wilmot, born 3 Nov. 1792, died 29 Oct. 1867 at Frankfort, Ky.

35. MICHAL⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 17 June 1738, married William Williams of Charlotte County, who left will 23 March 1775-4 Sept. 1775.¹⁷⁷

Issue: [WILLIAMS]¹⁷⁸ 129. John⁶, died young; 140. William⁶; 141. Pugh⁶, youngest son; 142. Ann⁶, married John Middleton; 143. Elizabeth [Betsy]⁶; 144. Lucy⁶, died young; 145. Tabitha⁶; 146. Sally⁶.

36. PHEBE⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 17 Jan. 1742, married Williamson Bird, captain of Prince Edward County militia, 1779-81, who as resident of Prince Edward County purchased 400 acres in Wilkes Co., Ga., 26 Jan. 1785,¹⁷⁹ moved there and left will dated 25 Oct. 1809.¹⁸⁰

Issue: [BIRD] 147. Price⁶, of Greene Co., Ga., 1805; 148. Philemon⁶; 149. Williamson⁶; 150. John⁶; 151. Betsy⁶, married Woodall; 152. Frances⁶,

married Daniel Price of Wilkes Co., Ga., who left will 10 June 1808-7 May 1810;¹⁸² 153. Tabitha⁶, married Drury Williams of Wilkes Co., Ga., who left will 6 Sept. 1805-4 March 1806,¹⁸³ and perhaps (2), (bond 23) Feb. 1809,¹⁸⁴ Barksdale Nolley; 154. Caty⁶, married Switzer, perhaps Leonard Switzer of Wilkes Co., Ga.; 155. Dyce⁶.

40. CHARLES⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 12 Nov. 1756, of Prince Edward County, left will 28 April 1790-20 Sept. 1790.¹⁸⁵ He married (1), (bond 10) Nov. 1778,¹⁸⁶ Ann Haskins, daughter of Benjamin Haskins, and (2), 25 Aug. 1781,¹⁸⁷ Elizabeth Fowlkes, who married (2), (bond 12) Jan. 1793,¹⁸⁸ Benjamin Van Amburgh.

Issue: (by 1) 156. Benjamin Haskins⁶, of Prince Edward County, left will 29 March 1839-19 Aug. 1839,¹⁸⁹ married (1), (bond 18) Oct. 1802,¹⁹⁰ Lucy Williamson and (2), (bond 2) Oct. 1818,¹⁹¹ Temperance H. (Watkins) Hundley; 157. Ann⁶; (by 2) 158. John⁶, of Prince Edward County, left will 12 Aug. 1823-15 Sept. 1823,¹⁹² married (1) Ransom and (2) Nancy Harrison Wilson; 159. Charles⁶, deposed 9 Dec. 1850 in Buckingham County he was aged 74, died 24 Aug. 1851 in Prince Edward County, served in War of 1812 from Buckingham County,¹⁹³ lived in Stafford and Fauquier counties before settling, about 1812, in Buckingham County where he was a blacksmith, married, 31 Jan. 1799 in Stafford County, Elizabeth Fulcher, born about 1782,¹⁹⁴ died about 1861; 160. William⁶, died 1830, married Martha Strange.

41. FRANCES⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 26 Nov., married, (bond 18) Oct. 1773,¹⁹⁵ George Pulliam, who was second lieutenant of Prince Edward County militia, 1781, and left will 21 Dec. 1785-19 June 1786.¹⁹⁶

Issue: [PULLIAM] 160A. Nancy⁶; 160B. Pattey⁶; 160C. Betsey⁶, married, 5 Aug. 1801,¹⁹⁷ Joel Fowlkes; 160D. Polly Price⁶, married, 21 Sept. 1797,¹⁹⁸ Austin Fowlkes, who left will 29 Dec. 1804-4 April 1805;¹⁹⁹ 160E. George Washington⁶, married, (bond 15) July 1805,²⁰⁰ Ann Penick; 160F. (Child)⁶, unborn 1785.

42. JUDITH⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 12 Feb. 1758, died before Jan. 1794,²⁰¹ married George Foster, born 1756,

lieutenant of Prince Edward County militia, 1781, who married (2), 12 Feb. 1795,²⁰² Elizabeth Ann Hamlin and left will 2 Jan. 1810-15 Jan. 1810.²⁰³

Issue: [FOSTER] 161. John⁶; 162. Williamson⁶; 163. Elizabeth⁶, married, 18 Feb. 1803,²⁰⁴ Francis M. Walthall; 164. Nancy⁶, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1799,²⁰⁵ Nathan DePriest; 165. Tabitha⁶; 166. Jane⁶.

44. MARTHA⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹) born 2 July 1761, married, 20 Dec. 1784,²⁰⁶ James Bagby of Powhatan county, who left will 23 April 1822-16 Sept. 1824.²⁰⁷

Issue: [BAGBY] 167A. Betsy⁶, married, 7 Nov. 1811,²⁰⁸ Josiah Cosby, who married (2), (bond 25) Sept. 1817,²⁰⁹ Polly Bagby; 167B. George⁶, married, 13 April 1815,²¹⁰ Mary Cosby; 167C. Daniel P.⁶, married, 9 May 1816,²¹¹ Elizabeth (—) Cox, widow of 228. *Pugh Price⁶ Cox* (see COX); 167D. Rebeccah⁶, married, 22 Dec. 1819,²¹² Bennett M. Bagby, who married (2), (bond 21) April 1825,²¹³ Ann (Short) Stokes Montague, widow of 112. *Peter⁶ Montague* (see MONTAGUE); 167E. Polly⁶, married, (bond 28) Feb. 1821,²¹⁴ James V. Haskins; 167F. James⁶, married, (bond 24) Sept. 1822,²¹⁵ Delphia P. Aston.

45. Capt. JOHN⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 10 June 1763, died 2 April 1847,²¹⁶ left will 20 March 1844-May 1847,²¹⁷ private in Revolutionary War, surveyor in Kentucky, settled in Bourbon Co., Ky., and later in Clark Co., Ky., married (1), (bond 9) July 1788,²¹⁸ 95. *Frances⁵ Branch* (see BRANCH), born 15 Sept. 1762, died May 1789, (2), 1792, Judith Womack, born 4 Feb. 1774, and (3), 1795, Anna Fishback, born 16 Aug. 1777 in Culpeper County, died July 1857 in Clark Co., Ky.²¹⁹

Issue: (by 1) 168. Maj. Daniel Branch⁶, born 1 May 1789, died 25 Oct. 1860²²⁰ at Nicholasville, Ky., left will 27 Sept. 1860-19 Nov. 1860,²²¹ named clerk of the Jessamine Co., Ky., court 1816 and served 35 years, licensed as a minister of the Gospel, 1846, married(l) 30 Sept. 1813, Elizabeth Crockett, who was born 5 Aug. 1794²²² and died 6 July 1835, and (2), 10 May 1836, Mary Jane Stuart, who was born 16 March 1804 and died 3 June 1889; (by 2) 169. Elizabeth Womack⁶, born 22 Aug. 1793, died 9 Dec. 1859, married, 3 Aug. 1809, Dr. John Spencer, born 1786, died 1844; (by 3)²²³ 170. William⁶, born 1796, left will 9 Jan. 1849-Jan. 1861,²²⁴

major in War of 1812, merchant at Lexington, Ky.; 171. Louisa⁶, born 1798, died 1867, married Col. Oliver Anderson; 172. James⁶, born 1 Aug. 1800, died 18 Feb. 1865 at Covington, Ky., left will 21 Sept. 1847-codicil 7 June 1857-27 Feb. 1865,²²⁵ married, 28 Feb. 1833, Charlotte Elizabeth Hart, born 1810, died 1891; 173. Jefferson⁶, born 3 March 1802, died 16 Oct. 1841 at Vicksburg, Miss., married, 16 June 1826, Cassandra Sappington Scott, born 6 June 1806 in Jessamine Co., Ky., died 11 April 1886 at Covington, Ky.; 174. Jacob Fishback⁶, born 17 Jan. 1805, died 27 May 1847 near Brownstown, Pa.,²²⁶ pastor of Pisgah Presbyterian Church, Woodford Co., Ky., 1841-47, married, 3 Sept. 1830, Maria Reed Miles, born 1811, died 1895; 175. Samuel D.⁶, died June 1839.

47. JOSIAH⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 2 March 1768, died before Nov. 1795 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.²²⁷ He married, (bond 28) Dec. 1789,²²⁸ Sarah Marshall, who probably died before Dec. 1800 when her brother Alexander Marshall was granted administration on the estate of her husband.²²⁹

Issue:²³⁰ 176. James T.⁶, born 4 Feb. 1791, died 19 Aug. 1866, farmer of Lunenburg County,²³¹ married (1), 11 March 1830,²³² Ann O. Miller and (2), 4 Jan. 1849,²³³ Lucretia J. (Fowlkes) Fowlkes, who was born about 1810 and died 16 Aug. 1870; 177. Josiah Marshall⁶, born about 1795,²³⁴ captain in War of 1812, moved to Chariton Co., Mo., about 1839, went to California during the gold rush and then returned to Virginia, perhaps married, (bond 28) Aug. 1826,²³⁵ Harriet W.⁷ Price, daughter of 125. Jacob⁶ Price.

49. JAMES⁵ PRICE (Pugh John³, John², John¹), born 17 March 1772, left will 30 Aug. 1810-15 March 1813.²³⁶ He married Elizabeth.²³⁷

Issue: 178. Lucy R.⁶, born 2 Dec. 1796, married, (bond 16) Oct. 1815,²³⁸ William (Buck) Penick, born about 1791, of Prince Edward County, Chariton and Carroll cos., Mo., and, by 1846, Houston Co., Texas;²³⁹ 179. Ransome⁶, born 25 Dec. 1798, died 1875, tobacconist and later farmer of Chariton Co. Mo.,²⁴⁰ married Mary Spencer, who died 1852; 180. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 23) June 1831,²⁴¹ George Breeze; 181. Mary⁶, married Wilson Elliott; 182. Elizabeth⁶, married George Breeze; 183. James

Daniel⁶, born 18 Sept. 1804, married (1), (bond 20) Sept. 1824,²⁴² Harriet Spencer, born 16 Dec. 1800, died 25 Dec. 1863, and (2) Martha Elizabeth (Byrd) Purnell; 184. John William⁶, born 25 Dec. 1812, died 31 March 1890, married (1), 7 Jan. 1835, Phebe Haskins⁷ Price, daughter of 156. Benjamin Haskins⁶ Price, died 1848, and (2) Mary Susan Bayne, died 1871.

50. PUGH WILLIAMSON⁵ PRICE (Pugh⁴, John³, John², John¹), born 4 Jan. 1776, died 1848. He resided in Prince Edward County until 1831 when he moved to Howard Co., Mo. He married, 1794, Elizabeth Williamson.

Issue: 185. Edwin⁶, born 10 Sept. 1795, died 24 Jan. 1858 at Brunswick, Mo., married, 7 May 1818, Susan Scott, born 2 March 1794 in Spotsylvania County, died 6 May 1862 at Brunswick, Mo.; 186. Pamela Williamson⁶, married 215. *John Bedford⁶ Royall* (see ROYALL); 187. Robert Pugh⁶, born 1 Dec. 1803, died 10 Feb. 1873 at Galveston, Texas, tobacconist at Farmville, moved to Chariton Co., Mo., 1840, and to Galveston, 1866, married, 4 March 1830, Ann Maria Booker, born 31 Oct. 1809, died 26 Sept. 1887; 188. Sterling⁶, born 11 Sept. 1809, died 29 Sept. 1867 at St. Louis, Mo., student at Hampden-Sydney College, 1826-27, moved to Chariton Co., Mo., 1831, was briefly in the tobacco commission business at Fayette, Mo., operated an inn at Salisbury, Mo., and in 1833 in mercantile business at Keytesville, Mo., represented Chariton County in the Missouri legislature, 1836-38, 1840-44, the last four years serving as speaker, was elected to Congress, 1844, but resigned to raise the 2nd Missouri Mounted Volunteers in the Mexican War, was elected governor of Missouri, 1852, then was state banking commissioner until May 1861 when appointed major general of Missouri State Guards, was commissioned Major General, C.S.A., March 1862, and after the war was a commission merchant at St. Louis, Mo.,²⁴³ married Martha Head, who died 5 March 1871; 189. John Randolph⁶, born 4 May 1811, died 3 May 1880 at Weatherford, Texas, married, 25 Sept. 1832, Patience Tillotson Owen, born 6 March 1814, died 26 May 1845.

¹ V VIE, pp. 237-45; V XIII, pp. 53-55; W(2) XXII, pp. 305-12; Benjamin Luther Price, *John Price, the Emigrant, Jamestown Colony 1620, With Some of His Descendants* (Alexandria, La., 1910), pp. 7-13; Frank D. Fuller and Thomas Henry Shelton Curd, *The Curd Family in America* (Rutland, Vt., 1938), pp. 128-35; Vina Chandler Price, *Ancestors and Descendants of John Price, Immigrant to Virginia, 1610-11* (Baltimore, 1988).

² Hotten, p. 266; Patent Bk. 1, p. 558.

³ Hotten, p. 170.

⁴ JHB 1619-1658/9, pp. xvi, xvii.

⁵ Fuller, *op. cit.*, p. 129.

⁶ Patent Bk. 1, p. 413.

⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 558.

⁸ Charles City Co. Wills & Deeds 1692-94, p. 182. 6. John³ Price and his wife Jane sold to George Blighton, 26 Jan. 1693/4, 800 acres, part of 1360 acres purchased by John Wall, grandfather of said John Price, from Rice Hoe, bounded by James River near the mouth of Ward's Creek. John Wall married Elizabeth, widow of 1. *John¹ Clay* (see CLAY), but it is unlikely she was the mother of his children.

⁹ Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Court Records I, pp. 15-16. The will also made a bequest to Giles Carter and was witnessed by Richard Carter, William Fisher and Margaret Crews.

¹⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 186-87. Samuel Woodward was the husband of John² Price's half-sister Sarah Hallom.

¹¹ *Ibid.*, p. 248.

¹² *Ibid.*, p. 354.

¹³ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1688-97, p. 339. The inventory was returned per order of 1 Aug. 1692; such orders were made on the day letters of administration were granted. Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93 has a gap between the courts of 1 June 1692 and 1 Dec. 1692 although the (modern) page enumeration is unbroken (see pp. 422-23).

¹⁴ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 30, 137, will of James Crewes, 23 July 1676-10 Dec. 1677; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-

1704, p. 256, will of Giles Carter, Sr., 14 Sept. 1699-2 Feb. 1701/2; William Giles Harding Carter, *Giles Carter of Virginia, Genealogical Memoir* (Baltimore, 1909), pP. 54-56.

¹⁵ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1694-1701, p. 110.

¹⁶ See note 8

¹⁷ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 115, will of Henry Pew, 5 May 1709-3 March 1711/2.

¹⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 79.

¹⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 238.

²⁰ Henrico Co. Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 23.

²¹ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 25.

²² Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, p. 774.

²³ Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Court Records VI, p. 2001.

²⁴ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1688-97, p. 181.

²⁵ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, pp. 112-13.

²⁶ Alberta M. Dennstedt, “Progenitors and Kinfolk of Abraham Childers,” *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIV, pp. 185-86.

²⁷ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 465.

²⁸ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, pp. 229, 304.

²⁹ See note 19.

³⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 143.

³¹ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 383.

³² Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 32.

³³ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 434-35. When Daniel⁵ sold this land “Hannah Price Relict of John Price dec^d... relinquished her right of Dower to Dan’ Price in the s^d land” (Deed Bk. 6, pp. 161-63). This puzzling reference to Hannah as a widow cannot be reconciled with other records and presumably is a clerk’s error.

³⁴ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, pp. 165-66, deed of gift from Thomas Williamson to his grandson Daniel Price, son of John Price and Hannah his wife.

³⁵ See note 22.

³⁶ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1750-67, p. 971.

³⁷ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 44849; Deed Bk. 6, pp. 321-22; Deed Bk. 7, pp. 151-53.

³⁸ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, p. 462.

³⁹ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1767-74, p. 62. No wife relinquished dower when he sold a small portion of this land, 5 Nov. 1768 (*ibid.*, p. 100).

⁴⁰ Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 25; Deeds 1714-18, p. 195.

⁴¹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 173.

⁴² Prince Edward Co. Chancery suit, William Price vs. Charles Price, administrator of Daniel Price, 1789-96, in Vina C. Price, *op. cit.*, pp. 318-22.

⁴³ *Ibid.*; Register of the Family Bible of Mrs. Jerusha Price, Joseph D. Eggleston Papers, Virginia Historical Society, in Vina C. Price, *op. cit.*, p. 315.

⁴⁴ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 4, 1809-15, pp. 200-02, rerecorded 2 March 1812.

⁴⁵ Is she Mrs. Mary Price, relict of Capt. John Price, died a few days since, aged 86 (*Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 14 March 1806)?

⁴⁶ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 40.

⁴⁷ *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 8 May 1802; *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 1 May 1802, which says 30 April; *Recorder*, Richmond, 19 May 1802.

⁴⁸ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 5-7.

⁴⁹ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 442-43.

⁵⁰ *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 8 Sept. 1794.

⁵¹ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 79, born 20 Aug.

⁵² *Enquirer*, Richmond, 9 July 1852.

⁵³ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 68-71.

⁵⁴ *Ibid.*, pp. 499-500.

⁵⁵ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 427-28.

⁵⁶ Merrow Egerton Sorley, *Lewis of Warner Hall* (Columbia, Mo., 1935), p. 515.

⁵⁷ *Visitor*, Richmond, 8 April 1809.

⁵⁸ *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1802.

⁵⁹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1767-69, p. 364.

⁶⁰ W. Mac. Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 141.

⁶¹ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 49.

⁶² Henrico Co. Proceedings of the Commissioners Regarding Records Destroyed by the British, pp. 99-101, deposition of Joseph Price that Daniel⁵ devised a tract on Chickahominy between his sons Joseph and John and referring to Robert⁶ as heir at law.

⁶³ Bedford Co. Will Bk. D, p. 251.

⁶⁴ *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 13 June 1787.

⁶⁵ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1767-74, p. 460.

⁶⁶ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 43-44.

⁶⁷ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 36.

⁶⁸ Halifax Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 615-615a.

⁶⁹ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 212.

⁷⁰ Halifax Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 21-23.

⁷¹ Revolutionary War pension applications, Williamson Price, widow Susannah, W.5583.

⁷² Leonard, pp. 243, 247, 251, 270.

⁷³ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 76.

⁷⁴ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 64.

⁷⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 48.

⁷⁶ Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 18, 1811-12, p. 140.

⁷⁷ Goochland Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 123.

⁷⁸ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 37; Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 68, bond 29 Aug.

⁷⁹ William Montgomery Sweeny, *Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1763-1800* (n.p., 1937), p. 57.

⁸⁰ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 336, division of estate of John Curd, 16 Jan. 1759; Frank D. Fuller and Thomas H. S. Curd, *The Curd Family in America* (Rutland, Vt., 1938), pp. 23., 38-39,64,74,102-04,115-16.

⁸¹ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 18.

⁸² *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVIII, pp. 165-67.

⁸³ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

⁸⁴ *Ibid.*

⁸⁵ *Ibid.*

⁸⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 60.

⁸⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 61.

⁸⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 261.

⁸⁹ Revolutionary War pension application, Jesse Oglesby, widow Celia, W. 1987, National Archives.

⁹⁰ Sweeny, *loc. cit.*

⁹¹ Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 114.

⁹² Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 166.

⁹³ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 489-90.

⁹⁴ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 85.

⁹⁵ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 544-45.

⁹⁶ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 280-82.

⁹⁷ Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1725-37, pp. 165-66.

⁹⁸ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, p. 776.

⁹⁹ Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Price, S.21433.

¹⁰⁰ Grata Jeter Clark, *The Jeter Mosaic* (Fort Worth, Tex., 1987), p. 246.

¹⁰¹ Franklin Co., Ga., Deed Bk. H, p. 98.

¹⁰² Barnwell Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, p. 125, naming wife Mary.

- ¹⁰³ Chester Co., S.C., Will file 56.
- ¹⁰⁴ Chester Co., S.C., Will Bk. M. pp. 136-37.
- ¹⁰⁵ Bible, in *NGSQ* VII, p. 100.
- ¹⁰⁶ Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills 11, p. 415.
- ¹⁰⁷ Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1750-67, pp. 657-58.
- ¹⁰⁸ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 11-12.
- ¹⁰⁹ Louisa Co. Deed Bk. F, pp. 204-05.
- ¹¹⁰ Pittsylvania Co. Deed Bk. 21, 1817-18, pp. 39-42.
- ¹¹¹ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 14.
- ¹¹² Louisa Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 33.
- ¹¹³ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 83.
- ¹¹⁴ Louisa Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 543.
- ¹¹⁵ Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 79.
- ¹¹⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 80.
- ¹¹⁷ Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 175.
- ¹¹⁸ Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 88, as Elizabeth Littlepage. She was named as daughter in the will of Christopher Hudson, 4 Nov. 1788-28 Feb. 1789 (Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 131).
- ¹¹⁹ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 68, as Culberth.
- ¹²⁰ Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 12-15.
- ¹²¹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Pittsylvania County*, p. 68.
- ¹²² *Ibid.*
- ¹²³ *Ibid.*
- ¹²⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- ¹²⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 83.
- ¹²⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- ¹²⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 68, bond 12 May.
- ¹²⁸ Marian Dodson Chiarito and James Hadley Prendergast, *Marriages of Halifax County, Virginia, 1801-1831* (Nathalie, Va., 1985), p. 110.

¹²⁹ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Pittsylvania County*, p. 82.

¹³⁰ Halifax Co. Will Bk. O, p. 323.

¹³¹ Halifax Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 291.

¹³² Halifax Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 95-96.

¹³³ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1748-50, p. 52. The deed was signed by John and Harnor Price.

¹³⁴ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 16, estate account, returned 17 June 1755.

¹³⁵ Goochland Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 119.

¹³⁶ Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 374.

¹³⁷ Goochland Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 279.

¹³⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 422.

¹³⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 553.

¹⁴⁰ *Ibid.*

¹⁴¹ Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 209-10.

¹⁴² Henrico Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 88-89.

¹⁴³ Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 82.

¹⁴⁴ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 45-47.

¹⁴⁵ Bible of William Morton (Philadelphia, 1821). Her father married (2) 61. *Agnes* Woodson* (see WOODSON).

¹⁴⁶ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 495-97, settlement of estate of Mary Price, with earliest date Nov. 1810.

¹⁴⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.

¹⁴⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 67.

¹⁴⁹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 101-02.

¹⁵⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

¹⁵¹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 522-24.

¹⁵² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.

¹⁵³ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 67.

¹⁵⁴ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 303-05.

¹⁵⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

¹⁵⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 67.

¹⁵⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 44.

¹⁵⁸ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 28.

¹⁵⁹ Harris-Flournoy Bible, in KXXXVm, p.178.

¹⁶⁰ Casey Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, pp. 44-46.

¹⁶¹ Lyman W. Priest, *The Penick Family* (Verona, Va., 1992), pp. 34-35.

¹⁶² Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 359-61; Deed Bk. 11, pp. 247-49; Deed Bk. 13, pp. 151-53; Chesterfield Co. Personal property tax books, 1786, 1791-93.

¹⁶³ Dinwiddie Co. Personal property tax books, 1797-1812.

¹⁶⁴ Bryan Station Church record.

¹⁶⁵ *Kentucky Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 8 July 1829.

¹⁶⁶ Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. I, pp. 245-46.

¹⁶⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

¹⁶⁸ Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. L, pp. 2-3.

¹⁶⁹ *Kentucky Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 16 Sept. 1822.

¹⁷⁰ Greenup Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, pp. 1-3.

¹⁷¹ Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy, *History of Greenup County, Kentucky* (Louisville, 1951), p. 259, which names his wife as Nancy Price.

¹⁷² Will of Andrew F. Price, *infra*.

¹⁷³ *Observer and Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 22 Aug. 1833, of cholera.

¹⁷⁴ Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, pp. 51-54.

¹⁷⁵ *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 16 Sept. 1835.

¹⁷⁶ Fayette Co., Ky., Marriage bond, 5 Oct., in *Daughters of the American Revolution Magazine*, 82, p. 55.

¹⁷⁷ Bourbon Co., Ky., Marriage Bk. 2, p. 49.

¹⁷⁸ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, 1765-91, p. 125.

¹⁷⁹ *Ibid.*, p. 361a.

¹⁸⁰ Wilkes Co., Ga., Deed Bk. 1784-85, p. 87, Grace Gillam Davidson, *Early Records of Georgia... Wilkes County*, I (Macon, Ga., 1932), pp. 71-72.

¹⁸¹ Wilkes Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1806-08, p. 20, in Davidson, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 71-72.

¹⁸² Wilkes Co., Ga., Will Bk. HH, 1810-16, p. 22, in Davidson, *op. cit.*, I, p. 87.

¹⁸³ Wilkes Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1806-08, p. 105, in Davidson, *op. cit.*, I, p. 80; Davidson, *op. cit.*, n, p.311.

¹⁸⁴ Davidson, *op. cit.*, II, p. 323.

¹⁸⁵ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 99.

¹⁸⁶ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

¹⁸⁷ Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 88.

¹⁸⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 78.

¹⁸⁹ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 159-60.

¹⁹⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

¹⁹¹ Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

¹⁹² Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 26-29.

¹⁹³ War of 1812 Bounty land warrant 55-80-27194, Charles Price.

¹⁹⁴ *Ibid.* Buckingham Co. 1850 census, p. 148 or 374R, family 376-376, however, gives her age as 61.

¹⁹⁵ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.

¹⁹⁶ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 75-77.

¹⁹⁷ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 29.

¹⁹⁸ *Ibid.*,p.2&.

¹⁹⁹ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 158.

²⁰⁰ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.

²⁰¹ Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 109.

²⁰² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 28.

²⁰³ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 185-86.

²⁰⁴ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 80.

²⁰⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 22.

²⁰⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 4.

²⁰⁷ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 98-100.

²⁰⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Powhatan County*, p. 16.

²⁰⁹ *ibid.*

²¹⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 4.

²¹¹ *ibid*

²¹² *Ibid.*

²¹³ *Ibid.*

²¹⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 29.

²¹⁵ TM*Ibid.*, p. 4.

²¹⁶ *Observer and Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 21 April 1847.

²¹⁷ Clark Co., Ky., Will Bk. 11, p. 176.

²¹⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 52.

²¹⁹ Willis Miller Kemper, *Genealogy of the Fishback Family* (New York, 1914), p. 118.

²²⁰ Gravestone, Lexington, Ky., Cemetery, in Kentucky DAR, *Kentucky Cemetery Records*, I(n.p., 1960), p. 156.

²²¹ Jessamine Co., Ky., Will Bk. J, pp. 69-70.

²²² Janie Preston Collup French and Zella Armstrong, *The Crockett Family and Connecting Lines (Notable Southern Families*, V; Chattanooga, Tenn., 1928), p. 283.

²²³ Kemper, *op. cit.*, pp. 118, 154-55.

²²⁴ Clark Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, 1855-85, p. 79.

²²⁵ *Ibid.*, pp. 153-55.

²²⁶ *Observer and Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 9 June 1847. Kemper, *op. cit.*, p. 155, says 3 June 1847.

²²⁷ Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 11, 1793-97, p. 319.

²²⁸ Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 52.

²²⁹ Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 12, pp. 321-22.

²³⁰ Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 399, suits brought, Aug. 1812, by Benajah Marshall, guardian of Josiah M. Price and of James Price, orphans of Josiah Price.

²³¹ Lunenburg Co. 1850 census, p. 78 or 39R, family 587-587.

²³² Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

²³³ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 97, as 18 Dec. 1848, minister's return.

²³⁴ Register of the Family Bible of Mrs. Jerusha Price, *loc. cit.*, shows his birth as 2 Dec. 1796. Since his father died more than thirteen months previously, this is probably a miscopy, repeating the date of birth of the next grandchild listed, presumably 180. Lucy R.⁶

²³⁵ Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

²³⁶ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 401-02.

²³⁷ Priest, *op. cit.*, p. 48, says she was Elizabeth Strong; Vina C. Price, *op. cit.*, citing Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bond Bk. 4, p. 410 (unidentified in Library of Virginia inventory of Prince Edward County records), says he married, 1791, Elizabeth Ransome, daughter of Robert Ransome. The will of James⁵ Price mentions "the legacie of John F. Ransome's estate given to my wife Elizabeth." John F. Ransome was a resident of Buckingham County.

²³⁸ Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

²³⁹ Priest, *op. cit.*, p. 48

²⁴⁰ Chariton Co., Mo., 1850 census, Keytesville Twp., p. 430 or 216R, family 746-746; 1860 census, Brunswick Twp., p. 353 or 188, family 1289-1279.

²⁴¹ Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

²⁴² *Ibid.*

²⁴³ *Dictionary of American Biography*, XV (New York, 1935), pp. 216-17; Robert E. Shalhope, *Sterling Price, Portrait of a Southerner* (Columbia, Mo., 1971).

PRICE-LLEWELLYN

*I. ANN¹ () PRICE, who came to Virginia in the *Francis Bonaventure*, Aug. 1620, and was living with her (1) husband 1. *John¹ Price* (see PRICE) at Neck of Land, Charles City, 1623/4,¹ being listed there in the muster, 1624/5, aged 21. She married (2), before 1636, 1. *Robert¹ Hallom* (see HALLOM) and (3), probably by 1640, Daniel Llewellyn, who was in Virginia by 19 Sept. 1633 when he was claimed as a headright by Capt. William Perry.² Daniel Llewellyn, Gent., received a patent, 27 Oct. 1642, for 856 acres on the “Upper branches of Turkey Island Creek” and adjacent to “Mr. Aston’s land,” in which he claimed among 17 headrights Robert Hallome and Frances Hallome.³

As shown in the account of the HALLOM family, he had by 1645/6 taken over the management of their affairs in Virginia. He served as Burgess from Henrico, 1643-44, and from Charles City, 1646, 1652 and 1656,⁴ was a justice of Charles City, 1650/1,⁵ captain of militia, and was sworn as sheriff of Charles City, 3 April 1656.⁶ His will, 6 Feb. 1663/4-11 March 1663/4, was made while a resident of Chelmsford, County Essex, England.⁷ He left land in Charles City County to his wife Anne for life, then to his son Daniel, servants to Daniel, Jr.’s sister Martha Jones, 50 shillings for a ring to daughter Margaret Cruse and to her husband, and directed that he should be buried in the parish church at Chelmsford “neare the Reading deske.” Apparently Ann¹ () Price Hallom Llewellyn was dead by 15 May 1666 when Daniel² Llewellyn repatented his father’s land which became due him as son and heir.⁸

Issue:⁹ 2. MARTHA²; 3. Margaret², married Cruse (or Crews), perhaps James Crews;¹⁰ 4. DANIEL².

2. MARTHA² LLEWELLYN (Daniel¹) married the Rev. Richard Jones of Charles City County who was there by 1650 and still there in Dec. 1679.¹¹ He was probably in charge of Martin’s Brandon Parish. Their son is named as residuary legatee in the 1710 will of Daniel² Llewellyn.

Issue: [JONES] 5. RICHARD³.

4. DANIEL² LLEWELLYN (Daniel¹), born 1647,¹² was a justice of Charles City County, 1677, 1681, 1696/7.¹³ In a dispute over land, 21 March 1683/4, Joseph Royall gave bond for £500 to Capt. Daniel² Llewellyn pending the outcome of a survey of 523 acres in Charles City County.¹⁴ He held 600 acres there in 1704.

He married Jane Stith, daughter of Col. John Stith, who was referred to in her father's will, 13 Nov. 1690-3 April 1694, as "My Daughter Jane the now wife of Capt. Daniel Luellin."¹⁵ The will of Daniel "Lewellin" of Rich Level in Charles City County, Gent., was written in Jan. 1710/11.¹⁶ He left his plantation to his grandson Lewellin Epes, but should his grandson die, to his "Cozen Richard Jones, son of Richard Jones dec'd." He died 19 June 1712.¹⁷

Issue: 6. (DAUGHTER)³.

5. RICHARD³ JONES (Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), born 1660-65, lived in that part of Charles City County that became Prince George County, where he held 600 acres, 1704, and in later life lived in Brunswick County. He was called captain in 1712,1723,1724,¹⁸ and was an Indian trader.¹⁹ The will of Richard³ Jones of the Parish of St. Andrew in the County of Brunswick, 8 Aug. 1747-5 Nov. 1747,²⁰ named sons Richard, Daniel, Thomas, Robert and Lewelling, daughters Martha Evans and Mary Jones, wife Rachel, and grandson Philip, son of Daniel Jones.

Richard³ Jones married (1) Amy Batte²¹ and (2), 15 Feb. 1692/3,²² Rachel Ragsdale.

Issue: [JONES]²³ (by 1) 7. RICHARD⁴; (by which wife not known) 8. DANIEL⁴; 9. THOMAS⁴; 10. Robert⁴; 11. William⁴, as son of Richard Jones had surveys of 179 acres on the north side of Nottoway River. 2 Oct. 1719, and 265 acres, 20 Nov. 1724, which were combined in a single patent for 444 acres issued 28 Sept. 1730;²⁴ 12. Lewellin⁴, on 6 Jan. 1742/3 purchased from Robert Wynne 369 acres adjoining Capt. Richard Jones and the Nottoway River²⁵ which he sold, 9 April 1761, to Benjamin Jones of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County, as part of 650 acres, the balance having been patented by Capt. Richard Jones in 1736,²⁶ and on 1 Aug. 1764 sold

twenty slaves to Peter Randolph Bland,²⁷ was captain of militia, justice of Brunswick County, 1751,²⁸ married Katherine, who joined him in selling 400 acres, 16 July 1764;²⁹ 13. Martha⁴, married Evans; 14. Mary⁴.³⁰

6.(DAUGHTER)³ LLEWELLYN (Daniel², Daniel¹) married, about 1689, 16. *Littlebury*³ Epes as his (1) wife.

Issue: see EPES.

7. RICHARD⁴ JONES (Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), of Bristol Parish and later justice of Amelia County, 1735, was major and colonel of militia, vestryman of Raleigh Parish, Amelia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1736-40,³¹ and left will 16 Dec. 1758-28 June 1759.³² He married (1) 14. *Sarah*⁴ Sîratton (see SHEPPEY) and (2) Margaret.

Issue: [JONES] (by 1) 15. AMEY⁵; 16. RICHARD⁵; 17. PETER⁵; 18. EDWARD⁵; 19. DANIEL⁵; 20. PRUDENCE⁵; (by 2) 21. Batte⁵, born 30 Dec. 1729,³³ died unmarried after 5 June 1746;³⁴ 22. REBECKAH⁵; 23. MARTHA⁵; 24. Lewellen⁵, born 1740,³⁵ docked the entail on 1058 acres he inherited from his brother Batte by Act Nov. 1766, confirmed 21 Dec. 1771, which he sold 24 June 1772.³⁶ and sold 800 acres on the south fork of Little Nottoway River, 1 Nov. 1778.³⁷ captain in Virginia Regiment of Dragoons, 1776, and in 1st Continental Dragoons, 1777-78,³⁸ married Martha, who relinquished her dower in the ale of the 800 acres, 1 April 1783.³⁹

8. DANIEL⁴ JONES (Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), of Prince George County, married Mary.

Issue: [JONES]⁴⁰ 25. Philip⁵, born 6 July 1733; 26. Mordaci⁵, born 22 July 1741.

9. THOMAS⁴ JONES (Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹) resided in Prince George County where, as son of Capt. Richard Jones, he had a survey, 17 April 1712, of 242 acres in the fork of the Great Creek on the north side of Nottoway River, and another, 10 Dec. 1722, for 1237 acres on both sides of the Great Creek,⁴¹ which included the earlier survey. His certificate for 321 acres on both sides of the Great Creek of Nottoway River was surveyed 6 Oct. 1719 for Indian Will Mathews.⁴² He married Amy, possibly daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Parham,⁴³ and left will 5 Nov. 1748-6 March 1748/9.⁴⁴ His widow died in 1752.⁴⁵

Issue: [JONES]⁴⁶ 27. Elizabeth⁵, married 16. Richard⁴ Jones; 28. GODFREY⁵; 29. David⁵, died before 28 July 1757 when the inventory of his estate was made;⁴⁷ 29A. Nathaniel⁶, born 17 April 1731;⁴⁸ 30. RACHEL⁵; 31. THOMAS⁵; 32. DOROTHY⁵; 33. Martha⁵; 34. Mary⁵.

15. AMEY⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹) left will dated 4 Oct. 1780.⁴⁹ She married (1), (bond 23) Sept. 1739,⁵⁰ Capt. William Watson,⁵¹ justice of Amelia County, who left will 23 Dec. 1751-26 March 1752,⁵² and (2), as his (2) wife, (bond 9) Nov. 1763,⁵³ Maj. Wood Jones, vestryman, justice, sheriff, member of the House of Burgesses, 1752-55,⁵⁴ and County Lieutenant of Amelia County, 1770, who left will 10 June 1777-23 Oct. 1783.⁵⁵ He married (1) 154. *Unity⁵ Claibome* (see CLAIBORNE).

Issue: (by 1) [WATSON] 35. William⁶, justice of Nottoway County, married 358. *Ann⁶ Randolph* (see EPES); 36. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 29) April 1760.⁵⁶ Alexander Erskine, who died before March 1768 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;⁵⁷ 37. Jane [Jean]⁶, married, (bond 1) Feb. 1766,⁵⁸ Thomas Boiling Munford, member of the House of Delegates from Amelia County, 1777-78,⁵⁹ who left will 24 April 1780-25 May 1780;⁶⁰ 38. Amey⁶, died 20 Sept. 1769 in her 18th year;⁶¹ 39. Elizabeth⁶, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1762,⁶² Thomas Roper Williams, justice of Amelia County, 1766, later of Nottoway County, who married (2) 136. *Catherine⁶ Greenhill* (see CLAIBORNE) and left will 14 July 1798-7 Dec. 1798.⁶³

16. Col. RICHARD⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹) was sheriff of Amelia County and left will 19 Aug. 1778-Oct. 1778,⁶⁴ married (1), June 1744,⁶⁵ 27. Elizabeth⁵ Jones and (2) Elizabeth.⁶⁶

Issue: [JONES] (by 1) 40. Amey⁶, married, (bond 4) Dec. 1764,⁶⁷ 92. *Stephen⁵ Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE); 41. Richard⁶, left will 16 Jan. 1811-7 Aug. 1817,⁶⁸ of "The Poplars," Nottoway County, captain and major of Amelia County militia, 1777, 1779, married (1) 427. *Mary Epes⁶ Robertson* (see EPES), (2) Elizabeth (Fletcher) Nicholson and (3) 185M. *Elizabeth⁶ (Harris) Campbell* (see HOLT); (by 2) 42. Margaret⁶; 43. Elizabeth⁶, married, as his (1) wife, *Littleberry⁵ Royall* (see ROYALL); 44.

Sarah⁶, perhaps the Sarah who married 94. Dudley⁶ Holt; 45. Rachel⁶, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1785,⁶⁹ Samuel Booker; 46. Thomas⁶, married, (bond 28) Oct. 1784,⁷⁰ 65. Prudence⁶ Jones; 47. William⁶.

17. PETER⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), born 17 Nov. 1720,⁷¹ left will, 13 Oct. 1797-27 June 1799.⁷² He married, (bond 20) Feb. 1746,⁷³ 65. *Sarah⁵ Tanner* (see BRANCH).

Issue: [JONES]⁷⁴ 48. Elizabeth⁶, married, as his (2) wife, *Littleberry Royall* (see ROYALL); 49. Branch⁶, died Feb. 1775,⁷⁵ left will dated 7 Feb. 1775,⁷⁶ married 106. *Mary⁶ Jones* (see SHEPPEY), who married (2) Sterling Clack Thornton; 50. Peter⁶, born 1751, died 24 Jan. 1815,⁷⁷ of Lunenburg County, left will 9 Aug. 1813-8 Feb. 1816,⁷⁸ married Jane Stokes who left will 16 May 1829-12 Aug. 1829;⁷⁹ 51. Archer⁶, captain of militia, left will 28 July 1811-22 Aug. 1811,⁸⁰ married (bond 28) Nov. 1798,⁸¹ 283. *Frances Branch⁶ Scott* (see OSBORNE), who married (2), (bond 14) Aug. 1814,⁸² 386. *Thomas⁶ Epes* (see EPES); 52. Batte⁶, of Amelia and Nottoway counties, married, (bond 11) Feb. 1777,⁸³ 72. Margaret⁶ Ward; 53. Robert⁶, left will 14 Sept. 1804-27 Sept. 1804,⁸⁴ married, (bond 5) June 1783,⁸⁵ 71. Ann⁶ Ward.

18. EDWARD⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), born 18 April 1722,⁸⁶ was conveyed land by his father, 21 April 1749,⁸⁷ and died before 22 March 1759 when the inventory of his estate was made.⁸⁸ He married Agnes, perhaps Agnes Jones, daughter of Peter and Mary (Jones) Jones,⁸⁹ who left will 7 April 1799-24 Feb. 1803.⁹⁰

Issue: [JONES]⁹¹ 54. Mary⁶, married, (bond 11) July 1764,⁹² Andrew Redford, who left will 11 Dec. 1807-7 April 1808;⁹³ 55. Martha⁶, died before 2 Jan. 1799 when her estate was divided;⁹⁴ 56. Edward⁶, left will 5 Dec. 1827-5 Feb. 1829,⁹⁵ married, (bond 2) Dec. 1776,⁹⁶ Martha Jones.

19. Capt. DANIEL⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), born 30 Oct. 1723,⁹⁷ of Amelia County, left will 4 April 1772-25 June 1772,⁹⁸ married 22. *Mary⁵ Sturdivant* (see HALLOM), born 18 Aug. 1729.⁹⁹

Issue: [JONES] 57. Daniel⁶, deeded land and Negroes by his uncle James Sturdivant, 5 April 1768,¹⁰⁰ of Nottoway County, captain of militia, 1779-80, left will 17 Nov. 1795-3 Dec. 1795,¹⁰¹ married (1), (bond 6) March 1773,¹⁰² 472. *Susanna Stith⁶ Hardyman* (see EPES) and (2), (bond 4) Sept. 1784,¹⁰³ 158. *Catherine⁵ (Crawley) Ward* (see CLAIBORNE), widow of 66. Benjamin⁶ Ward, who married (3) William Fitzgerald; 58. Sarah⁶, married, (bond 20) July 1763,¹⁰⁴ Thomas Jones; 59. Edward⁶, deeded land by his uncle James Sturdivant, 5 April 1768,¹⁰⁵ married, (bond 9) Oct. 1787,¹⁰⁶ Elizabeth Jones, who married (2), (bond 6) Aug. 1817,¹⁰⁷ as his (3) wife, Drury Allen Bacon and lived in Mecklenburg County;¹⁰⁸ 60. Richard⁶; 61. Mary⁶; 62. Martha⁶; 63. Rebecca⁶; 64. Elizabeth⁶, died 25 June 1839, Charlotte County, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1781,¹⁰⁹ Robert Foster, died 22 May 1789,¹¹⁰ ensign and lieutenant in the Virginia Continental Line, 1777-81, of Amelia County, proprietor of the tavern at Amelia old Court House; 65. Prudence⁶, deeded a slave by James Sturdivant, 10 March 1767,¹¹¹ married 46. Thomas⁶ Jones.

20. PRUDENCE⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), born 19 Feb. 1725,¹¹² married, (bond 26) Oct. 1746,¹¹³ 72. *Henry⁶ Ward* (see SHEPPEY) of Amelia County who left will 14 April 1765-23 May 1765.¹¹⁴

Issue: [WARD] 66. Col. Benjamin⁶, died 1784, of "West Creek," Nottoway County, served in Revolutionary War, married 158. *Catherine⁶ Crawley* (see CLAIBORNE), who married (2) 57. Daniel⁶ Jones and (3) William Fitzgerald; 67. Henry⁶, left will 17 June 1825-3 Nov. 1825;¹¹⁵ 68. Prudence⁶, married (1), (bond 11) Jan. 1768,¹¹⁶ William Munford, captain in Revolutionary War, who died before 28 Feb. 1784 when the inventory of his estate was ordered,¹¹⁷ and (2), (bond 6) March 1784,¹¹⁸ Reuben Thornton, who was born 28 March 1756¹¹⁹ and died before 26 Sept. 1791 when administration on his estate was granted to Daniel Marshall;¹²⁰ 69. Ann⁶, married 135. *Paschal⁶ Greenhill* (see CLAIBORNE); 70. Sarah⁶, married 74. Rowland⁶ Ward.

22. REBECKAH⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), born 28 Dec. 1731,¹²¹ died 1805 in Davidson Co., Tenn.¹²² She

married, (bond 10) Nov. 1752,¹²³ 75. *Rowland⁶ Ward* (see SHEPPEY), of Amelia County, who left will 3 Feb. 1800-23 Oct. 1800.¹²⁴

Issue: [WARD] 71. Ann⁶, married 53. Robert⁶ Jones; 72. Margaret⁶, married 52. Batte⁶ Jones; 73. Prudence⁶, married 80. Llewellyn⁶ Jones; 74. Rowland⁶, born 28 July 1753, died 4 Oct. 1793,¹²⁵ married, 10 April 1777,¹²⁶ Sarah Ward, born 15 June 1758, died 15 April 1792; 75. Martha⁶, left will 25 Sept. 1823-Oct. 1823,¹²⁷ married (1), (bond 15) Nov. 1774,¹²⁸ 111. *Richard⁶ Jones* (see SHEPPEY), and (2), 30 Sept. 1808,¹²⁹ Capt. John Camp; 76. Edward⁶, left will 29 Sept. 1837-8 Jan. 1838,¹³⁰ was an unsuccessful candidate for Congress from Virginia, in 1804 moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., where he purchased "Hunter's Hill" near "The Hermitage" from Andrew Jackson in 1804, was a co-owner with Jackson of racing horses, represented Davidson County in the Tennessee Assembly, 1813-15, and Senate, 1815-19, was Speaker of the Senate 1815-19, was an unsuccessful candidate for governor, 1821, and moved to Shelby Co., Tenn., 1829,¹³¹ married, (bond 25) Dec. 1792,¹³² Ann Jones.

23. MARTHA⁵ JONES (Richard⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn. Daniel¹) married, (bond 16) Feb. 1759,¹³³ Peter Jones who left will 24 Sept. 1796-3 June 1802.¹³⁴

Issue: [JONES]¹³⁵ 77. William⁶, moved to Buckingham County by 1796 and later to Campbell County, left will 11 Nov. 1822-12 April 1824;¹³⁶ 80. Llewellyn⁶, married, 6 Oct. 1796,¹³⁷ 73. Prudence⁶ Ward; 81. Thomas Batte⁶; 82. Joseph Henry⁶, died about 1816,¹³⁸ married; 83. Rebecca⁶, married Matthew Booth;¹³⁹ 84. Sarah⁶, married John Steel;¹⁴⁰ 85. Philadelphia⁶, left will 13 June 1824-9 May 1825,¹⁴¹ married, (bond 2) Feb. 1804,¹⁴² Allen Johnson.

28. GODFREY⁵ JONES (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), of Charlotte County, left will 2 Feb. 1818-7 Sept. 1818. ¹⁴³ He served in the 4th Virginia Regiment during the Revolutionary War.¹⁴⁴ He married (1)and (2), (bond 15) Aug. 1750,¹⁴⁵ 66. *Margaret⁵ Jones* (see CLAIBORNE).

Issue: [JONES] (by 1) 86. Cadwallader⁶, aged 88 yrs. 12 days on 25 Sept. 1832, born in Lunenburg County, served during the Revolutionary

War from Charlotte County, later lived in Rutherford and Wilson cos., Tenn.;¹⁴⁶ (by 2) 87. Godfrey⁶, married, (bond 24) Aug. 1781,¹⁴⁷ 99. Elizabeth⁶ Holt; 88. Lewellyn⁶, aged 60 in 1820, died 30 Oct. 1821, soldier in the Revolutionary War from Charlotte County, later of Campbell County,¹⁴⁸ married, 26 Feb. 1789,¹⁴⁹ Catherine Varner, aged 75 in 1843, left will 25 Sept. 1843-11 Aug. 1845,¹⁵⁰ 89. Richard⁶, of Charlotte County, married, (bond 15) July 1785,¹⁵¹ 98. Amey⁶ Holt; 90. Thomas⁶; 91. Nathaniel⁶, married, (bond 17) Sept. 1793,¹⁵² Mary Ann Varner; 92. Amey⁶, married; 93. David⁶, of Charlotte County, married, 17 Dec. 1795,¹⁵³ Elizabeth Johnson.

30. RACHEL⁵ JONES (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹), born 12 Feb. 1732/3,¹⁵⁴ married, (bond 25) April 1750,¹⁵⁵ William Holt, who left will 15 Dec. 1789-5 July 1790.¹⁵⁶ He purchased from Richard Jones 550 acres on both sides of Spring Creek, 29 March 1752, but sold this land 13 July 1759.¹⁵⁷ On 11 June 1764 Godfrey and Thomas Jones sold him 315 acres,¹⁵⁸ which fell into Charlotte County where they continued to live.

Issue: [HOLT] 94. Dudley⁶, of Halifax County, died before 18 Dec. 1806 when the inventory of his estate was made,¹⁵⁹ married, (bond 6) Nov. 1783,¹⁶⁰ Sarah Jones, perhaps 44. Sarah⁶ Jones; 95. Woodley⁶, of Halifax County, 1800, and Charlotte County, 1810; 96. Thomas⁶; 97. Mary⁶; 98. Amey⁶, married 89. Richard⁶ Jones; 99. Elizabeth⁶, married 87. Godfrey⁶ Jones; 100. Martha⁶, married, (bond 27) Dec. 1790,¹⁶¹ Samuel Hazelrigg; 101. Dorothy⁶, married, (bond 19) Dec. 1795,¹⁶² John White; 102. Hannah⁶.

31. THOMAS⁵ JONES (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹) deposed 5 March 1814 that he was upwards of age 76, was born and reared in Prince George County, lived in Dinwiddie and Amelia counties, and moved to Edgefield Co., S.C.¹⁶³ He married, (bond 31) July 1760,¹⁶⁴ 68. Leanna⁵ Jones (see CLAIBORNE), who left will 5 March 1822-5 April 1822.¹⁶⁵

Issue: [JONES] 103. William⁶; 104. Amelia⁶, married William Wash of Edgefield Co., S.C.; 105. Martha⁶, married Lucker; 106. Mary⁶; 107.

Charles⁶, died before 1822, of Edgefield Co., S.C., married; 108. Thomas⁶, died before 1822, married.

32. DOROTHY⁵ JONES (Thomas⁴, Richard³, Martha² Llewellyn, Daniel¹) with her brother Thomas chose Godfrey Jones as their guardian, 1 Sept. 1752.¹⁶⁶ She married, June 1757,¹⁶⁷ David Gwin.

Issue: [GWIN] 109. Thomas Jones⁶, named in the will of his uncle George Gwin,¹⁶⁸ of Jefferson Co., Ky., 1789.

¹ Hotten, p. 170.

² Patent Bk. I,p. 510.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 845. The claim to these headrights shows that he was then married to Ann () Price Hallom.

⁴ Leonard, pp. 21-22, 25, 30, 33.

⁵ Charles City Co. Orders, 10 Jan. 1650/1, p. 273, fragment, Archives Division, Library of Virginia.

⁶ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 45.

⁷ P.C.C. 31 Bruce, in V XIII, pp. 53-54. The will of Daniel² Llewellyn clarifies his father's will.

⁸ Patent Bk. 5, p. 518 (635). The name *David* given in the patent obviously is intended for Daniel since the patent names "Danl. son and heir"; several parcels of land near the 1642 grant to Daniel Llewellyn, Sr., acquired separately, were grouped and a patent for a total of 636 acres issued to Daniel, Sr., 10 March 1655/6 (Patent Bk. 3, p. 379).

⁹ There is no record that Daniel Llewellyn, Sr., had been married previously. His bequest of his Virginia holdings to his wife during her life and then to his son is evidence of the mother-son relationship; a son by a former marriage would have received his separate inheritance.

¹⁰ Margaret Llewellyn was a witness to a deed made 10 Aug. 1654 by her half-sister Sara (Hallom) Woodward and her husband for a portion of "Turkey Island" (Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 275). James Crews was a follower of Nathaniel Bacon and was arrested when the Revolution crumbled, brought before Governor Berkeley's court at "Green

Spring” and condemned to be hanged without delay (*MCGC*, pp. 455, 528). Crews’ will, 23 July 1676-10 Oct. 1677, recorded 2 Aug. 1680 (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 137,161; *Cra. Rep.*, p. 223), named no wife or child, made his cousin Mr. Matthew Crews executor and left his “best suit and coate” to Daniel Price (step-grandson of Daniel Llewellyn, Sr.).

¹¹ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 419.

¹² *VXW*, p. 54, referring to a Henrico County record, 1677, not otherwise identified which also is supposed to state Daniel² was the son-in-law of Capt. John Stith.

¹³ Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79,pp. 176 *etseq.* Orders, 1681;Orders 1696/7,p. 89.

¹⁴ Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1697-1704, p. 266. This was not recorded until 1701.

¹⁵ Charles City Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1692/3-1694, pp. 185-87. Lt. Col. John Stith’s wife Jane, named in his will, married (1) Thomas Gregory (died 1655), (2), as his (2) wife, Joseph Parsons of “High Peak” (died 1656), and (3), by Feb. 1656/7, John Stith and had five children by him.

¹⁶ Shirley Plantation Papers, Archives Division, Library of Virginia, Ace. 27033. The will shows that Jane (Stith) Llewellyn was then dead and that Llewellyn Epes was the only child of Daniel² Llewellyn’s deceased daughter.

¹⁷ Louis B. Wright and Marion Tinling, eds., *The Secret Diary of William Byrd of Westover, 1709-1712* (Richmond, 1941), p. 547.

¹⁸ Prince George Co. Deeds & Wills 1713-28, pp. 750, 764.

¹⁹ Augusta B. Fothergill, *Peter Jones and Richard Jones Genealogies* (Richmond, 1924), pp. 243-52.

²⁰ Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 138-40.

²¹ This marriage has been assumed by students of the Jones and Batte families on the basis of other close interrelationships and the naming by 7. Richard⁴ Jones of his eldest daughter Amy and a younger son Batte. No record evidence is known.

²² Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 435.

²³ Fothergill, *op. cit.*, pp. 252-61.

²⁴ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 754, 814; Patent Bk. 13, p. 527. John Anderson Brayton, "Using Middle Names to Reconstruct a 'Burned County' Pedigree," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVI, pp. 163-72, identifies him as the William who had wife Mary and children baptized in Bristol Parish, but further research (provided by Gary M. Williams, Waverly, Va.) indicates there were four contemporary William Joneses, two of whom had a wife Mary. One William died before 9 Feb. 1735/6 (Churchill Gibson Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, Virginia, 1720-1789* [Richmond, 1898], p. 82) and by wife Mary Evans (who died after 1759 when named in son Ludwell's will) had children: Lucy, born 9 Oct. 1732, married Worsham and had issue: [WORSHAM] Mary, who married John Smith, Sr., of Mecklenburg County, Ludwell, who married Margaret and died before 1809 in Dinwiddie County, and Llewellyn who died before 17 May 1790 when an account of his estate was returned to court (Dinwiddie Co. Order Bk. 1789-91, p. 203); Frances, died about 1803 (Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1802), married, as his (2) wife, Isaac Tucker (died about 1795 (Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1796), and had issue: [TUCKER] Berryman, of Dinwiddie County, Robert, and Colston; Sarah, died 1761 (Sussex Co. suit, Hardaway vs. Powell, 1790-77), married Thomas Hardaway, son of Thomas Hardaway, of Dinwiddie County, who deposed, 12 April 1792, he was aged 79 (*The Southside Virginian*, VIII, p. 140), and had issue: [HARDAWAY] Thomas; Ludwell, born 6 March 1731/2, of Dinwiddie County, left will 27 Oct. 1759-April 1760 (*The Southside Virginian*, HI, pp. 3-5); William, born 21 Jan. 1733/4; and Berriman, born 18 March 1734/5.

²⁵ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 716-19.

²⁶ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 650.

²⁷ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 4.

²⁸ Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 4, p. 45.

²⁹ Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 514.

³⁰ The bequest to her in her father's will of the estate already given her suggests the probability she had married Jones. Augusta B. Fothergill in research conducted after the publication of *Peter Jones and Richard Jones*

Genealogies (copy provided by the late Col. Robert Randolph Jones, Rex, Ga.) concluded that her husband was Thomas Jones of Hardwood, Sussex County, whom she further identified as son of Peter and Martha (Batte) Jones after an analysis of the sparse surviving records. Issue of Thomas and Mary (Jones?) Jones: Samuel, born 12 Aug. 1721; Priscilla, baptized 2 June 1723 (Bristol Parish Register). The younger children of Thomas Jones of Hartwood, (perhaps) Thomas, Jr., Edward (to whom he deeded the 734 acres where he lived, 17 Jan. 1755, with provision that Edward care for his parents [Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 65], and Elizabeth (under age 1755), were presumably by a (2) wife also named Mary.

³¹ Leonard, p. 76.

³² Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 150.

³³ Bristol Parish Register.

³⁴ Patent Bk. 24, p. 219.

³⁵ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1760-63, p. 148, of full age by 23 July 1761.

³⁶ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 459; *HVm*, pp. 276-77.

³⁷ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 48.

³⁸ Dinwiddie Co. Legislative petitions, 9 Dec. 1817, 21 Dec. 1818.

³⁹ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 323.

⁴⁰ Bristol Parish Register.

⁴¹ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 750, 761. The patent for the first tract, as 247 acres, was issued 15 July 1717 (Patent Bk. 10, p. 338) and that for the larger tract was issued 2 Nov. 1726 (Patent Bk. 13, p. 37).

⁴² Prince George Co. Surveyor's Bk. 1711-24, p. 64 (98).

⁴³ Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 168, will of Thomas Parram, 5 Feb. 1716/7-14 May 1717, naming daughter Amy Jones.

⁴⁴ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 254, naming wife Amy and sons Godfrey and David as executors.

⁴⁵ Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 2½-A, p. 195, 5 Aug. 1752, reference to Godfrey and David Jones as executors of Amey Jones; *ibid.*, p. 257, 2 Sept. 1752, reference to Godfrey and David as surviving executors of Thomas

Jones. No record of probate of a will or grant of administration on the estate of Amy Jones is mentioned in Lunenburg County court orders.

⁴⁶ Although it appears probable that Thomas Jones, husband of Amy Parham and father of the children named here, is 9. Thomas⁴ Jones, one possibly contrary record must be considered. On 7 April 1753 John Jones patented 1494 acres in Dinwiddie County on both sides of the Great Creek of Nottoway River and on Buckskin Creek, adjoining William Jones and others, which included 732 acres which was part of 1217 acres granted 9. Thomas⁴ Jones, 2 Nov. 1726 (Patent Bk. 32, p. 60). This patent does not state how John Jones acquired his title to the 732 acres.

⁴⁷ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 195,

⁴⁸ Bristol Parish Register.

⁴⁹ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 229, without probate date. No entry relating to probate appears in the court orders through Dec. 1782; the next order book is missing.

⁵⁰ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 165.

⁵¹ He may be William Watson, baptized 17 Dec. 1704, son of George Watson, harness maker, who was admitted to Christ's Hospital, April 1717, from St. Andrew Holborn and released, 8 Nov. 1719, to his mother Jane Watson and Micajah Perry, Esq., to serve Maj. Robert Boiling of Virginia, merchant (Peter Wilson Coldham, *Child Apprentices in America From Christ's Hospital, London, 1617-1778* [Baltimore, 1990], p. 58).

⁵² Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 78.

⁵³ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

⁵⁴ Leonard, p. 83. His election to serve in the session of 1748-49 was contested and he was declared not duly elected (*ibid.*, p. 81).

⁵⁵ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 164.

⁵⁶ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

⁵⁷ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 340.

⁵⁸ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 79.

⁵⁹ Leonard, pp. 125, 129.

⁶⁰ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 367.

⁶¹ Gravestone, "Glenmore," Nottoway County, in Walter A. Watson, *Notes on Southside Virginia* (Richmond, 1925), p. 151.

⁶² Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 119.

⁶³ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 376

⁶⁴ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 306; Order Bk. 14, 1776-80, p. 234.

⁶⁵ Amelia Co. Marriage bond, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly*, VI, p. 46, with Wm. Watson security.

⁶⁶ Perhaps *Elizabeth* Batte* (see SHEPPEY).

⁶⁷ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 27.

⁶⁸ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 61-63.

⁶⁹ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 14.

⁷⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 27.

⁷¹ Bristol Parish Register.

⁷² Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 22-25.

⁷³ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 64.

⁷⁴ Fothergill, *op. cit.*, p. 264.

⁷⁵ Amelia Co. suit, March 1790, Jones vs Jones.

⁷⁶ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 144.

⁷⁷ Rev. John Cameron's Register.

⁷⁸ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 227.

⁷⁹ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 460.

⁸⁰ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 22-24.

⁸¹ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

⁸² *Ibid.*, p. 39.

⁸³ *Ibid.*, p. 63.

⁸⁴ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 111-13.

⁸⁵ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 65.

⁸⁶ Bristol Parish Register.

⁸⁷ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 95.

⁸⁸ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 142.

⁸⁹ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 83, will of Martha Jones, 11 Dec. 1751-28 May 1752, naming nieces Mary and Martha, daughters of Edward Jones.

⁹⁰ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 354-55.

⁹¹ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 2-3, division of estate of Edward Jones, returned 28 Sept. 1786.

⁹² Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 89.

⁹³ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 410.

⁹⁴ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 71.

⁹⁵ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 92-93.

⁹⁶ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

⁹⁷ Bristol Parish Register.

⁹⁸ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 42.

⁹⁹ Bristol Parish Register

¹⁰⁰ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 45-46.

¹⁰¹ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 198-99.

¹⁰² Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 50.

¹⁰³ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

¹⁰⁴ *Ibid.*, p. 66.

¹⁰⁵ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 47-48.

¹⁰⁶ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

¹⁰⁷ Prestwould Chapter, DAR, *Marriage Records-1811-1853, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1962), p. 13; W(2) V, p. 186.

¹⁰⁸ Letter of James Jones, Nottoway County, 2 April 1840, in Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Foster (widow Elizabeth), W.19270, National Archives.

¹⁰⁹ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 43. Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Foster, *loc. cit.*, states the marriage occurred 5 April 1781 by publication of banns in Amelia County.

¹¹⁰ Alycon Trubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 200.

¹¹¹ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 146-47.

¹¹² Bristol Parish Register.

¹¹³ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 113.

¹¹⁴ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 94.

¹¹⁵ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 326-27.

¹¹⁶ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 79.

¹¹⁷ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 101.

¹¹⁸ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 106.

¹¹⁹ W(l)IV, p. 158.

¹²⁰ Halifax Co. Pleas 15, p. 279.

¹²¹ Bristol Parish Register.

¹²² Watson, *op. cit.*, p. 187.

¹²³ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 113.

¹²⁴ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 145-47.

¹²⁵ Tryee Bacon-Mary Lamkin Bible, Bessie Heth Daniel Papers, Southern Historical Collection, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill. The inventory of his estate in Lunenburg County was made, 13 Dec. 1793 (Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 137).

¹²⁶ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 114, bond 7 April.

¹²⁷ Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 8, p. 270.

¹²⁸ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 65.

¹²⁹ *Tennessee Gazette*, Nashville, 6 Oct. 1808.

¹³⁰ Shelby Co., Tenn., Will Bk. C-1, 1830-47, p. 101.

¹³¹ *Biographical Directory of the Tennessee General Assembly*, ed. by Robert L. McBride, I (Nashville, 1975), pp. 760-61.

¹³² Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 113.

¹³³ *Ibid.*, p. 64.

¹³⁴ Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 492-93.

¹³⁵ Fothergill, *op. cit.*, p. 58.

¹³⁶ Campbell Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 14.

¹³⁷ The Rev. John Cameron's Register; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 64, bond 27 Sept.

¹³⁸ Nottoway Co. Land tax book, 1816, estate taxed.

¹³⁹ Nottoway Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 317.

¹⁴⁰ *Ibid.*

¹⁴¹ Campbell Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 156.

¹⁴² Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 62.

¹⁴³ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 201r-202.

¹⁴⁴ Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 12, p. 109.

¹⁴⁵ Matheny and Yates, *op. cit.*, p. 71.

¹⁴⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Cadwallader Jones, S. 1543, National Archives.

¹⁴⁷ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 48.

¹⁴⁸ Revolutionary War pension application, Llewellyn Jones, widow Catherine, W.79O6, National Archives.

¹⁴⁹ Knorr, *loc. cit.*

¹⁵⁰ Campbell Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 415.

¹⁵¹ Knorr, *loc cit.*

¹⁵² *Ibid.*

¹⁵³ *Ibid.*

¹⁵⁴ Bristol Parish Register.

¹⁵⁵ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 63.

¹⁵⁶ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, 1765-91, p. 430.

¹⁵⁷ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 447-50; Deed Bk. 5, pp. 454-57.

¹⁵⁸ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 216-19.

¹⁵⁹ Halifax Co. Will Bk. 8, pp.15.

¹⁶⁰ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 54.

¹⁶¹ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

¹⁶² *Ibid.*, p. 89.

¹⁶³ *The Southside Virginian*, VJJI, p. 59.

¹⁶⁴ Matheny and Yates, *op. cit.*, p. 71.

¹⁶⁵ Edgefield Co., S.C., Will Bk. C, 1818-36, p. 103, in James E. and Vivian Wooley, *Edgefield County, S.C., Wills, 1787-1836* (Greenville, S.C., 1991), p. 149.

¹⁶⁶ Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 2½-A, p. 248.

¹⁶⁷ Matheny and Yates, *op. cit.*, p. 55.

¹⁶⁸ Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, 1765-91, p. 386a, will of George Gwin, 15 April 1786-4 Dec. 1786.

PUREFOY¹

*I. Capt. THOMAS¹ PUREFOY, ² came to Virginia in the *George*, 1621. In the census, 1623/4, he was listed at “the Plantation over against James City,”³ and in the muster, 1624/5, as “Lieuten. Thomas Purfray,” aged 43, he was located in Elizabeth City Corporation and living with him were Christopher Calthorpe, Danniell Tanner and two servants, Henrie Feeldes and William Bauldwin.

He was appointed a commissioner [justice] for Elizabeth City, Aug. 1626, was named to lead an expedition against “the Nansamungs,” 4 July 1627, and was made principal commander for Elizabeth City, 7 March 1628/9,⁴ being charged with the “execution of all matters belonging to shipping and such warrants as shall issue from the Governor and Council.” As Lieut. Thomas Purfury he was granted, 20 Sept. 1628, 100 acres within the precincts of Elizabeth City, adjoining “the fields called Fort Henry,” and land of “Christopher Calthropp, Gent.”⁵

Thomas¹ Purefoy represented the Lower Part of Elizabeth City in the Assembly, 1630, and was a member of the Council, 1632-37.⁶ On 10 May 1631, as Thomas Purifoy, Esqr., he patented 500 acres upon a “point called Cross Quarter,” near Willoughby’s Point and the Pocoson River. This was included, 18 April 1635, in a patent for 2000 acres and the whole was called “Drayton.”⁷ He patented another 100 acres, 28 Nov. 1635, “next upon the fort field,” and on 16 May 1637 Capt. Thomas Purefoy sold his original grant of 100 acres to Capt. Francis Hooke, who repatented it 9 Aug. 1637.⁸ He was alive 27 Sept. 1638, but dead by 4 Oct. 1639.⁹

Thomas’Purefoy married Lucy, who survived him and deposed, 1640, that she was 42 years old or thereabouts and was born “infra Ranson in comitatis Leicester.”¹⁰ She testified that in 1629 Capt. William Claiborne, before going to England, delivered twelve neat cattle belonging to Sir Thomas Gates to the keeping of her then husband, Capt. Thomas Purifie. A

patent to William ap Thomas, 2 June 1648, of 335 acres in Elizabeth City adjoined “land of Thomas Watts, now in possession of Mrs. Lucy Purify.¹¹

Issue: 2. THOMAS²; 3. (possibly) Symon², named in Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, as a tobacco viewer “from Mrs. Purefies to Mr. Eatons” in Elizabeth City County.¹²

2. THOMAS² PUREFOY (Thomas¹) with Mrs. Temperance Peppett patented 760 acres on Mockjack Bay, 15 Sept. 1652,¹³ and on 13 March 1655/6 Mr. Thomas Purifoy patented 2000 acres on the south side of Rappahannock River “about 4 miles above Nanzimum Towne.” He assigned this to Thomas and Robert Elliott, sons of Col. Anthony Elliott, who repatented it, 25 Nov. 1658, but let it escheat by desertion and it was regranted to Walter Grainger, 26 Sept. 1663.¹⁴

That Thomas² Purefoy was the eldest son and heir of his father is shown by a patent, 25 March 1656, to William Moore for 200 acres at the old Poquoson River at Burrowe’s Neck, formerly assigned to Joseph Moore by Lucy Purifoy, relict of Capt. Purifoy, and allowed of by Thomas Purifoy, son and heir of the said Capt. Purifoy, and due William Moore as son and heir of said Joseph Moore.¹⁵ Thomas² Purefoy was alive 24 Nov. 1671 but dead by 19 June 1675.¹⁶

He married Anne-¹⁷ who married (2) Mathew Wakelin, On 26 Oct. 1668 Robert Everett, administrator of Thomas Foote, confessed judgment to Mr. Mathew Wakelin as marrying Mrs. Anne Purifoy,¹⁸ and on 19 June 1675 Wakelin petitioned the Council “on behalf of the orphans... Purefoy,” asking for a survey of their lands.¹⁹ On 16 Dec. 1698 John Tabb, who married Martha⁴ Hand, granddaughter of Thomas² Purefoy, gave a receipt to William Lowry, Mrs. Tabb’s “father-in-law” in which he named Maj. Mathew Wakelin as Mrs. Tabb’s “grandfather-in-law.”²⁰ Mathew Wakelin was a justice of Elizabeth City in 1684.

Issue:²¹ 4. FRANCES³; 5. (perhaps) Elizabeth³, married 4. Augustine³ Moore (see MOORE).²²

4. FRANCES³ PUREFOY (Thomas², Thomas’) married (1) Richard Hand and (2) William Lowry, who gave an undated bond as administrator of the estate of Richard Hand, deceased.²³ William Lowry was a justice of

Elizabeth City, surveyor of Warwick and Elizabeth City counties, and held 526 acres in Elizabeth City, 1704. He married (2), by Dec. 1715, Rachel²⁴ and left will, 13 May 1724-16 Sept. 1724, naming no wife, but two sons, two daughters and grandchildren.²⁵ On 15 Aug. 1720 he had deeded to his son John⁴ Lowry 200 acres of land that came from John's mother, Frances, "one of the Daughters and Coheires" of Thomas Purefie, deceased.²⁶

Issue: (by 1) [HAND] 5. HANNAH⁴; 6. MARTHA⁴; (by 2) [LOWRY] 7. FRANCES⁴; 8. JOHN⁴; 9. WILLIAM⁴; 10. MARGARET⁴.

5. HANNAH⁴ HAND (Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas') married (1) Capt. William Marshall, justice of Elizabeth City County, originally from Barbados, who was one of the feoffees appointed to convey lots in the town of Hampton and was murdered in Hampton by sailors before 19 Dec. 1692 when administration on his estate was granted by the Governor to his wife Hannah.²⁷

She married (2), as his (2) wife, Capt. Richard Booker of Gloucester County, who gave bond as administrator of the estate of William Marshall, stating he had married Hannah, the "relict of said Marshall."²⁸ He was captain of militia and justice of Gloucester, held 1000 acres in Abingdon Parish, 526 acres in Elizabeth City County and 200 acres in York County, 1704. She survived him and on 11 Aug. 1720, as of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester County, gave a power of attorney to William Lowry, Sr. (her stepfather) to acknowledge to Thomas Kerby of Charles Parish, York County, her deed for 100 acres of land.²⁹

Issue: (by 1) [MARSHALL] 11. WILLIAM⁵; (by 2) [BOOKER] 12. Frances⁵, married Stokes, moved from Gloucester to Amelia County, and left will 1 Nov. 1752-28 Dec. 1752;³⁰ 13. GEORGE⁵.

6. MARTHA⁴ HAND (Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹) married John Tabb, baptized 12 Nov. 1676,³¹ justice of York County, who, 16 Dec. 1698, gave a receipt for Martha's part of her father's estate.³²

Issue: [TABB]³³ 14. THOMAS⁵; 15. Edward⁵, married 40. Lucy⁴ Todd(see BERNARD); 16. WILLIAM⁵; 17. JOHN⁵.

7. FRANCES⁴ LOWRY (Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹) died 23 July 1718, married Thomas Kerby, born 20 June 1686, died 25 Feb.

1740/1,³⁴ son of Robert Kerby (1662-1727) and his (1) wife Mary,³⁵ who married (2) 5. *Elizabeth³ (Chapman) Minson* (see BENNETT-CHAPMAN).

Issue: [KERBY]³⁶ 18. William⁵, born 5 Aug. 1708; 19. Frances⁵, born 11 Nov. 1709, died 7 July 1720; 20. Martha⁵, born 9 Jan. 1713; 21. JOHN⁵; 22. Rachel⁵, died 13 Aug. 1734.

8. JOHN⁴ LOWRY (Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), justice of Elizabeth City and surveyor of Elizabeth City and York counties, left will 2 May 1763-4 Oct. 1766.³⁷ He married Mary.

Issue: [LOWRY] 23. JOHN⁵; 24. THOMAS⁵; 25. William⁵, referred to as “gone to sea” in his father’s will, 1763, which gave him land in Lunenburg County and of York County, 13 May 1767, when he sold land,³⁸ but died unmarried; 26. FRANCES⁵; 27. MARY⁵.

9. WILLIAM⁴ LOWRY (Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹) married Jane Nutting, daughter of Capt. Thomas Nutting of York County and his wife Elizabeth Booth.³⁹

Issue: [LOWRY] 28. William⁵; 29. ELIZABETH⁵; 30. Thomas Nutting⁵.

10. MARGARET⁴ LOWRY Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹) married her half-sister’s stepson, Richard Booker, baptized 29 Oct. 1688,⁴⁰ son of Capt. Richard Booker of Gloucester County and his (1) wife Rebecca (?Leake). He was a justice of James City County, married (2), by 16 Sept. 1741,⁴¹ Martha (Bryan) Kaidyee, and died 25 April 1743⁴² leaving will, 21 April 1743-16 May 1743.⁴³

Issue: [BOOKER] (by 1)31. RICHARD⁵; 32. WILLIAM⁵; 33. JOHN⁵; 34. FRANCES⁵; 35. REBECCA⁵; 36. MARTHA⁵; 37. Purefoy⁵, left will 10 Sept. 1778-26 Aug. 1779,⁴⁴ married, (bond 5) Dec. 1756,⁴⁵ Stith Hardaway of Amelia County, who left will 8 April 1765-22 Oct. 1767;⁴⁶ 38. (DAUGHTER)⁵.

11. WILLIAM⁵ MARSHALL (Hannah⁴ Hand. Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Elizabeth City County, left will 14 Oct. 1734-2 Nov. 1756,⁴⁷ married Elizabeth who survived him.

Issue: [MARSHALL] 39. William⁶, probably died young.

13. GEORGE⁵ BOOKER (Hannah⁴ Hand, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Gloucester County, born about 1697-99, living 1751. He married(1) Grace Richeson, daughter of Peter and Sarah () Richeson, baptized 11 March 1700/1, and (2), 11 Dec. 1730, Sarah Spann, daughter of Richard Spann, baptized 13 Oct. 1706, died 24 Nov. 1750.⁴⁸

Issue: [BOOKER] (by l)⁴⁹ 40. Richard⁶, left will 18 Jan. 1764-23 Aug. 1764,⁵⁰ married Martha Brunskill, who married (2), (bond 5) Sept. 1766,⁵¹ James Taylor; 41. George⁶, born 5 March 1721/2,⁵² left will 13 Oct. 1791-22 Dec. 1791,⁵³ married, (bond 12) Oct. 1745,⁵⁴ Sarah Cobbs; 42. Edward⁶, of Amelia County, left will 10 Nov. 1760-25 June 1761,⁵⁵ married Hannah Clarke, his half-first cousin, who married (2), (bond 12) May 1762,⁵⁶ William Bibb; 43. Sarah⁶, born 2 Jan. 1722/3, married, 22 Dec. 1744, Thomas Mumford, baptized 13 Jan. 1719/20,⁵⁷ who resided in King and Queen County and later was justice and sheriff of Amelia County and left will dated 5 March 1785;⁵⁸ (by 2)⁵⁹ 44. John⁶, born 8 March 1730/1; 45. William⁶, born 5 Dec. 1743, died 12 Oct. 1748; 46. Mary⁶, born 27 Feb. 1745/6.

14. THOMAS⁵ TABB (Martha⁴ Hand, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of "Clay Hill," Amelia County, died 27 Nov. 1769,⁶⁰ leaving will 30 April 1769-28 Dec. 1739.⁶¹ He was a partner, with his son John, in the mercantile firm of Rumbold, Walker and Tabb of Liverpool, which operated several stores in Virginia, and was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-58, 1761-68.⁶² He married (1) Elizabeth Mayo, daughter of Joseph and Ann (Carrington) Mayo,⁶³ and (2), (bond 27) Sept. 1735,⁶⁴ Rebecca Booker, daughter of Col. Edward and Mary () Booker.

Issue: [TABB] (by 2) 48. John⁶, died before 28 July 1798 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow and William B. Giles,⁶⁵ burgess from Amelia County, 1772-76, member of the five Revolutionary Conventions, 1775-76, of the House of Delegates, 1782,⁶⁶ and of the Committee of Safety, married (1) Elizabeth Marianna Mayo, who died 22 March 1759,⁶⁷ and (2), 17 March 1770,⁶⁸ Frances Peyton, daughter of Sir John and Frances (Cooke) Peyton, who died 12 April 1828 at "Clay Hill";⁶⁹ 49. Mary Marshall⁶, died 14 Oct. 1814, married, 11 April 1758, as

his (2) wife, Robert Boiling of "Bollingbrook," Petersburg, member of the House of Burgesses, 1756-74,⁷⁰ born 1730, died 24 Feb. 1775.

16. WILLIAM⁵ TABB (Martha⁴ Hand, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), vestryman of Kingston Parish, married, 30 Sept. 1732, Susannah Gould, born 23 Feb. 1717, died at an advanced age at "Green Valley," Berkeley Co., W.Va.

Issue: [TABB]⁷¹ 50. Mary⁶, born 8 July 1733, died 1792, married, 7 Dec, 1755,⁷² John Mayo, born about 1732, died 17 June 1786,⁷³ left will 9 Jan. 1785-9 Feb. 1786,⁷⁴ of Cumberland County, member of the House of Burgesses, 1768-71, 1773-76, of the five Virginia conventions, 1774-76, and of the House of Delegates, 1776, from Cumberland County, and, 1780-81, from Chesterfield County;⁷⁵ 51. John⁶, born 13 Dec. 1734; 52. Dorothy⁶, born 21 Jan. 1736; 53. Robert⁶, born 23 Jan. 1737, died 11 Sept. 1775, of Berkeley Co., W.Va., married Elizabeth Elliott, who married (2) Capt. James Kearney; 54. Thomas⁶, born 19 June 1742; 55. Martha⁶, born 8 March 1744, left will 27 June 1815-20 Jan./ll March 1819,⁷⁶ married, 3 Sept. 1761,⁷⁷ Joseph Mayo, of Fine Creek, Cumberland County, who left will 6 Nov. 1802-10 March 1803;⁷⁸ 56. William⁶, born 9 Nov. 1745, married Joanna Tompkins, who married (2) Kempe P. Elliott of York County and died about 1836; 57. Edward⁶, born 28 Sept. 1748, left will 9 Sept. 1795-11 Jan. 1819,⁷⁹ of "Rural Hill," Berkeley Co., W.Va., served in Capt. Hugh Stephenson's company in Revolutionary War; 58. George⁶, born 14 Nov. 1750, died 1 Aug. 1829 at "Green Valley," Berkeley Co., W.Va., left will 23 Aug. 1820-9 Nov. 1829,⁸⁰ soldier in the Revolutionary War, Baptist minister, married (1) Anne White and (2), 7 Jan. 1796,⁸¹ Anne Eliason; 59. Frances⁶, born 29 June 1753, married Todd of Gloucester County.

17. JOHN⁵ TABB (Martha⁴ Hand, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Kingston Parish, died 1743. He married Ann () Allaman, widow of William Allaman (died 1732), who died 1742.

Issue: [TABB]⁸² 60. Humphrey Toy⁶, married, 24 Nov. 1756,⁸³ Mary Peyton; 61. Martha⁶.

21. JOHN⁵ KERBY (Frances⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of York County, born 21 July 1718,⁸⁴ left will 22 July 1772-20 June 1774.⁸⁵ He was churchwarden of Charles Parish, 1761. He married Mary Sheild, daughter of Robert and Sarah () Sheild, born 2 Jan. 1722/3.

Issue: [KERBY] 62. Thomas⁶, born 25 Aug. 1742; 63. John⁶, born 6 April 1744, died 1795, married Elizabeth (Sclater) Wills, born 22 April 1744; 64. Sarah⁶, born 1 May 1746, married Thomas Kerby; 65. Frances⁶, born 10 June 1748, married Joseph Needham; 66. Mary⁶, born 2 May 1750, died March 1809.⁸⁶ married John Sclater, born 9 Jan. 1747, left will 4 Nov. 1796-19 June 1797,⁸⁷ vestryman of Charles Parish, 1777; 67. Robert⁶, born July 1752, died 14 May 1785, left will. 12 May 1785-20 June 1785;⁸⁸ 68. Rachel⁶, born 24 Sept. 1754, married (1) 77. *Robert⁶ Smith* (see MARTIAU) and (2) Hawkins Reade, who married (2) 141. *Elizabeth⁶ (Moss) Pescud* (see CHISMAN); 69. Thomas⁶; 70. Martha⁶, left will 7 March 1781-19 Aug. 1782;⁸⁹ 71. Anna⁶, died 1821,⁹⁰ married (1) John Wills, born 1 Oct. 1765,⁹¹ left will 19 April 1800-8 Sept. 1803,⁹² justice of Warwick County, and (2) Isom Minitree; 72. William⁶, born 13 July 1770.

23. JOHN⁵ LOWRY (John⁴, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Elizabeth City County, left will 29 Jan. 1786-17 Feb. 1790.⁹³ He married Mary [Hollier?].⁹⁴

Issue: [LOWRY]⁹⁵ 73. William⁶, born 25 Sept. 1762, died 1808,⁹⁶ married Catherine Beverley (Whiting) Stevenson, widow of 84. William⁶ Stevenson; 74. Nancy⁶, born 16 Jan. 1765; 75. John⁶, born 20 Jan. 1767, married, 29 Sept. 1791 in Gloucester County, Susanna (Whiting) Cluverius, born Aug. 1773, who as a widow lived in Elizabeth City County and died after 29 June 1855;⁹⁷ 76. Thomas⁶, born 8 Feb. 1769; 77. Frances⁶, born 17 Dec. 1770; 78. Robert⁶, born 18 April 1772; 79. Mary Hollier⁶, born 13 Feb. 1774; 80. Jane⁶, born 27 Jan. 1776; 81. Edmond⁶, born 21 Aug. 1779.

24. THOMAS⁵ LOWRY (John⁴, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Amelia County, was devised land in Lunenburg County by his father and left will 7 Sept. 1766-27 Feb. 1767.⁹⁸ He married, (bond 2) Nov. 1762,⁹⁹ Frances Mallory, who married (2), 31 March 1776,¹⁰⁰ 37. *Roger⁵ Gregory* (see WEST).

Issue: [LOWRY] 82. Thomas⁶, died before 27 Dec. 1804 when his widow as administratrix rendered an accounting of his estate,¹⁰¹ married, 21 Aug. 1796,¹⁰² Martha Anderson (Craig) Stevenson, widow of 87C. Thomas⁶ Stevenson, who married (3), 14 Aug. 1809,¹⁰³ William Stokes¹⁰⁴ and died after Feb. 1829;¹⁰⁵ 83. Mary⁶, left will 1 Sept. 1800-12 June 1806,¹⁰⁶ married, (bond 8) July 1783,¹⁰⁷ Capt. Thomas Garland of Lunenburg County.

26. FRANCES⁵ LOWRY (John⁴, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹) married William Stevenson of Yorktown, who left will 18 Feb. 1776-15 June 1778.¹⁰⁸

Issue: [STEVENSON] 84. William⁶, died Aug. 1783 in Gloucester County,¹⁰⁹ left will 12 Aug. 1783-20 April 1784,¹¹⁰ lieutenant of 1st Continental Artillery, 1777-83,¹¹¹ of Yorktown, married Catherine Beverley Whiting, who married (2) 73. William⁶ Lowry; 85. Ann⁶; 86. Sarah⁶, died young; 87. Frances⁶, died 1775;¹¹² 87 A. Jane⁶; 87B. John⁶, of Lunenburg County which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1789-90, 1795-96,¹¹³ vestryman of Cumberland Parish, 1791-93, married, 17 July 1796,¹¹⁴ Mary Booker Craig, who married (2), 18 Sept. 1806,¹¹⁵ David Greenhill⁷ Leigh, son of John and 133. Elizabeth⁶ (Greenhill) Leigh (see CLAIBORNE); 87C. Thomas⁶, of Lunenburg County, vestryman of Cumberland Parish, 1786-88, left will 14 July 1795-8 Oct. 1794,¹¹⁶ married Martha Anderson Craig, who married (2) 82. Thomas⁶ Lowry and (3) William Stokes.

27. MARY⁵ LOWRY (John⁴, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹) married (1) Thomas Tabb, son of Col. John and Mary (Sclater) Tabb, who died before 7 Aug. 1759 when administration on his estate was granted to Mary,¹¹⁷ and, perhaps, (2) Pascow Turner.¹¹⁸

Issue: [TABB] 88. John⁶.

29. ELIZABETH⁵ LOWRY (William⁴, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas') probably married, as his (1) wife, Edward Tabb,¹¹⁹ who left will 27 Oct. 1770-16 Dec. 1771.¹²⁰

Issue: [TABB]¹²¹ 89. Mary⁶, born 6 Oct. 1740, married Moses Turner; 90. John⁶, born 1 Jan. 1741/2, died 19 June 1775, clerk of Mecklenburg

County, 1765-67, member of the Committee of Safety, 1775, married, (bond 1) Oct. 1765,¹²² Mary Mallory, who married (2), (bond 12) April 1779,¹²³ Richard Swepson and died Oct. 1783; 91. Elizabeth⁶, born 6 Dec. 1743, died young; 92. Edward⁶, born 4 Nov. 1745, died 18 Nov. 1751.

31. RICHARD⁵ BOOKER (Margaret⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹), of Gloucester County, married,¹²⁴

Issue: [BOOKER] 93. Richard⁶, under 21 in 1743; 94. Joseph⁶.

32. WILLIAM⁵ BOOKER (Margaret⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas'), of Amelia County, born 11 June 1719, died 17 Feb. 1755,¹²⁵ left will 29 Sept. 1754-26 June 1755.¹²⁶ He married Mary Condon, who was living 7 May 1772 in Lunenburg County when she gave Negroes to her son John¹²⁷ and married (2), (bond 8) Feb. 1774,¹²⁸ 78. William⁵ Cary (see TAYLOR-CARY).

Issue: [BOOKER] 95. Richard⁶, of age 1754, left will 4 Nov. 1793-9 Oct. 1794,¹²⁹ resident of Lunenburg County, married, 1760, Frances Patterson; 96. John⁶; 97. William⁶, born 4 Oct. 1745, died 20 Sept. 1837, married, (bond 14) May 1768,¹³⁰ Edith⁷ Booker, daughter of 41. George⁶ Booker; 98. Lowry⁶, of Amelia, later of Lunenburg and finally of Charlotte County, married, (bond 11) Dec. 1780,¹³¹ Phebe Cox; 99. Martha⁶, married (1), (bond 4) May 1769,¹³² John Bigger, Jr., ensign of Prince Edward County militia, 1777, who left will 18 March 1782-20 Aug. 1782,¹³³ and (2), (bond 4) Sept. 1782,¹³⁴ Charles Hudson and moved to Elbert Co., Ga.; 100. Mary⁶, married 83. Leonard⁵ Cheatham (see OSBORNE).

33. JOHN⁵ BOOKER (Margaret⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas') left will 20 July 1795-24 Sept. 1795.¹³⁵ He was a justice, 1769, and sheriff, 1785, of Amelia County. He married, 8 Aug. 1746,¹³⁶ Phebe Worsham.

Issue: [BOOKER]¹³⁷ 101. Richard⁶, born 23 July 1747, died 27 Aug. 1793,¹³⁸ left will 23 Aug. 1793-9 Dec. 1793,¹³⁹ captain, Virginia State Line, married, 14 Nov. 1790,¹⁴⁰ Margaret McFarland, who married (2), 17 March 1796,¹⁴¹ James Scott; 102. Judith⁶, born 24 Nov. 1748; 103. John⁶, born 23 June 1751, died 18 June 1803, of Amelia County, justice, member of the

House of Delegates, 1784-85,¹⁴² married, 19 Jan. 1775, 416. *Elizabeth⁶* Giles (see BRANCH).

34. FRANCES⁵ BOOKER (Margaret⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas') married Warburton and as a widow held 715 acres in James City County, 1768.¹⁴³

Issue: [WARBURTON] 104. Maj. John⁶, died about 1788,¹⁴⁴ of James City County, member of the Committee of Safety, 1774, married (1)and (2), 1784,¹⁴⁵ Betsey Harris, perhaps the Mrs. Elizabeth Warbritain of Hanover County who deposed, 22 June 1843, aged 81, regarding the Revolutionary War service of Thomas Elmore.¹⁴⁶

35. REBECCA⁵ BOOKER (Margaret⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas') died 16 Feb. 1763.¹⁴⁷ She married John Coulthard, who left will 9 July 1755-17 May 1756.¹⁴⁸

Issue: [COULTHARD] 105. Richard⁶; 105A. John⁶, born 4 Feb. 1738/9.¹⁴⁹ 36. MARTHA⁵ BOOKER (Margaret⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas') married Barrett.

Issue: [BARRETT] 106. James⁶; 107. Thomas⁶, of Dinwiddie County when given, 23 Feb. 1785, for life 100 acres in Amelia County by his uncle John Booker,¹⁵⁰ died by 1789 when his estate was taxed,¹⁵¹ married; 107A. Penefee [Purefoy] Booker⁶, married 67. *Thomas Branch⁶* Willson (see BRANCH).

38. (DAUGHTER)⁵ BOOKER (Margaret⁴ Lowry, Frances³ Purefoy, Thomas², Thomas¹) married Hoy.

Issue: [HOY] 108. John Booker⁶, of Buckingham County, 1773,¹⁵² named in the will of his aunt Purefoy (Booker) Hardaway, married, (bond 22) Nov. 1773,¹⁵³ Maudlin (Bedford) James Mosby, widow of 502. *Francis⁶* James (see BRANCH) and 136. *Micajah⁵* Mosby (see WOODSON).

¹ V VII, pp. 94-101; W(l) VII, pp. 47-50; T XVI, p. 258. This name also appears as Purfrey, Purfry, Perfury, Purifie, Purifoy, Purify, Purifye.

² The claim that he was the Thomas Purefoy, son of Humphrey Purefoy (died 1598) of Barwell, Leicestershire, and his wife Alice Faunt, and grandson of Nicholas Purefoy (1497-1570) and his wife Joice Harwick of Caldecote, Warwickshire, is unlikely since a detailed Purefoy pedigree in John Nichols, *The History and Antiquities of the County of Leicester*, IV, pt. 2 (London, 1811), pp. 599-601, shows this Thomas of Barwell, *Jurisperitus*, [i.e., learned in the law] as married to Susan, daughter of Thomas Andrew of Charwelton, Northamptonshire, and with children Humphrey and Mary. This Thomas Purefoy, son and heir of Humphrey Purefoy, one of the residents of Gray's Inn, was admitted to Gray's Inn, 17 Aug. 1594 (Joseph Foster, *The Register of Admissions to Gray's Inn, 1521-1889* [London, 1889], p. 87), when Thomas of Virginia was only about 12 years old. Since a Simon Purefoy is mentioned in connection with Thomas Purefoy's widow in Elizabeth City County, 1639/40, he may be the Thomas Purefoy, younger brother of Simon Purefoy, son of Martin Purefoy (born 24 Oct. 1545) and his wife Anne Rooke and grandson of Simon Purefoy (died 6 May 1570) and his wife Barbara Dixwell, or a member of that branch of the family. One Sir Nicholas Purefoy was a member of the Virginia Company, but his identity is undetermined; he may have been Nicholas, brother of Humphrey Purefoy (died 1598), or Nicholas (born 4 June 1540), eldest brother of Martin Purefoy (born 1545).

³ Hotten, p. 180.

⁴ MCGC, pp. 196, 151, 193.

⁵ Patent Bk. 1, p. 88.

⁶ Leonard, pp. 9, xxi.

⁷ Patent Bk. 1, pp. 103, 163. "Drayton" was the name of a property belonging to the extinct Purefoy baronets of Leicestershire. The Pocoson River referred to in these patents was the Old Pocoson, the present North West branch of Back River.

⁸ *Ibid.*, pp. 323, 446, 445.

⁹ *Ibid.*, pp. 601, 680.

¹⁰ William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1667-1687/9* (*Archives of Maryland*, V; Baltimore, 1887), p. 235. The cattle were moved to Kent Island, Aug. 1631, accounting for the

recording of this deposition in connection with William Claiborne's petition to the King, 13 March 1676/7, to recover Kent Island.

¹¹ Patent Bk. 2, p. 139.

¹² W^c2)IV, p. 26.

¹³ Patent Bk. 3, p. 108. Mrs. Peppett is not identified.

¹⁴ Patent Bk. 3, p. 318; Patent Bk. 4, p. 235 (334); Patent Bk. 5, p. 365 (396). Edward Mihill assigned to him a patent of 600 acres, 5 Dec. 1652, and he in turn assigned the land to Rawleigh Travers, 19 April 1655 (Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 1666-82, p. 162).

¹⁵ Patent Bk. 4, p. 32 (50). This patent was renewed 29 Oct. 1662.

¹⁶ MCGC, pp. 287,416.

¹⁷ There is a possibility that she was connected with Mrs. Temperance Peppett of the 1652 patent.

¹⁸ York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, 1665-72, p. 308.

¹⁹ MCGC, p. 416.

²⁰ Elizabeth City Co. Record Bk. 1689-99, p. 239.

²¹ The fact that Frances³ (Purefoy) Hand Lowry was "one of the daughters and Coheires" of Thomas² Purefoy means that Thomas² had no sons, as only then were daughters coheirs. This eliminates as a descendant a Nicholas Purefoy, a Protestant Dissenter, who appeared in Craven Co., N.C., in 1742 (*North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, II, p. 198). Nicholas Purefoy has many descendants in North Carolina, Georgia, Alabama and Mississippi.

²² 10. Jhon⁴ Moore (see MOORE) in his will, 11 Dec. 1715-4 Feb. 1715/6 (Elizabeth City Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-21, p. 17), gave his uncle William Lowry and aunt Rachel Lowry each £5 to buy them mourning, and left his silver hilted sword and belt to his loving cousin John Lowry. It is uncertain from extant records whether John⁴ Moore's mother was a sister of William Lowry or of his wife Frances³ (Purefoy) Hand Lowry, but since Frances had at least one, unidentified, sister, this sister may be Elizabeth, wife of Augustine Moore.

²³ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills & Orders 1684-99, p. 103. The bond apparently was recorded at court of 18 Feb. 1691/2.

²⁴ Elizabeth City Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-21, p. 17.

²⁵ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1704-30, pp. 17-19.

²⁶ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1715-21, pp. 270-71.

²⁷ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills & Orders 1684-99, p. 117.

²⁸ Elizabeth City Co. Record Bk. 1689-99, pp. 87,117,134,186; Order Bk. 1689-99, pp. 9,32.

²⁹ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1715-21, pp. 274-77.

³⁰ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 97.

³¹ Charles Parish Register

³² See note 20.

³³ W(l)XIII,p. 126.

³⁴ Charles Parish Register.

³⁵ W(l)XIV, pp. 154-58.

³⁶ Charles Parish Register.

³⁷ Elizabeth City Co. Wills 1701-1904, pp. 169, 182.

³⁸ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 45-46.

³⁹ W(l) XVI, p. 237. The will of William Lowry, 1724, named daughters-in-law Jane Lowry and Mary Lowry and the will of Elizabeth Nutting, 13 Sept. 1733-15 Sept. 1735 (York Co. Wills & Inventories 18, p. 230), made bequests to grandson William Lowry, to Elizabeth Lowry and to the youngest son of William Lowry and Jane his wife on condition he be christened Thomas Nutting.

⁴⁰ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴¹ York Co. Deeds & Bonds 5, 1741-54, pp. 13-14.

⁴² Booker Bible (Oxford, 1762), Virginia State Archives, Acc. 26690.

⁴³ York Co. Wills & Inventories 19,1740-46, pp. 189-90. Martha (Bryan) Kaidyee Lowry left will 5 Nov. 1742-21 Feb. 1742/3 (*ibid.*, pp. 161-63).

⁴⁴ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 336; Order Bk. 14, p. 341.

⁴⁵ Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 50.

⁴⁶ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 211.

⁴⁷ Elizabeth City Co. Original wills; Order Bk. 1755-60, p. 82.

⁴⁸ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁴⁹ *T XVI*, pp. 258-59.

⁵⁰ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 71.

⁵¹ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

⁵² Abingdon Parish Register.

⁵³ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 227.

⁵⁴ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

⁵⁵ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 196.

⁵⁶ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 11.

⁵⁷ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁵⁸ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 333, without probate entry. He was deceased by 25 June 1785 when his executors advertised his estate (*Virginia Gazette, or The American Advertiser*, Richmond, 25 June 1785).

⁵⁹ Abingdon Parish Register.

⁶⁰ *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 7 Dec. 1769.

⁶¹ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 309.

⁶² Leonard, pp. 81, 83, 86, 91, 94, 97, 99.

⁶³ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 214.

⁶⁴ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 103.

⁶⁵ Amelia Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 167.

⁶⁶ Leonard, pp. 102, 105, 109, 112, 114, 117, 119, 122, 145.

⁶⁷ Tabb Bible (Oxford, 1764), in Gibson Jefferson McConaughey, *Miscellaneous Records, Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1865* (Amelia, Va., 1995), p. 84.

⁶⁸ *Ibid.*; *Virginia Gazette*, 22 March 1770. Kingston Parish Register shows marriage of John Tabb to Frances *Bird*, daughter of Sir John Peyton *Bird*, 17 Feb. 1770.

⁶⁹ *Enquirer*, Richmond, 25 April 1828.

⁷⁰ Leonard, pp. 89, 91, 94, 97, 100, 105, 109.

⁷¹ W(l)XIII, pp. 270-73.

⁷² Kingston Parish Register.

⁷³ Alexander Brown, *The Descendants in Virginia for Six Generations of Major William Mayo...* (Richmond, 1890), p. 2.

⁷⁴ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 554; Order Bk. 7, p. 282.

⁷⁵ Leonard, pp. 95, 97, 99, 102, 105, 109, 112, 114, 117, 119, 122, 137.

⁷⁶ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 459-61.

⁷⁷ Kingston Parish Register.

⁷⁸ Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 197-99.

⁷⁹ Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 6, pp. 155-56.

⁸⁰ Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 10, pp. 14-15.

⁸¹ Guy L. Keeseker, *Marriage Records of Berkeley County, Virginia... 1781-1854* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 227.

⁸² W(l)XIII, p. 276.

⁸³ Kingston Parish Register.

⁸⁴ Charles Parish Register.

⁸⁵ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 229.

⁸⁶ Southall Papers, folder 97, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary.

⁸⁷ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 481-82.

⁸⁸ York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 83-84.

⁸⁹ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 530-31.

⁹⁰ York Co. Chancery papers, 1821-006, petition, 21 Nov. 1821, that Robert Kirby's sister Ann died after 1 March. Note, however, that the 77½ acres charged to Isom Minitree as his wife's dower, 1811, was again charged to John Wills' estate in 1816 (Warwick Co. Land tax books, 1811, 1816).

⁹¹ Charles Parish Register.

⁹² William Armstrong Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records, HI)* (New York, 1906), p. 60.

⁹³ Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1787-1800, p. 88.

⁹⁴ Elizabeth City Co. Original will of Mary Tabb, 27 Jan. 1783-25 Dec. 1783. She was probably daughter of her (1) marriage to Capt. Simon Hollier.

⁹⁵ Bible, in W(l) XVIII, pp. 234-35.

⁹⁶ John McGill, *The Beverley Family of Virginia* (Columbia, S.C., 1956), p. 29.

⁹⁷ Revolutionary War pension application, Gibson Cluverius, Susan Lowry former widow, W.8061, National Archives.

⁹⁸ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 170.

⁹⁹ Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 78.

¹⁰⁰ Gregory Bible, in V XXVI, pp. 84-85, and Clayton Torrence, *Winston of Virginia* (Richmond, 1927), pp. 264-65; Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 509-13, marriage contract, 29 March.

¹⁰¹ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 3.

¹⁰² The Rev. John Cameron's Register.

¹⁰³ *Ibid.*

¹⁰⁴ *The Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXVIII, pp. 187-95.

¹⁰⁵ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 28, pp. 276-77.

¹⁰⁶ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 151.

¹⁰⁷ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 49.

¹⁰⁸ York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 593-95.

¹⁰⁹ Scrip Act 1852, William Stevenson, file 1616, National Archives.

¹¹⁰ York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 42-43.

¹¹¹ V XV, p. 99.

¹¹² *Virginia Gazette*, 30 Dec. 1775.

¹¹³ Leonard, pp. 176, 180, 200, 204.

¹¹⁴ The Rev. John Cameron's Register.

¹¹⁵ *Ibid.*

¹¹⁶ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 109b.

¹¹⁷ Elizabeth City Co. Order Bk. 1758-64, p. 237.

¹¹⁸ He received one-fourth of the estate of John⁴ Lowry.

¹¹⁹ W(l) XXVI, p. 202, memorandum, 1819, of Edward Lowry Tabb stating that his grandfather Edward Tabb (died about 1771) married (1) Elizabeth Lowry, daughter of John Lowry of Elizabeth City, and (2), and had two children John and Mary. Although John Lowry had a grandson John Tabb, the 1768 division of John Lowry's estate into four equal shares, one going to Pascow Turner, indicates that Turner was then the husband of John's daughter. No heirs of Elizabeth, wife of Edward Tabb, who was then dead, shared in John Lowry's estate. It appears that Edward Lowry Tabb erred as to the given name of his greatgrandfather Lowry.

¹²⁰ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, pp. 47-48.

¹²¹ Charles Parish Register.

¹²² Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 103.

¹²³ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 118.

¹²⁴ Can she be Mrs. Mary Booker of Gloucester County who died in her 68th year {*Virginia Gazette* [Purdie], 28 July 1774)?

¹²⁵ Booker Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.2669O; Gibson Jefferson McConnaughey, *Miscellaneous Records, Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1865* (Amelia, Va., 1995), pp. 84-85.

¹²⁶ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 115.

¹²⁷ Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 141.

¹²⁸ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950), p. 15.

¹²⁹ Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 61b.

¹³⁰ Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 14.

¹³¹ Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

¹³² Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 11.

¹³³ Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 293.

¹³⁴ Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

¹³⁵ Amelia Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 212.

¹³⁶ Booker Bible, *loc. cit.*; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 13, bond 24 June with Judith Booker, widow of his uncle Col. Edward Booker, giving consent.

¹³⁷ Booker Bible, *loc. cit.*

¹³⁸ Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 42.

¹³⁹ Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 428; Order Bk. 10, p. 193.

¹⁴⁰ Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), p. 18.

¹⁴¹ *Ibid.*, p. 107.

¹⁴² Leonard, p. 153.

¹⁴³ *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 70.

¹⁴⁴ James City Co. Personal property tax list, 1789, estate taxed.

¹⁴⁵ *Virginia Gazette and American Advertiser*, 26 June 1784.

¹⁴⁶ Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Elmore, widow Patsey, W.7O95.

¹⁴⁷ Booker Bible, *loc. cit.*

¹⁴⁸ York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 396.

¹⁴⁹ Bruton Parish Register.

¹⁵⁰ Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 138.

¹⁵¹ Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1789.

¹⁵² Buckingham Co. Tithable list, 1772.

¹⁵³ Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 70.

Index

In this index variant spellings of some given names, such as Ann/Anne, Phebe/Phoebe, or Susanna/Susannah, have been grouped together.

Abbeville Co., S.C.

Abbott, Ann (_)

Ann (Stran)

George

James Justice

Polly

Richard

Samuel

Sarah (Custis) Justice

Thomas

Walter

Abdeel, Hancock Jacob

Aberford, Yorks., Eng.

Abernathy, Mary

Abigail (ship)

“Abingdon,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.

Abington, Anne

John

Mary (Hutchison)

William

Accakeek Iron Furnace, Stafford Co., Va.

Accomack [Accawmake] Co., Va.

Accor, Patience (Nock)

Acrill, Susanna

Adair, Elizabeth

Adair Co., Ky.

Adams, Ann

Archibald

John

Leah (Gillis)

Margaret (Winston)

Mary (Rawlings)

Adams, Nancy (Sturdivant)

Peggy

Thomas

William

Adams Co., Miss.

Addison, Elizabeth (Graves)

Jane O. (Coward)

John

Kendall

Palmer (Rogers)

Sarah (Dowty)

Thomas

Adkins, Drury

Susannah (Price)

Adlum, Mary

Aiken [Akin], Anne (Dickett) Beasley

Arthur

James

Martha (Wilson)

Akehurst, Daniel

FeliaChristi
Mary (Noy)
Akin, Mary
Sally
Albany, N.Y.
Albemarle Barracks
Albemarle Co., N.C.
Albemarle Co., Va.
Albemarle Parish, Sussex Co., Va.
Albertson, Phinehas
Rebecca (White) Martin
Albertus, Mary
Alciston, Sussex, Eng.
Alcock, Elizabeth (Gregory) Willis Thornton Walker
Weston
Alday, Martha (Giles)
Alder, Elizabeth
Alensworth, Ann
Alexander, Alice
Ann
Anne Fowke
Catherine (Foote)
Eleanor Brent Ludwell (Lee)
Eliza (McLean)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Ashton (Alexander)
Elizabeth (Harrison)
Elizabeth Henry (Alexander)
Frances
Frances B. (Harrison)
Gerard

Helen (Brown)

James W.

Jane

Jane Alexander (Ashton)

Jane (Willis)

John

John Stuart

Joseph

Langhorne

Lawrence Gibbons

Lucy

Lucy (Brockenbrough)

Lucy (Taliaferro)

Lucy (Thornton)

Mary

Mary Jane (Carr) Rose

Mary Stuart

Nancy (Bouldin)

Philip

Philip Thornton

Robert

Sarah

Sarah F. (_)

Sarah (Hooe)

Sigismunda Mary (Massey)

Stuart

William

William Sigismunda

William Thornton

Alexandria, Va.

Alibone, Mary

All Hallows Parish, Worcester Co., Md.

All Hallows the Great, London, Eng.

All Saints Church, Frederick, Md.

All Saints Parish, Calvert Co., Md.

Allaman, Ann (____)

William

Allard, Thomas

Allason, Anne (Hooe)

Mary Seymour Hall

William

Alleghany Co., Md.

Allegheny Co., Pa.

Allen, Ann

Ann (Kendall) Custis Custis

Arthur

Edmund

Eleanor

James

Julius

Margaret Elizabeth

Margaret (Smith)

Mary (Hunt)

Nancy

Nathaniel

Polly (Granbery)

Sarah

Suckey (____)

Susannah Williamson

William

Allensworth, John T.

Msartha (Slaughter) Hord Wims

Allerton, Anne (Steptoe)
Willoughby
Allnutt, Eleanor (Dawson)
James
Lawrence
Verlinda Hawkins (Dawson)
Alltham, James
Mary (Mathew) Langton Judd
Alsobrooke, Agnes (_)
Elizabeth (_)
Joan (Howell)
Alsobrooke, John
Mary (_)
Mary (Ironmonger)
Rachel (Doles)
Samuel
Sarah (_)
Thomas
Alston, Elizabeth (Wright)
Euphan (Wilson)
Euphan Wilson
Henry
Joseph John
Martha (Kearney)
Mary
Mary (Jeffreys)
Nathaniel
Sarah (Hill)
Willis

To Althea from Prison

Alverstoke Parish, Hampshire, Eng.

Alvis [Alves], Alice (____) Harris

David

George

Mary (Cawthon)

Ambler, Richard

Amelia Co., Va.

Amelia Old C.H., Va.

America (ship)

American Philosophical Society

Amherst Co., Va.

Amiens, France

Ammon, Anna

Anacrion (ship)

Anderson, Abiah

Ann

Charles

Comfort

Edward

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (____)

Anderson, Elizabeth (Ligon)

George

Hannah (Tyler)

Harriet Rebecca

Henry

James

Jane (Tucker)

John

John Burbidge

Louisa (Price)

Lucy (Stokes)

Marion
Martha (_)
Martha (Tompkins)
Mary
Mary (Bell)
Mary (Ligon)
Matthew
Meliora (Ogle)
Mourning
Nelson
Oliver
Priscilla (Briscoe)
Rachel
Rebecca (Lloyd)
Rebecca Maria Harriet
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (Pate)
William
Anderson's Meeting House, Cumberland Co.
Va.
Andrew, Susan
Thomas
Andrew, Low & Co.
Andrews, Dorothea (Robins) Evelyn
Elizabeth (Conner) Verling
Isaac
John
Juliet J. (Scarborough) Parker
Nathaniel
Rebecca

Susanna
William
Winney (Smith)
Andros, Edmund
Angel, Jacob
Julianna (Hammond)
Angelo (Negro)
Annapolis, Md.
Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Anson Co., N.C.
Anthony, Ann (Couch)
Charlotte
Christopher
Elizabeth (Clarke)
Jordan
Joseph
Hannah
Mary (Jordan)
Penelope
Rachel
Samuel
Sarah
Antrim Parish, Halifax Co., Va.
Applewhaite, Amy
Ann (_)
Henry
John
Martha (Green) Montgomery
Thomas
Appomattox Co., Va.
Appomattox [Apamatucke] River

ap Thomas, William
Archer, Dinah (Godfrey) Belgrove
Edward
Gabriel
Hannah (Grendon) Jennings Bird Duke
William
Archer's Hope, James City Co., Va.
Archer's Hope Creek
Argall, Samuel
Arkansas
Constitutional Convention
Armistead, Dorothy (Clack) Reade
Dorothy Reade
Elizabeth (Buckner)
Elizabeth (Moseley)
Francis
George
Lucy
Lucy (Reade)
Susannah Hutchings (Travis)
William
Armitrader [Armitrading], Abigail (Bradford)
Alice (_)
Ann
Archibald
Arthur
Christian (Granger)
Comfort
Comfort (_)
Elizabeth (Chance)
Euphamy

Henry
Israel
John
Littleton
Polly (_)
Richard
Rose
Rose(Kellam)
Roxe
Sabra
Sinah
William See also Trader
Armstrong, Elizabeth
Arnold, Benjamin
David
Lewis H.
Maria (Throckmorton)
Mary Ann (Higginbotham) Franklin
Patience (Harris)
Rhoda
Arlington, Ann
John
Nancy
Arrowhattocks [Arowttox, Harryhattock]
Henrico Co., Va.
Arrundell, Elizabeth (_)
John
Margaret
Richard
“Arthur and Betty,” Dorchester Co., Md.
Asdell [Estell], Ann

Ashby, Edward
Frances(____)
James
Lettice (Granger) Cripps
Mary (Johnson) Parramore
Mary (Tebbs)
Matilda (Hack) Custic
Rachel
Solomon
Washbourne
William
Ashley, Ann
Elizabeth (Ashley) Langley
Elizabeth (Thelaball) Godfrey
James
John
Joyce
Lemuel
Lucy
Mary
Mary (____) Thelaball
William
“Ashley Bluff,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
Ashley River (S.C.)
Ashton, Charles
Henry
Henry Alexander
Jane (Alexander)
Jane Alexander
Mary (Dent)
Mary (Watts)

Sarah
Sarah Keene
Askham, Maria
Asquith, __
Assateague Creek, Somerset Co., Md.
Assurance (ship)
Aston, Delphia P.
Walter
Athey, Benjamin
Jeaney (Dillard) Cheatham
Malachi
Margaret (Rudd)
Sally (Montague)
William
Atkinson, Agnes (Poythress)
Anne
Ann (Pleasants)
Comfort (_)
Dorothy
James
Jane
John
Martha (Stephenson) Clary
Mary
Mary Tabb (Mayo)
Mildred (Lupo) Mallicote
Robert
Roger
Sallie Cary (Nelson)
Sarah (Spotswood)
Thomas

Attapakas District, La.

Atwood, Elizabeth Ligon

James

John

Mary

Sarah (Ligon)

William

Auborne, Wilts., Eng.

“Auburn,” Loudoun Co., Va.

Aucher, Anne

Anthony

Elizabeth

John

“Audley,” Clarke Co., Va.

Augusta, Ga.

Augusta Co., Va.

Avery, __

Anna (Cocke)

Anne (Knott)

Esther (Cable) Preeson

Avery, Isaac

John

Margaret (Stringer)

Mary (West)

William

Axstell, Elizabeth (____)

William

Aycock, Agnes

James

Mary (____)

Rebecca (Pace) Bradford

Richard
Sely (_)
William
Winifred [Winneford]
Aylesbury, Bucks., Eng.
Aylescomb, Devon, Eng.
Aylett, Ann
Elizabeth (Smith)
Martha (Dandridge)
Philip
Ayton, Ann (Gaither)
Anne (Howard)
Beall
Deborah
Eleanor (Redman)
Henry
Jane
Samuel

Bachecrick, Denbigh, Wales
“Bachelor's Bank,” Henrico Co., Va.
“Bachelor's Rest,” St. Mary's Co., Md.
Back River, York Co., Va.
Backus, (Mrs.)____
Bacon, Dorothy
Drury Allen
Elizabeth (Jones) Jones
Elizabeth (Kingsmill) Tayloe
George
Margaret (_)
Nathaniel

Bacon's Rebellion
Badger, Sally (Dixon)
Thomas Wyatt
Badgett, Elizabeth (____) Boardman
Thomas
Bagby, Ann (Short) Stokes Montague
Bennett M.
Betsy
Daniel P.
Delphia P. (Aston)
Elizabeth (____)
George
James
Martha (Price)
Mary (Cosby)
Polly
Rebecca (Bagby)
Bagley, Mary
Bahama Islands
Bailey, Edward
Elizabeth
Esther
Mary (____) Hancock
Phoebe (Hancock)
Sarah
Sarah (Scott)
Tabitha (____)
Thomas
William See also Baley, Bayley, Bayly
Baily, Henry
Biard, John

Margaret (____)
Baker, Ann (Ellett)
Barbara
Daniel
Dorothy (Harris)
Elizabeth (Cobbs)
Fannie
Grace
John
Katherine (Offiey)
Mary (Quincy)
Richard
Thomas
Baker's Neck, Warwick Co., Va.
Baldwin, Henry
James
John
Jonathan
Lydia
Mary (Taylor) Kendall
Sally (Rawlings)
Sarah (Bell)
Sarah (Hall) Rawlings
William See also Bauldwin
Bale, Sarah (Gibson)
Thomas
Bales, Elizabeth (Sturdivant)
John
Baley, Sisley [Cicely] (____)
Temperance See also Bailey, Bayley, Bayly
Ball, Agatha (Conway)

Alice
Ann
Ann (Hull)
Ann Priscilla (Edwards)
Anna (Taylor)
Burgess
David
Edward P.
Elizabeth
Elizabeth H. (Crowder)
Elizabeth Porteus (Ball)
Eve
Frances (Washington)
Frederick
George
Grace (Waddy)
Hannah
Hannah (Haynie)
James
Jane (Hampton) Vernon
Janetta (Davis)
Jesse
Joseph
Judith
Louisa (Edwards)
Martha
Ball, Martha T.
Martha (Taylor)
Mary
Mary Ball (Taylor)
Mary (Chichester)

Mary F.
Mary Kendall (Lee)
Mary (Smith)
Mildred
Mildred (Downman)
Mildred (Smith)
Nancy Opie
Richard
Sarah
Sarah Eustace (Gaskins) McAdam
Sarah (Lattimore)
Sarah (Young)
Sinah
Thomas
Thomas P.
William
Ballard, Anne (Newton)
Catherine
Isabel (Montague)
James
Nancy Nugent
Robert
Ballentine, Hannah
Balliol College, Oxford University
Baltimore, Cornelius Calvert, 2nd Lord
Baltimore, Md.
Baltimore Co., Md.
Baltimore Ironworks Company
Bangor, Me.
Banister, Fanny
Bank of Maryland

Bank of the United States
Bank of Washington (D.C.)
Banks, Charles
Sarah Ann
Bants, Jemima
Baptist, Ann (_)
Edward
Elizabeth
Margaret F.
Margaret (Harwood) Whitaker
Rachel
William Harwood
Barbados
Barbee, Elizabeth (Moseley) Armistead
George
Barber, Lydia
Barbour, Ambrose
Elizabeth Branch (Hopkins)
Elizabeth (Strode)
Frances
Frances (Throckmorton)
Gabriel
James
Lucy (Taylor)
Lucy Todd Read
Mary
Mary (Moore)
Mary (Taylor)
Mordecai
Philip
Richard

Sally (Haskell) Byrne

Sarah

Sarah (Todd)

Thomas

Bardstown, Ky.

Barham, Anne

Anthony

Charles

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Pierce)

Lewis

Lucy (Holt)

Rebecca

Rebecca (Pate)

Sarah (Wills) Harwood

Thomas

William

Barker, William

Barkley, Edward

Jane

Jane(_)

Barlow, Anne (Hunter)

Hannah (Gray)

Henry

John

Barne, Ann

Barnes, Anne (Osborne)

Bethia (Stone)

Elizabeth

Francis

Henrietta

Henry
Lancelott
Mary
Mary (Jones)
Mary (Newsom)
Rachel (Croshaw) Graves
Richard
Sarah
Theodocia
Thomas
Verlinda
“Bamesfield,” Stafford [King George] Co., Va.
Barnett, Leah (____)
Sarah (Graves)
Thomas
Barnwell Co. [Dist.], S.C.
Barr, Maria
Mary
Barraud, Ann Blaws (Hansford)
Philip
Barren Co., Ky.
Barret, Anne [Amie] (Lee)
Elizabeth (Lewis)
Robert
William
Barrett, Elizabeth (Newsom)
James
Lucy
Martha (Booker)
Nancy (Yerby)
Penefee [Purefoy] Booker

Barrett, Susanna
Thomas
William
Barrow, Anne
Bartholomew
Bennett
Jane
John
Martha (Hill)
Mary
Mary (Haynes)
Olivia (Ruffin)
Pheraby (Hilliard)
Robert
Ruffin
Sarah
William
Bartee, Isaac
James
Josie (Langley)
Margaret [Peggy]
Peggy (Mason)
Samuel
Sarah (Gamewell)
Signa (Langley)
“Barter Hill,” Cumberland Co., Va.
Bartlett, Ann
Esther
Isabel
Martha
William

Barton, Anne
Elizabeth
John
Ruth (Gorsuch)
Barwell, Leics., Eng.
Bashaw, Elizabeth
Frances
Frances (Taylor)
James
Peter
Bass, Agnes (____) Alsobrooke
Arthur
Mary
Basses Swamp, Wayne Co., N.C.
Bassett, Elizabeth
Mary
Thomas
Basye, Alexander
Catherine
Edmond
Elisha [Elesha]
Elisher (Taylor)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth (Bashaw)
Elizabeth (Taylor)
Elizamond [Elisamond]
Frances (Bashaw)
Hannah
Hannah (Taylor)
Isaac

James
Jean
Jeremiah
Jesse
John
Joseph
Josiah
Josias
Judith
Julilia
Karenhappuck (_____
Leanna
Lylia (_____
Martha (_____
Mary
Mary (_____
Mary Ann
Nancy
Nancy (McClanahan)
Nancy (Taylor)
Provey (Dorsey)
Rebecca (_____
Rebecka
Richard
Salley
Sally (Pope)
Sarah (Sinclair)
Susannah
Basye, Thomas
William
Winifred

Winifred (Taylor)
Batcheldor, Ann
Batchelor's Hope Creek, Warwick Co., Va.
Bates, Anna [Nancy]
Benjamin
Caroline Matilda
Caroline Matilda (Woodson)
Charles Fleming
Edward
Elisha
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Harrison)
Elizabeth (Moore)
Elizabeth Whitehill (Moore)
Fleming
Frederick
Hannah
Hannah (Green)
Henrietta Maria (Pleasants)
James
James Woodson
Julia Davenport (Coalter)
Margaret Maria
Martha
Mary
Mary Heath (Miller)
Mary (Moss)
Nancy Opie (Ball)
Richard C.
Sarah
Sarah (Jordan)

Sarah Jordan (Harrison)
Sarah (Robinson) Jordan
Susanna Fleming
Susanna W.
Tacy (Crew)
Tarleton
Thomas Fleming
Unity (Crew)
Batesville, Ark.
Bath, Eng.
Bath Co., Ky.
Bath Parish, Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Batson, Nathaniel
Battaile, Sarah Ryng
Battaley, Ann
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Herndon)
Elizabeth (Mathews) Taliaferro
Frances
John
Margaret (____)
Moseley
Samuel
Batte, Amy
Elizabeth
Martha
Sarah
Battee, John
Lucy (Harwood)
Batter, Barbara (Weld) Hide
Daniel

Edmund
Elizabeth
Hannah (____) Higginson
Martha (Pickman)
Mary
Mary(Gookin)
Sarah
Sarah (Hunlock)
Batts, Henry
Baugh, Amasa
Betsy
Patience Pleasants (Cheatham)
William
Baulding [Baldwin], Sarah
Bauldwin, William See also Baldwin
“Bay View,” Northumberland Co., Va.
Bayley, John Moore
Mary(Dorsey)
Nicholas
Sam
Samuel See also Bailey
Baley, Bayly Baylor, John George Wy
Baylor, Lucy Todd Read (Barbour)
Bayly, Ann (Drummond) Justice
Arthur
Catherine
Edmund
Esther Burton (Parramore)
James W.
Jane O. (Coward) Addison
John

John H.
Lewis
Margaret Ker
Margaret Pettit (Cropper)
Mary
Rachel (Upshur)
Richard
Sarah Downing (Upshur)
Thomas
Thomas Monteagle
Bayne, Alexander
Alexander Craford
Eleanor
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Conner)
John
Martain
Mary Susan
Sarah (Southerlin)
Baynes, Mary Fell
Bazil, Rose
Beach, Molly
Badel [Bedel], Drucilla [Priscilla] (Osborne)
Frances (Osborne)
Thomas
Beal, Honour
Beale, Alice (____)
Charles
Eleanor (Bayne) Stone Tears
John
Mary (Fauntleroy)

Richard
Sinah (Ball)
Thomas
Beall, Maj.____
Beall, Alexander
Ann
Basil
Basil Musgrove
Cassandra
Charity
Drucilla
Eleanor (Beall)
Eleanor (?Prather)
Elishaba
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Brooke)
Elizabeth (Fendall)
Esther
Everline (Offutt)
Hepsibah
Hester
Horatio
James
James Alexander
Jeremiah
Jerusha
John
John Fendall
Joseph
Joshua
Josiah

Josias
Margaret
Margaret (Ramsey)
Martha
Mary
Mary Ann (Edmondson)
Mary (Wilkinson)
Millicent (Bradley)
Nathaniel
Rachel
Rebecca
Robert
Roger
Ruth (Scott)
Sarah
Sarah (Pearce)
Susannah (Freeman)
Zephaniah
Bean, Lydia(____)
“Bear Spring,” Hanover Co., Va.
Beard, Richard
Ruth
Beaserman, Sarah (Gorsuch)
Thomas
Beasley, Anna
Anne (Dockett)
Archibald
Benjamin
Betsey
Daniel
Martha (Cheatham)

Obedience
Obedience (Cheatham)
Obedience Thomas
Peter
Rachel Odell (Prather)
Samuel
Stephen
Susanna
Tabitha
Tabitha (Cheatham)
Thomas
Beaufort, S.C.
Beaufort Co., N.C.
Beaufort Co., S.C.
Beauvoir, co. Cork, Ireland
Beaver Co., Pa.
Beaver Dams, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Beaverdam, Va.
Beavers, Sarah
Beckford, Frances Love
Beckham, Elizabeth
Beddingfield, Elizabeth
Fanny
“Beddingfield Hall,” Brunswick Co., Va.
Beddo, Paulina
Bedell, Martha
Bedford, Ann
Ann (Robertson)
Archibald
Benjamin
Dicey Matilda

Drusilla (____)
Bedford, Elizabeth
Frances Watson (Pearson)
John
Letitia (Clay)
Littleberry
Martha
Martha (____)
Martha (Clay)
Mary
Mary Ann (Marshall)
Mary Ligon (Coleman)
Maudlin
Stephen
Susannah
Tabitha (Clay)
Thomas
Bedford Co., Tenn.
Bedford Co., Va.
Bedon, Martha (Whitemarsh) Fuller
Richard
Beech, George
Isabella [Sibella] (____) Felgate
“Beechwood Hall,” Cocke Co., Tenn.
“Beggar's Bush,” Prince George Co., Va.
“Belair,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Belches, Margaret
Belgrave, Benjamin
Dinah (Godfrey)
Bell, Amy
Ann

Ann (Bennett)
Anne (Champion)
Ann (Holt)
Balaam
Benjamin
Burwell
Charles
Cornelius
Edmund
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hull)
Elizabeth (Mears)
Esther (Warren) Scott
Faith (_)
Bell, George
Hannah
Hannah (_)
Isaac
James
Jesse
John
Joseph
Keziah (Parramore)
Lucretia
Lucy
Margaret (_)
Marmaduke
Martha
Martha (Thompson) Warren
Martha (Tucker)
Mary

Mary (_)
Mary Ann (Walker)
Mary (Studson)
Mary (Tatum)
Micajah
Mildred (_)
Mildred (Robinson)
Nancy
Nancy (Richardson)
Phebe (Stokes)
Polly (Hanby)
Rebecca
Richard
Robert
Sally (Tylor)
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Smith)
Susan Clayton (Slaughter)
Sylvia (Price)
Thomas
Tinney (Chance)
William
“Bell-Mead,” Powhatan Co., Va.
Bellamy, Mary (Clinch)
William
“Belle Isle,” King George Co., Va.
“Belle Vue,” Washington Co., Md.
“Bellevetta,” Nelson Co., Va.
“Belleville,” Goochland Co., Va.
“Belleville,” Richmond Co., Va.

Bell's Tavern, Barren Co., Ky.
“Belmont,” Goochland Co., Va.
BelmontCo., Ohio
“Belmount,” Stafford Co., Va.
Belson, Edmund
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Mary
Belt, Anne
Ann (Sprigg)
Anna
Charles
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Lawson (Bowie)
Elizabeth Smith (Waters)
Esther (Powell)
Fielding [Fielder]
George
Jeremiah
John Sprigg
Joseph
Margery
Margery (Wight) Sprigg
Mary
Mary (Sprigg)
Rachel
Rachel (Griffith)
Rebecca (Beall)
Richard
Thomas

Thomas Sprigg
Tobias
William
Benbow, Edward
Elizabeth (Newton) Faulconer
Bender (Miss)___
Bennet, Martha (Hancock)
Bennett, Alice (___) Pierce
Ann
Anne (_
Benjamin
Bennett, Brambley
Brigget
Charles
Edmund
Elisha
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Beckham)
Elizabeth (Duggar)
Elizabeth (Pierce) Barham
Frances
Frankey
Grace (___)
Henrietta Maria (Neale)
James
Jane
Jesse
John
Joseph
Lucy
Martha

Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Crook)
Mary (Edwards)
Mary (Hardy)
Mary (Rogers)
Mary Mason (Wright)
Mary (Warfield)
Mildred (_)
Nathaniel
Priscilla
Rebecca (Bennett)
Reuben
Richard
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah Elizabeth (Wall)
Sarah (_ Lewis
Sarah (Welch)
Silvester
Susanna
Thomas
William
Bennett-Claiborne commission
“Bennett's Point,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“Bennett's Regulation,” Queen Anne's Co. Md.
Benthall, Peggy (Dowty)
Bentley, Elizabeth (Knott)
Harriet (Sprigg)
John

Berger, Lucy
Mildred
Berier, Mary
Berkeley, Edmund
Mary (Nelson)
Sir William
“Berkeley,” Charles City Co., Va.
Berkeley Company
Berkeley Co., S.C.
Berkeley Co., W.Va.
Berlin, Md.
Bermuda See also Somers Islands
Bermuda Hundred, Chesterfield Co., Va. See also Charles Hundred, Digges Hundred
Bernard, Anna (____)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hooe) Fauntleroy
Julia
William
Berry, Jemima (Gorsuch) Stansbury
Lavallin
Thomas
Berry, Averstoke Parish, Hampshire, Eng.
“Berry Hill,” Fauquier Co., Va.
Berryman, Elizabeth (Taliaferro)
Maximilian
Bertie Co. [Pet.], N.C.
Besse, William
“Bethany,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Bethel Academy, Jessamine Co., Ky.
Bethersden, Kent, Eng.

“Bethlehem,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.

“Bethsaida,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Bevan, Peter

 Sarah (Green)

Bevill, Elizabeth

“Bewdley,” Lancaster Co., Va.

Bibb, Hannah (Clarke) Booker

 William

Bible Society of Virginia

Bicknell, Eleanor (Gaither)

 Julie (Gaither) Clark

 Thomas

Bidgood, Ann

 Ann (Ligon)

 Elizabeth

 Hester [Esther] (Williamson) Proctor

 James

 Jane (Ingram)

 John

 Josiah

 Mary

 Richard

 William

Bigger, Elizabeth H. C.

 John

 Martha (Booker)

Biggs, Ann

 Anne (Hallett)

 Elishe (Smaw)

 Elizabeth

 James

Lukey
Mary
Richard
Thomas
William
Binns, Thomas
Birckhead, Ann
Ann (Harrison)
Christopher
Bird, Ann (Armitrader)
Bird, Betsy
Catherine
Caty
Dyce
Elizabeth
Frances
Hannah (Grendon) Jennings
John
Mary
Mary (_)
Nathaniel
Phebe (Price)
Philemon
Price
Robert
Susanna
Tabitha
Thomas
William
Williamson See also Byrd
Birdsong, Butts

Charles Hancock
Demaris (Hancock)
John
Joseph
Lucy
Lucy (Blow)
Mary (_)
Mary (____) Nicholson
Miles
Rebecca
Salley
Salley (Edwards)
Susanna (Joyner)
William
Biscoe, Hannah (Stearns)
Sarah (Remington)
Bishop, Ann [Nancy] (Rawlings)
Augustine
Elizabeth (Booker)
John
Letitia
William
Bitton, Gloucs., Eng.
Black, Elizabeth (Trent)
Margaret
Mary (Jordan)
Rebecca
William
Blackfin, John
Mary (____) Stone
Blackmore, Sarah (Dawson)

Susanna (Burnet)
William
Blackwall, London, Eng.
Blackwater, Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Blackwater, Surry Co., Va.
Blackwater River
Blackwater Swamp, Surry Co., Va.
Blackwell, Ann (Eustace) Hull
Elizabeth (Price)
Elizabeth (Steptoe)
Joseph
Blackwell Alley, London, Eng.
Bladensburg, Md.
Blagrave, Anne (____) Harwood
Henry
Blair, James
John Durburrow
Mary
Mary (Winston)
Blake, Anne (____)
Anna Maria (Tilghman)
Catharine
Charles
Dorothy
Eleanor
Eleanor Maria
Elizabeth
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)
Henrietta Maria (Nicol) Earle
John Sayer

Joseph
Mary
Peregrine
Philemon
Philemon Charles
Blake, Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Darnall)
Sarah (Frisby)
William Hopper
Blalock, John
Bland, Anne (Harwood)
Richard Randolph
Theodorick
William
Bland's Swamp, Surry Co., V.
Blanton, Patty (Clary)
Blaws, Ann
Blemell, Francisca
James
Jasper
John
Martha
Martha (Gosnold)
Mary
Rebeckah
Thomas
Blessing (ship)
Blighton, George
Bloomfield, Ky.
Blore, John

Blount, Elizabeth (Hatch) Reed Scarborough

Joseph

Blount Point, Warwick Co., Va.

Blow, Anne (Gray) Blunt

Frances (Wright)

Henry

Lucy

Rebecca (Birdsong)

Richard

Bloxom, Mary (Dowty) Johnson Johnson

William

Bluestone Creek, Lunenburg Co., Va.

Blunt, Ann

Anne (Gray)

Edmund

Elizabeth

Henrietta Maria (Fitzsimmons)

Henry

Blunt, James

Joseph Gray

Martha (Emmanuel)

Mary

Mary (_)

Mary Rebecca (Lewis)

Mary (Ricketts)

Sarah

Thomas

William

Blunt Point Creek, Warwick Co., Va.

Boardman [Bozeman, Bowman], Elizabeth (_)

James

Boggess, Amanda
John
Mary Ann (Boush) Thelaball
Boggs, George
Margaret (_)
Boisnard, Anne (Holland)
Edward R.
Elizabeth
Esther (Robins)
John
Margaret T.
Nancy (Parsons) Kendall
Bollen, Jemima
Boiling, Ann Dade (Stith)
Elizabeth (Lewis)
John
Mary (Burton)
Mary Burton
Mary Marshall (Tabb)
Robert
Sarah
Sarah (Washington)
“Bollingbrook,” Petersburg, Va.
Bona Nova (ship)
“Bonaventure,” Ga.
“Bonbrook,” Cumberland Co., Va.
Bond, Benjamin
Eleanor
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)
Henry
John

Bond, Mary (_)
Nancy [Ann] (Gorsuch)
William S.
Bone, Martha H. (Jordan) McCartney Weaver
Matthew
“Bonfield,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“Bonfield,” Talbot Co., Md.
Booker, Ann Maria
Edith (Booker)
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Chew (Dorsey)
Elizabeth (Giles)
Frances
Frances (Patterson)
George
Grace (Richeson)
Hannah (Clarke)
Hannah (Hand) Marshall
John
Joseph
Judith (_)
Lowry
Margaret (Lowry)
Margaret (McFarland)
Martha
Martha (Brunskill)
Martha (Bryan) Kiadyee
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Condon)

Phebe (Cox)
Phebe (Worsham)
Purefoy
Rachel (Jones)
Rebecca
Rebecca (?Leake)
Richard
Roger
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Cobbs)
Sarah (Spann)
Susannah
Booker, William
Boone Co., Ky.
Booth, Ann
Arthur
Clarissa (Waller) Travis
Elizabeth
Humphrey
Matthew
Mordecasi
Rebecca (Jones)
Boot Swamp, King William Co., Va.
Bordley, Ariana (Vanderleyden) Frisby
Henrietta Maria
John Beale
Margaret (Chew)
Matthias
Susan Heath
Thomas

Bosley, Belinda
Hannah
James
Nancy
Rachael (Gorsuch)
Bostick, Bethenia
“Bostock House,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Boston, Mass.
“Boston Hill,” Cumberland Co., Va.
Botetourt Co., Va.
Bottom, John
Mary (Hunnicutt)
Botts, Priscilla (Lee)
William
Boughton, Honor (____)
Katherine
Mary
Richard
Samuel
Verlinda
Verlinda (Cotton)Burdett
Bouldin, Ann (Cheatham)
Francinia
James E.
Joseph
Leonard
Bouldin, Nancy
Patsy C. (Royster)
Thomas E.
William C.
Bourbon Co., Ky.

Bourdon, Adrian N.
Baker
Catherine Matilda
Elizabeth Joseph
Henry
Jane Halcott (Dennis)
John
Martha (Dennis)
Mary
Nicholas
Nicholas Joseph
Prudence (Davis) Wrenn
Samuel
Sarah (_)
Bourk [Burk], Frances (_) Langley
Michael
Boush, Alice (Mason) Hodge Porten
Anne
Ann (Newton) Hodgson
Ann (_)
Ann [Nancy] (Waller)
Ann (Willoughby)
Ann Wythe
Arthur
Catherine
Catherine (Ballard)
Charles
Charles Sayer
Daniel
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Drummond)

Elizabeth Frances (Pitt) Keele
Elizabeth (Lewelling)
Elizabeth (Smith)
Elizabeth (Talbot) Tabb
Elizabeth (Wilson) Sweeny
Frances
Frances (Loyall)
Boush, Frances Moseley (Munford)
Frances (Sayer) Lawson
Frederick William
Goodrich
Jacamine (Hunter)
James
John
Joyce (Hunter)
Lemuel
M. Polly (Coleman)
Margaret (Taylor)
Martha (Sweny)
Martha Sweney Frances Sayer
Mary
Mary Ann
Mary (Tabb)
Mary (Wilson)
Maximilian
Molly
Nathaniel
Peggy
Prudence (Thelaball)
Robert
Samuel

Sarah Elizabeth (Miller)
Thomas Wythe
William
Wilson
Boveny, Burnham Parish, Bucks., Eng.
Bovey, Devonshire, Eng.
Bowcock, Mildred
Bowdle, Elizabeth (Boyce)
Henry
John
Joseph
Mary (Mears)
Mary (Withgott)
Sarah
Sarah (Gorsuch)
Thomas
Bowdoin, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Fanny (Banister)
Grace (Stringer)
James
Bowdoin, John
Margaret
Margaret (Smith)
Mary
Peter
Pierre
Sarah
Susanna
Bowen, Celia Wilson
Sarah

Bower, Thomas
Bowers, Mary
Bowie, Ann
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Brookes) Sprigg
Elizabeth Lawson
Esther (Sprigg)
Hannah (Lee)
John
Margaret
Margaret (Sprigg)
Mary (Brookes)
Mary (Mullikin)
Osborne Sprigg
Priscilla (Mackall)
Mary Mackall (Bowie) Wootton
Robert
Thomas
Thomas Contee
Walter
William
William Sprigg
Bowles, Eleanor
Elizabeth (Curd)
John
Bowling Green, Ky.
“Bowling Green,” Howard Co., Md.
Howman, David
Frances
Isabel (Ker)
John

Sabina (Lynch) Cattell
"Bowman's Folly," Accomack Co., Va.
Boxley, Kent, Eng.
Boxwell, Gloucs., Eng.
Boyce, (Miss)_____
Elizabeth
Boyd, Ann
Barbara (Magruder)
Frances (_____
Margaret (Black)
Margaret (Lansdale
Winifred
Boyds Hole, Va.
Boydton, Va.
Boykin, Celia
Francis
William
Wilmouth (Williamson) Jordan
Boyle Co., Ky.
Boyse, Luke
Bracco, Elizabeth (Beall)
John
Bracey, Elizabeth (Wiggs)
Francis
Mary
Bracklery, Northants., Eng.
Bradbury, Ann (Asdell) Jadwin
Jacob
Braddock, Gen. Edward
Bradford, Abigail
Dorothea Miriam (Burges)

Elizabeth (Smith)
Frances
Hannah
John
Letitia
Mary
Nathaniel
Patience (Reed)
Rebecca (Pace)
Rebeccah
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sinah(Mears)
Violetta
Bradley, Elizabeth (Bell)
Hannah
Bradley, Hannah (Johnson) Montague
James
John
Martha Gaines (Jordan)
Millicent
Robert
“Bradley,” Prince William Co., Va.
Braine, Edward
Sarah (_) Stegge Harris Grendon
Braintree, Mass.
Brakes, Henry
Phyllis
Brakin, (Miss)___
Bramble, Elizabeth

John
Mary (Ashley)
Willis
Bramblett, Permelia
Branch, Agnes
Ann
Ann M. Louisa (Magruder)
Benjamin
Edward Osborne
Eliza Giles (Moseley)
Elizabeth Eppes
Elizabeth Eppes (Osborne)
Frances
George
Johannah (Hancock)
John
Martha
Martha (_)
Mary (Osborne)
Mary (Thelaball) Ellegood
Sarah
Sarah Ann
Tabitha (Osborne)
William Bass
“Brandon,” Middlesex Co., Va.
“Brandy,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Brandywine, Del.
Brantley, Benjamin
Elizabeth (Clay)
John
Mary (Lupo)

Brasseur, Elizabeth
Robert
Bratten, Elizabeth (Washington) Spence
George
Braxton, Georgianna
Bray, William
Breckinridge Co., Ky.
Breeze, Elizabeth (Price)
George
Sarah (Price)
Bremo, Henrico Co., Va.
Brent, Elizabeth
Lucy
Brereton, Catherine (Lloyd)
Thomas
Bressey, Susanna (Bird)
William
Bressie, Ann (Ivy)
Irby
William
Brewer, Elizabeth (Hampton)
Mary (Clary) [?]Hudgins
Thomas See also Bruer
Brewster, Richard
Briant, James
John
Mary (Langley) See also Bryant
Briar Creek, Ga.
Brice, Anna Maria (Tilghman)
Elizabeth
Harriet (Tilghman)

Henry
John
Mary (Maccubbin)
Nicholas
Bridewell Royal Hospital
Bridger, Ann
Hester [Esther]
John
John Davis
Joseph
Keziah
Martha (Mallory)
Bridger, Mary
Mary Johnson
Sarah
Sarah (Davis)
Bridgers, Faith (Ruffin)
John
Samuel
Bridges, Elizabeth (Peirce)
John
Mary (Ligon)
Bridgetown, N.J.
Bridwell, Lucy (Lee)
Moses
Briggs, Amelia
Ann
Charles
Dolly Pleasants
Dorothy (Pleasants)
Elizabeth

Frances
Gray
Howell
Lucy (Gray)
Mary
Priscilla
Bright, Catherine (____)
Elizabeth
Graves
Mary
Mary (Graves)
Nancy
Sally
Samuel
Simon
Brintle, Nancy
Briscoe, Capt. ____
George
Mary Hanson
Mary (Warren)
Priscilla
Bristol, Eng.
Bristol Parish, Prince George Co., Va.
Bristow, Anna
Averilla
Bristow, Catherine
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
George
James
Jane

John
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Twyman)
Philemon
Susannah (Parish)
William
Broach, Elizabeth
Zilla
Broad Creek, Prince George's Co., Md.
Broad Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.
Broad River (N.C.)
Broad Run, Loudoun Co., Va.
Broadhurst, John
Broadkill Hundred, Sussex Co., Del.
Broadnax, John
Broadribb, William
Brockenbrough, Elizabeth (Fauntleroy)
Lucy
William
Brockman, Polly
Brodnax, Rebecca (_) Travis
William
Bromfield, Elizabeth E. (Stevenson)
Bromfield Parish, Culpeper [Madison] Co., Va.
Bronaugh, Ann Carter
Jane (Heale)
Margaret
William
The Brook, Henrico Co., Va.
Brooke, Anne

Ann (Harrison) Birckhead Sharp

Ann (Montague)

Catherine

Charles

Deborah (Snowden)

Dorothy

Eleanor

Brooke, Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Harris)

Elizabeth (Hawkins)

Frances (Alexander)

James

Lawrence

Maria Pleasant (Younghusband)

Mary (Fauntleroy)

Robert

Roger

Sarah

Sarah P. (Gilpin)

William

Brooke Co., W.Va.

Brookes, Benjamin

Margaret (Bowie)

Mary

Susan V. (_)

Brookeville, Md.

Brookeville Academy

Brooking, Edmund

Judith (Throckmorton)

Lucy (Throckmorton)

Robert

“Brookland,” Cecil Co., Md.
Brooks, Martha (____)
 Mary (Price)
Broome, Melus
Brough, Anne (Boush) Shepherd
 Robert
Broughton, Rosamond (Winn)
Broun, Janetta (McAdam)
 William
Brown, Alexander
 Catherine (Cheney)
 Elizabeth (Davis)
 Elizabeth (Gaither) Davis
 Elizabeth (Sheppeny)
 Frances (Greenwood)
 George Newman
 Gustavus
 Harriet Burgess (Warfield)
 Helen
 Henry Ormsby
Brown, Isabel (Ryall)
 James
 Jeremiah
 John
 Joseph Gaither
 Keeth
 Lawrence
 Lucy Ann (Gaither)
 Lukey (Biggs)
 Margaret
 Margaret (Black) Boyd

Margery (Gaither)
Maria (_)
Mark
Mary
Mildred (Lewis) Howell
Nathaniel
Philemon
Rebecca
Sallie Cargill
Sally C.
Sarah
Sarah (Hampton)
Verlinda (Doyne) Taylor
William
Browne, Anne (Barne) Lovelace
Anne (Cocke)
Ann Temple (Tompkins)
Ann (Tilghman)
Bennett
Catherine
Dorothy (Jordan) Hay
Frances (Mallory)
Henry
Jane
Jonathan
Rebecca
Robert
Sarah (Edwards)
William
Browning, Achsah (Warfield)
Benjamin

Daniel
Deborah (Warfield)
Browning, Margaret
Brownstown, Pa.
Bruce, Susanna
Bruer, Grace (_)
William
Brewer Bromley, Mildred (Ball) Hall
Brummall, Irenia
Bronskill, Martha
Brunswick, Mo.
Brunswick Co., Va.
Bryan, Deborah (Gorsuch)
Frances (Battaley)
Martha
Mary
Nicholas
Richard
Bryan's Station, Ky.
Bryant, Ann Minerva
Naomy (Johnson) See also Briant
Buchanan, Andrew
Anne (Hooe)
James
Margaret
Rebecca Maria Harriet (Anderson)
Susannah
Susanna (Cocke)
Thomas
Buck, (Miss)___
Christopher

Elizabeth
Jane [Jean]
Keziah (Gorsuch)
Peleg
Richard
“Buck Hall,” Prince William Co., Va.
“Buck Island,” Albemarle Co., Va.
Buck Roe, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
“Buckhall,” Prince William Co., Va.
Buckingham Co., Va.
“Buckland,” Charles City Co., Va.
Buckland Monachorum, Devonshire, Eng.
Buckner, Anne Walker
Ariss
Baldwin Mathews
Catherine Taliaferro
Dorothy (Buckner)
Dorothy (Scrosby)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Beverley (Stanard)
Elizabeth (Smith)
Frances (Hampton)
John
Lucy (Hooe)
Mary
Mary (Timson) Buckner
Mordecai
Samuel
Thomas
William
Bucks Co., Pa.

Buely, Elizabeth
Bufkin, Dorothy (Newby)
Levin
Buford, Agatha
Bulkley, Mary
Bull, Carlotta
Bullitt Co., Ky.
Bullock, Barbara
Davis
Elizabeth (Taylor) Lewis
William
Bullskin Creek, Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Bumpass, Digges
Frances Watson (Pearson) Bedford
“Bunker Hill,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.
Bunting, Elizabeth (Johnson)
George
Burbank, Elmira
Burbury [Burberry], Mary
Burchett, Sarah
Burdett, Elizabeth
Frances
Parthenia
Sarah
Thomas
Verlinda (Cotton)
William
Burford, Anne
Burgate, Suffolk, Eng.
Burges, Dorothea Miriam
Burgess, Abigail (Conner) Rae

Basil
Caleb
Charlotte
Deborah (Warfield)
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Warfield)
Frances
Isabella
John
John H.
Margaret (____)
Mary
Mary (Davis)
Rachel (Warfield)
Rebecca
Ruth
Sarah
Sarah (Scarborough)
West
William
Burgh, Elizabeth
Margaret
William
Burk See Bourk Burke, Mary (Freeman)
Thomas
Burke Co., Ga.
Burke Co., N.C.
Burleigh, Elizabeth (Jordan) Pleasants
Burleigh Monthly Meeting, N.C.
Burnet, Susanna

Burnett, Frances W.
Burney, Sarah
Burnham, Betty
Jacob
Bumham, Essex, Eng.
Burnham Parish, Bucks, Eng.
Burr, Aaron
Esther
Esther (Capell)
John
Richard
Burrowe's Neck, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Burt, Mary
Burton, Abner
Bridget (Dalby)
Catherine (Stith)
Christian (_)
Esther
Esther (Harmanson)
John
Judith (Laforce)
Margaret
Margaret (Robins) Waters
Mary
Robert
Sarah Hudson
Sarah (Jordan)
Sarah (Price)
Susanna
Susannah (Trader)
Thomas

Walthall
William
Burwell, Elizabeth
Frances
Lewis
Robert
Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, Eng.
Busey, Edy
Bush, Frances (Graves)
Jane
Philip
“Bushfield,” Westmoreland Co., Va.
Bushrod, Ann
Apphia
Elizabeth (_)
Bushrod, Hannah
Hannah (Keene)
John
Mary (Peirsey) Hill
Mildred (Washington) Seaton
Thomas
Bussey, Mary
Bute Co., N.C.
Butler, Betie
Jane
Martha Ruffin (Newsom) Cocke
Mutus
Nancy (Rawlings)
Samuel
William
Butler Co., Ky.

Butley, Sussex, Eng.

Butt, Abigail

Sarah

Sarah (_

Thomas

Button, Jacob

Sallie (Morgan) Kemper

Butts, Eleanor

Fannie (Lewis)

James

Keziah (Simmons)

Sarah

Sarah (Simmons)

Bynum, Gray

Margaret (Hampton)

Byrd, Abby

Anne

Elizabeth

Evelyn

Francis Otway

Jane

Martha Elizabeth

Mary

Richard

Ursula Anne (Munford)

William See also Bird

“The Byrd,” Goochland Co., Va.

“The Byrd,” Pittsylvania Co., Va.

Byrd's Warehouse, Henrico Co., Va.

Byrne, Sally (Haskell)

Cabell, Alice (Winston)
Ann (Carrington)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Brierton (Jones)
Elizabeth (Cabell)
Frederocl
George
Hector
Henry Ann (Davies)
John
John Jordan
Judith Lucinda (Rose)
Judith Scott
Landon
Margaret (Jordan)
Margaret Jordan
Paulina (Jordan)
Paulina Jordan (Cabell)
Pauline
Pauline Jordan (Cabell)
Sally (Syme)
Samuel Jordan
Sarah (Winston)
Susanna (Ewing)
Susanna (Wyatt)
William
William H.
Cabell Co., W.Va.

Cabellsburg, Va.

Cabin Point, Va.
Cabin Stick Run, Surry Co., Va.
Cable, Esther
 Sorrowful Margaret (Custis) Kendall
 Thomas
Cade, Lucretia (Pace)
 Obedience (—)
 Robert
 William
Cadiz, Spain
Cadwalader, Ann
 Elizabeth
 Cadwalader, Elizabeth (Lloyd)
 Hannah (Lambert)
 John
 Maria
 Mary
 Rebecca
 Thomas
Caesar (ship)
Caesar, Anne
 Joane (Lovelace)
 Johanna
 John
 Julianna
 Robert
Caffrey, Eliza
Cahart, Ann Holt (Calvert)
 William
Caile, Margaret
Caius College, Cambridge University

Calcote [Calclough], James
Mary (Goodrich) See also Callcote
Caldecote, Warwick, Eng.
Caldwell, (Miss)_____
 Eliza
 Marian
 Sally
 Sarah
 Susannah (____)
Callaway Co., Mo.
Callcote, Florentine See also Calcote
Callis, Fanny
 Lettitia
 Nancy (Fowlkes) Osborne
 William
Calmes, Marquis
 Priscilla (Heale)
Calthorpe, Christopher
 Mary
Calvert, Ann Holt
 Anne (Hunter) Barlow
 Charles
 Christopher
Calvert, Cornelius B.
 Elizabeth
 Elizabeth (Newton)
 Elizabeth (Stone)
Frances
Frances (Briggs)
John
Jonathan

Mary
Mary Bassett (Moseley)
Mary (Howson)
Matthew
Peggy (Boush)
Polly
Samuel
William See also Baltimore
Calvert Co., Md.
Cambridge, Md.
Cambridge, Mass.
Cambridge University
Camden, Henry
Mary Belt (Sprigg)
Camden Co., N.C.
Camden Dist., S.C.
Cammack, Susanna
Camp, John
Martha
Martha (Ward) Jones
Mary
Thomas
Campbell, Archibald
Colin
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Harris)
Esther (Robins) Fassitt
Hannah (Montague)
John
Martha (Simpson)
Mary

Mary (Graves)
Mary (Jordan)
Mary (Snead) Gaskins
Thacker
Campbell, William Lear
Campbell Co., Ky..
Campbell Co., Tenn.
Campbell Co., Va.
Cane Creek Monthly Meeting, N.C.
Cane Ridge Church, Bourbon Co., Ky.
“Caneland,” Woodford Co., Ky.
Cannon, Charles
Esther (Pledge)
Jane
John
Mary (Cannon)
Mary (Price)
Mildred (_)
William
Canterbury, Eng., Prerogative Court
Canterbury Cathedral
Cape Cod, Mass.
Cape Fear River (S.C.)
Cape Girardeau, Mo.
Cape Girardeau Co., Mo.
Capell [Caple], Abigal (_) Scott
Ann Mary
Argoll
Betty
Catherine (_)
Edward

Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Esther
Grainger
Hannah
Hannah (Granger)
Jane (_) Pike
John
Littleton
Major
Nathaniel
Sarah (_)
Sorrowful Margaret
Stratton
Thomas
Waterson
Capps, Anne (Langley)
John
Thorowgood
Capt. Martin's ships, James City Co., Va.
Carden, Nancy
Cardwell, Elizabeth
“Carenot,” Montgomery Co., Md.
Carlile, Sarah (_)
William
Carmathan, Wales
Carmichael, Ann
Anne (Brooke)
Caroline Co., Md.
Caroline Co., Va.
Carpenter, Elizabeth (Montague) Trigg

Jonathan
Mary () Knott
William
Carr, John
Mary Jane
Sarah Ann (Warfield)
Carrell, William
“Carrigaline,” co. Cork, Ireland
Carrington, Ann
Nelson
Carroll, Anne (Jennings)
Anne(Sprigg)
Charles
Dominick
Dorothy (Blake)
Eleanor
Hannah
James
John Henry
Juliana
Julianna ()
Margaret (Tilghman)
Mary
Mary Clare
Mary (Sewall)
Nicholas
Sophia (Gough)
Carroll Co., Md.
Carroll Co., Mo.
“Carrollsburg,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Carter, Ann

Anne (Byrd)
Anne Byrd
Betty
Charles
Chloe
Daniel
Elisha
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Waddy (Dameron) Lunsford
George
Giles
Hannah (Crew)
Hannah (Gookin)
Harry
James
John
Judith (Cundiff) Palmer
Judith (Harvey) Yerby
Lucretia
Lucretia (Everett)
Margery (____) Ivy Thelaball
Martha (Higginbotham)
Mary (Higginbotham)
Mildred
Priscilla (Churchill)
Richard
Robert
Ruth (Gaither) Warfield
Salley (Basye)
Sally
Sinah

Susanna
Theodorick
Thomas
Vincent
William
Cartersville, Va.
Cartwright, Jean (Morgan)
Mary (Hunter)
Pembroke (Hunter)
Peter
Cartwright, Robert
Carver, Elizabeth
Sarah
Cary, Ann
Ann (____) Howard
Betsy
Dorothy
Edward
Elizabeth (Seawell) Whiting
Harwood
John
Martha (____)
Mary (Condon) Booker
Mary (Reade)
Patience (?Milner) Lupo
Richard
Samuel
Sarah
Susanna (____)
Thomas
William

Case, Isabella
Richard
Casey, Hannah (____) Parr
Polly
Thomas
Casey Co., Ky.
Cash, (Mrs.)____
Barnett
Elizabeth (____)
Frances
Joannah H. (Major)
Pamelia
Randolph
Robert Howard
Sally (Tucker)
Samuel
Sophia (Cash)
Tamsin (Higginbotham)
Cassell, Hugh
Castle Creek, Isle of Wight Co., Va.
“Castle Hill,” Albemarle Co., Va.
Castlin, Andrew
Ann(____) Turner
John
Castlin, Lucy (____) Lenox
Sarah
Caswell (galley)
Caswell Co., N.C.
Catawba River (N.C.)
Cathay [Cataia]
Catlett, Elizabeth

John
Margaret
Martha (_)
Thomas
Cattell, Andrew
Ann
Ann (_)
Ann (Cattell)
Ann (Fraser)
Arthur
Benjamin
Benjamin Godfrey
Catherine (_)
Catherine (Cattell)
Charles
Claudia
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Fuller) Leavy
Jane
John
Margaret (_)
Margaret (Livingston)
Martha
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Godfrey)
Mary (Livingston)
Mary (McCall)
Peter
Phebe

Robert Hall
Sabina (Lynch)
Sarah
Sarah (Hall)
Sarah (Toomer)
Thomas
William
Cauthon, Edmund
 Martha Todd (Throckmorton) See also Cawthon
Cawcott, George
Cawood, Benjamin
 Elishaba (Beall)
 Mary Fendall (Hanson)
 Moses
Cawson, Lydia
 Margaret
Cawthon, Agnes (Harris)
 Annie
 Jesse
 John
 Mary
 Nathan
 Suckie See also Cauthon
Cecil Co., Md.
“Cedar Grove,” Accomack Co., Va.
“Cedar Grove,” Charles Co., Md.
“Cedar Grove,” Dorchester Co., Md.
“Cedar Grove,” Fauquier Co., Va.
“Cedar Hill,” Fauquier Co., Va.
Cedar Island, Warwick Co., Va.
“Cedar Park,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Cedar Point, Md.
“Centre Hill,” Petersburg, Va.
Centreville, Md.
Chaffin, Pleasant
Sarah (Dickinson) Smith
Chalker, John
Chalmers, Catherine (Joyner)
Chamberlaine, Anne
Anna Maria
Anna Maria (Hammond)
Ariana Worthington (Davis)
Catherine (Blake)
Harriet Rebecca
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Gale)
Henrietta Maria (Hollyday)
Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)
Henrietta Maria (Robins)
Chamberlaine, Henry
James Lloyd
Margaret
Marion
Mary (Cruickshanks)
Richard Lloyd
Robert Lloyd
Robins
Samuel
Sarah
Susannah (Robins)
Thomas
Chamberlayne, Elizabeth (Littlepage)

William
Chambers, Agnes
Elizabeth
John
Mary
Rachel
William
Chamley, Randall
Champe, Anne Byrd (Carter)
Jane
Mary
Champernowne, Catherine
Philip
Champion, Anne
Benjamin
Elizabeth (Ingram)
Elizabeth (Williams)
John
Mary (Gaskins)
Sally (Carter)
William T.
Chance, Elizabeth
Henry
Margaret (____)
Tinney
Chanco (Indian)
Chandler, Ann Elizabeth (Gray)
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth (Burdett) Hamilton
John
Richard

“Chantilly,” King George Co., Va.
“Chantilly,” Westmoreland Co., Va.
Chapman, Elizabeth
Ellen [Helen]
Frances (Dorsey)
Francis
Louisa
Mary (Harwood)
Chappell, Elizabeth
Rachel
Chariton Co., Mo.
Charles (ship)
Charles, Anne (Wynne)
Eleanor
Elizabeth
Lewis
Charles Co., Md.
Charles City Co., Va.
Charles Hundred, Prince George Co., Va. See also Bermuda Hundred,
Digges Hundred
Charles Parish, York Co., Va.
Charles River Co., Va. See also York Co., Va.
Charleston, S.C.
Charlestown, Mass.
“Charley Forest,” Goochland Co., Va.
Charlotte Co., Va.
Charlotte Hall Academy, St. Mary's Co., Md.
Charterhouse School, London, Eng.
Charwelton, Northants., Eng.
Chatham, Clary (Higginbotham)
Stephen See also Cheatham

“Chatham,” Va.
Chatham Co. [Dist.], Ga.
Chatham Co., N.C.
Cheadle, John
Lettice (Southern)
Millicent
Cheat River
Cheatham, Abijah
Abraham [Abia]
Amelia (Clark) Lester
Anderson
Andrew
Ann
Ann (Pride)
Ann Pride
Ann (Rudd)
Ann (Walthall)
Ann (Wilson)
Archer
Arthur
Avis (Rudd)
Barbara (_)
Barnet [Bernard]
Bartley
Bernard
Betse
Betsy (Thompson)
Charles
Daniel
David
Dianna B. (_)

Dinah
Edmund
Edward
Eleazer
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Elam)
Elizabeth (Green) Dawson
Elizabeth Green (Elam)
Elizabeth (Keeton)
Elizabeth Mary Ann
Elizabeth (Turley)
Epes
Frances (McK____)
Francinia (Bouldin)
Francis
Hannah (Rudd)
Hannah (Spears)
Cheatham, Henry
Isham
James
Jane
Jane (Walker)
Jeaney (Dillard)
John
Joshua
Josiah
Judith (Hampton)
Larkin M.
Lavinia [Vina]
Leonard
Letty (Martin) Wade Edwards

Lewis
Lucy
Lucy (Jones)
Lucy (Robertson)
Margaret (Rudd)
Margaret (Rudd) Cheatham
Martha
Martha (Branch)
Martha (Ellett)
Martha (Roberson)
Martha (?Walthall)
Martha (Walthall)
Martha Walthall
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Ann Pride
Mary (Booker)
Mary (Harper)
Mary (Lockett)
Mary (Pride)
Mary (Walthall)
Matthew
Michel
Millicent
Millicent (Lipscomb)
Nancy
Nancy Clark (Smith)
Nancy (Davis)
Nancy (Hancock)
Nancy (Rudd)
Cheatham, Nancy (Shackleford)

Nancy (Vaughan)
Obadiah
Obedience
Obedience (Cheatham)
P. R.
Patience Pleasants
Peter
Phebe
Phebe(Elam)
Phebe W. (Porter)
Pheby
Pleasant
Polly
Polly (Rowlett)
Polly Ward
Prudence
Prudence (Ellett)
Prudence (Foulks)
Rebecca (Cooper)
Rebecca (Morgan)
Reuben
Richard
Robertson
Salley (Ellis)
Sally (Akin)
Sally (Cheatham)
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Fuller)
Susanna (Long)

Tabitha
Tabitha Obedience
Tabitha (Osborne) Branch
Thomas
Thomas Rudd
William
Zaccheus Elam See also Chatham
Chelmsford, Essex, Eng.
“Chemokins,” New Kent Co., Va.
Cheney, Catherine
Catherine (Bristow)
Elizabeth
Cheney, Thomas
Cheraw, S.C.
Cherokee expedition
Cherokee Indians
Cherry, Sally
Cherry Fields, Wilkinson Co., Miss.
“Cherry Grove,” Nansemond Co., Va.
Cherrystone, Northampton Co., Va.
Chesapeake Bay
Cheshire, Dinah (Miller)
Elizabeth (Godfrey) Miller
John
Molly (Miller)
Richard
Chester, Eng.
Chester, Pa.
Chester Co., Pa.
Chester Co., S.C.
Chester River (Md.)

Chesterfield, Derbyshire, Eng.

Chesterfield Co., S.C.

Chesterfield Co., Va.

Chestertown, Md.

“Chestnut Bay,” Talbot Co., Md.

“Chestnut Grove,” Carroll Co., Md.

“Chestnut Hill,” Chesterfield Co., Va.

Cheat, Ann (Bowie)

Ann Mary

Anna Maria (Tilghman)

Benjamin

Bennett

Dorothy (Harrison)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Crowley)

Elizabeth Crowley

Henrietta Maria

Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)

John Crowley

Margaret

Margaret Elizabeth (Tilghman)

Philemon Lloyd

Chew, Samuel

Samuel Lloyd

Chichester, (Miss) __

James

Jane (Smith)

John

Mary

Mary Symes

Mary (Thelaball)

Thomas
William
Chick, Nancy
Chickahominy, HenricoCo., Va.
Chickahominy, James City Co., Va.
Chickahominy River
“Childberry Hall,” Harford Co., Md.
Chiles, Ann
Henry
James
Jemima (Graves)
Susanna (Dicken) Graves
Chilton Foliot, Wilts., Eng.
Chincoteague, Va.
Ching [Cling?], Elizabeth (Knott) Bentley
Chinn, Joseph
Mary Eliza
Chiskiack [Chiskiake, Kiskyacke], York Co., Va.
Chisman [Cheeseman], Anne
Catherine
Edmund
Edward
Elizabeth (Reade)
Jane
John
Lydia (?Farlow)
Margaret (—)
Mary (Buckner)
Mary (Robinson)
Mildred
Thomas

Chiswell, Lucy
Sarah Newton
Choctaw Purchase
Chowan Co. [Pet.], N.C.
Christ Church, Alexandria, Va.
Christ Church Parish, Ga.
Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co., Va.
Christian, Catherine (Ker)
John Hunt
Mary Heath (Miller) Bates
William
Christian Co., Ky.
Christian Messenger
Christmas, John
Mary (?Graves)
Christ's College, Cambridge University
Christ's Hospital, London, Eng.
Chuckatuck, Nansemond Co., Va.
Chuckatuck Creek, Nansemond Co., Va.
Chuckatuck Monthly Meeting
Church, Mary
Sally
Church Spring Swamp, Northumberland Co., Va.
Churchill, Priscilla
Churston Ferrers, Devonshire, Eng.
Cincinnati, Ohio
Cincinnati, Society of the
Cissell, Virginia (____)
City Creek, Prince George Co., Va.
Clack, Betty (Hunt)
Dorothy

Cledridge
Clagett, Ann
Ann (Wheeler) Fogg
Anna (Belt)
Charles
Elizabeth
Margaret
Martha
Mary (_)
Mary (Keene)
Richard
Clagett, Sarah (Magruder)
Thomas
“Clagett's Purchase,” Montgomery Co., Md.
Claggett, Sarah
Claiborne [Clayborne], Jane Maria (Rose)
John
Sterling
Unity
William
Claiborne Co., Miss.
Clapham, Catherine (Cooke)
Jones
Clare [Clary], Elizabeth (Bird) Lanier
Thomas See also Clary
Clark, Amelia
Amy (Rivers)
Blanch (_)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Offley)
Ellison

Julie (Gaither)

Richard

Thomas

William T.

Clark Co., Ind.

Clark Co., Ky.

Clarke, Anne

Elizabeth

Hannah

Harriott

Lewis

Martha (Bell)

Mary Ann

Mary Ligon (Moseley)

Mildred

Sampson

Sinai

Thomas

Ursula

Clarke Co., Ga.

Clarke Co., Va.

Clarksburg, Tenn.

Clarksburg, W.Va.

Clarksville, Ark., Land Office

Clarksville, Tenn.

Clary, Ann

Anna

Barnes

Becka

Benjamin

Birdis

Charles
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Jordan)
Harwood
James
Jane
John
Jordan
Katherine (Ratcliff)
Lucy
Martha (Stephenson)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Bailey)
Mary (Hancock)
Mary (Jordan)
Mary (Wren)
Miriam (Jordan)
Mourning
Nancy
Patty
Peggy
Polly
Priscilla (Briggs)
Rebecca (Phillips)
Salley (Birdsong)
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Moseley)
Silviah

Susan
Susanna
Sylvia
Thomas
William
Clary, Winifred (Kelly) See also Clare
Clay, Charles
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth (Hudson)
John
Letitia
Martha
Mary (Bass)
Mary (Jordan)
Pheby (Cheatham)
Tabitha
“Clay Bank,” Cumberland Co., Va.
Clay Co., Miss.
“Clay Hill,” Amelia Co., Va.
Clayton, Anne
Catherine
Elizabeth (Willis)
Henrietta Maria (Earle)
Isabella (Lewis)
John
Juliana
Mildred (Dixon)
Philip
Solomon
Thomas

“Clean Drinking,” Montgomery Co., Md.
Clear Creek Church, Woodford Co., Ky.
Clear Springs, Md.
“Clear View,” Stafford Co., Va.
Cleeves, James
Clements, Elizabeth
Mary M.
Cliborn [Clayborne], John
Clifton, Rebecca
“Clifton,” Gloucester Co., Va.
Clifton Springs, N.Y.
“The Clifts,” Calvert Co., Md.
Clinch, Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Goodrich)
Hannah
Joseph John
Mary
Clinch, Mary (Gray)
Rebecca (Edloe)
Sarah (Collier)
William
Clinch River (Tenn.)
Clinton, Ala.
Clinton, La.
Close, Catherine
“Clover Hill,” Chesterfield Co., Va.
“Clover Hill,” Montgomery Co., Md.
“Cloverfields,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“Cloverfields,” Talbot Co., Md.
Cluverius, Susanna (Whiting)

Coale, Hannah, Coalsmouth, W.Va.
Coalter, Julia Davenport
Coats, John
 Tabitha (Cheatham)
Cobbs, Elizabeth
 Mary (Hancock)
 Mary
 Mary (Lewis)
 Matthew
 Samuel
 Sarah
“Cobbs Hall,” Northumberland Co., Va.
“Cobes,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
Cobham, Va.
Coburn, James
Coburn's Fort, Monongalia Co., W.Va.
Cockayne, Judith
Cockayne Hatley, Beds., Eng.
Cockburn, Harriet (Tilghman)
 Richard
Cocke, Agnes (Poythress) Harwood
 Amey (Jones)
 Anne
 Ann Carter (Harrison)
 Ann (Irby)
 Anna
 Benjamin
 Catherine
 Catherine Murray (Winston) Ronald
Cocke, Christopher
Cocke, Walter

William
William Archer
Cocke Co., Tenn.
“Cockermouth,” Henrico Co., Va.
Cockrell, John
Tabitha (Hatcher)
Thomas
Cofer, Jane (Bennett)
John
Coffee, Elizabeth (Graves)
Joshua
Coggs, Elizabeth (Perry)
John
Colchester, Essex, Eng.
Colchester, Va.
Coldstream Guards
Cole, Elizabeth
John
Sarah
Thomas
William
“Cole Hill,” Culpeper Co., Va.
Coleman, Elizabeth (Chappell) Watkins
Elizabeth (Warfield)
Frances
Green
James
John
Lucy
M. Polly
Mary (Ligon)

Mary Ligon
Mary M.
Nancy
Phoebe (Hatcher)
Polly Meriot (Shields)
Robert
Coles, John
Rebecca Elizabeth (Tucker)
Colfield, Winifred (_)
Collacott, Bethiah
Richard
Tomazin (_)
College Land, Henrico Co., Va.
College of New Jersey See also Princeton College
College of Philadelphia
Colleton, Co., S.C.
Collett, Elizabeth (_)
John
Colley, William
Collier, Ann (Mason) Kendall
Anne (Vines)
Ann (Washington)
Catherine (_)
Charles
Edmund
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Hogood)
Elizabeth Mary (Holt)
Gray
Isaac
James

John
Judith (Hicks)
Kendall
Lambert
Lewis
Louisa Levins
Margaret Taylor
Martha Frances
Mary
Mary (Clinch)
Moody
Peter
Sarah
Sarah (Fassitt)
Susanna
Collings, Ann (Watkins)
Collins, Ann (Hampton)
E. M.
Elizabeth (Thelaball)
Henry
Peggy (Ker)
Sarah
Peter
Colquhoun, Clarimond (Peter)
Walter
Colquit, James
Colquit, Margaret (Hampton)
Colston, Susanna (Opie) Kenner
Travers
Columbia, Ky.
Columbia, S.C.

Columbia, Va.
Columbia Co., Ga.
Columbus, Ga.
Combeehee River, Colleton Co., S.C.
Comes, Mary
Commander-in-Chief's Guard
Compton, Eleanor Williamson
Compton, Devonshire, Eng.
Compton Castle
Concord (ship)
Concord Church, Bourbon Co., Ky.
Condon, David
Elizabeth (Scasbrook)
Mary
Conegocheague Manor, Frederick Co., M
Conlish, King's Co., Ireland
Conn, (Miss)_____
Sarah
Connecticut
General Court
Conner, Abba
Abigail
Abigail (Crawford)
Anthony
Bridget
Charles
Charlotte (Conner)
Charlotte Felicity
Clare
Clotilda
Craford

Crawford
Eliza (Smith)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Lawson)
Elizabeth (Thorowgood) Tenant
George
John
Joseph
Conner, Katherine (____)
keader
Lawson
Lewis
Margaret
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Reade)
Mary
Mary Teresa
Monica
Samuel
William
Conoway, Edward
Elizabeth (Cheatham) Early
“Constant Friendship,” Baltimore Co., Md.
Constantine, Conrwall, Eng.
Conway, Agatha
Ann (Ball)
Chapman
Edwin
Mary (Ball)
Robert
Sarah (McAdam)

Conyers, Henry
Janett (Pattison)
Sarah Pattison
Cook, Edward
Elizabeth (Cocke) Lucas
George
Hannah (Basye)
Henry
John
Phebe (Cheatham)
Sarah (Castlin)
Tabitha (Slaughter)
Valentine
Cooke, Ann (Morgan) Fielding
Anna Maria
Catherine
Eleanor Addison (Dell)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Parramore)
Elizabeth S.
Elizabeth (Tilghman)
Frances
Cooke, Francis
George
Japhet
John
Mary
Mordecai
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (Smith)

Sophia
Susanna Frisby
William
Cookesey, William
Cooksey, Elizabeth (Barnes) Matthews
Mary (Hathaway) Hampton
Thomas Read
Coombs, Barbara
Enoch
Mary Anne
Sarah (Sprigg) Pearce
Cooper, Araminta (Warfield)
Euphan Wilson (Alston)
John
Justinian
Rebecca
Cooper Co., Mo.
CoosaCo., Ala.
Copeland, Elizabeth
Miriam
Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va.
Coppage [Coppedge], Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Basye)
Elizabeth (Dameron) Coppedge
Isaac
John
Mary (Triplett)
Mary (Whitledge)
Rebecca (____) Basye
Sally
Sarah (Railey)

Susannah (?Harrison)
William
Corbin, Agnes Drummond
Joanna
Mary
Cordell, Catherine (Basye)
George Edwards
Core, Caleb
Eleazer
Esther
James
John
Keziah (Rogers)
Kitty Hall
Sarah (Parramore)
Susanna (Core)
Corker, John
Corling, Elizabeth (Cardwell) Pate
William
Cornish, Mary
Cornock, Margaret (Conner) Watkins
Cornwall, Aaron
Ann (Clary)
Elizabeth
Jacob
Moses
William
Cornwallis, Charles, Lord
Cornwell, Ann
Betse (Cheatham)
Foushee C.

John
Lydia (Winslow)
Mary
Mourning
Cornwood Parish, Devonshire, Eng.
Corotoman River, Lancaster Co., Va.
Corrie, Catherine (Tyler)
Elizabeth
John
Corydon, Ind.
Cosand, Sarah
Cosby, Ann Overton
Betsy (Bagby)
Josiah
Mary
Polly (Bagby)
Costin, Rosey (King)
Costolo, John
Mary (Gorsuch)
Cothan See Cawthon
Cotten, Letitia (Bishop) Granbery
Lewis
Cotton, Ann (Graves)
Dorothy
John
Margaret
Mary (Gookin) Gedney
Theophilus
Verlinda
William
Couden, Mary

Coulthard, John
Rebecca (Booker)
Richard
Coupland, Alice Apsley (O'Sheal)
Ann (Harrison)
David O.
Emily (Rose)
William
William Rickman
Coursey, Sarah (Fitzsimmons)
Cousins, Anne (Walthall)
William
Coventon, Sarah (Tingle)
William
Covington, Nehemiah
Rebecca (—)
Sarah
Covington, Ky.
Coward, Jane O.
Cowdon, [Scotland?]_]
Cowdrey, Grace
Mary (Robins) Savage
William
Cowdry, Sarah (Jacob)
Cowherd, Colby
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Lacy)
James
Tabitha Montague (Twyman)
Winifred
Cowles, Elizabeth

Cowling, Abigail (Granbery)
Willis
Cowne, Elizabeth (Smith) Aylett
William
Cowpasture River
Cowper, Christian (Cowper)
Christian (Gregory) Granbery Doeber
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Grizzie
Elizabeth Grizzie Groves (Gray)
John
Mary (Granbery)
Robert
William
Wills
Cox, ____
(Miss) ____
Abia
Ann (Powell)
Baines
Clary
Daniel
Demaris
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth (Grills)
Ellen (Moseley)
Henry
Isaac
John

Margaret (Higginbotham)
Mary (Hull)
Mary (Jones)
Mary (Watkins) Watkins
Matthew
Phebe
Powell
Pugh Price
Rachel (Watkins)
Rebecca
Rebecca (Gorsuch)
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (Mayne)
Susanna (Hurst)
Cox, Tabitha (Price)
William
Coxendale, Henrico Co., Va.
Crab Neck, York Co., Va.
Crabb, Ann (Snowden)
Basil
Charles
Edward
Eleanor
Eleanor Williamson (Compton)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth Ridgely (Griffith)
Henry Wright
Jeremiah
John

Lucy (_)

Margaret

Mary(Adlum)

Mary Metcalf (Thomas)

Priscilla (Sprigg)

Priscilla Sprigg

Ralph

Richard

Sarah

Ssanna (Smith)

Thomas

Ursula (_)

Craddock, Elizabeth (Vaulx)

Richard

Crafford, Ann (_)

Carter

Elizabeth

Henry

Martha

Sarah

Sarah (Marriott)

Crafford's Mill, Surry Co., Va.

Craig, Frances (Twyman)

Martha Anderson

Mary Booker

Reuben

Caney Island

Craven, Betty

Craven Co. [Pet.], N.C.

Craven Co. [Pet.], S.C.

Crawford, Abigail

Abigail (Mason)
Ann (____) Graves
Charles
Charlotte Felicity (Conner)
David
Elizabeth
George
Hugh Sprowle
Margaret (____)
William
Crawford Co., Ark.
Crawley, Catherine
Creek Indians
Creek Swamp (N.C.)
Crenshaw, Charles
Mary (Bedford)
Cresap, Sarah
Crew, Hannah
Margaret
Tacy
Unity
Crewes, James
Crews [Cruse], James
Jane Ware (Jordan)
Margaret
Margaret (Llewellyn)
Martin
Matthew See also Cruse
Cricksea, Essex, Eng.
Cripps, Lettice (Granger)
Thomas

Unity (White) Graves
William
“Croces,” Talbot Co., Md.
Crockett, Elizabeth
Cromwell, Richard
“Crondall,” Richmond Co., Va.
Crondell, Hampshire, Eng.
Crook, Mary
“Crooked Ridge,” Somerset Co., Md.
Cropper, Catherine (Bayly)
John
Margaret (Pettit)
Margaret Pettit
Sabra
Sarah Corbin
Crosshaw, Joseph
Rachel
“Crosiadore,” Talbot Co., Md.
Cross, Edward
Elizabeth (Cocke)
Cross Creek, Surry Co., Va.
Cross Quarter, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Crouch, Anne
Hugh
Mary
Richard
Crough [Crouch], Alice
Crow, Elizabeth
Eliza
Crowder, Elizabeth H.
Crowel [Corlew?], John

Crowley, Elizabeth
Croxton, Nancy
Cruickshanks, Mary
Crumbacker, Mary
Crump, Susanna
Cruse, Joane (_)
Thomas See also Crews
Cub Creek, Hanover Co., Va.
Culpeper, Mary (_)
Culpeper Co., Va.
Culver, Anne
Cumberland, Eng.
Cumberland Co., Ky.
Cumberland Co., Va.
Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg Co., Va.
Cumming, Mary
Cundiff, Elizabeth
Judith
Cunningham, Elizabeth
Curd, Ann
Ann Elizabeth (Hatcher)
Ann (Warren)
Charles
Edmund
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Price)
James
John
Joseph
Lucy
Lucy (Brent)

Mary (Curd)
Mary (Graves)
Mary (Trueheart)
Mary (Warren)
Mary (Watkins)
Newton
Richard
Sarah (Downer)
Sarah (_)Puryear
William
Curdsville, Va.
“Curies,” Henrico Co., Va.
Currituck Co., N.C.
Curry, Ann
Curtice, Betty Basye
Hillary
Curtis, Alice (Ingram)
Edmund
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Haynes)
Elizabeth (Merry) Montague
Elizabeth (Toplis)
Henry
Rice
Thomas
Custis, Anne
Ann (Kendall)
Ann (Kendall) Custis
Ann (Upshur)
Custis. Daniel Parke
Edmund

Elizabeth
Elizabeth C.
Elizabeth (Custis)
Elizabeth (Smith)
Elizabeth (Stran)
Hancock
Henry
Joanna
John
Margaret
Martha (Dandridge)
Mary Burleigh D. (Parramore)
Mary (Parramore)
Matilda (Hack)
Peggy Smart (Stringer)
Revell
Robinson
Sarah
Sorrowful Margaret
Susannah M.
Thomas
Thomas B.
William Robinson
William Smith
Cutler, Ann (Godwin) West
Daniel
Cutts, Baker
Elizabeth (Cole) Wills
Cynthiana, Ky.
Cypress Branch, Sussex Co., Va.
Cypress [Sypruss] Swamp, Norfolk Co., Va.

Dabney, Capt.____

Col.____

Mary Elliott (Tompkins)

Thomas

Dade, Ann

Baldwin

Elizabeth (Harrison)

Frances (Alexander)

Frances (Townshend)

Francis

Dade, Langhorne

Mary

Robert

Sarah (Ashton)

Verlinda (Jones)

Daingerfield, Apphia (Fauntleroy)

Katherine (Fauntleroy)

Mary (Bassett)

William See also Dangerfield

Dalby, Ann

Bridget

Catherine

Catherine (____)

Thomas

William

Dale, Elizabeth (____)

Sir Thomas

Dallam, Ann (Matthews)

Elizabeth (Johnson)

William

Dameron, Ann

Ann (Ball)
Bartholomew
Christopher
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Taylor)
Elizabeth (Waddy)
Elizabeth Waddy
George
John
Joseph
Judith
Margaret (Taylor)
Mary (_)
Mary (Basye)
Nancy
Sarah
Thomas
Dana, Priscilla
Dandridge, Martha
Dane See Lane
Dangerfield, Sarah See also Daingerfield
Daniel, Ann (Philips)
Daniel, Anthorit [Ann Theriet] (____)Montague
Betsey
Bettie
Charles
Elizabeth Lundy (Jordan)
Elizabeth (Merry) Montague
Elizabeth (Montague)
Jane
Jane (Mickelborough)

John
Mary (Burgess)
Paulina Jordan (Cabell) Cabell
Reuben
Thomas
William
Danville, Ky.
Danville, Va.
Darby, Ann (Gillis)
John
Mary
“Darby,” Kent Co., Md.
“Darley,” Baltimore Co., Md.
Darnall, Eleanor (Brooke)
Jemima (Mauzy)
Joshua
Philip
Sarah
Darnell, Elizabeth
Dartmouth, Eng.
Dashiell, Ann
Jane
Mary (Fountain)
William
Daughtry, Joseph
Nancy (Sturdivant)
Davenport, Ann
Elizabeth
Jane (____) Moguffe
Nancy
Susannah

Davidson, Elizabeth (Blake)

Mary (Moreland)

Thomas

William

Davidson Co., Tenn.

Davies, Anne (Clayton)

Catherine (Clayton)

Henry Ann

Henry Landon

Nicholas

Daviess Co., Ky.

Davis, Albinus

Amos

Amy

Amy (Applewhaite)

Anne (Culver)

Ariana (Worthington)

Ariana Worthington

Barton

Baxter

Caleb

Catey () Whitfield

Catherine Matilda

Delilah (Randall)

Dennis

Dorothy () Jordan

Dorothy (Pleasants)

Eleanor ()

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (J

Elizabeth (Bowie)

Elizabeth (Gaither)
Elizabeth (Howard)
Elizabeth (Throckmorton)
Ely
Ephraim
Frances
Frances Rebecca
Gaither
Hannah (Anthony) Johnson
Hardin
Henry
Holland
Ichabod
Isaac
James
Jane (____)
Jane (Sears)
Davis, Janetta
John
Joshua
Juliana
Lucretia (Griffith)
Marcella
Margaret (Jordan)
Mary
Mary Ann
Mary (Cheatham)
Mary (Gaither)
Mary (Goodrich)
Mary (Gray)
Mary (Green)

Mary (Mallory)
Milcah
Nanny
Nicholas
Polly
Prudence
Rachel (_)
Rebecca (Black)
Rezin
Richmond
Robert
Ruth
Ruth (Gaither)
Ruth (Warfield)
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Anthony)
Sarah (Hodges)
Sarah (Pemberton) Montague
Sophia (Simpson)
Susanna (____) Wills
Thomas
William -
William Worthington
Davison, Jane (Morgan)
Jonathan
Dawkins, (Miss)_____
Dawley, Alice (Wright) Herbert Dick
Dawson, Ann (_)
Dawson, Benjamin
Benoni

Eleanor [Eleanore]
Eleanor (Lowe)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Green)
Elizabeth (Lowe)
George
Henry Hawkins
Jane Io)we
John
John Lowe
Mary
Mary (Doyne)
Mary (Mackall)
Mildred
Nancy (Dawson)
Nicholas
Nicholas Lowe
Rebecca
Rebecca (Mackall)
Richard Edelin
Robert Doyne
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Barrow)
Sarah Newton (Chiswell)
Thomas
Verlinda Hawkins
Violet (Littleton)
William
Dawsonville, Md.
Day, James

Mary (Davis)
Sarah (Warfield)
Susanna
Thomas
Daynes, Elizabeth
Dean, Capt.____
Dearborn Co., Ind.
Dealing, Agatha (Twyman)
Robert
Deaver, Elizabeth (Disney)
Moses
Debnam, Frances (Throckmorton)
Debnam, William
Declaration of Independence
de Courcy, Ann (Nicols)
Edward
Dedford, Thomas
Dedham, Mass.
Dedman, Sarah
Deep Creek, Amelia Co., Va.
Deep Creek, Henrico Co., Va.
Deep Creek, Warwick Co., Va.
Degges, Harriott (Ingram)
John T.
DeJarnett, Joseph
Mary (Hampton)
DelaMare, Ann (Mayo) Pope
Delaney, Sarah
Delashmutt, Anne
Delaware
Assembly

Delaware (ship)
Delaware [DeLaWarr], Thomas West, Lord
Delawder, Mary
Deliverance (ship)
Delk [Delke], Roger
Dell, Eleanor Addison
DeLoach, Abba (Mercer)
Avarills
Celia
Elizabeth (Hopper)
Jesse
Mary
Mary (_)
Penelope (Ruffin)
Purity (Ruffin)
Ruffin
Samuel
Sarah
Thomas
William
“Denbigh,” Warwick Co., Va.
Denbigh [Denby] Parish, Warwick Co., Va.
Denby, Charles
Denby, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Sceady) Langley
James
Nathaniel
Susanna
Susanna (Weblin)
Denne, Catherine
Dennis, Elizabeth

Jane Halcott
John
Martha
Mary Anne (Purnell)
William
Denny, Ruth
Denson, John
Mary (Jordan)
Dent, Elizabeth
Mary
William
Denton, John
Rachel (Sturdivant)
Denton, co. Durham, Eng.
Den wood, Ann (_____
Arthur
Betty
Elizabeth
Esther
Esther (Robins)
George
Isabell (Stringer)
John
Levin
Mary
Mary (_____
Mary Elizabeth (Hack)
Mary (Lindow)
Mary (Waters)
Priscilla
Priscilla (_____)

Thomas
Thomas Gantt
“Denwood's Dean,” Somerset co., Md.
Depew, Abraham
Elizabeth (Montague)
DePriest, Nancy (Foster)
DePriest, Nathan
Dering, James
Derreman, John
Deshay, Mary
Desire (ship)
Detroit, Mich.
Dettingen Parish, Prince William Co., Va.
deVries, Peter
Dey, Lewis
Martha (Waller) Hicks Kean
Diana (ship)
Diascond Swamp, New Kent Co., Va.
Dick, Alice (Wright) Herbert
Ann (Waddrop)
David
William
Dicken, Susanna
Dickerson, Ann
Elizabeth (Warfield) Burgess
John
Susannah
Dickinson, Ann
Daniel
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Harrison)

Elizabeth (Powell)
Elizabeth (Trotman)
Hannah (Coale)
Henry
James
Jane
John
Judith
Judith (Troth)
Mary
Mary (Cadwalader)
Mary (Hooper)
Mary (Hosier)
Mary (Norris)
Philemon
Rachel
Rebecca
Rebecca (Cadwalader)
Rebecca (Powell)
Dickinson, Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Lloyd)
Thomas
Walter
William
Dickinson College, Carlisle, Pa.
Dicks, Rebecca
Sarah (Sturdivant)
Tandy
Digges, Alice Grymes (Page) Smith
Cole

Dudley
Edward
Elizabeth (Gaskins)
William
Digges Hundred, Prince George Co., Va. See also Bermuda Hundred,
Charles Hundred
Dillard, Catherine (Twyman)
Jeaney
Susannah
Dimmit, Delia
Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Dipnall, Sarah (Graves)
Thomas
“Discontent,” Montgomery Co., Md.
“Discourse of a Discovery for a New Passage to Cataia”
Dismal Swamp Company
Disney, Achsah (White)
Amelia (Elliott)
Eliza (Leisure)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Gwinn)
Hannah (White)
James
Mordecai
Rachel (Pickett)
Regina (White)
Richard
William I.
Dison, Elizabeth (Bramble)
Jennett (Nimmo)
Jonathan

Mary
Philip
Dixon, Alicia (____)
Ann
Ann (Goodwin)
Ann (?Lyde)
Anne Mary (Parramore)
Benjamin
Bridget
Bridget (Thomas)
Daniel
Eliza
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth (Peyton)
James
John
Lisha
Lucy
Lucy (____)
Lucy (Reade)
Lucy (Rootes)
Martha
Martha (Moore)
Mary
Merrit
Mildred
Mildred (____)
Mildred (Gwynn)
Philip Rootes
Richard

Roger
Sally
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Hankins)
Sarah (Parramore)
Susannah
Thomas
Tobias
Walter N.
William
Dixon, William M.
Dixsie, Godfrey
Dixwell, Barbara
Dobbs, Josiah
Martha (Bennett)
Patty (Wootten) Ligon
William
Dobbs Co., N.C.
Dobson, Edward
Dobyns, Frances
Dockett, Anne
Dodson, Mary
Doeber, Christian (Gregory) Granbery
Frederic Augustus
Dolby Anne
Dorothy (_)
Edward
Margaret
Doles, Catherine (_)
Rachel

Dolling, Mary
Delphenby, Richard
Donald, Ann (Osborne)
James and Robert, and Co.
Robert
Done, Sarah (Waters)
Donovan, Sarah
Doodes, Mary (____)
Meindert
“Dorator,” Surry Co., Va.
Dorchester, Mass.
Dorchester, S.C.
Dorchester Co., Md.
“The Dorrell,” Caroline/King William Co.Va.
Dorsey, Achsah
Allen
Ann
Anne Hammond
Ann (Johnson)
Ann (Ridgely)
Ann (Warfield)
Ariana
Beale
Dorsey. Benedict
Caleb
Catherine
Catherine (Ridgely)
Charles Boone
Columbus
Corilla (Dorsey)
Darius

Deal
Deborah
Dennis
Edward
Eleanor
Eleanor (Dorsey)
Eleanor (Warfield)
Elinor (Pue)
Eliza (Crowe)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Chew
Elizabeth (Worthington)
Everline (____)
Frances
Francis
Frederick
Henrietta
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Chew)
Henry
Henry Chew
Jane Thomas (Riggsd)
Jemima
John
Johnse
Joshua
Juliana (Owings)
Julianna
Juliet
Lloyd
Lucy Belt (Sprigg)

Margaret Ann
Margaret (Sprigg)
Margaret (Watkins)
Maria (Owings)
Mary
Mary (Gaither)
Dorsey. Mary (Phillips)
Mary Ridgely (Warfield)
Mary(Talbot)
Matilda
Matilda (Dorsey)
Michael
Nathan
Nicholas
Nimrod
Noah Egbert
Orlando Griffith
Permelia (____)
Philemon
Priscilla (Hill)
Provey
Rachel
Rachel (Hobbs)
Remus
Rezin Hammond
Roderick
Ruth
Ruth (Dorsey)
Ruth (Griffith)
Ruth Maria
Ruth(Todd)

Samuel
Sarah
Sarah Anne
Sarah (Claggett)
Sarah (Dorsey)
Sarah (Forbes)
Sarah (Hammond)
Sarah (Warfield)
Thomas
Vachel
“Double Purchase,” Somerset Co., Md.
Doughty, Ann (Graves) Cotton Eaton
Francis
Jane (____) Moguffe Davenport Graves
John
Douglas, ____
Benjamin
Douglas, Catherine
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
John
Jone (Granger)
Margaret
Nancy
Sarah
Thomas
Dover, Del.
Dover, Ohio
Dowden, Rebecca
Downer, Sarah
Downman, Elizabeth (Porteus)

Frances
Joseph Ball
Mildred
Priscilla
Robert
Downs, Esther (Stringer)
William
Dowsing, Ann (Wills)
Edmund Curtis
Everard
Mary (Wills)
Mildred
Dowty, Elisha
Elishe (Jacob)
Hezekiah
Keziah
Lodowick
Mary [Polly]
Mary (_)
Nancy (_)
Peggy
Peter
Rachel (Johnson)
Sally
Sarah
Solomon
Teagle [Tingle]
Thomas
Doyne, Anne (Burford)
Eleanor
Joshua

Doyne, Mary
Mary (Stone) Thomas
Robert
Sarah
Verlinda
Wharton
William
Dozier, Elizabeth (Bailey) Jordan
John
Dragon (ship)
Drake, Elizabeth
Sir Francis
Joan (Gawton)
John
Katherine (Moore)
Mary
Robert
Drane, Priscilla Sprigg (Crabb)
Stephen
Draper, (Mrs.)____
Alexander
Clement
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Garton)
Esther (Fassitt)
Mary
Sarah
Draughon, Elizabeth (Wells)
James
Mary
Drayton, Ann (Fox)

Carlotta (Bull)
John
Margaret (Glenn)
Mary
Rebecca (Perry)
Sarah (Cattell)
Stephen Fox
Thomas
William
“Drayton,” Elizabeth City Co., Va.
“Drayton Hall,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
Drehen, Andrew
Sarah (Higginbotham)
Drew, Ann
Drew, Dolphin
Peggy (Jordan)
Thomas
William
Drewry, Anna
Driver, Prudence
Drogheda, Ireland
Drummond, Alacia [Elisha]
Ann
Catherine (Harmanson) Shepherd
Elizabeth
Richard
Richard H.
Sarah (Bridger) Hodsdon
Drummond Town, Va.
Dry Pond Swamp, Halifax Co., N.C.
Drysdale Parish, Caroline Co., Va.

Dublin, Ireland
Duckett, Jacob
 Martha
 Rachel Williams
 Sarah (Odell)
Dudley, Andrew
 Mildred (Grymes) Thornton
 Peter
 Richard
 Robert
 Sarah
Duer, Harriet
Duerson, Joseph
 Susanna (Montague)
Dugger, Elizabeth
 Priscilla (Bennett)
 Thomas
Duke, Catherine
 Elizabeth
 Hannah (Grendon) Jennings Bird
 Henry
 James
 Jane
 Jane (Scasbrook)
 John
 Lydia (Hansford)
 Mary (_)
Duke, Susanna (Goodwin)
 Thomas
 William
Dulany, Daniel

Elizabeth (Brice)
Henrietta Maria (Lloyd) Chew
Lloyd
Richard
Dumfries, Va.
Duncan, George
Margaret (Mauzy)
“Dungeness,” Goochland Co., Va.
Dunkard's Bottom, W.Va.
Dunlop, Archibald
Lucy (Cocke) FAnson
Susanna (Cocke) Buchanan
Dunman, Jemima (Sturdivant)
Joseph
Dunmore's War
Dunn, Dorothy (Scrosby) Buckner Russell
John
Lucy (Green)
Dunnock, John
Katherine
Katherine (Langley)
Thomas
Duplin Co., N.C.
Durham Parish, Charles Co., Md.
Durrett, Abigail (Terrell)
Dorothy (Tompkins)
Richard
Sarah (Hampton)
Tarlton
Dutie (ship)
Duvall, Ann (Johnson)

Beale
Eleanor (Pearce)
Eleanor (_)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Warfield)
Elizabeth (Williams)
Frances (Dobyns)
Jeremiah
John Pearce
Duvall, Lamack
Mareen
Margery (Belt)
Martha (_)
Mary
Samuel
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Warfield)
William
Duvall, Keigler & Company
Dyer, Thomas
Dymock, William
Dyson, Mary

Earle, Ann
Anne (Chamberlaine)
Anna Maria
Anna Maria (Tilghman)
Deborah
Edward
Eleanor (Carroll)
Henrietta Maria

Henrietta Maria (Hemsley)
Henrietta Maria (Nicol)
James
Joseph
Margaret
Mary
Mary (Tilghman)
Michael
Richard Tilghman
Samuel
Sarah
Susanna
Thomas Chamberlaine
Early, Elizabeth (Cheatham)
John
Jubal
Polly (Cheatham)
Eason, Elizabeth
East Feliciana Parish, La.
East India Company
East India School
Eastcheap, London, Eng.
Eastern Branch, Norfolk Co., Va.
Easton, Md.
Easton Academy
Eaton, __
Ann (Graves) Cotton
John
Nathaniel
Samuel
Eaton, N.C.

“Eaton's Delight,” Charles Co., Md.
Eatonton, Ga.
Echols, Thomas
Eckhols, James
Jane (Hancock)
Eddings, Elizabeth
Eddington, Dorothy
Eden, Elizabeth Ann (Stone)
Townsend
Edenton, N.C.
Edge Hill, Pa.
Edgecombe Co., N.C.
Edgefield Co., S.C.
Edisto, S.C.
Edisto Island, S.C.
Edloe, Alice (_)
Rebecca
Edmonds, Elizabeth Lee (Taylor)
Robert
Edmondson, Elizabeth
Lucre ti a
Mary Ann
Sarah
Edmondson Co., Ky.
Edmunds, Ann (Simmons)
Elizabeth (Blunt)
Elizabeth (_) Boiling
Ermine (_) Simmons
Howell
John
John Flood

Lucy (Gray)
Mary
Edmunds, Rebecca (?Browne)
Samuel
Sarah
Sterling
Thomas
William
Edmundson, Benjamin
Eliza (Dixon)
Judith
Margaret (Waddrop) Harwood
Edward VIII, King
Edwards, Ann Priscilla
Anne (Cocke)
Benjamin
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Fauntleroy)
Elvira A.
John
Letty (Martin) Wade
Louisa
Martha (____) Branch Osborne
Mary
Salley
Sarah
Sarah (Edmunds)
Susanna (Simmons)
Thomas
William

William, & Co.
"Effingham," Prince William Co., Va.
"Efton Hills," Charles Co., Md.
Elam, Elizabeth
Elizabeth Green
James
Mary (Cheatham)
Michel (Cheatham)
Phebe
Phoebe (Osborne)
Richard
Solomon Harman
William
William Branch
Elbert Co., Ga.
Elberton, Ga.
Elder, Ann (Dorsey)
Owen
Eliason, Anne
Eliot, Elizabeth (Gookin)
Elizabeth (Stoughton) Mackman
John
Mary (Wolcott)
Elizabeth I, Queen
Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Elizabeth City Parish, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Elizabeth River, Norfolk Co., Va.
Elizabeth River Parish, Norfolk Co., Va.
Elizabethtown, Ky.
Elk Marsh Swamp, Bertie Co., N.C.
Elk Ridge, Md.

Elk Ridge Battalion, Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Elkridge Landing, Md.

Ellegood, Abigail (Mason)

Anne (_)

Fernelia

Jacob

John

Margaret

Mary (Thelaball)

Mason

Peter Norley

Rebekah

William

Ellett, Ann

Archibald

Dabney

Elizabeth

Josiah

Martha

Mary M. (Sublett)

Mary (Wilson)

Phebe Baugh (Walthall)

Ellett, Phebe (Rudd)

Prudence

Prudence (Cheatham)

Robert

Tabitha (Cheatham)

Tabitha (Robertson)

Thomas

William

Elliott, Amelia

Anthony
Elizabeth
Joanna (Tompkins) Tabb
Kempe P.
Mary (Price)
Robert
Sarah (Mullryne) Milligan
Tabitha Obedience (Cheatham) Goode
Thomas
William
Wilson
Ellis, Absalom
Agnes
Polly (Powell)
Salley
Ellison, Mary (Mason)
William
Ellyson, Mary
Susanna
Ellzey, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Travers)
Lewis
“Elmington,” Gloucester Co., Va.
Elmore, Thomas
Elphinstone, Augusta
Elzey, Arnold
Betsy (Wilson)
Henrietta (Wilson)
Margaret (Weems)
William
Elzy, Elizabeth (Montague)

Emblen, Ann
Embry, Ermine
 Martha
 William
Emerson, John
 Mary (Batter)
 Mary Elizabeth (Fisher)
Emmanuel, Martha
Emmerson, Hannah (Gray) Barlow
 William
Emory, Anna Maria (Hemsley)
 Thomas
“Engleton,” Charles Co., Md.
English's Ferry, New River
“Enniscorthy,” Albemarle Co., Va.
Enslow, Mary (____)
Ensor, Dorcas (Gorsuch)
 Jane
 John
 Urith (Gorsuch)
Epes [Eppes], Elizabeth
Frances Branch (Scott) Jones
 John
 Lewellin
 Littlebury
 Mary (Kent)
 Thomas
 William
Eyre, Littleton
Erskine, Alexander
 Sarah (Watson)

Erwin, Catherine
Elizabeth
Eshon, Susanna
EskrAdge, Elizabeth (Vaulx) Craddock Porten
George
Essex Co., Va.
“Essex Lodge,” York Co., Va.
“Essington,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Estell See Asdell Esten, Frances (Newton)
John
Estes, Betty Ward
Catherine (Tompkins)
Elisha
Etchison, Anna (Warfield)
Eunice
John
Rachel (Warfield)
William
Eton (school)
Eustace, Ann
Ann (Gaskins)
Sarah
William
Eutaw Springs, S.C.
Evans, ____
Elizabeth (Fassitt)
John
Margaret
Martha (Hampton)
Martha (Jones)
Mary

Nicholas
Prissee (Gillis)
Evelyn, Dorothea (Robins)
George
Mountjoy
Everett, Ann (_)
Betty (Craven)
Craven
Edmond
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
George
Gideon
Hannah
Hannah (Basye)
Jeduthun
Jemima
Jesse
John
Judith
Leroy
Lucretia
Martha (Wills)
Mary
Mary (Taylor)
Nancy (Lunsford)
Nancy (Wilson)
Everett, Rawleigh
Robert
Ruth (Denny)
Sarah

Sarah (_)
Sarah (Dedman)
Sarah (Jones)
Simmons
Suckey
Thomas
William
Winifred
“Evergreen,” Accomack Co., Va.
“Evergreen,” Prince George Co., Va.
“Evergreen,” Stafford Co., Va.
Everitt, Elizabeth
Ewell, Elizabeth (Heale)
Eve (Ball) Taylor
Solomon
Ewens, William
Ewing, Susanna
Exchange Bank, Lynchburg, Va.
Exeter, Devonshire, Eng.
Experiment (schooner)
Exum, Anne

Fadom, George
Fairall, Elizabeth, Faircloth, Edward
Jesse
John
Sarah (Torksey)
Fairfax, Anne
Hannah
Fairfax Co., Va.
“Fairfield,” Frederick Co., Va.

“Fairfield,” King William Co., Va.
“Fairfield,” Princess Anne Co., Va.
Fairfield Co., Ohio
Fairfield Co., S.C.
“Fairley,” Talbot Co., Md.
“Fall Hill,” Fredericksburg, Va.
Falling Creek, Chesterfield Co., Va.
Falmouth, Va.
Fanning, Elizabeth (Jordan)
Mary (Gray) Tazewell
Mary Smith
Thomas
William
Fardell, Devonshire, Eng.
Ferguson, Lucy
Farley, Elizabeth (Cheatham)
Hannah (Price)
John
Josiah
Farlow, Elizabeth (____)
Lydia
Farmer, Henry
Fanners Bank, Norfolk, Va.
Farmers Bank of Maryland
Farmers Bank of Virginia
Farmville, Va.
“Farmville,” King William Co., Va.
Farrar, Cicely
Elizabeth (Hancock)
John
John Sutton

Joseph
Mary (Ligon)
Mary (Tanner) Ligon
Peter F.
Rebecca Hudson
Rebecca (Warthen)
Sisley [Cicely] (____) Bayly Jordan
Susannah (Jordan)
Susanna (Tompkins)
Thomas
William
Fassitt, Catherine (Rackliff)
Elijah
Elizabeth
Esther
James
John
Martha
Mary
Mary (____)
Fassitt, Mary (Campbell)
Mary (Robins)
Mary (Simpson)
Nellie (____)
Rouse
Sarah
Sarah (Rackliff) Fassitt
Sophia
Thomas
Thomas Simpson
William

Faulcon, Mary Ann
Faulconer, Elizabeth (Newton)
James
Faunt, Alice
Fauntleroy, Ann
Ann(Bushrod)
Anne (Heale)
Apphia
Apphia(Bushrod)
Bushrod
Catherine
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Hooe)
Elizabeth (Mitchell)
Elizabeth (Waring)
George
Griffin
Hannah
John
Judith
Judith (Littlepage)
Judith (Swann) Heale
Katherine
Katherine (Griffin)
Margaret
Margaret (Micou)
Mary
Mary (Hill)
Moore
Peggy (Murdock)

Phoebe (Wilkinson)
Sarah
Sarah (Griffin)
Fauntleroy, William
Fauquier Co., Va.
Fayette, Mioss.
Fayette. Mo.
Fayette Co., Ky.
Fayette Co., Pa.
Fayette Co., Tenn.
Fearby, Yorks., Eng.
“Fearing,” Henrico Co., Va.
Featherstone, Charles
Phebe (Walthall)
Feddeman, Anne
Dorothy
Margaret (Earle)
Philip
“Federal Hill,” nr. Fredericksburg, Va.
Feeldes, Henrie
Feland, Elizabeth (Slaughter)
Thomas
Felgate, Isabella [Sibella] (_)
Robert
Thomas
Tobias
Felts, Nathan
Sarah (Hargrave)
Fendall, Anne
Anne (Marshall)
Benjamin

Eleanor
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hughes) Randolph
John
Josiah
Sarah
Sarah (Alexander)
Fennell, Rachel (____) Sturdivant
Ferchason, Jane (Montague) Iveson
Philip
Ferguson, Joel
Ursley (Sublet)
“Ferry Farm,” King George [Stafford] Co., Va.
“Fetteressa,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
Field, Martha (____) Simmons
Theophilus
Fielding, Ann (Morgan)
Edwin
Epaphroditus
Frances
Mary Ann (Basye)
Fincastle, Va.
Fine Creek, Powhatan Co., Va.
Finne, Alexander
Finney, Comfort (Anderson) Taylor
Frances
Finnie, John Austin
Fishback, Anna
Elizabeth
Mary
Fisher, Caty (Greenwood)

John
Lucretia
Lucy (Wall)
Mary Elizabeth
Mary (Warfield)
Samuel P.
Susan
Susannah (Trader)
William
Fishing Creek, Edgecombe Co., N.C.
Fitchett, John
Joshua
Nehemiah
Rachel (Wilkins) Stringer
Sarah (____) Caple Tylor
Fitzgerald, Araminta (Warfield) Cooper
Benjamin
Catherine (Crawley) Jones Ward
Edmund
Millicent (Paine)
William
Fitzhugh, Elizabeth Crowley (Chew)
Francis
Jane
John P. T.
Louisa Conway
Lucy (Alexander) Taliaferro
Fitzhugh, Peregrine
Sarah F. (____) Alexander
Susannah
William

Fitzpatrick, Edith (Harris) Trent Osborne

Peter

Fitzsimmons, Charles Blake

Henrietta Maria

Henrietta Maria (Blake)

Sarah

Thomas

Fiveash, Susannah (Clary)

Flat Branch, Henrico Co., Va.

Fleet, Ann

Elizabeth Mildred Gwynne (Tompkins)

Henry

William Temple

“Fleet Street,” King William Co., Va.

Fleet's Bay, Northumberland Co., Va.

Fleming, Charles

Elizabeth

Susanna (Tarlton)

Fleming Co., Ky.

Fletcher, Diana (____)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Gaskins (Irons)

John

Rachel (____) Parramore

William

Flint, Thomas

Flint, Eng.

Flood, John

Mary (Blunt)

Florida

Governor

Flournoy, Elizabeth Green (Elam) Cheatham
Jane
Josiah
Flower, Elizabeth (Taylor) Dameron
George
Flower de Hundred Creek, Prince George Co., Va.
Flowerdew [Flowerdieu] Hundred, Prince
George Co., Va.
Floyd, John
Letty
Floyd Co., Ky.
Flud, Harriet
Flushing, L.I., N.Y.
Fluvanna Co., Va.
Flying Camp, Montgomery Co., Md.
The Flying Harte (ship)
Flynn, John C.
Mary (Higginbotham) Carter Hightower
Flynt, Dorothy
Foakes, Elizabeth (____) Gorsuch Hatton
Herman
Fogg, Ann (Wheeler)
Foley, Catherine (Mellichamp)
Folks, Mary
Fonville, Brice
Elizabeth
Hannah
Hannah (Graves)
Richard
Sarah
Thomas Graves

William Brice
Foote, Lucy (Taliaferro) Alexander
Richard
Sarah (Alexander)
Thomas
William
Forbes, Gen. John
Mary (Paine)
Mary (Torksey)
Sarah
Ford, Allanson
Elizabeth (Byrd)
Elizabeth Chew
Hepsibah (Beall)
Jane
Polly (Warfield)
William
Fore, Elizabeth (Jordan)
James
Fore, John
Sarah (Sublet)
“The Forest” Princess Anee Co., Va.
“Forest Hill,” King George Co., va.
Forks Creek (N.C.)
Forman, Henrietta Maria
Joseph
Mary (Hemsley)
Forrest, (Mrs.) Thomas
Fort, Arthur
Fort Cumberland, Md.
Fort Duquesne, Pa.

Fort Henry [Petersburg], Va.
Fort James, N.Y.
Fort Necessity, Pa.
Fort Nelson, Norfolk Co., Va.
Fort Washington, N.Y.
Fortson, Ann (Higginbotham)
Sarah
William
Foster, Elizabeth
Elizabeth Ann (Hamlin)
Elizabeth (Jones)
George
Jane
John
Judith (Price)
Lemira (Gaither)
Nancy
Robert
Sarah (Gaither)
Susanna (Cammack)
Tabitha
William
Williamson
“Fotheringay,” Montgomery Co., Va.
Fottrell, Ann (Grundy) Lloyd
Edward
Foulks, Prudence
Fountain, Andasia (Spence)
Elizabeth (Gillis)
Levin
Marcy

Mary
Nicholas
“Fountain Rock,” Washington Co., Md.
Fountain's Creek, Brunswick Co., Va.
Four Mile Creek, Henrico Co., Va.
“Four Mile Tree,” Surry Co., Va.
Foushee, Ann (Graves)
Charlotte
Thornton
Fowke, Anne
Ann (Stone)
Gerard
Robert Dinwiddie
Roger
Sarah (Burdett)
Sarah Dinwiddie Harrison
Fowler, ____
Hamutal (Marriott) Warfield
Henrietta Maria
Lavinia
Fowlkes, Austin
Betsey (Pulliam)
Elizabeth
James
Joel
Lucretia J. (Fowlkes)
Nancy
Polly Price (Pulliam)
Prudence (Cheatham)
Fox, Ann
Hannah

Rebecca
Robinson (Parramore) Johnson
Samuel Mickle
Sarah (Pleasants)
Thomas
“Foxley Hall,” Centreville, Md.
Francis, Anna
Robert
Tench
Francis Bonaventure (ship)
Frankfort, Ky.
Franklin, Aaron
Ann P.
Anthony
Franklin, Henry
Henry Tarl ton
Jane Cowper (Moss)
Jasper
Mary
Mary Ann (Higginbotham)
Matilda (Harrison)
Peachey
Polly (Brockman)
Polly (Nelson)
Reuben
Susannah (Dillard)
Franklin Co., Ga.
Franklin Co., Ky.
Franklin Co., N.C.
Franklin Co., Tenn.
Franklin Co., Va.

Fraser, Ann
Frayser, Frances (Wise)
Thomas
Frazer, Joel C.
Ruth (Warfield)
Frazier, Frances (Langley)
Richard
Frederick, Md.
Frederick Co., Md.
Frederick Co., Va.
Fredericksburg, Va.
Fredericksville Parish, Albemarle [Louisa]Co., Va.
Freeman, Ann (Sturdivant)
Frances
Frederick
Henry
James
John
Lucy (Hancock)
Margaret
Margaret (____)
Martha (Sturdivant)
Freeman, Mary
Robert
Susannah
Tabitha (Wilson)
William
Freeman's Bridge, Sussex Co., Va.
Frence [French], Mary (Scarborough)
Freshwater, Jane (____) Pike Capell
Matthew

Sarah
“Friedland,” King George Co., Va.
Friend, Ann
Edward
Frances
Phoebe (Osborne)
Frigs, Mary
Frisby, Capt.____
Ariana (Vanderleyden)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Sewall)
Peregrine
Sarah
Front Royal, Va.
Fry, Catherine (Walker)
Joshua
Maria S.
Susan (Walker)
Susannah (Walker)
Wesley Thornton
William
Fulcher, Elizabeth
Fulford, Andrew
Emma (____)
Fulgham, Jeremiah
Nicholas
Sarah (Davis) Bridger
Fuller, Anne
Ann Booth
Ann (Fuller)
Belinda

Benjamin
Benjamin Cattell
Catherine
Catherine (Mellichamp) Foley
Christopher
Fuller, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Mellichamp) Miles
Elizabeth (Middleton)
Jennet (Innes) McDonald
Joseph
Joseph Whitmarsh
Judith (Simpson)
Lydia
Lydia M.
Lydia (Yonge)
Martha
Martha (Whitemarsh)
Mary
Mary (Drayton)
Maryann
Nathaniel
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Loyd)
Sarah (Martiau)
Thomas
Washington
Whitmarsh
William

William Cattell
Zaccheus
“Fuller's,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
Fultherley, Shenston, Staffs., Eng.
Fuqua, Elizabeth (Bedford)
Giles
James
Joseph
Mary (Moseley) Ligon
Furlong, Anne (Porten)
Mary
Richard
William
Furtherance (ship)

Gaddy, Nancy
Gaile, Edward
Martha See also Gale, Gayle
Gaines, Catherine
Gaither, Actious
Agnes
Agnes [Nancy] (Gaither)
Agnes (Rogers) Williams
Albert
Alexander
Alfred
Algoe C. (_)
Amelia
Amelia (Martin)
Amos
Amos K.

Andrew J.
Ann
Ann (_)
Ann (Anderson)
Ann (____) Burman
Anne F. (Gaither)
Ann (Jacob)
Anne R.
Ann Riggs
Anne (Ruley)
Aria
Aria (Musgrove)
Arianna (Hughes)
Ary [Ariana?]
Augerena (Gatton)
Basil
Beale[Beal]
Benjamin
Betsy
Brice
Brice B. H.
Brice Forrest
Brice Hamilton
Burgess
Bushrod Washington
Caroline (Perciful)
Cassandra
Catherine
Catherine (Close)
Catherine Elizabeth
Catherine (Erwin)

Gaither, Catherine Holland (Williams)

Catherine (Taylor)

Charles

Chrles Cotesworth Pinkney

Daniel

Daniel Henry

David

Deborah

Deborah Jane

Diana

Durcilla(Beall)21 Edward

Edward Briscoe

Edward Burgess

Edward [Edwin] Newman

Edy (Busey)

Eleanor

Eleanor (Greenfield) Gaither

Eleanor (Lovelace)

Eleanor (_) Whittle

Eleanora Emmeline

Eli

Elias

Elie

Elijah

Elisha Riggs

Eliza

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (_)

Elizabeth A.

Elizabeth (Duvall) Warfield

Elizabeth (Erwin)

Elizabeth (Garver)
Elizabeth (Howard) Davis
Elizabeth (Newman)
Elizabeth (Reid)
Elizabeth (Smoot)
Elizabeth (Stewart)
Elizabeth (Worthington)
Elvira
Ephraim
Ephraim Simpson
Evan
Eveline
Gaither, Forrest
Frederick
Frederick O.
Gassaway
George Riggs
George W.
George Washington
Gerrard
Greenberry [Greenbury]
Greenberry Anderson
Hannah (Bradley)
Hanson Thomas
Harriet
Harriet (_)
Harriot
Henrietta
Henrietta Hanson (Poole)
Henrietta (Lusby)
Henrietta M. (Linthicum)

Henrietta (Riggs)
Henry
Henry Chew
Horatio
James
James A.
James Bowie, James Brook
James O.
James Wilson
Jane [Jean] (Buck)
Jane (Gartrell)
Jane (Lacy)
Jeremiah
Joan (_)
John
John Howard
John Marriott
John Rogers
Johnsey
Joseph
Joshua
Juliana
Julie [Juliette]
Juliet
Gaither, Leah
Lebetious
Lemira
Louisa
Lucy
Lucy Ann
Lyla

Margaret
Margaret (____)
Margaret Ann (Dorsey)
Margaret (Catlett)
Margaret de la Plaud (Schell)
Margaret (Sellman) Williams
Margaret (Watkins)
Margery
Maria (Gaither)
Martha
Martha (____)
Martha E. (_)
Martha (Gaither)
Martha (Morrison)
Martha (Ridgely)
Martin
Mary
Mary (____)
Mary Ann
Mary Ann (Hinkle) Gibson
Mary Ann (Ricketts)
Masry (Duvall)
Mary (Dyson)
Mary (Perry)
Mary (Smoot)
Mary (Threlkeld)
Mary W. (Hunter)
Matilda
Milly Maria
Moses
Nancy

Nancy (Simpson)

Nathan

Nicholas

Nicholas Watkins

Paulina

Perry

Polly (Rogers)

Gaither, Priscilla

Rachael

Rachel

Rachel (_)

Rachel (Jacob)

Ralph

Reason

Rebecca

Rebecca (Bell)

Rebecca (Yieldhall)

Rezin

Richard

Richard H.

Ruth

Ruth (_)

Ruth (Marriott)

Ruth (Shipley)

Sally

Samuel

Samuel Riggs

Sarah

Sarah (_)

Sarah Amelia (Gaither)

Sarah Ann

Sarah Ann Shipley (Sellman)
Sarah (Burgess)
Sarah (Conn)
Sarah D.
Sarah (Davis)
Sarah Elizabeth (Goldsborough)
Sarah (Howard)
Sarah Howard
Sarah (Jacob)
Sarah (Ridgely)
Sarah (Rowles)
Sarah (Warfield)
Sarah (Wells)
Sarah (Yieldhall)
Seth
Stewart
Susan
Susan (Johnson)
Susan V. (____) Brookes
Susannah
Tabitha (____)
Gaither, Tabitha (____) Bailey
Tabitha (Smart)
Thomas
Thomas Davis
Thomas J.
Thomas Jacob
Vachel
Vachel Marriott
Virginia (____) Cissell
Walter

Washington
William
William Beale
William Henry
William Warren
Zachariah
“Gaither's Chance,” Frederick Co., Md.
“Gaither's Enlargement,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Gaithersburg, Md.
Gallatin Co., Ky.
Gale, Anna Maria (Hollyday)
George
Harriet Rebecca (Chamberlaine)
Henrietta Maria
John
Leah (Gale)
Levin
Lyttleton
Margaret (Hollyday)
Mary
Milcah (Hill)
Mildred (Warner) Washington See also Gaile, Gayle
Galloway, Benjamin
Elizabeth
Henrietta Maria (Chew)
Mary
Richard
Sophia (____)
“Galloway,” Talbot Co., Md.
Gait, John M.
Gait House, Louisville, Ky.

Galveston, Tex.

Gambling, Elizabeth

John

Josias

Gambrill, Rev.____

Amos

Eleanor

John

Mary (Gaither)

Rezin

Sarah

Thomas

Gamewell, Sarah

Gannaway, Polly

Gantt, John

John Marshall

Margaret (Wright) Pile

Mary Sprigg (Wootten) Hermance

Sarah

Thomas

Gany, Alice

Henry

Gardner, Margaret (Thelaball)

Thomas

Garland, Anne Shepherd

David

Joan (Wilson)

Lucinda (Rose)

Lucy (Sturdivant)

Martha Elizabeth

Martha (Sublet)

Mary (Lowry)
Peter
Sarah
Spotswood
Thomas
Garner, Eleanor (Preston)
John
Garnett, (Miss)_____
Elizabeth
Garrard Co., Ky.
Garretson, Richard
Rose (Kellam) Armitrader
Garrett, Elizabeth Charity (Gray)
William
Garrott, John
Garrott, Mary (Dawson)
Garry, Alice (____)
John
Garton, Elizabeth
Gartrell, Bushrod
Jane
Juliet (Gaither)
Garver, Elizabeth
Gascoigne, Anne (Harmanson)
Anna (Hobbes) Mompesson
Henry
William
“Gascony,” Northumberland Co., Va.
Gasking, Esther (Poole) Smith Hayes
Job
Gaskins, Alice

Anne
Anne (Eustace)
Ann (Lee) Kerr
Betty
Charles
Dorothy
Edwin
Elitia
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Frances Sinah
Frances Sinah (Cole)
Francis
Hannah
Hannah (Hull)
Henry
Henry Lee
Hulda
Isaac
Isabel (_)
Jane Harding
Jesse
Joana
John
Josias
Judith
Judith (Ball)
Laurence
Gaskins, Leanah
Martha (_)
Mary

Mary (_)
Mary Ann
Mary (Harding)
Mary (Snead)
Rebecca
Sally (Harding)
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah Ann
Sarah (Dameron)
Sarah (Eustace)
Sarah Eustace
Spencer
Thomas
William
Winifred (_) Gaskins
Gassaway, Ann
Brice John
Catherine (Worthington)
Dinah (Warfield)
Nancy
Nicholas
Gates, Polly Ward (Cheatham)
Thomas
William
Gates Co., N.C.
Gatewood, Catherine
Dolly
Elizabeth (Slaughter) Feland
Fielding

Larkin
Mary
Gatton, Augerena
Gawton, Joan
Gayle, Elizabeth See also Gaile, Gale
Gayoso, Manuel
“Geddes,” Amherst Co., Va.
Gedney, Mary (Gookin)
 Samuel
Gee, Hannah (Ruffin) Norfleet
 James
Gemmill, Hugh
 Jane (Wilson)
Genesee Valley (N.Y.)
“Gengolgua,” Northampton Co., Va.
George (ship)
George, Elizabeth (Hancock) Johnson
 Hannah (Basye)
 Jemima
 Mary Ann
 Mildred
 Moses
 Nehemiah
 Rebecca
 Rebecca (Gaskins)
 Sarah
 Thomas
 Travis
Georgetown, D.C.
Georgetown, Ky.
Georgia

Assembly
Constitutional Convention
Militia, 1st Regt.
Receiver General
Treasurer
Germantown, Pa.
Gibbons, Demaris
Giberne, Isaac William
Mary (Fauntleroy) Beale
Gibson, Anne (Todd)
Anna
Edwin
Elizabeth (_)
George
Maria
Martha (____) O'Derry
Mary
Mary Ann (Hinkle)
Mary (Gouldsmith)
Mary (Morgan)
Miles
Gibson, Robert
Sarah
Sarah (Hampton)
Gibson, Granbery & Co.
Gift [Gifte] (ship)
Gilbert, Adrian
Ager
Alice (Molyneux)
Amy
Anne (Aucher)

Anthony
Arthur
Catherine (Champernowne) Raleigh
Christian (Lee)
Elinor
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Kelly)
Emma (_) Fulford
Ferdinando
Humphrey
Jane (Sandford)
Joan (Pomeroy)
John
Margaret (Walrond)
Otes [Otho]
Otho
Raleigh
Walter Raleigh
Gilden, Charles
Elizabeth
Mary (Dixon)
Peggy (Turner)
Giles, Amy
Ann (Branch)
Arthur
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
John
Martha
Mary (Moseley)
Nicholas

Phoebe (Hancock) Bailey

William

William B.

Gilchrist, Susannah

Gill, Ann

Betty

Dorothy (Graves)

Ellis

Hezekiah

John

Molly (_J

Sarah (_)

Sarah (Gorsuch)

Stephen

Taylor

Thomas

Thomazine (Taylor)

Gillett, Elijah

Elizabeth (Scarborough)

Gilliam, Amy

Elizabeth (Jordan)

Mary Taylor

Patsy (Hunt)

Patty

Samuel

Gillis, Ann

Anne Denwood

Benjamin

Elizabeth [Betty]

Esther

Esther (_)

Esther (Costen)
Joseph
Leah
Levin
Margaret
Maria [Mary Spence] (Robins)
Mary
Nelley
Nelly (_)
Priscilla
Priscilla (Denwood)
Prissee
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Thomas
Gilmer, Elizabeth (Jordan)
James Jackson
Gilmor, Elizabeth S. (Cocke)
Robert
Gilpin, Sarah P.
Gilson's Creek, Essex Co., Va.
Gist, Mary (McCall) Cattell
Mordecai
Gittings, James
Mary ('Gorsuch)
Glaister, Joseph
Glanville, Elizabeth
Martha (_)
Thomas
“Glasgow,” Dorchester Co., Md.
Glasgow, Ky.

Glasgow, Scotland
Glasgow Co., N.C.
Glassford, Gordon, Monteith & Co.
Gleason, Elizabeth Amanda (Ruffin)
Jesse
Glenn, Agnes [Nancy]
Margaret
Gloucester Co., Va.
Glover, Henry
Godfrey, Abigail (Porter)
Abigail (Thelaball)
Affiah
Dinah
Dinah (Thelaball)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Thelaball)
Isabella (Burgess) Wilson
John
Katey
Keziah
Lemuel
Lydia
Mary
Mathew [Matthew]
Peter
Godfrey, William
Godwin, Amy Gray (Godwin)
Ann
Ann (Blunt)
Ann (Dalby)
Anne (Gray) Blunt Blow

Ann (Powell)
Archibald
Daniel
Devorax
Edith (_)
Edmund
Elishe
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Esther (Bailey)
Jeremiah
Joseph
Juliana
Laban
Letty (Floyd)
Littleton
Mary
Mills
Miriam
Sarah (Blunt)
Sarah (Jacob) Cowdry
Scarburgh
Susanna
Susanna (Kendall)
Thomas
Vianna Gray (Pitts) Jacob
William
“Golden Square,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Goldinge, Martha (Judd)
Mary
Robert

Goldsborough, Anna Maria (Chamberlaine)
Anna Maria (Tilghman)
Charles
Elizabeth (Dickinson)
Elizabeth (Goldsborough)
Elizabeth Tench (Tilghman)
Goldsborough, Henrietta Maria (Nicols)
Henrietta Maria (Tilghman) Robins
Henry
John
Margaret (Tilghman) Goldsborough
Nicholas
Robert Henry
Sarah Elizabeth
Sarah Yarbury (Goldsborough)
William
William
Gonville College, Cambridge University
Gooch, Eleanor (Bowles)
William
Goochland Co., Va.
Goode, Agnes (Osborne)
Ann (Cheatham)
Elizabeth
John
Martha (Embry) Simmons
Martha Walthall (Cheatham)
Mary (Watkins)
Rebecca
Richard
Robert

Susannah R.
Tabitha Obedience (Cheatham)
Tapley
Thomas
Goodloe, Dorothy (Tompkins)
Elizabeth
Mary
Vivian
Goodman
Goodmans Fields, Midx., Eng.
Goodrich, Anne
Bnejamin
Edward
Elizabeth
Goodrich, George
John
Juliana (Davis)
Mary
Mary (Seward)
Godwin, (Miss)___
Ann
Charity
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Moore)
James
John
Martha Epps
Mildred (Reade)
Nancy
Peter
Rachel

Rebecca (_)
Rebecca (Goodwin)
Samuel
Sarah (_)
Susan (Taylor)
Susannah
Goodwyn, Elizabeth (Peterson)
Peterson
Gookin, Bethia
Bethia (Collacott)
Catherine (Denne)
Daniel
Dorothy (Cotton)
Edmund
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Quincy)
Habijah
Hannah
Hannah (Savage)
Hannah (Stearns)Biscoe
Hannah (Tyng) Savage
John
Margaret (Morse)
Mary
Mary (Byrd)
Mary (Dolling)
Mary (?Larkin)
Gookin, Nathaniel
Priscilla (Deane) Hill
Richard

Samuel
Sarah (Offley) Thorowgood
Sarah (Remington) Biscoe
Sarah (Thompson)
Solomon
Susanna Parker
Goose Creek [S.C.]
Goose Hill marsh, James City Co., Va.
Gordon, Barbara (Baker)
Solomon
Gore [Goare], Daniel
John
Joyce
Mary (Selby)
Susannah
Susanna (Teackle)
Gornto, Elizabeth
Gorsuch, Agnes [Nancy] (Glenn)
Alice (Hall)
Ann
Ann (Hawkins)
Anne (Lovelace)
Ann (McIntyre)
Ann (Smith)
Anna
Arianna (Sellers) Stansbury
Averilla
Averilla (Vaughan)
Barbara
Belasha [Paletiah] (Pearce)
Belinda (Bosley)

Benjamin
Catherine (Morgan)
Charity
Charles
Criscilla (Gorsuch)
Daniel
David
Deborah
Delia (Dimmit)
Dickinson
Gorsuch, Dorcas
Dorcas (Gould)
Dorothy
Ebenezer
Eleanor
Eleanor (Bond)
Eleanor (Lynch)
Elisha
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Eason)
Elizabeth (Hanson)
Elizabeth (Martin)
Elizabeth (Merryman)
Ellen [Helen] (Chapman)
Eve (Hopkins)
Frances
Hannah
Hannah (Bosley)
Hannah (Walley)
Henry

Jane

Jane (Ensor)

Jemima

Johanna (—)

John

John Merryman

Joshua
Karrenhappuch (Johnson)
Katherine
Kerenhappuch
Keturah (Gorsuch)
Keziah
Keziah (Wheeler)
Lovelace
Lydia
Margaret
Margaret (Harvey)
Mary
Mary (Conlish)
Mary (Dodson)
Mary (Holland)
Mary (Lively) Granchet
Mary (McClung)
Gorsuch, Mary (Price)
Mary (Riley)
Mary (Talbott)
Mary (Wheeler)
Mary (Wright)
Nancy [Anne]
Nancy (Godwin)
Nathan
Nicholas
Norman
Prudence
Richard
Rachael (McClung)

Rebecca
Rebecca (____)
Rebecca (Gorsuch)
Rebecca (Preston)
Richard
Robert
Ruth
Sarah
Sarah (____)
Sarah (Bowen) Stansbury
Sarah (Cole)
Sarah (Donovan)
Sarah (Galloway)
Sarah (Reese)
Susanna
Susanna (____)
Susanna (Miller)
Thomas
Urith
William
Goshen, Md.
Gosnold, Anthony
Bartholomew
Dorothy (Bacon)
Martha
Mary
Mary (Goldinge)
Paul
Robert
Susan
Gouge [Gough], Elizabeth

Gouge [Gough], Elizabeth (Ingram) Taylor
Jeffrey
Gough, Sophia
Gould, Dorcas
Susannah
Goulding, Ellen
Gouldsmith, Mary
Grace Church, Yorktown, Va.
Grady, Anna
Catherine (Montague)
Hannah (Montague)
Pauline
Richmond
Samuel
Graham, Anne (Melson) Parramore
Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes (Hooe) Mason
George
Henry
Margaret (Peirce)
Polly
Susannah Fowke (Hooe)
Grainger, Walter
Granbery, Abigail
Abigail (Langley)
Abisha
Ann (Gregory)
Christian
Christian (Gregory)
David
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Cowper)

James
John
Josiah
Langley
Letitia (Bishop)
Margaret
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Ann
Mary (Harvey)
Mary (Moore)
Mary (Peele)
Granbery, Mary (Young)
Nancy
Patsey
Peggy
Penelope (Moore)
Polly
Rebeckah
Sally (Moore)
Susanna Butterfield (Stowe)
Tabitha
Thomas
William
Granchet, Mary (Lively)
Granger, Abigail
Ann
Anne (Dolby)
Christian
Dorothy
Dorothy (_) Dolby

Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Frances (_)
Hannah
Jane (_)
John
Jone [Jane]
Lettice
Margaret
Margaret (Dolby)
Mary
Nicholas
Sarah
Tabitha
Grant, Andrew
Mary (Matthews)
Grant Co., Ky.
Grantham, Elizabeth Mansell (Simmons)
Sampson
Granville Co., N.C.
Grassy Creek, Mecklenburg Co., Va.
Graves, Agnes (_)
Ann
Ann(_)
Graves, Ann (Rice)
Ann (Ryan)
Anna (Grady)
Benjamin
Betsy (Human)
Betty
Charlotte (Pinkard)

Clara
Clary (Satterwhite)
David
Denny (Witcher)
Dionysia (_)
Dorothy
Dorothy (_)
Edward
Eleanor
Eleanor (_)
Elijah
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Cowherd)
Elizabeth (Moody)
Elizabeth (Valentine)
Elvira A. (Edwards)
Frances
Frances (_)
Frances (Coleman)
Frances (Montague)
Frances (Ryan)
Francis
Franky
Hannah
Hannah (_)
Hannah (Kent) Smithwick Green
Harriett
Henrietta (Greenwood)
Henry
Isaac

Isabel (Bartlett)
Isabella (Lea)
James
James C.
Jane
Graves, Jane (____) Moguffe Davenport
Jemima
Jemima (Holladay)
Jean
Jeffrey
Joanna (Witcher)
Joannah
John
John Williams
Jonathan
Joseph
Katherine
Catherine (____)
Luca
Lucretia (Lewis)
Lucy
Lucy(Berger)
Lydia
Martha
Martha (Johnson)
Mary
Mary(____)
Mary (Jones)
MaryM. (Clements)
Mary (McGehee)
Mary (Pinkethman)

Mary (?Williams)
Mildred (Berger)
Mildred (George)
Mildred (McWilliams)
Nancy B. (Hurt)
Nancy (Carden)
Nancy (Pinkard)
Nathaniel
Patsy
Peyton
Polley
Polly
Rachel
Rachel (Chappell)
Rachel (Croshaw)
Ralph
Rebecca
Graves, Rebeccah (_)
Rice
Richard
Richard Croshaw
Robert
Sally
Sally (_)
Samuel
Sarah
Sara (Turner)
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Delaney)
Sarah (Rice)

Solomon
Spottswood
Susanna
Susanna (_)
Susanna (Dicken)
Thomas
Thomas E.
Unity
Unity (White)
Verlinda
Washington
William
Gravesdend, Eng.
Gray (Miss)___
Abner
Alexander
Anne
Anne (_)
Ann (Briggs)
Anne (Cocke) Browne
Ann Elizabeth
Annis (Valentine)
Charity (?Goodwin)
Charles
Charlotte (?Langston)
Clinch
David
Edmund
Edwin
Gray, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)

Elizabeth Charity [Betsy Chelly]
Elizabeth Grizzie (Cowper)
Elizabeth Grizzie Groves
Elizabeth (Jarrett)
Elizabeth (Littlepage) Chamberlayne
Elizabeth (Powell)
Elizabeth Susannah
Elizabeth (West)
Esther (Pitt)
Etheldred
Faith
Francis
George
George Gilbert Gustavus
Gilbert
Hannah
Henry
Henry Mills
James
Jane
Jeremiah
Joan [Jane]
John
John Cowper
Joseph
Josiah
Juliana (Godwin)
Lucy
Lydia
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Evans)

Margaret (____) Reams
Margaret (Taylor)
Margaret (Tingle)
Martha
Martha F. B. (Hines)
Martha (Wills) Everett
Mary
Mary (____)
Mary Ann (Lewis) Gray
Mary (Haywood)
Gray, Mary (Holt) Seward
Mary (Ledbetter)
Mary (Mayo)
Mary (Stone)
Mildred (Thompson)
Miles Wills
Nathaniel
Peter
Polly
Polly Godwin
Polly (Pope)
Priscilla
Rebecca
Rebecca (____)
Robert
Sarah
Sarah (____)
Sarah (Fauntleroy)
Sarah Godwin (Wills)
Sarah (Simmons)
Simon

Susanna
Thomas
William
William Robert
Gray's Creek, Surry Co., Va.
Gray's Inn, London, Eng.
Grayson, John
Mary (Wall)
Grayson Co., Ky.
Grayson Co., Va.
Grayson's Additional Continental Regt.
Great Branch, Sussex Co., Va.
Great Britain
Navy
Great Creek, Nottoway River
Great Crossing, Ky.
“Great Hope,” Somerset Co., Md.
Great Weyanoke, Prince George Co., Va
Great Wicomico Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.
Great Wicomico [Wicocomoco] River
Green, Abner
Abraham
Green, Amy (Pace)
Ann
Anne (Exum)
Ann Harwood
Anthony
Ann (Willis)
Bartholomew
Bridget
Duff

Elias
Eliza (Caffrey)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Buckingham
Elizabeth (Cowles)
Elizabeth (Kirkland)
Elizabeth (Marston)
Elizabeth Rebecca
Everard
Farnifold
Filmer
Filmer Wills
Frances (Pace)
George
Green
Hannah
Hannah (Gray) Haywood
Hannah (Kent) Smithwick
Henry Filmer
Henry M.
Jacob
Jane (Dickinson)
John
Joseph
Lucy
Margaret F. (Baptist)
Martha
Martha (Kirkland)
Martha (Wills)
Martha Wills
Mary

Mary (_)
Mary (Hutchins)
Mary (Moone)
Mary (Talbott)
Mary (Walker)
Green, Mary (West)
Phebe (Cattell)
Prudence
Rachel
Rebecca
Robert
Sarah
Thomas
Thomas Marston
William
Green Co., Ky.
“Green Spring,” James City Co., Va.
“Green Valley,” Berkeley Co., W.Va.
Greenbrier River
Greenbury Point, nr. Annapolis, Md.
Greene Co., Ala.
Greene Co., Ga.
Greene Co., Mo.
Greene Co., N.C.
Greene Co., Ohio
Greene Co., Tenn.
Greenfield, Ann (Parker)
Eleanor
“Greenfield,” Essex Co., Va.
Greenhill, Ann (Ward)
Catherine

Elizabeth
Paschal
Greenlief, Daniel
Elizabeth (Gookin)
Greensburg, Ky.
Greenville Co., Va.
Greenup Co., Ky.
Greenvile, Richard
Greenville, Ga.
Greenville Dist., S.C.
Greenway, Devonshire, Eng.
Greenwood, Casey (____)
Caty
Henrietta
Frances
Mary
Mary (Twyman)
Nancy (____)
Rachel
Greenwood, Ruth
Twyman
William
Greer, Ann (Graves)
Elisha
Greg, Catherine (Tompkins)
Walter
Gregory, Ann
Christian
Elizabeth
Frances
Frances (Mallory) Lowry

James
Jane (____)
Mary (Montague)
Mildred
Mildred (Washington) Lewis
Roger
Thomas
Grendon, Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____) Stegge
Hannah
Sarah (____) Stegge Harris
Thomas
Grendon's Hill, Surry Co., Va.
Grenther, William
“Gretna Green,” Halifax Co., Va.
Greville, Frances
Francis
Fulke
Greyhound (brigantine)
Griffin, Abigail
Abigail (Thelaball)
Elizabeth
Fanny
fiances (Russell)
Gulyelma (White)
James
John
Katherine
Margaret
Samuel

Sarah (Griffin)
Griffith, Abednego
Griffith, Allen
Amelia (Wayman)
Anne (Poole)
Anne (Ridgely)
Edward
Elisha Riggs
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts Jackson
Elizabeth (Dorsey)
Elizabeth (Gaither)
Elizabeth Ridgely
Harriet (Simpson)
Henrietta
Henry
John
Lucretia
Lyde
Martha (Gaither)
Mary (Riggs)
Nicholas
Rachael (Gorsuch)
Rachel (Warfield)
Ruth
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Davis) Norwood
Sarah (Warfield)
Thomas
Griggs, Ruth (Denny) Everett

William
Grills, Elinor
Elizabeth
Elliott
Hannah
John
Martha
Mildred
Philadelphia (_)
Richard
Sarah (Ligon)
Grinnalds, Sarah (Custis) Justice Abbott
Southy
Groll, Holland
“Grosses,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Croton, Conn.
Ground Squirrel Branch, New Kent Co., Va.
Grove Academy, Kenansville, N.C.
Groves, Rachel (Pate)
Grundisburgh, Suffolk, Eng.
Grundy, Ann
Deborah (Shrigly)
Robert
Grymes, Ann
Benjamin
Charles
Jane (Whiting)
John
Lucy
Lucy Fitzhugh
Lucy (Ludwell)

Lucy Rootes
Ludwell
Mary
Mildred
Priscilla (Rootes)
Randolph
Guerrant, Magdalene
Guiana, South America
Guilford, Conn.
Guilford Warehouse, Accomack Co., Va.
Gulley, Susan
Gunby, Ann Drummond
John
Gundry, Anne (____)
Ann (Hallom)
Elizabeth
John
Mary (____)
Susan
William
Gunn, Samuel
Gunnell, Mary
William
Gurganey, Ann (____)
Edward
Gurley, George
Gurley, Lucy (Martin)
Guthrie, Alexander
Kaziah (Bridger)
Guy, Adah (Harmanson)
Betsy

Elizabeth (James)
Elizabeth (Parramore)
Esther
Harmanson
James
John
Major
Mary (Workman)
Rachel (Milliner)
Sarah (Parramore)
Susanna (Burton)
Gwin, David
Dorothy (Jones)
George
Thomas Jones
Gwinn, Elizabeth
Gwyn, Alexander
David
Dorothy (Reade)
Katherine (Griffin) Fauntleroy
Lucy
Sarah (Thelaball)
Walter
Gwynn, Mildred
“Gwynn's Laland,” Mathews Co., Va.

Hack, Ann
George
Hannah
John
Margaret (Teackle)

Mary Elizabeth
Matilda
Peter
Hackett, Elizabeth
Mary Ann (Thorowgood) Thorowgood
Walke Phripp
Michael
Hackney, Joseph
Haddaway, Harriet
Hadwell, Judith
Haff, Priscilla (Hauer)
Hagerstown, Md.
Haggatt, Elizabeth (Walter)
William
“Hagley,” King George Co., Va.
Hagood, John
Mary (Lanier)
Hague, Joseph
Haire, James
John
Margaret (Porten) Newton
Porten
Samuel
Hakluyt, Richard
Halbert, John
Margaret (Hampton)
Hale See Heale
Halifax, N.C.
Halifax Co., N.C.
Halifax Co., Va.
Hall, Achsah (Marriott)

Achsah (Warfield)

Alice

Ann (White)

Arthur

Benjamin

Cary

Christiana

Dinah (Plummer)

Edward

Eleanor

Eleanor (Blake)

Everard

Francis

Isaac

Joel Sturdivant

John

John R.

Joseph

Hall, Joshua

Lucretia (Bell)

Lucy

Margaret (Harwood)

Margaret (Magruder)

Martha

Martha (Duckett)

Martha (Hampton)

Mary (Belt)

Mary F. (Ball)

Mildred (Ball)

Richard Bennett

Richard Lingan

Sally (Keeling) Phripp Stone

Sarah

Sarah (Tilghman)

William

Hallett, Ann [Nancy]

Frances

Hamutal Townsend

John

Lettice (Richards) Johnson

Mashman

Sarah

William

Halley, Elizabeth (Hampton)

Henry Simpson

Hallom, Ann

Ann (____) Price

Frances

John

Margaret (____)

In

Robert

Sarah

Thomas

William

Ham, Jerome

Mary (____) Pead

Haman [Hayman], Ann

Henry

Martha (Standbridge)

William

Hamelin, Stephen See also Hamlin

Hamilton, Alexander
Hamilton, Andrew
Anne (Green)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Burdett)
Elizabeth (Green)
Elizabeth (Harrison)
Elizabeth ?Zacharia (____)
James
John
Mary
Mary Anne (Coombs)
Patrick
Samuel
Sarah (Stewart)
William
Hamilton Parish, Fauquier Co., Va.
Hamlett, James
Mary (Bedford)
Hamlin, Anne (Cocke)
Elizabeth Ann
Elizabeth (Seward)
Richard See also Hamelin
Hamman, Elizabeth (____) Capell
Philip
Hammond, Col.____
Allen
Anne
Ann (Cockey)
Ann (Gaither)
Ann M. (Hammond)

Anne P. M. (Williams)
Anna Maria
Arianna (Hammond)
Beale
Betty (Pullen)
Caleb Dorsey
Carroll
Charles
Charlotte (Burgess)
Dawson V.
Dennis
Denton
Eliza M. (Hammond)
Eleanor
Hammond, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Davis)
Elizabeth (Hammond) Hammond
Elizabeth (Miller)
Elizabeth (Schroeder)
Francis Simpson
Hannah (Stoner)
Henrietta
John
Johnsey
Julianna
Lloyd
Lot
Lydia (Hodgekiss)
Margaret (____) Burgess
Mary
Mary (Crumbacker)

Mary (Berier)
Mary (Cumming)
Mary Govane (Owings)
Mary (Hammond)
Nathan
Nicholas
Philip
Priscilla(Hauer)Haff
Rachael (Gaither)
Rachel (Roberts)
Rebecca
Rebecca (Fox)
Rebecca (Hollyday)
Razin
Sarah
Thomas
Thomas Jones
Tomsey
Tomsey (Simpson)
Upton
Vachel
Hamor, Ralph
Hampden-Sydney Academy
Hampden-Sydney College
Hampshire Co., W.Va.
Hampton, Ahab
Ann
Ann (Minter)
Hampton, Anthony
Bethenia (Bostick)
Cary

Cary Henry
Charlotte
Edward
Eleanor (Preston) Garner
Eliza (Smith) Conner
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (?Armstrong)
Elizabeth Cary (Hobson)
Elizabeth (Plunkett)
Elizabeth (Preston)
Elizabeth Sarah (Jenkins)
Frances
Frances (Hunton)
Francis
Gale
George
Grace
Hannah (Fox)
Harriet (Flud)
Henry
James
Jane
Joane (_)
Joannah
John
John Anthony
John Wade
Joseph
Judith
Laurence

Lucy
Margaret
Margaret (Pierce)
Margaret (Wade)
Margaret Wade
Margaret (Winn)
Martha
Martha (_)
Martha (____) Catlett
Martha Epps (Goodwin) Howell
Martha Mary (Smith)
Hampton, Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Anne (_)
Mary (Bowers)
Mary (Cantey)
Mary (Gunnell)
Mary (Hathaway)
Mary (Mann)
Mary Nugent (Ballard)
Nancy
Nancy (Cheatham)
Nancy (Jackson)
Philadelphia
Preston
Rachel (_)
Richard
Rosamond
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Beavers)

Sarah (Earle)
Sarah Pattison (Conyers)
Sarah (_) Pratt
Susannah
Susanna (Andrews)
Susannah (Holmes)
Susannah (Norville)
Thomas
Wade
William
William C.
William Hobson
Hampton, N.H.
Hampton, Va.
Hampton Court, London, Eng.
Hampton Falls, N.H.
Hampton Parish, York Co., Va.
Hampton River
Hampton Roads
“Hamptonville,” Caroline Co., Va.
Hanby, Polly
Hancock, Agnes (_)
Ann (_)
Ann (Hill)
Anne (Linton)
Hancock, Anna (Ammon) Moon
Augustin
Benjamin
Demaris
Deukates
Dinah

Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Ellzey)
Elizabeth (Jameston)
Elizabeth (Phillips)
Elizabeth (Wilson)
Fanny
Frances
Frances (Sayer)
Francis
George
Green
Hannah
Henry
Irenia (Brummall)
James
Jane
Jane (_)
Jane (Flournoy)
Jane (Holt)
Jane (Nichols)
Janey (Martin)
Jemimah
Jesse
Johan (Hancock)
Johan (Ligon)
Johannah
John
Joseph
Joshua
Judith (_)

Lavinia (Cheatham)
Lucy
Lucy (Barrett)
Margaret (_J
Margaret (Strother)
Martha
Martha (_)
Hancock, Martha (Bartlett)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Cheatham)
Mary Elizabeth (Fisher) Emerson
Mary (Hatcher)
Mary (Jones) Cox
Mary (Smith)
Mildred (Dawson)
Nancy
Nicholas
Permelia (Bramlett)
Phoebe [Phebe]
Rachel (_)
Randolph
Rebeckah
Robert
Sally (_)
Samuel
Sarah
Selah [Celia]
Simon
Stephen
Susannah (Sebrell)

Thomas
Thomas B.
William
Hancock Co., Ga.
Hancock Co., W.Va.
Hand, Frances (Purefoy)
Hannah
Martha
Richard
Handy, Ann
Ann (Dashiell)
Betsy (Ker)
Charles
Comfort
Comfort (____) Atkinson
Elizabeth
Esther (Winder)
George
Hdnry
Isaac
James
Jane (Winder)
Joyce
Leah
Levin
Mary
Mary (____)
Mary (Chambers)
Mary (Jackson)
Mary (Robins)
Nancy (Wilson)

Nelley (Gillis)
Nelly
Polly (Graham)
Richard
Sally (Wilson)
Sarah
Sarah Custis
Thomas
Thomas Robins
William
Hanett, William
Hanging Rock, S.C.
Hankins, Sarah
Hannibal, Mo.
Hannon, Ann Bennett (Smith)
John
Hanover Co., Va.
Hansborough, Anne Frances (Hooe)
Peter
Hansford, Ann Blaws
Ann (Blaws) Taylor
Cary Haslet
Charles
Elizabeth
Humfrie
John
Judith (_)
Lewis
Lydia
Mary (Holt)
William

Hanson, Ann
Aurelia
Dorothy
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Story)
Jean Hoskins
Margaret (Beall)
Mary Fendall
Mary (Hoskins)
Mary (Stone)
Robert
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Theophilus
Hardaway, Mary
Purefoy (Booker)
Sarah (Jones)
Stith
Susanna
Thomas
Hardesty, Francis
Ruth (_) Gaither
Hardin Academy, Hardin Co., Ky.
Hardin Co., Ky.
Harding, Hannah (Ball)
Mark
Mary
Sally
William
Hardwick, Joice

Hardwood, Sussex Co., Va.
Hardy, Elizabeth (____) Shehee Parramore
Hardy Co., W.Va.
Hardyman, Susanna Stith
“Harewood,” Jefferson Co., W.Va.
Harford Co., Md.
Hargrave, Ann
Elizabeth
Josiah
Mary
Mourning
Sarah
Sarah (Hancock)
Hargrave, Silviah
William
Hargrove, Sarah
Hargroves, Abigail Langley
Abigail (Langley) Granbery
Elizabeth (____)
Hilary
John
Margaret
Robert
Willis
Harloe, John
Harlow, John
Harman, Lucy (Cheatham)
Harmanson, Adah
Anne
Argoll
Barbara (Robins)

Benjamin
Catherine
Elishe
Elishe (Harmanson) Kendall
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Robins)
Elizabeth (Shepard)
Esther
George
Hannah (_)
John
Mary
Matthew
Patrick
Sarah
Susanna
Thomas
William
Harmon, Rose (Mears)
Harper, John
Margaret (Hunter)
Harrington, Ralph
Harris, Adria (Hoare)
Agnes
Alice (_)
Alse
Anne
Harris, Anne (_)
Ann Elizabeth (Gray) Chandler
Anne Frances
Anna (Wright)

Benjamin James
Betsey
Bettey
Damon [Damond]
David
Dorothy (_)
Edith
Edmund
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth C.
Elizabeth (Harris)
Elizabeth (Lindsay)
Elizabeth (Thurman)
Elizabeth (Watkins)
Elizabeth (Winn)
Flora (McDonald) Wyatt
George
Gideon
Giles
Hamlin
Hinson Wager
Jane
Jemima
Joane (_) Vincent
John
John Claiborne
Jordan
Judith
Lewis

Love
Lucy (Cheatham)
Margaret (Belches)
Martha (Osborne)
Martha Taylor (Gilliam)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Atkinson) Person Jordan
Mary (Jesse)
Harris, Mary (Rawlings)
Mary (Seward)
Mary T.
Mary (Tinsley)
Mary W.
Molly (_)
Mourning (_)
Nancy (Price) Jude
Nathaniel
Obediah
Obedience (Turpin)
Patience
Patrick
Peter
Polly (_)
Polly (Gannaway)
Rhoda (Arnold)
Rosey
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (_) Stegge
Sherwood

Stephen
Susanna
Susanna (Woolams)
Thomas
Thomas K.
William
William Watson
Harris' Fork, Hanover Co., Va.
Harrison, Ann
Ann Carter
Benjamin
Deborah
Dorothy
Dorothy (Hanson)
Edith () Godwin
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Bassett)
Elizabeth (Dent) Penn
Elizabeth (Dickinson)
Elizabeth (Hampton)
Elizabeth (Smith)
Elizabeth (Trader)
Harrison, Frances B.
Frances (Powell)
Hannah Bates
Henry
Isabella
James
Jane (Wade)
John
Jordan

Joseph
Margaret
Margaret (Jordan)
Martha (_)
Martha (Smith) Bell
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Ruffin)
Mary Stokes (Cocke)
Mary Stuart (Alexander)
Matilda
Nancy
Nathaniel
Polly
Rachel
Richard
Ruth
Salathiel
Samuel Jordan
Sarah (Barbour)
Sarah Hudson (Burton)
Sarah Jordan
Susan (Loyd)
Susannah
Tabitha
Thomas
Verlinda (Stone)
William
Harrison Co., Ind.
Harrison Co., W.Va.
Harrod's Creek, Jefferson Co., Ky.

Harrodsburg, Ky.
Harry's Swamp, Prince George Co., Va. Hart, Ann
Ann [Nancy] (_)
Hart, Ann (Clary)
Brambley (Bennett)
Charlotte Elizabeth
Henry
Lemuel
Lucy (Clary)
Mary (Clary)
Moses
Richard
Robert
Sarah (Clary)
Thomas
William
Harvard College
Harvey, Alexander
Anne
Dorothy (Gaskins)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Gouge)
Elizabeth (Peirsey) Stephens
John
Judith
Keziah (Mallory)
Margaret
Margaret (Langley)
Mary
Onesiphorous
Rebecca

Susanna (Taylor) Hurst
Thomas
William
Winifred
Harvie, Janet
Harwell, Lucy (Hunt)
Mark W.
Harwood, Agnes (Poythress)
Ann
Anne (_)
Ann (Needier)
Bathsheba (_)
Constant
Dorothea
Dorothy
Edward
Harwood, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Burwell) Hewitt
Elizabeth (Curtis)
Elizabeth (Glanville)
Elizabeth (Lloyd)
Elizabeth (Reade)
Elizabeth (Roberts)
Frances
Frances (Langley)
George
Gerard
Grace
Grace (_)
Hannah (Price)

Henry Hall
Humphrey
John
Lucy
Lucy (Harwood) Battee
Lydia
Lydia (?Farlow) Chisman
Margaret
Margaret (Waddrop)
Martha Moore (Kerby)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Kerby)
Matthew
Nicholas
Pate
Rachel (Sprigg)
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah Reed
Sarah (Wills)
Thomas
William
“Harwood,” Montgomery Co., Md.
Haskell, Sally
Haskins, Ann
Benjamin
Creed
James V.
Haskins, Jane

Mary
Polly (Bagby)
Hastings, Henry
Susan (Offley)
Hastkins, Dorothy (Morgan)
Thomas
Haswell, John
Sarah (Pearce) Beall
Hatch, Elizasbeth
Jane (Hunnicutt)
Hatcher, Ann
Ann Elizabeth
Benjamin
Dorothy (_)
Edward
Elizabeth Porter
Hancock
Henry
Jeremiah
Josiah
Jesse
John
Lucy
Lucy (Curd) Watkins
Margaret (Watkins)
Martha [Patsy]
Martha (Vickers)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Hancock)
Mille

Nancy (Simpson)
Obedience
Phebe
Phoebe
Polly
Robert
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Porter)
Seth
Tabitha
Thomas
Timothy
Hatcher, William
Hatcher's Run, Henrico Co., Va.
Hathaway, Mary
Hatton, Elizabeth (Goodrich)
Elizabeth (____) Gorsuch
Lewis
Samuel
Hauer, Priscilla
Havana, Cuba
“Havre de Venture,” Charles Co., Md.
Hawes, Clara Stubs (Walker)
Richard
Hawkins, Alice (Crough)
Ann
Elizabeth
Henry
James
Jane (Gorsuch)

John
Joseph
Mary (_)
Philemon
Samuel See also Hankins
Hawley, ____
Jerome
Hawson, Edward
Haxall, Henry
Jane Gray (Wall) Shore
Hay, Dorothy (Jordan)
John
Mary
Hayes, Adam
Alexander
Anne (Offley) Workman
Catherine
Charles
Edward
Elizabeth (Hawkins)
Esther (Poole) Smith
Hodge [Hoge]
Humphrey
Lucy
Lucy (Hall) Keeling
Nathaniel
Hayes, Rebeckah (Sturdivant)
Richard
Robert
Sarah
Stephen

Thomas See also Hays
“Hayes,” King George Co., Va.
Hayman See Haman Haymarket, Va.
Hayne, Ann
 Daniel
 Elizabeth
 Elizabeth (Lovelace)
 Frances
 John
 Katherine
 Katherine (Gorsuch)
 Mary
 Thomas
Haynes, Anthony
 Betty (Thorowgood) Moseley
 Elizabeth
 Elizabeth (Moseley) Land
 Elizabeth (Smith)
 Fannie (Throckmorton)
 Henry
 James
 Margaret
 Thomas
 William
Haynie, Ann (Taylor)
 Anthony
 Hannah
Hays, Margaret (____) Johnson
 William See also Hayes Hayward, George Robins
Henrietta Maria
 Henrietta Maria (Chamberlaine)

Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)
Margaret (Robins)
Margaret (Smyth)
Mary
Hayward, Mary (____) Bond
Mary (Smyth)
Sarah
Thomas Robins
William See also Heyward
Haywood, Adam John
Hannah (Gray)
Henry
Mary
Sarah (Ruffin)
Sherwood
“Hazel Plain,” Prince William Co., Va.
Hazelrigg, Martha (Holt)
Samuel
“Hazlewood,” Elkridge Landing, Md.
Head, Martha
Heale, Anne
Ann Carter (Bronaugh)
Catherine (Douglas)
E. (Payton)
Elizabeth
George
Jane
Joseph
Judith (Swann)
Margaret (Bronaugh)
Mary

Mildred
Nancy (Douglas)
Philip
Priscilla
Priscilla (Downman)
Sarah
Sarah (Smith)
Smith
Susanna (Payne)
William
Healy, Ann
Frances (Montague)
Thomas
Heath, Ann (Cocke)
John
Martha
Mary (_)
Heath, Polly
Thomas
Heathsville, Va.
Hebdon, John
Helmer, Sarah (Warfield) Gaither
“Hempfield,” Gloucester Co., Va.
“Hempstead,” New Kent Co., Va.
Hemsley, Alexander
Anne (Feddeman)
Anna Maria
Anna Maria (Tilghman)
Charlotte
Elizabeth Ann (West)
Elizasbeth (Lloyd)

Elizabeth (Tilghman)
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Earle)
Henrietta Maria (Tilghman)
James Tilghman
Juliana
Maria (Lloyd)
Maria Lloyd
Mary
Philemon
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (Williamson)
Thomas
William
Henderson, Charity Ann (Ruffin) Wood
Charlotte (Jordan) Morgan
Elizabeth
James
Louisa (Warfield)
Nathaniel
Rosanna (Parramore)
Thomas
Henderson Co., Ky.
Henderson, McCall & Co.
Hendrick, Benjamin
Rachel (Graves)
Sarah (_) Smith
Hendricks, Hans
Hendricks, Elizabeth
Rachel (_)

Hendrix, Eleanor

Henley, John

Joseph

Mary

Mary (Albertus)

Mary (Jordan)

Millicent

Mourning (Anderson)

Henrico Co., Va.

Henrico Monthly Meeting

Henrico Parish, Henrico Co., Va.

Henry (galley)

Henry, Charlotte

Margaret Campbell

Patrick

Henry Co., Ala.

Henry Co., Ga.

Henry Co., Ind.

Henry Co., Ky.

Henry Co., Va.

Henson, Benjamin

Frances (Parramore)

Jane

“Hepton,” Talbot Co., Md.

Herbert, Alice (Wright)

Ann (Nicholson)

Ann (Snale)

Caleb

Fanny (Hunter)

Jonas

William

Hereford, Eng.
Hermance, John
 Mary Sprigg (Wootten)
“The Hermitage,” Davidson Co., Tenn.
“The Hermitage,” Montgomery Co., Md.
“The Hermitage,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“Hermitage,” nr. Trenton, N.J.
“The Hermitage,” Williamsburg, N.Y.
Hern, James
Herndon, Elizabeth
Herren, Hannah (____) Lewis Montague
 Isaac
Herring, Sarah
“Herring Bay,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Herring Creek, Charles City Co., Va.
Hertford Co., N.C.
Heslett, William
Hesse-Darmstadt
Hessel, Suffolk, Eng.
Hester, Elizabeth
 Isaac
Joseph
Thomazin (Ingram)
Hewit, Ann (____) Thelaball
 Joseph
Hewitt [Howitt], Anne
 Dorothea (Harwood)
Dorothy Harwood
Elizabeth (Burwell)
Elizabeth (Sublet)
James

John
Richard H.
Susanna (Crump)
Warner
William
Heyward, Hugh See also Hayward
Hiatt, Anna (Clary)
Hannah (_)
Silas
Hickman, Mary (King)
Hicks, Abraham
Elizabeth (Gilbert)
Judith
Martha (Waller)
Sarah (Gorsuch)
Thomas See also Hix
Hicks' Ford, Brunswick Co., Va.
Hide, Barbara (Weld)
Higginbotham, Aaron
Absalom
Amy
Ann
Ann Minerva (Bryant)
Ann Stanton (Higginbotham)
Anny
Bartley C.
Benjamin
Benjamin Graves
Blackley
Caleb
Clara Graves

Clary
Cleaton
Dolly
Dolly (Gatewood)
Dolly (Sandidge)
Elinor (Higginbotham)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Broach)
Elizabeth (McCants)
Elizabeth Steward (Sandidge)
Frances
Frances Graves
Frances (Higginbotham)
Frances (Kyle)
Frances (Riley)
Francis
George Green
George Washington
Jackson
James C.
Jane
Jane (Satterwhite)
Jinney (Howard)
Joanah Croxton (Higginbotham)
John
John Satterwhite
Joseph
On
Larkin
Lawson
Lindsay

Lucy
Margaret
Higginbotham, Martha
Mary
Mary Ann
Mary Ann (____)
Mary C. (Sandidge)
Mary Foster (Lawlace)
Mary (Gatewood)
Mary (McKneely)
Moses
Nancy
Nancy (Croxton)
Permelia
Peter
Polly (Howard)
Rebecca (Higginbotham)
Sallie
Sally (Lowrimore)
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Fortson)
Tabitha (Oliver)
Tamsin
Violette
William
Willis
Higgins, Amelia (Warfield)
Elizabeth
Francis
John

Joseph
Marianna (Parramore)
Marie [Mary] (_)
Michael H.
Roger
Higginson, Hannah (_)
High Hills of Santee, Sumter Co., S.C.
“High Peak,” Prince George Co., Va.
“Highgate,” Gloucester Co., Va.
“Highland Plantation,” West Feliciana Parish, La.
Hightower, Mary (Higginbotham) Carter
William
Hildrup, Elizabeth (Taliaferro)
Samuel
Hill, Ann
Eleanor (Charles)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Drake)
Elizabeth (Charles)
Elizabeth (_)
Frances
George
Isabel
John
Lucy
Martha
Martha (Cheatham)
Mary
Mary (Marshall)
Mary (Peirsey)
Mary (Stanbury)

Mary (Thomas)
Milcah
Priscilla
Priscilla (Dana)
Priscilla (Gray)
Richard
Sarah
Sarah Christian Walton
Thomas
Hilleary, Eleanor
Eleanor (Young)
Jeremiah
John
Margaret
Margaret (Crabb)
Margaret (King)
Mary(Beall)
Ralph
Sarah
Thomas
Thomas Wright
William
Hilliard, Pheraby
Unity (Graves)
William
“Hills Farm,” Accomack Co., Va.
Human, Betsy
Sarah (Graves)
Human, Uriel
Hilson, John
Hinckley, Elizabeth (Gookin)

Isaac

Hincks, Sarah Wood

Hindman, James

John

Marion (Anderson)

Mary (Earle)

Hines, Martha F.B.

Sarah

Hinkle, Mary Ann

Hinkletown, Pa.

Hinton, Ann (Snyder)

Catharine (Sydnor)

Elizabeth

Samuel

Thomas

William

A History of Ten Baptist Churches

Hitchins, Edward

Elizabeth (_ J

Hite, Abraham

Henrietta (Dorsey)

Hiwassee [Highwassee] River

Hix, Joseph

Lucy (Birdsong)

Patrick

Polly (Cheatham) Early See also Hicks

Hoar, Joanna

Hoare, Adria

Elizabeth (Triplett)

Thomas

Hobbes, Anna

Hobbs, Amos
Amy(Sturdivant)
Anna
Asenath
Caleb
Corilla Elizabeth
Dennis
Drusilla
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Higgins)
Hobbs, Ephraim
Hannah
Joseph
Lydia (Warfield)
Mary(Warfield)31 Noah
Rachel
Rachel (Warfield)
Ruth (Hobbs)
Selah
Stephen
Susannah
Warfield
William
Hobson, Betsy (Cary)
Elizabeth Cary
Ellen
Peter
Phillis
William
Hockaday, John
Susanna Fleming (Bates)

Hodge, Alice (Mason)

Mary

Robert

Hodgekiss, Lydia

Hodges, Elias

Elizabeth

John

Joseph R.

Martha (Price) Starke

Mary (Belt) Jackson

Robert

Sarah

Sarah (_)

Hodgson, Ann (Newton)

John

Hodsden, Sarah (Bridger)

William

Hoffman, Emily (Tilghman)

George

Jeremiah

Mary Elizabeth (Tilghman)

Hog Island, Norfolk Co., Va.

Hog Island, SurryCo., Va.

Hogan, Lemuel

Mollie (Smith)

Hogg, Capt._

Hoggard, Mary

Hogood, Elizabeth

Hogpen Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.

“Hogpen Point,” Norfolk Co., Va.

Hogwood, Mally [Polly] (Rawlings)

“Hogwood,” Dorchester Co., Md.

Holcombe, Sarah

Holden, Susannah (Perrin)

Holds worth, Mourning (Clary)

Holiday's Cove, W.Va.

Holladay, Jemima

Holland, Amelia (Gaither)

Ann

Ann Amelia

Deborah

Elizabeth (____)

Isaac

John

Joseph

Lydia B. (Matthews)

Martha

Mary

Mary (Parramore)

Rachel H.

Susanna

Susanna (____)

William

Hollier, Julian

Mary

Mary (____)

Simon

Holliman, Thomas

Hollingsberry, Nancy

Hollowing Point, Surry Co., Va.

“Holly Farm,” Culpeper Co., Va.

Hollyday, Ann (Carmichael)

Anna Maria
Anna Maria (Robins)
Henrietta Maria
Henry
Hollyday, James
Margaret
Rebecca
Sarah
Sarah (Covington) Lloyd
Susanna (Tilghman)
Thomas
Holmes, Elizabeth (_)
Mary
Robert
Susannah
William
Holt, Amy [Amey]
Anne
Ann (Arlington)
Anne (Boush) O'Sheal
Ann (Jones)
Anna
Archibald
Arlington
Benjamin
Betsey (_)
Betty Drew
Charles
Clarimond
David
Dolly

Dorothy
Dudley
Edith (Lundy)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Hansford) Wilson
Elizabeth Mary
Elizabeth (Presson)
Elizabeth Seward
Elizabeth (Smith)
Elizabeth (?Wilson)
Frances (Mason)
Francis
Frederick
Hannah
Henry
James
Holt, Jane
Jesse
John
Joseph
Josiah
Katherine
Keziah
Leander
Lucy
Martha
Martha (Cocke)
Mary
Mary(_)
Mary (Bayly)

Mary (Newsom)
Mary (Sclater)
Mason Kirby
In
Michael
Molly (_)
Nancy (_)
Patience
Philip
Polly (_)
Rachel (Jones)
Randall
Randolph
Rebecca
Rebecca (_)
Rebecca (Putney)
Robert
Sally (Cherry)
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Jones)
Sarah (Judkins)
Sarah (Ligon)
Tahpenes
Thomas
William
William Cocke
Woodley
“Hominy Hall,” Westmoreland Co., Va.
Hone, Theophilus

Honeywood, Benoni
Honeywood, Elizabeth (Offley) Clark
Hood, Elizabeth (Gaither)
Elizabeth (Shipley)
Hannah
Henry Gaither
John
Hooe, Abram Barnes
Alexander Seymour
Anne
Anne Dent (Ireland)
Anne (Fowke)
Anne Fowke (Alexander)
Anne Frances
Anne Frances (Harris)
Anne Frances Harris
Ann (____) Howard
Anne (Howson)
Bernard
Catherine
Catherine (Fauntleroy) Marshall
Catherine (Taliaferro)
Catherine Taliaferro
Dade
Eleanor Barnes
Eliza Thacker (Hooe)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Green)
Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes
Elizabeth Mary Ann Barnes (Mason)
Frances

Frances (Pratt)
Frances (Townsend) Dade Withers
Francis
Gerard
Harris
Henry Dade
Howson
James Hewitt
Jane (Fitzhugh)
John
Joseph Harrison
Louisa Conway (Fitzhugh)
Lucy
Lucy Fitzhugh (Grymes)
Hooe, Lucy Thornton
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Pratt)
Martha
Mary
Mary Anne
Mary Ann Hewitt
Mary (Dade)
Mary (Dade) Massey
Mary Symes (Chichester)
Mary Townshend
Mary (Waugh)
Nancy (James)
Nathaniel Harris
Parthenia
Rice
Rice Wingfield

Richard
Robert Howson
Robert Townshend
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Alexander)
Sarah (Barnes)
Sarah Barnes
Sarah Burdette
Sarah (Dangerfield)
Sarah McCarty
Sarah Norwood (Johnson)
Seymour
Susannah
Susannah (Fitzhugh)
Susannah Fowke
Susanna (____) Nicholas
Susanna (Opie)
Susannah (Pratt)
Tabitha (Harrison)
Thomas Pratt
Verlinda Harrison
William
William H.
Hooe, Stone & Company
Hooe and Harrison
“Hooe's Ferry,” King George Co., Va.
Hooke, Francis
Hooper, James
Mary
Rachael (Gorsuch)

Hope, Joanna (Custis)
William
Joanna Custis
“Hope,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Hopkins, Elizabeth Branch
Elizabeth (Williams)
Eve
Hugh H.
John
Rachel (Pate) Groves
Stephen
Hopkins Co., Ky.
Hopman, Sinah (Armitrader)
Hopper, Elizabeth
Hord, James
Martha (Slaughter)
Horn, John
Mary (Sprigg)
Sarah
Horner, John
Judith Skipwith Peyton (Roy)
Horn's Point, Dorchester Co., Md.
Horringer, Suffolk, Eng.
Horsey, Elizabeth
Ellen (Wales)
Isaac
Martha
Stephen
Hosier, Mary
Hoskins, Martha
Mary

Philip
Winifred (Wiggins)
Housden, Frances
House, George
Mary Ann (Granbery)
Sarah (Pace)
Houston, Elizabeth
Houston Co., Texas
Howard, Allen
Anne
Ann (_)
Howard, Cornelius
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Harriet (Gaither)
Jane (_) Davis
Jinney
John
Joseph
Margaret (Gaither)
Margeray (Keith)
Polly
Rachel (Worthington)
Rebecca (_)
Sarah
Sarah (Prather)
Thomas
William
Howard Co., Md.
Howard Co., Mo.
Howell [Whowell], Andrew

Joan
John
Martha Epps (Goodwin)
Mary
Mildred
Mildred (Lewis)
William
Howison, Elizabeth
Howitt See Hewitt
Howson, Anne
Frances
Judith (Dameron)
Mary
Nancy
Richard
Robert
Hoxie, Mary (Gaither)
Thomas
Hoy, John Booker
Maudlin (Bedford) James Mosby
Hudgins, Mary (Clary)
Hudnall, Daniel G.
Harriott (Clarke)
Joseph
Martha T. (Ball)
Hudnall, Mary (Taylor)
Hudson, Charles
Christopher
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Littlepage
John

Martha (Booker) Bigger
Mary
Nancy (Gaither)
Huggins, Robert
Hughes, Arianna
Elizabeth
Eveline (Gaither)
John
Margaret (Chamberlaine)
Moses P.
Sarah (Winn)
Susannah (Taylor)
Hughlett, Ann (Ingram)
John
Roger Winter
Hull, Ann
Ann (Eustace)
Edwin
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Gaskins)
Hannah
Hannah (Kenner)
John
Mary
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (Gaskins)
William
Humphrey, Elizabeth (Chambers)
Elizabeth (____) Jarrett
Robert

Thomas
Humphrice, George
Humphries, [Nancy?]
Hundley, Temperance H. (Watkins)
Hundly, Mary (Biggs)
Hungar's Creek, Northampton Co., Va.
Hungar's Parish, Northampton Co., Va.
Hunlock, Sarah
Hunnicutt, Ann
Ann E. (_J
Glaister
Jane
Jane (Pleasants)
Kesse
Margaret
Margaret (Wyke)
Mary
Mary (Cocke)
Mary Starke (Cocke) Harrison
Miriam
Miriam (Murdaugh)
Pleasant
Rebecca (Hunnicutt)
Robert
Sarah
Thomas
Thomas Pleasants
William
Hunt, Ann
Athaliah Kezia (____) Norris
Benjamin

Betty
Burwell
Dorothy (Vaughan)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_J
Elizabeth (Hargrave)
Elizabeth Mary (Tyus)
Faith (_)
Frances Anne (_)
Goodwin
Hannah (_)
Howell
Joan (_)
John
Judkins
Lucy
Lucy (Westbrooke)
Martha
Martha (Batte)
Hunt, Mary
Patsy
Rebecca (_)
Robert
Sally
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Knott)
Suky
Susanna (_)
Thomas
William

Hunter, Anne
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Boush) Nimmo
Euphan (Wilson)
Fanny
Jacamine
Jacamine (Johnson)
Jacob
James
John
Joyce
Keziah(Thelaball)
Margaret
Mary
Mary W.
Pembroke
Susanna (Moore)
William
Hunterdon Co., N.J.
“Hunter's Hill,” Davidson Co., Tenn.
“Hunting Creek,” Dorchester Co., Md.
Hunting Quarter Swamp, Sussex Co., Va.
Huntington, Earl of
Hunton, Frances
Huntsville, Ala.
Hurd, Edward
Nathaniel
Hursley, Hampshire, Eng.
Hurst, Elizabeth Kemp
Isaac
Jane

Kemp
Hurst, Patty
Suckey (_)
Susanna
Susanna (Taylor)

Thomas Kemp

Willis

Winifred (Harvey)

Hurt, John

Mary (_) Ivy

Nancy B.

Leonard

Huston, Mary

Hutcherson, Clary (Swanson)

George

Hutchings, Amy (_)

John

Mary C.

Susannah

Hutchins, __

Amy

Mary

Thomas

Hutchison, Ann

Elizabeth

George

John

Mary

Sarah (Doyne)

William

Hutton, Daniel

Elizabeth
Rebecca (Gray)
Hux, John
Jone [Jane] (Gray)
Mary
Mary (_)
William
Huyett, Daniel
Martha (Gaither)
Hylton, Elizabeth (_)
John
Mary (Ligon)
Hyman, Henrietta
Hynson, Harriett

I'Anson, John

Lucy (Cocke)
Margaret Wright (Mackie)
Mary
Mary (Mackie)
Thomas
Ijams, Elizabeth (Gaither)
Henry
lken, Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts Jackson Griffith
Grace (Harwood)
Thomas
“Indian Fields,” New Kent Co., Va.
Indian Town Branch, Norfolk Co., Va.
Indiana Territory Governor
Indianapolis, Ind.

Inglis, Eliner (Grills)
Thomas
Ingram, Alice
Ann
Ann (Shearman)
Charles
Chloe
Chloe (Ingram)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Gaskins)
Elizabeth (Hester)
Elizabeth Kemp (Hurst)
Frances Sinah (Gaskins)
George
Harriott
Harriott (Clarke) Hudnall Jett
James
Jane
John
Joseph
Josias
Mary (Kendall)
Sally
Sarah (_)
Sarah (_)
Thomas
Ingram, Thomas W.
Thomazin
Inner Temple, London, Eng.
Innes, Jennet
Irby, Ann

Iredell Co., N.C.
Ireland
Chief Justice
Ireland, Anne Dent
Irnest, Richard
Iron Acton, Gloucs., Eng.
Ironmonger, Ann
Mary
Mary (Hux)
Susannah
Thomas
Irons, Elizabeth Gaskins
John
Mary Ann (Gaskins)
Ironshire, Mary
Irvine, __
Ann Fitzhugh (Rose)
Lucy (Ruffin)
Robert
Samuel
Irving, Anne Denwood (Gillis)
Charles
Jane
John
Joseph K.
Leah (Handy)
Levin
Mary (_)
Mildred
Mildred (Jordan)
Paulus Amelious E.

Robert
Sarah
Sarah (Gillis)
Thomas
Irwin, Scotland
Isaac, Lucy (Scarborough)
Robert
Island Creek Neck, Talbot Co., Md.
Isle of Wight Co., Va. See also Warrasquioake Co., Va.
Isleham, Cambridgeshire, Eng.
Iverson, Jane (Montague)
Thomas
Ivy, Alexander
Alice (Miller)
Alif[Aliph]
Ann
Ann (Thelaball) Lowery
Betty
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Langley)
Elizabeth (Nash)
George
Hannah (_)
James
John
Joseph
Margaret
Margaret (_)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Furlong)

Mason

Sarah (Jacobs)

William

Jack (Indian boy)

Jackman, Anthony

Jackson, Andrew

Anne (Pate)

Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts

George

Hannah (Hancock)

Henry

John

Mary

Mary (Belt)

Nancy

Patrick

Richard

Jackson, Sarah

Sarah (_) Malbone

William John

Jackson Co., Ala.

Jackson Co., Ind.

Jacksonville, El.

Jacob, Amos

Ann

Anne Merriken

Ann S.

Dorcas (Summers)

Edward Gaither

Elishe

Henrietta (Parramore)

Jeremiah

John

Joseph

Levi

Lewis

Liza (Summers)

Lucy (_)

Martha

Mary

Mary (Summers)

Mary (Swanson)

Rachel

Rachel (Gaither)

Rebecca

Rebecca (Dowden)

Ruth

Sarah

Solomon

Tabitha

Thomas

Vianna Gray (Pitts)

William

Zachariah

Jacobs, Mary (_)

Sarah

Sarah (Langley)

William

Jadwin, Ann

Ann (Asdell [Estell])

Anne (Montague)

Bartholomew
Jadwin, Cicely (____)
Elizabeth (Gott)
Hannah (____)
Isabella (Harrison)
Jeremiah
John
Mabel (____)
Mary (____)
Robert
“Jamaico,” Essex Co., Va.
James I, King
James, Ann (Rawlings)
David
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Basye)
Elizabeth (Mountfort)
Francis
Joan (____)
John
Lucy
Maudlin (Bedford)
Nancy
Nancy (Bell)
Sarah
James City Co., Va.
James City Parish, James City Co., Va.
James River
Jamestown [James City], Va.
Jamestown [James City] Island
Jameson, Ann (Fauntleroy)

Walter
Jameston, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Cox)
Jamieson, Fanney (Whitehurst)
Jamieson, Fernelia (Ellegood)
Margaret
Neil
Pembroke (Thorowgood)
Jaquelin, Mary
Jarrett, Charles
Daniel
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
George
Margaret (Sprigg)
Martha
Mary (_) Hardy
Richard
Sarah (Hardy)
Jarvis, Elizabeth W. (Robins)
William
Jasper Co., Ga.
Jefferson (galley)
Jefferson, Jane (Graves)
John
Thomas
Thomas Broome
Jefferson Co., Ala.
Jefferson Co., Ga.
Jefferson Co., Ind.
Jefferson Co., Ky.

Jefferson Co., Miss.
Jefferson Co., Ohio
Jefferson Co., Tenn.
Jefferson Co., W.Va.
Jefferson Barracks, Mo.
Jefferson Medical College
Jefferson Springs, Tenn.
Jeffersonton, Va.
Jeffersonville, Ind.
Jeffreys, Leah
Mary
Mary A. (Sledge)
Mary (Gray)
Osborn
Robert Nicholas
Simon Gray
William
Jenifer, Daniel
Elizabeth
Jenings, Elizabeth
Peter
Jenkins, Daniel
Elizabeth Sarah
Enoch
John
Levi
Margaret
Mary (____) Waddrop
Mary (Washington)
Ruth (Pearce)
Thomas

Jennings, Anne
Ann (Mayo) Pope DelaMare Scarborough
Hannah (Grendon)
Hannah (Hood) Owings
John
Rebecca
Samuel Kennedy
Thomas
Jennings Co., Ind.
Jepson, Robert
Susan (Gundry)
Jernew See Jurnew
Jervis, Elizabeth (Dixon)
Lindsey
Jessamine Co., Ky.
Jesse, Amelia Sophia (Montague) Montague
Mary
Mary (Greenwood)
Thomas
Jessop, Charles
Mary (Gorsuch)
Jesus College, Cambridge University
Jeter, Joseph
Mary (Price)
Olive [Aula, Ollie]
Jett, Anna (Bates)
Harriott (Clarke) Hudnall
Mary
Nancy (Davenport)
Jett, William
“Job's Valley,” Amherst Co., Va.

Jockey Club, Surry and Charles City cos., Va.

John and Francis (ship)

Johns, Elizabeth

Jane Lowe (Dawson)

Weaver

Johnson, __

Allen

Ann

Ann ()

Ann (Johnson)

Anne (Harmanson) Gascoigne

Ann (Sturdivant)

Ann (Todd)

Benjamin

Christopher

David

Edmund

Elijah

Elisha

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hancock)

Elizabeth J.

Elizabeth (Warfield)

Esther

Garrison

Hamutel Townsend (Hallett)

Hannah

Hannah (Anthony)

Harmanson

Henry

Hepsibah (Beall) Ford

Hezekiah
Jacamine
Jacob
James
Jepethah
John
Jonathan
Joseph
Karenhappuch
Keziah
Laban
Johnson, Lettice (Richards)
Margaret (_)
Margaret (Langley)
Martha
Mary
Mary (Dowty) Johnson
Mary (Hammond)
Moses
Nancy
Naomy
Obedience
Obedience (Godwin)
Peggy
Philadelphia (Jones)
Rachel
Rebecca Louisa
Robert
Robinson
Robinson (Parramore)
Samuel

Sarah Norwood
Sarah (Nottingham)
Sarah (Powell)
Silviah (Hargrave)
Solomon
Susan
Tabitha(_)
Temperance (_)
Thomas
Walter
William
William Robinson
Johnson Shoal, Kanawha Co., W.Va.
Johnston, Gabriel
John
Margaret [Peggy] (Wilson)
Patience (Holt)
Sarah (Miller)
Johnston Co., N.C.
Joiner, Elizabeth Mary Ann (Cheatham)
Giles See also Joyner
Jolly's Neck, Accomack Co., Va.
Jones, Abraham
Agnes (Jones)
Albridgton
Alfred
Amelia
Amy[Amey]
Amy (_)
Amy (Applewhaite) Davis
Amy(Batte)851 Amey (Holt)

Amey (Jones) Watson
Ann
Ann (Gorsuch)
Ann (Ward)
Anne (Warfield)
Ann (Wilson)
Anna (Gorsuch) Todd
Archer
Batte
Benjamin
Berriman
Betty
Branch
Cadwallader
Catherine (Crawley) Ward
Catherine (Varner)
Charles
Clotilda (Conner)
Daniel
David
Dorothy
Edmund
Edward
Eleanor (Gaither)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Basye)
Elizabeth Brierton
Elizabeth (Fletcher) Nicholson
Elizabeth (Harris) Campbell
Elizabeth (Holt)

Elizabeth (Hunt)
Elizabeth (Ingram) Taylor Gouge
Elizabeth (Johnson)
Elizabeth (Jones)
Jones, Elizabeth (Paine)
Elizabeth (Simmons)
Frances
Frances (Bowman)
Frances Branch (Scott)
Frances (Calvert)
Frances (Hampton)
Godfrey
Hugh
Isaac
Jaen
James
Jane
Jane (Atkinson)
Jane (Stokes)
Johanna
John
John Whiting
Joseph
Joseph Henry
Joshua
Katherine (_)
Leanna (Jones)
Lewellen [Llewellyn]
Lucretia
Lucy
Ludwell, 852m

Margaret
Margaret (_)
Margaret (Jones)
Margaret (Ward)
Martha
Martha (_)
Martha (Batte)
Martha (Jones)
Martha (Llewellyn)
Martha (Osborne)
Martha (Ward)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Ann
Mary Ann (Vainer)
Mary Epes (Robertson)
Mary (Evans)
Jones, Mary (Jones)
Mary (Pride)
Mary (Sturdivant)
Mary W. (Price)
Mary (Wainwright) Simmons
Mildred (Grills)
Monica Teresa
Mordaci
Nancy
Nathaniel
Nicholas H.
Peter
Philadelphia
Philip

Polly (Calvert)
Precious (Stone)
Priscilla
Prudence
Prudence (Jones)
Prudence (Ward)
Rachel
Rachel (Ragsdale)
Rebecca [Rebeckah]
Reps
Rice
Richard
Richard Ireland
Robert
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Batte)
Sarah (Blake)
Sarah (Hancock)
Sarah (Jones)
Sarah (Stratton)
Sarah (Tanner)
Short
Susanna
Susanna (Gorsuch)
Susanna Stith (Hardyman)
Susanna (Tilghman)
Tabitha
Tabitha (Bird) Young
Thomas
Jones, Thomas Batte

Unity (Claiborne)
Verlinda
Verlinda (Stone) Smith
William
Wood
Zephaniah
Jones Co., Ga.
Jones Falls, Baltimore, Md.
Jopling, Clary (Cox)
Edward Ware
Jordan, Abigail
Amie [Ammi]
Amy(Weldon)
Ann
Ann (Howard)
Ann (Jordan)
Ann (Menwether)
Anne (Roseter)
Ann (Trotter)
Anna (Pleasants)
Arthur
Belson
Benjamin
Betsy Wainwright
Billingsley
Caroline Matilda
Catherine (Duke)
Celia
Charity
Charles
Charles Fleming

Charles Scott
Charlotte
Christian
Christian (Taberer) Oudelant
Cicely [Sisley] () Baley
Comfort
Diana G. ()
Dorothy
Dorothy ()
Dorothy (Cary) Pleasants
Dorothy (Newby) Bufkin
Jordan, Edmund
Edwin James Harvie
Elijah A.
Elizabeth
Elizabeth ()
Elizabeth (Adair)
Elizabeth (Bailey)
Elizabeth (Burgh)
Elizabeth (Carver)
Elizabeth (Copeland)
Elizabeth D.(Seale)
Elizabeth (Fleming)
Elizabeth () King
Elizabeth Lundy
Elizabeth (Newby)
Elizabeth (Pendleton)
Elizabeth (Ratcliff)
Elizabeth (Reynolds)
Elizabeth (Sanbourne)
Elizabeth (Turner)

Elizabeth Washington (Merchant)
Elizabeth (Woodson)
Elizabeth Yancey (Reid)
FeliaChristi (Akehurst)
Fleming
Frances (Beal)
George
Hannah
Hannah (Bates)
Hellena
Hellenah (_)
Hezekiah
Isabel (Hill)
Jacob
James
Jane (_)
Jane [Jean] (_)
Jane (Jones)
Jane (Morrison)
Jane Ware
Janet (Harvie)
Jemima (Bants [?Bollen])
Jemima (Ragsdale)
Jordan, John
Joseph
Joshua
Josiah
Judith
Judith (Scott) Ware
Lillias
Lois

Lucy
Lucy (Gray)
Lucy Jane (Moore)
Lydia [Liddia]
Lydia (Pleasants)
Marcellus
Margaret
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Brasseur)
Margaret (Burgh)
Margaret (Morris)
Martha
Martha (____)
Martha Ann
Martha (Brown)
Martha Elizabeth (Garland)
Martha Gaines
Martha Gaines (Moore)
Martha H.
Martha Sweney Frances Sayer (Boush)
Martha (Ward)
Martha (Warn [?Wain])
Martha (Williamson)
Mary
Mary (____)
Mary (Atkinson) Person
Mary (Belson)
Mary (Bracey)
Mary (Corbin)
Mary (Ellyson)
Mary Jane

Mary (Jordan)
Jordan, Mary (Partin)
Mary (Peele)
Mary (Ricks)
Mary (Stanbury) Hill
Mary (Stodghill)
Mathias
Matt
Matthew
Micajah
Mildred
Milly
Miriam
Miriam (Copeland)
Mortimer
Mourning
Mourning (Ricks)
Mourning (Vick)
Myles
Nancy
Nancy (Johnson)
Nancy (Smith)
Nevil
Nimrod
Obediah
Patience
Patience (____)
Patience (Jordan)
Patience (Ricks)
Patience (Terrell)
Paulina

Peggy
Penelope Jane
Penelope (Pendleton)
Pharaby (Knox)
Phebe (Wingfield)
Pleasants
Polly (_)
Prudence (Driver)
Rachel
Rebecca
Rebecca Louisa (Johnson)
Rebecca (Ratcliff)
Rebecca (Ruffin)
Reeves
Jordan, Reuben
Reuben Gaines
Richard
Rix
Robert
Rowland
Ruth (Meredith)
Sally
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah Ann (Banks)
Sarah Christian Walton (Hill)
Sarah (Draper)
Sarah (Hunnicutt)
Sarah (Hunt)
Sarah (Robinson)

Sarah (Stodghill)
Simeon
Situah [Sitnah?]
Stansbury
Susanna
Susanna (Bird) Bressey
Susanna (Ellyson)
Temperance (Story)
Thomas
Turner
Unity (_)
Wilhelmina
William
William E.
William M.
Wilmouth (Williamson)
Woodson
Zilla (_)
Jordan's Branch, Henrico Co., Va.
“Jordan's Journey,” Prince George Co., Va.
Joyner, Catherine
Joyner, John
Mason Kirby (Holt)
Susanna See also Joiner
Judd, Alice
Andrew
Martha
Mary (Mathew) Langdon
Jude, Benjamin
Nancy (Price)
Judkins, Ann (_)

Jesse
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Simmons)
Julian, William
Jurnew, Cicely (____) Jadwin
Nicholas
Justice, Ann (Drummond)
Catherine (Harmanson) Shepherd Drummond
Elizabeth
James
Ralph
Sarah
Sarah (Custis)
Susanna
William

Kaidyee, Martha (Bryan)
Kanawha Co., W.Va.
Kanawha River
Kavanaugh, Elizabeth
Kean, Henry
Martha (Waller) Hicks
Kearney, Elizabeth (Elliott) Tabb
James
Martha
Margaret (____)
Kecatan, Jack
Kecoughtan [Kiquotan, Kiccoughtan]
Keele, Elizabeth Frances (Pitt)
Henry

Keeling, Lucy (Hall)
Keeling, Sally
Thorowgood
Keene, Amelia
Ann
Ann (Linthicum) Spedden
Anne (McAdam)
Benjamin Gaither
Cassandra
Elizabeth Chew (Ford)
Hannah
Levin
Levin Lingan
Margaret
Margaret (Sprigg) King
Mary
Mary Gaither
Mary (Gorsuch)
Richard
Sarah Burgess
Susan Ann
Susan Tubman (McMullan)
Thomas
Keeton, Elizabeth
Joseph
Sarah (Cheatham)
Keith, Margeray
Keith's [Kethes, Keth's, Skiffe's] Creek, Warwick Co., Va.
Kellam, Adah
Harriet Burleigh Dailey (Parramore) Parramore
Richard

Rose
Thomas Hatton
Kelley, Elisha
Dolly (Higginbotham)
Kello, Mary
Kelly, Charity (Gorsuch)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)
John
Thomas
Winifred
Kelvedon, Essex, Eng.
Kemper, Charleas
Kemper, David [Daniel?]
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Morgan)
Hannah (Basye)
Jesse
John Henry
Louis
Lucy
Matilda
Moses
Rodham
Sallie (Morgan)
Sophia (McElhanna)
Susannah (Mauzy)
Wesley
Kenansville, N.C.
Kendall, Adah
Ann

Ann (Mason)
Ann (Upshur) Custis
Bowdoin
Catherine (Dalby)
Custis
Elishe (Harmanson)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Bowdoin)
Elizabeth (Harmanson)
Esther L.
Esther Littleton (Robins)
George
George Mason
Henrietta
Henrietta (Harmanson)
Henry B.
Jabez
Jane (Parks)
John
John C.
Joshua
Juliet J. (Scarborough) Parker Andrews
Leah
Lemuel
Littleton
Kendall, Lucresha (____)
Margaret
Maria (Robins)
Mary
Mary Ann (____)
Mary (Holt)

Mary (Taylor)
Mason
Molly
Nancy (Parsons)
Peggy
Peggy (Matthews)
Peter
Rebecca (Wallop)
Sarah (_)
Sarah Reed (Harwood)
Sarah (Teackle)
Sorrowful Margaret
Sorrowful Margaret (Custis)
Susanna
Susanna (Godwin) Robins
Susannah (Gore)
Tabitha (Watts)
Theophilus
Thomas
William
Kenner, Hannah
Rodham
Susanna
Susanna (Opie)
Kennerley, Mary (Hancock) Raiford
Samuel
Kennon, Elizabeth (Lewis)
William
Kenny See McCemmy
Kent, Ann
Ann (_)

Hannah
Hannah (Gookin) Carter
Humfrey
Joane (_)
John
Mary
Kent, Richard
Thomas
Kent Co., Del.
Kent Co., Md.
Kent Island (Md.)
Kenton, Mary (Powell)
Solomon
Kentucky
Constitutional Convention
Constitutional Convention
Court of Appeals
Legislature
House of Representatives
Senate
Militia (11th Regt.)
Keokuk, Iowa
Ker, __
Agnes Drummond (Corbin)
Ann
Betsy
Catherine
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Handy)
Elizabeth (Martin)

Elizabeth (Revell)

Esther (Wilson)

George

Hugh

Isabel

Jacob

Jane (Winder) Handy

Jean

John Shepherd

Margaret

Margaret (Shepherd)

Peggy

Samuel

Sarah (Parker)

Kerby, Anna

Bennett

Catherine (Tompkins)

Elizabeth (Chapman) Minson

Kerby, Elizabeth (Sclater) Wills

Frances

Frances (Lowry)

John

Martha

Martha Moore

Mary

Mary (_)

Mary (Sheild)

Rachel

Robert

Sarah (Kerby)

Susannah

Thomas
William See also Kirby
Kerbye's Pine, Warwick Co., Va.
Kern's Fort, Monongalia Co., W.Va.
Kerr, Ann (Lee)
Elizabeth (Briggs)
Frances (Higginbotham)
George
John
John Leeds
Sarah (Chamberlaine)
Kershaw Dist., S.C.
Key, Frances
Francis Scott
John
Mary (Hampton)
Mary Tayloe (Lloyd)
Keys, Lucretia
Keytesville, Mo.
Kilgoar, A[nn?] (Higginbotham)
William
Killebrew, Glidewell
Sarah (DeLoach)
Kimbrough, Eleanor (Graves)
Thomas
King, Ann
Arthur
Betsy
Caporal
Cave
Elizabeth

King, Elizabeth (_)
Esther
Esther (Denwood)
Francis
Jane (Reade)
Jesse
Judith (Sydnor)
Levin
Margaret
Margaret (Sprigg)
Martha (____) Brooks
Martha Hall
Mary
Mary (_)
Molly (Harris)
Nelly
Peggy
Planner
Priscilla
Rosey
Sarah
Sarah (____) Parker
Susanna (Sturdivant)
Thomas
Upshur
William
Zorobabel
King and Queen Co., Va.
King George Co., Va.
King George's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md.
King of a\All Places, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

King William Co., Va.

Kingman, Mary (Sayer) Moseley Thorowgood
Robert

King's Creek, York Co., Va.

King's Mountain, N.C.

Kingsmill, Bridgett (Raleigh)

Elizabeth

Kingsmill, Jane (_)

Nathaniel

Richard

Susan

William

Kingsmill Pond, James City Co., Va.

Kingston Parish, Mathews Co., Va.

Kintbury Eaton, Bucks., Eng.

Kippen, George, & Co.

Kirby, Ann (Simmons)

Benjamin

Mary

Mary (_)

Patience

William See also Kerby

Kircheval, Nancy H. (Washington) Neall

Kirk, Christiana (Hall)

Deborah (Harrison)

Elisha

Frances

John

Rachel (_)

Winifred (?Boyd)

Kirkland, Elizabeth

Leah (Gaither) Phelps
Martha
Kisling, Christina
Kitchen, Jemimah (Holt)
Kitson, John
Sarah (Justice) Parramore
“Kittawan,” Charles City Co., Va.
Kittery, Me.
Kittson, Richard
Knight, Absilla
Alicia (Willis)
Ann
Anne (_)
Dixon
Elizabeth (_)
George
Hamutel Townsend (Hallett) Johnson
Knight
Henry
Knight, John
Martha (Montague)
Mary (Johnson)
Mashman (Hallett)
Peeter
Susannah
William
Knott, Anne
Bernard
Christian
Elizabeth
Elinor (_)

Hannah
James
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (Blunt) Flood
Nathaniel
Sarah
William
Knox, Pheraby
Knox Co., Ohio
Knox Co., Tenn.
Kyle, Frances

Labarrearie, Ann Pride (Cheatham), 751 John
Lackland, Jane Lynn
Lacy, Batte Cocke
Elizabeth
Jane
Ladd, Mary
Ladson, Margaret (_)
Lafayette, Marquis de
Laforce, Judith
La Grange, Ind.
Laine, Ralph
Laird, Grace
Lamar, Louisa
Lamon, Archibald
Olive (Ruffin)
L'Amoreaux, Elizabeth
Lancaster, Margaret
Sarah (_) Lewis Bennett

Lancaster, Eng.
Lancaster Co., Va.
Lancaster Dist., S.C.
Land, Anne (Woodhouse)

Edward
Elizabeth (Langley)
Elizabeth (Moseley)
Francis Thorowgood
Jeremiah
John
Margaret
Margaret (Smith)
Sarah (Holt) Rawlings

Lane, Benjamin
Catherine (Foote) Alexander
David
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)
James
Jesse
John
John B.
Mary (Barrow)
Nancy (Clary)
Susannah (Parker)
Winifred (Aycock)

Langhorne, Elizabeth Cary (Scasbrook)
Judith
Langbourne, Frances (West)
Susanna (Smith)
William
Langley, Abigail

Abigail (_)
Abraham
Absalom
Affia (Wilson)
Alice (_)
Ann
Ann (_)
Anna
Betty
Bridget (Whitehurst) Snaile
Dinah
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Langley, Elizabeth Ann (Snale)
Elizabeth (Ashley)
Elizabeth (Denby)
Elizabeth (Gornto)
Elizabeth (Lewelling)
Elizabeth (Pleasants)
Elizabeth (Sceady)
Elizabeth (Thelaball)
Elizabeth (Weblin)
Euphan
Frances
Frances (_)
Francis
George
Jacob
James
Jeremiah
John

Jonathan
Joseph
Josiah
Josie
Joyce
Katherine
Katherine (____)
Kesia
Lemuel
Letitia
Lydia
Margaret
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Bartee)
Margaret (Thelaball)
Mark
Mary
Mary (Nicholson)
Moses
Nathan
Nathaniel
Richard
Robert
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (____)
Sarah (____) Butt
Langley, Sarah (Butt)
Sarah (Nicholson)
Sarah (?Vaughan)
Signa

Susanna (Bruce)
Tabitha
Thomas
William
Willis
Willis Wilson
Langston, Charlotte
Clotilda Lawson (Jones)
Thomas
Langton, Mary (Mathew)
Thomas
Lanier, Ann (____) Wilkinson
Benjamin
Bird Thomas
Elizabeth (Bird)
Hannah (Peters)
John
Lemuel
Lucy (____) Pennington
Lucy (Westbrooke) Hunt
Mary
Mary (?Madison)
Priscilla (Washington)
Robert
Lansdale, Cornelia (Van Horn)
Eleanor (Crabb)
Elizabeth
Henrietta
Isaac
Jeremiah
John H.

Margaret
Margaret (Lancaster)
Nancy (Warfield)
Thomas Lancaster
Violetta
William
Lansdale & Clagett
Lansdawn, George T.
 Nancy (Rudd)
Lansdell, Benjamin
Lansdell, Sarah (Pullen)
La Porte Co., Ind.
Larkin, Mary
Latane, Charlotte
 Lewis
Lattimore, Charles
 Elizabeth (Ball)
 Ruth (Sydnor)
 Sarah
 Sarah (Dameron) Gaskins
 William
Latton, Essex, Eng.
“Laurel Brook,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Laurel Spring, Powhatan Co., Va.
Laurens Co., S.C.
Lawlace, Mary Foster
Lawman, Mary (Sprigg)
Lawne's Creek, Surry/Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry Co., Va.
Lawrence, Lilias (Waddrop)
 Rebecca

Ricks
Lawrenceburgh, Ind.
Laws of the Territory of Louisiana
Lawson, Anne
Anne (Eustace) Gaskins
Anthony
Betty (Sydnor)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Daynes) Conner
Epaphroditus
Frances
Frances (Sayer)
John
Margaret
Mary (Gookin) Moseley
Rose (Thorowgood)
Sarah (Ball)
Susan
Thomas
William
Laydon, Alice
Anne (Burras)
Laydon, John
Katherine
Margaret
Virginia
Lazenby, Martha (Prather) Odell
Robert
Lea, Isabella
William
Leach, Rachel (Hobbs)

Leadbrook, Flintshire, Wales

Leake, Elizabeth Porter (Hatcher)

Josiah

Judith (Moseley)

Rebecca

William

Leath, Barbara (Baker) Gordon

Catherine (Sturdivant)

John

Mary

Peter

Leatherbury, Betsy (King)

John

Leavy, Elizabeth (Fuller)

Thomas

Lebecious, Anne

Anne (Hammond)

John

LeCompte, Sarah Burgess (Keene)

William Byus

Ledbetter, Mary

Ledford, Elizabeth (Gaskins)

John

Ledsham, Yorks., Eng.

Lee, Agatha (Buford) Twyman Warwick

Amie

Ann

Ann (Aylett)

Anne (Gaskins) Pinkard

Ann (Montague)

Anne (Smith)

Baldwin Matthews
Bridget (Conner)
Charles
Christian
Eleanor Brent Ludwell
Lee, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Conner)
Elizabeth (Harwood)
Elizabeth (Wynne)
Francis
George Washington
Hancock
Hannah
Henry
Higginson Wade
John
John Pitt
Judith (Steptoe)
Kendall
Lettice
Lucy
Lucy (Wynne)
Mary
Mary Belle
Mary Jacquelin (Smith)
Mary Kendall
Mary (Nutt)
Mary(Smith) Ball
Nancy
Philip
Priscilla

Rachel (Baptist)
Richard
Richard Henry
Sarah
Sarah (Brooke)
Sarah (Crabb) Magruder
Sarah (Hull)
Stephen
Susannah
Susannah (Smith)
Leedstown, Va.
Leedstown petition
Lee's Creek Church, Mason Co., Ky.
Leesburg, Tenn.
Leesburg Academy
“Leesville,” Westmoreland Co., Va.
Leewright, Elizabeth (Coppage)
John
Le Grand, Nash
Le Grand, Pauline (Cabell) Read
Lehugh, Leanna (Taylor)
Peter
Leigh, David Greenhill
Elizabeth Archer (Scott)
Elizabeth (Greenhill)
Joanna
John
Mary Booker (Craig) Stevenson
Pascal Greenhill
Sarah
Leighterton, Gloucs., Eng.

Leisure, Eliza

Leland, John

 Judith (Smith)

Lello See Lillo

Lemmon, Rachel (Stansbury)

 Ruth

Lenoir Co., N.C.

Lenox, Lucy (____)

Leonard, John

 Mary (Price)

Leonardtown, Md.

Lester, Amelia (Clark)

 Josiah

Levy, Keziah (Mallory) Harvey

 Lazarus

 Sarah (Bridger) Hodsden Drummond

Levy Neck Meeting House, Isle of Wight Co. Va.

Lewelling, Elizabeth, 632 See Llewellyn

Lewis, Anne

 Ann (Langley) May

 Ann (Lewis)

 Betty (Washington)

 Catherine

 Catherine (Fauntleroy)

 Catherine (Washington)

 Charles

 Daniel

 Eleanor (Bowles) Gooch

 Elizabeth

 Elizabeth (Taylor)

Lewis, Elizabeth (Warner)

Fannie
Fielding
Frances
Frances (Fielding)
Frances (Lewis)
Hannah (_)
Howell
Isabella
Isabella (Willis)
James
Jane
Jane (Meriwether)
Jane (Woodson)
John
Jonathan
Lucretia
Lucy (Meriwether)
Lucy (Taliaferro)
Mary
Mary Ann
Mary (Howell)
Mary R.
Mary (Randolph)
Mary Randolph
Mary Rebecca
Mary (Walker)
Meriwether
Mildred
Mildred (_)
Mildred (Lewis)
Mildred (Washington)

Nicholas
Priscilla (Churchill)
Robert
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah Gale (Morgan)
Sarah (Lewis)
Thomas
Waller
Warner
William
“Lexington,” Fairfax Co., Va.
Lexington, Ky.
Lexington Parish, Amherst Co., Va.
“Lexon,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Liberty Town, Md.
Lidford, Catherine
Lettice (Weeks)
Matthew
Liege, Belgium
Lightfoot, Ann (Wright)
John
Mildred (Howell)
Sarah (_) Jordan
Thomas
William
Lightwood Swamp, Southampton Co., Va.
Ligon, Agnes
Agnes (_)
Ann
Ann (_)

Anne (Clarke)
Ann (Davenport)
Ann (Rogers)
Ann (Ward)
Arthur
Bathsheba
Bathsheba (_)
Betty (Povall)
Edith (Turner)
Edith (Watkins)
Elisha
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Anderson)
Elizabeth (Batte)
Elizabeth (Pratt)
Elizabeth (Smith)
Elizabeth (Walthall)
Elizabeth (Worsham)
Frances
Frances (Moseley)
Frances (Netherland)
Frances Watson (Pearson) Bedford Bumpass
Henry
Ligon, Hugh
James
Jane (Haskins)
Jane (Pew) Price
Jannett (Mayo)
Johan
John

John Howson
John Turner
Joseph
Joseph S.
Judith
Judith (_)
Judith (Stewart) Ligon
Lucretia
Lucy
Martha
Martha (_)
Mary
Mary (Bagley)
Mary (Church)
Mary (Harris)
Mary (Haskins)
Mary (Moseley)
Mary (Tanner)
Mary (Worsham)
Matthew
Nancy (Gaddy)
Nancy [Ann] Keturah (_
Obedience
Olive [Aula, Ollie] (Jeter)
Patty (Wootten)
Phebe
Richard
Robert
Robert S.
Ruth (Sharp)
Sally (Saunders)

Samuel
Sarah
Sarah Cary (Mitchell)
Sarah (Herring)
Sarah (Holcombe)
Ligon, Sarah (Leigh)
Sarah (Ligon)
Seth
Sherwood
Susanna
Susanna (_)
Susannah (Woodson)
Tabitha (_)
Tabitha (Ward)
Thomas
William
Willis
Lilbourne, Sarah (Lupo)
Liles, Patsey (Granbery)
Lillo, John
Mary (Woneycott)
Lilly, John
Lucy (Wynne)
Mary
William
Lincoln, Dean of
Lincoln Co., Ga.
Lincoln Co., Ky.
Lincoln Co., Tenn.
Lindow, James
Margaret (_)

Mary
Rebecca
Lindsay, Elizabeth
Lingan, Nicholas
Susanna (Maccubbin)
Linkenholt, Hampshire, Eng.
Linlithgow, Scotland
Linthicum, Ann
Benjamin
Cassandra (Gaither)
Catherine (Warfield)
Edward
Eleanor (Williams)
Francis
Henrietta M.
Lott
Thomas
Linton, Anne
Anne (Barton)
John
Lipscomb, Henry
Millicent
Lisbon, Md.
Little, Charles
Little Clacton, Essex, Eng.
Little Compton, R.I.
Little Creek, Princess Anne Co., Va.
Littler Island, New Kent Co., Va.
Little Nottoway River
Little Poquoson Creek, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Littlebury, Elizabeth

Littlepage, Elizabeth
 Judith
 Richard
Littleton, Charles
 Edmund
 Esther
 Frances (Robins)
 Nathaniel
 Sarah (Earle) Hampton
 Violet
“Littleton” [“Littletown”], James City Co., Va.
Litton, William
Lively, Mary
Liverpool, Eng.
Livingston, Margaret
 Mary
 Susanna
Livingston Co., N.Y.
Llewellen, (Mrs.)
Llewellyn, John
 Mary (Watts)
Llewelling, Elizabeth (Curtis) Harwood
 John
 Mary
Llewellyn, Ann () Price Hallom
 Daniel
Llewellyn, Jane (Stith)
 Margaret
 Martha
“Llewellyn,” Clarke Co., Va.
Lloyd, Alice

Alice (Crough) Hawkins
Amelie
Anne
Anne (Crouch)
Ann (Grundy)
Ann (Rousby)
Anna
Anna Maria
Anna Maria (Tilghman) Hemsley
Catherine
Cornelius
Deborah
Edward
Eleanor
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Carter)
Elizabeth (Frisby)
Elizabeth (_) Hull
Elizabeth (Martin)
Elizabeth (Tayloe)
Elizabeth (Tilghman)
Frances Love (Beckford)
Frances (_) Watkins
Frisby
Grace (_) Parker
Harriet (Mason) Tartanson
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Neale) Bennett
Henry
James

Jane
Joanna (Leigh)
John
Letitia (Salusbury)
Lloyd, Margaret
Margaret (____) Freeman
Maria
Mary
Mary (Hill) Fauntleroy
Mary (Ruth)
Mary Tayloe
Nancy (Montague)
Nicholas
Peregrine
Philemon
Rebecca
Richard
Richard Bennett
Robert
Robert Grundy
Salisbury
Sally Scott (Murray)
Sarah
Sarah (Covington)
Sarah (Martin)
Thomas
William See also Loyd
“Lochabar,” nr. Alexandria, Va.
Locke, Elizabeth (Marshall)
Lockett, Agnes Branch (Scott)
Elam

Elizabeth (_)
Francis
James
Mary
Osborne
Phebe (Cheatham)
Rhoda (Wooldridge)
Thomas
Lockey, Edward
Elizabeth (Hansford) Holt
Lockhart, Margaret (Strother) Hancock
Patrick
“Locust Grove,” Prince George's Co., Md.
“Locust Grove,” Talbot Co., Md.
“Locust Hill,” Albemarle Co., Va.
Loftin, Elizabeth (Newsom)
Loftin, William
Logan, Mary (Pleasants)
Theodosia
Logan Co.
Logan Co., Ky.
Lollis See Lawlace
Lombard, Mary Ann (____) Kendall Scarburgh
Samuel
London, Eng.
Long, Henry
Mary Betsy (Warfield)
Mary (Gaither) Norwood
Peggy (King)
Priscilla (King)
Solomon

Susanna
Long Buckby, Northants., Eng.
“Long Meadows,” Washington Co., Md.
“Longfield,” Henrico Co., Va.
Longford Co., Ireland
Loudoun Co., Va.
Louisa Co., Iowa
Louisa Co., Va.
Louisburg, N.C.
Louisiana Territory
Secretary
Louisville, Ga.
Louisville, Ky.
Love, Allen
Augustine
Ermine Embry
Janet
Mary (Edmunds)
Mary (Heale)
Lovelace, Anne
Ann (Barne)
Dudley
Eleanor
Lovelace, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Aucher)
Francis
Joane
Mary (_)
Richard
Thomas
William

Lowe, Eleanor
Elizabeth
William
Lower Byrd, Goochland Co., Va.
Lower Chippokes Creek, Surry Co., Va.
Lower Norfolk Co., Va. See also Norfolk Co., Va.
Lower Three Runs, Barnwell Dist., S.C.
Lowery, Ann
Ann (Thelaball)
Elizabeth (Tompkins)
James
Judith (Hargrave)
Richard
Sarah
Sophia
Tabitha
Lowndes, Anne (Lloyd)
Charles
Eleanor (Lloyd)
Frances (Whiting)
Richard Tasker
Lowndes Co., Ala.
Lowrimore, Sally
Lowry, Ann (Pullen)
Catherine Beverley (Whiting)
Stevenson
Edmond
Elizabeth
Frances
Frances (Mallory)
Frances (Purefoy) Hand

Jane
Jane (Nutting)
John
Margaret
Lowry, Martha Anderson (Craig) Stevenson
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (?Hollier)
Mary Hollier
Nancy
Rachel (_)
Robert
Susanna (Whiting) Cluverius
Thomas
Thomas Nutting
William
Loyall, Frances
Frances (Newton)
George
Paul
Loyd, Isaac
Ruth (Harrison)
Sarah
Susan See also Lloyd
Lucas, Barton
Elizabeth (Cocke)
John
Mary (Simmons)
Priscilla (Sprigg)
Rebeckah
Samuel

Stephen

Thomas

Lucker, Martha (Jones)

Lucust, Elizabeth (Trader)

Luckett, ____

Ludwell, Lucy

Lukin, Alice

Ann

Ann (King)

Edward

Isabel

Margaret

Mary

Robert

Thomasin

Lunceford, Rebecka (Basye)

Lunceford, William

Lundy, Edith

Edward

Lunenburg Co., Va.

Lunenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Va.

Lunsford, Brunella (Taylor)

Elizabeth Waddy (Dameron)

Lewis

Moses

Nancy

William

Lupo, Albiano

Ann

Ann (_)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth Gray
James
John
Katherine
Katherine (Wickes)
Laban
Maria (Askham)
Marie [Mary] (_) Higgins
Martha
Mary
Mary (Comes)
Mildred
Patience (_)
Peter
Philip
Sally
Sarah
Sarah (Branch)
Temperance
William
Lurty, Jane Seymour (Roy)
Moore K.
Lusby, Henrietta
Lyde, Ann
Lyle, Anne (Tompkins)
John
Lynch, Eleanor
Sabina
Lynchburg, Va.
Lynchburg Charity School

Lynchburg Rifles
Lynnhaven, Va.
Lynnhaven Parish, Princess Anne Co., Va.
Lynnhaven River
Lyon, Benjamin
James
Sarah (Griffith) Warfield

McAdam, Anne
Charles
Charlotte
Elizabeth
George Thomas
Janetta
Joseph
Martha
Sarah
Sarah Ann (Gaskins) Pinkard
Sarah Eustace (Gaskins)
McAdoo, Martha (Grills)
William
McAtee, Lucy (Sprigg)
McCall, Mary
McCallum, Martha (Osborne)
McCants, Elizabeth
McCariel, Frances (Freeman)
John
McCartney, James B.
Martha H. (Jordan)
McCemmy, Ann (Powell) Cox
Mary (Gillis)

Roger
McClenny, Frances (Mountfort)
John
Mildred (Mountfort)
William
McClanahan, Elizabeth
Nancy
McClenahan, Anne (Newton) Ballard
David
McClung, Mary
Rachael
McClurg, Elizabeth (Selden)
Elizabeth Selden
Maccodin, Mary (Moone) Green
Philip
MacConchie, Theodosia (Stone)
William
McCoy, Joseph
McCoy, Julia (_)
McCraw, John
McCroskey, Elizabeth (Bowdoin)
Samuel
Maccubbin, Anne (Gray)
Anne Merriken (Jacob)
Charles
James
John Henry
Mary
Mary Ann (Rawlings)
Mary Clare (Carroll)
Nicholas

Samuel
Sarah (Allen)
Susanna
Susannah (Nicholson)
Zachariah
McCullum, Daniel
McDaniel, Ambrose Rucker
Joel
Martha (Price)
Mary
Molly (Price)
Olive (Sandidge)
William
McDonald, Flora
Jennet (Innes)
McDonough, Thomas
McDowell, John, & Co.
Macdowell, James
Margaret (Jamieson)
McElhanna, Sophia
McFarland, Margaret
McGaheysville, Va.
McGehee, Ann (Graves)
McGehee, John
Mary
Macgill, Basil
Elizabeth (Dorsey)
McGuire, Mary
Mclntyre, Ann
Mackall, Benjamin
Mary

Mary (Dawson)
Priscilla
Rebecca
Rebecca (Dawson)
McKenzie, Alexander
Hannah (?Hack) Moseley
Mackie, Margaret Wright
Mary
Macker, Roger
Mackman, Elizabeth (Stoughton)
McKneely, Mary
McLean, Eliza
McLenaghan, Anne (Drummond)
Isabel
William
McLester, Elizabeth (Gaither)
Horatio
McMath, John H.
Margaret (Gaither)
McMullan, Susan Tubman
McMurtrie, Anna Maria
Macock, Roger
Samuel
Sarah
“Macocks,” Prince George Co., Va.
Macon, Elizabeth
Macon Co., Ill.
McPherrin, Sally (Gaither)
Thomas
McPherson, Mary (Barnes)
Mary (Taylor)

Walter
McQueen, Alexander
Elizabeth (Fuller)
McRee, Alexander
Eleanora Emmeline (Gaither)
Macrora, Dorothy (____)
Macrora, Frances
William
Mactier, Ann
McWilliams, Mildred
Sarah
Madill, Alexander
Martha (Wall)
Madison, Frances Taylor
Frances (Throckmorton)
James
Mary
Mary (____)
Nancy (____)
William
Madison, Ind.
Madison, Va.
Madison Co., Ala.
Madison Co., Ga.
Madison Co., Ky.
Madison Co., Miss.
Madison Co., Tenn.
Madison Co., Va.
Magit, Ann (____) Taylor
“Magnolia,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
Magruder, Ann M. Louisa

Barbara
Barbara (Coombs)
Cave (King)
Charity (Beall)
Eleanor
Elizabeth (Wade)
Elizabeth (Sprigg)
Ellen Bowie
Enoch
Haswell
James
Margaret
Robert
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Crabb)
Mahane, Samuel
Mahanes, Dinah (Cheatham)
Tapley
Mainwaring, ____
Major, Joannah H.
Winifred (____) Savage Fletcher
Malbone, Francis
Katherine (Pease)
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Porten) Newton Haire
Mary (Moseley)
Peter
Reodolphus
Sarah (____)
Mallicote, Mildred (Lupo)

Thomas
Mallonee, Achsah (Sewell)
Leonard
Mallory, Angelina
Ann Wythe (Boush)
Frances
John
Johnson
Keziah
Martha
Mary
Mary (Bryan)
Mary (Davis) Day
William
“Malvern Hill,” Henrico Co., Va.
Mammoth Cave (Ky.)
Man, Mary
Manakintown, Va.
Manchester, Va.
Mangham, John
“Mangorite,” Lancaster Co., Va.
Manley (galley)
Manlove, Abijah
Christopher
Hannah (_)
Mark
Mary Epes (Sturdivant)
Mann, John
Mary
Manning, Hannah
Joseph

Mary (____) Stone Backfin
Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md.
Manokin River, Somerset Co., Md.
Manry, Agniss
Elizabeth
Hannah
Henry
John
Mary
Mary (Rawlings)
Priscilla
William
Mansell, Corrilla, "Mansfield", Dinwiddie Co., Va.
"Mansfield," Spotsylvania Co., Va.
"Mansion Hill," Caroline Co., Vva.
Manwarren, Lydia (Rawlings)
Mapp, Peggy (Mathews)
Robins
Samuel
Susannah (Godwin)
Marable, Elizabeth
Marbury vs. Madison
March, Betsy (Gaither)
John
Marder, Elizabeth (Sturdivant)
John
Marengo Co., Ala.
Margaret and John (ship)
"Marie's [Mary's] Mount," Elizabeth CityCo., Va.
Marine Hospital, Norfolk, Va.
Marine Insurance Co., Norfolk, Va.

Marion, Francis
Markham, Capt._
 Bernard
 Elizabeth (Osborne)
 Elizabeth (Sprigg)
 Emily S. (Woodson)
 Francis O.
 George
 Martha
 Mary Hardaway (Osborne)
 Obedience Thomas (Beasley)
 Susan (Somervill)
 Vincent
Marks, John
Marks, Lucy (Meriwether) Lewis
Marlborough, Md.
Marldon, Devonshire, Eng.
Marriott, Achsah
Marmaduke (ship)
Marriott, Ann (Warfield)
 Augustine
 Edward
 Elizabeth (_)
 Elizabeth (Davis)
 Elizabeth (Gray)
Hamutal
Honor (_)
John
Joseph
Margaret
Mary

Mary (Warfield)
Matthias
Rachel
Ruth
Sarah
Thomas
William
Marsh, Thomas
Winifred
Marshall, (Mrs.)____
Abraham
Alexander
Anne
Catherine (Fauntleroy)
Daniel
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Osborne)
Elizabeth (Wortham) Ligon
George
Hannah (Hand)
James H.
Mary
Mary Ann
Mary (Beall)
Mary (Gouldsmith) Gibson Wells
Polly (Warrington)
Sarah
Marshall, Sarah (Moseley)
Thomas
William

Marshall, Texas
“Marshy Grove,” Talbot Co., Md.
Marston, Elizabeth
John
Susanna (Cocke) Buchanan Dunlop
Marston Parish, York Co., Va.
Marten, Peter
Martha's Vineyard, Mass.
Martiau, Elizabeth
Isabella [Sibella] (____) Felgate Beech
Jane (____) Barkley
Mary
Nicholas
Sarah
Martin, Amelia
Amy (Holt)
Deborah (Lloyd)
Edward
Elizabeth
Giles
Henry
James
Janey
Kinchen
Letty
Lucy
Rebecca (White)
Sarah
Susannah (Nicols)
Thomas
William Bond

Martin's Brandon Parish, Prince George Co., Va.
Martin's Hundred, James City Co., Va.
Martinsburg, W.Va.
Martyn, Charles
Charles Fuller
Roger
Sarah (Fuller)
Mary, Queen of England
Mary and John (ship)
Mary and Margaret (ship)
Mary Margaret (ship)
Maryland
Admiralty Court
Assembly [Legislature]
Lower House [House of Delegates]
Upper House [Senate]
Attorney General
Chancellor
Commissary General
Committee of Safety, Anne Arundel Co.
Constitutional Convention
Continental Line (1st Regt.);(3rd Regt.); (4th Regt.);(5th Regt.); (Flying Camp); (Flying Artillery)
Conventions (1788) 1774-76
Council
Court of Appeals
General Court; (EasternShore)
Governor
Judicial District (1st)
Land Office
Maryland

Militia (1st Battalion); (12th Battalion); (34th Battalion); (23rd Regt.);
(24th Regt.); (44th Regt.), 2nd Independent Co., Frederick Co.)

Provincial Court

Receiver General

Superior Court

Vice Admiralty Court

“Maryville,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Maslin, Mary (Bell)

Thomas

Mason, Abigail

Alice

Alice (?Gany)

Ann

Ann (Seawell)

Ann (Snale)

Dinah

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (_)

Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes (Hooe)

Frances

Francis

George

Harriet

Lemuel

Lydia (Graves)

Margaret

Margaret (_) Hallom

Mary

Mary (_)

Mary (Newton)

Mary (Thelaball) Chichester

Nathaniel Newton
Peggy
Phillis (Hobson)
Samuel
Sarah Barnes (Hooe)
Tabitha
Thomas
Mason, William
Mason Co., Ky.
Masons
Maryland Grand Lodge
Massachusetts
General Court
Supreme Court
Massey, Mary (Dade)
Robert
Sigismunda Mary
Masterson, Sarah (Washington)
Thomas
Martin, Elizabeth (Harrison) Dade
Robert
Mathew, Mary
Mathews, Baldwin
Curtis
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Taverner)
Frances
Frances (Greville) West Peirsey
Francis
John
Katherine (Tunstall)

Margaret (____)
Mary
Peggy
Samuel
Sarah (Dixon)
Will
William
Mathews Co., Va.
“Mattaponi,” nr. Nottingham, Md.
Mattaponi River
Matthews, Ann
Anne(____)
Ann Booker
Ann (Cheatham) Rudd
Cebelle
Elizabeth (Barnes)
Elizabeth (Parr)
John
Mathews, Joseph
Lydia B.
Mary
Mary (Stone)
Maximilian
Molly (Miller)
Nancy
Peggy
Peggy (Parr)
Richard
Samuel
Theodosia
Thomas

William
Maury Co., Tenn.
Mauzy, Caroletta (____)
Christina (Kisling)
Elizabeth (Taylor) Morgan
George
Grace (Laird)
Henry
Jemima
Joseph
Letitia (Bradford)
Margaret
Mary (Fishback)
Michael
Richard
Sdusannah
Thomas
Violetta (Bradford)
Magit, Nicholas
May, Ann (Langley)
John
Sally Ann
Mayden (Miss)____
Mayes, Christopher
Elitia (Gaskins)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Henry
John
Josiah
Kezia (____)

Mary
Mayes, Mary (____)
Maryan
Nathan
Susannah (Basye)
Suzaner
Thomas
“Mayfield,” Prince William Co., Va.
Mayflower (ship)
Maynard, George
Susanna (Powell)
Mayne, Sarah
Mayne Right, Norfolk Co., Va.
Mayo, Ann
Ann (Carrington)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Marianna
Jannett
John
Joseph
Martha (Tabb)
Mary
Mary (Tabb)
Mary Tabb
William
Maysville, Ala.
Mead, Mary Stith
Meade Co., Ky.
“Meadow Farm,” Loudoun Co., Va.
Meakes, John
Mears, Elizabeth

James
John
Levin
Margaret
Margaret (____)
Mary
Molly (Beach)
Rose
Sabra (Armitrader)
Sinah
Spencer
Thomas
William
Zorobable
Mecklenburg Co., Va.
Medbury, Devonshire, Eng.
Medical and Chirurgical Faculty of Maryland
Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa.
Medical College of Pennsylvania
Medical Society of the District of Columbia
Meek, Ann Booker
Francis
John Booker
Theodosia (Stone)
Verlinda (Barnes)
Meekes, Catherine Taliaferro (Hooe) Winter Middleton
Richard B.
Meherrin Parish, Greensville Co., Va.
Meholloms, Esther (Core)
George
Meiss, Lucy (Clary)

William H.
“Melfield,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Mellichamp, Catherine
Elizabeth
Melson, Anne
Samuel
Melton, Mary (Pace)
Menefie, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Gorge
Izabella (Smyth) Pace Perry
Mary (_)
William
Mercer, Abba
Cornelius
Eliza (WarfAeid)
George
Mary (Perry)
Sarah Ann (Gaither)
Thomas
Mercer Co., Ky.
Merchant, Elizabeth Washington
Merchant Tailors [Guild], London, Eng.
Merchant Taylor's School, London
Merchant's Hope, Charles City Co., Va.
Meredith, Ann (Rootes)
John
Mason (Wilson)
Ruth
William
Meriwether, Ann

Elizabeth (Cabell) Gilmer
Elizabeth (Crawford)
Elizabeth (Thornton)
George
Jane
Jane (Lewis)
Lucy
Nicholas
Thomas
Merriken, Sarah (Gaither) Talbott
William
Merril, Mary (Johnson) Rogers
Merriweather, Eleanor
Merry, Elizabeth
Thomas
Merryman, Eleanor (Gorsuch)
Joseph
Mertsham, Surrey, Eng.
Metcalf, Anne
Anne (Stone)
Elizabeth (Fauntleroy)
Gilbert
Huldah
Jane
Richard
Susanna (Cammack) Foster
“Meteraire,” Wilkinson Co., Miss.
Michael, Mary (____) Culpeper
Michelborough, Jane
Micou, Margaret
Mary (Lee)

Paul
Middle Battalion, Montgomery Co., Md.
Middle Neck Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Middle Plantation See also Williamsburg
Middle Temple, London, Eng.
Middlesex Co., Mass.
Middlesex Co., Va.
Middleton, Ann (Williams)
Catherine Taliaferro (Hord) Winter
Elizabeth
John
Kathrine
Samuel Ward
“Midway,” Cumberland Co., Va.
Milbanke, Harriet
Miles, Elizabeth (Mellichamp)
Maria Reed
William
Miles End, Midx., Eng.
“Millbrook,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
“Millbrook,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.
Millener, Mary (Young)
Miller, Alice
Alif[Aliph](Ivy)
Ann ()
Ann (Bidgcod)
Ann O.
Dinah
Eliza
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Godfrey)

Henry
Hodge
James
Job
Martha (Taylor)
Mary Heath
Mary (Hodge)
Mary (Murdaugh)
Mason
Matthias
Molly
Miller, Ruth Maria (Dorsey)
Sarah
Sarah Elizabeth
Sophia (Fassitt)
Susanna
William
Miller's Plantation, York Co., Va.
Milligan, Sarah (Mullryne)
Millikin, Elizabeth Ellen (Williams)
Mary
Thomas
Milliner, Rachel
Mills, Benjamin
Mary Reade (Thornton)
William
“Millwood,” Prince Edward Co., Va.
Milner [Millner], John
Mary (Langley)
Patience
“Milton,” Culpeper Co., Va.

Minitree, Anna (Kirby) Wills
Isom
Minor, Doodes
George
Lancelot
Mary Overton (Tompkins)
Mildred (Heale)
“Minor's Folly,” Louisa Co., Va.
Minson, Elizabeth (Chapman)
Mississippi
Constitutional Convention
Mississippi Territory
Assembly
Treasurer General
Missouri
Constitutional Convention
Governor
Legislature
House of Representatives
Senate
Militia (2nd Mounted Volunteers)
(State Guards)
Missouri Territory
Secretary
Missouri River
Mitchell, Anne (Aucher) Gilbert
Ann (Hanson)
Benjamin Notley
Demaris (Gibbons) Smith
Eleanor (Sheild)
Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Green) Hamilton
James
John
Sarah Cary
William
Mizell, Luke
Mobjack [Mockjack] Bay, Gloucester Co., Va.
Modbury, Devonshire, Eng.
Moguffe, Jane
Jane (_)
John
Molyneux, Alice
Richard
Mompesson, Anna (Hobbes)
Monksneck Creek, Prince George Co., Va.
Monmouth, N.J.
Monongahela River
Monongalia Co., W.Va.
Monroe, Mary Ann (_) Kendall Scarburgh
Lombard
William
Monroe Co., Miss.
Monroe Co., W.Va.
Monserrat, Windward Islands
“Mont Air,” Hanover Co., Va.
Montague, Abraham
Agnes (Ellis)
Amelia Sophia (Montague)
Andrew
Andrew Jackson
Anne

Ann (Adams)
Ann (Bartlett)
Ann (Batchelder)
Ann Carter (Vaughan)
Ann (Healy)
Ann (Ransone)
Montague, Ann (Short) Stokes
Anthonit [Ann Theriat] (____)
Betsey
Bettie (Butler)
Bettie (Daniel)
Catherine
Catherine (Brooke)
Catherine (Montague)
Catherine (Vass)
Catherine (Yates)
Catherine (Young) Taylor
Caty
Cave
Charlotte
Charlotte (Foushee)
Charlotte (Latane)
Charlotte (Montague)
Cicely (____)
Clement
Eleanor (Allen)
Elijah
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth C.
Elizabeth (Corrie)

Elizabeth (Darnell)
Elizabeth (Edmondson)
Elizabeth (Graves)
Elizabeth (Henderson)
Elizabeth (Merry)
Elizabeth (Montague)
Elizabeth Stanard (montague)
Elizabeth (Valentine)
Elizabeth (____) Warwick
Elizabeth (Williams)
Ellen
Fanny
Frances
Frances (Downman)
Frances (Montague)
Frances Richard (Threlkeld)
Frances (Street)
George
Montague, Grace (Nicholson)
Hannah
Hannah (Ball)
Hannah (Ballentine)
Hannah (Johnson)
Hannah (____) Lewis
Harriet
Henry
Isabel
James
James Merry
Jane
Jane (Daniel)

Jane (Price)
Jessey (Truitt)
John
John Currie
John Merry
Judith (Stratton)
Judith (Street)
Julia F.
Katherine (____) Young
Latane
Lettice (Weeks) Lidford
Lewis
Lucy (____)
Lucy (Lee) Smith
Lucy (Pollard)
Margaret
Martha
Martha (Montague)
Mary
Mary Ann
Mary Catherine
Mary Eliza (Chinn)
Mary (Minor)
Mary (Owen)
Mary (Stanard)
Mickelborough A.
Nancy
[Nancy?] (Humphries)
Patty
Pauline (Grady)
Penelope

Montague, Penelope Cheney (Warwick)

Penelope (Lee)

Peter

Philip

Philip Tunstall

Phoebe (Ross)

Polley

Polly (Robinson)

Rebecca (Brown)

Rice Daniel

Richard

Robert

Sally

Sally (Pittard)

Samuel

Sarah

Sarah (Brown)

Sarah (Moore)

Sarah (Pemberton)

Susan (Norris)

Susanna

Susannah (—)

Thomas

Thomas Tarpley

William

William Cave

William Latane

Winifred

Winifred Griffin (Tarpley)

Young

Montague, Va.

Montague's Island, Middlesex Co., Va.

"Montebello," Middlesex Co., Va.

Monteque, Ann (Jadwin)

Henrietta (Hyman)

Jadwin

Jane (West)

Jeremiah

John

Nancy

Sarah (Steed)

Monteque, Thomas

William

Montgomerie, John

Sarah Dyer (Thelaball)

Montgomery (Mrs.)__

Montgomery, Ga.

Montgomery Co., Ky.

Montgomery Co., Mo.

Montgomery Co., Md.

Montgomery Co., Tenn.

Montgomery Co., Va.

"Montpelier," Culpeper Co., Va.

"Montpelier," Prince George's Co., Md.

Monumental Mills, Baltimore, Md.

Moody, Elizabeth

John

Judith (Ligon)

Mary (_)

Thomas

Moon, Anna (Ammon)

Jacob

Moone, Anne (Woodman)

John

Mary

Prudence (____) Wilson

Sarah

Susan (____)

Susannah

William

“Moonefield,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Moor, Elizabeth (____) Pace

James

Moore, Andrew

Ann

Ann (____)

Ann (Roe)

Ann (Sweny)

Anna (Langley) Rouverie

Augustine

Catherine (Mullryne)

Daniel

Moore, Edward

Eleanor (____) Sprigg Duvall

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (____)

Elizabeth (Crow)

Elizabeth (?Purefoy)

Elizabeth (Sclater) Sclater

Elizabeth Whitehill

Frances

Frances (Barbour)

Francis

Henry
Isham
James
Jesse Williams
John
Joseph
Katherine
Lucy Jane
Lucy (Smith)
Margaret (White)
Mark
Martha
Martha (_)
Martha H. (Wills)
Martha Gaines
Mary
Mary (Hunter)
Mary (Kirby) Robinson
Mary M. (Coleman)
Mary (Moseley) Malbone
Mary (Throckmorton)
Mary (Watts) Llewellyn
Mary (Wooley)
Merritt
Nancy (Singleton)
Nathaniel
Penelope
Rebecca
Richard
Robert Throckmorton
Sally

Samuel
Sarah
Moore, Susanna
Susnna (Day)
Tabitha (Pace)
Thomas R.
Verlinda Hawkins (Dawson)
William See also More
Moorefield, W.Va.
Moorfield, Md.
Moorman, Charles
Nancy (Hancock)
Moors Swamp, Edgecombe Co., N.C.
Morattock [Morratoke, Morratuck] River
Bertie Co., N.C.
More, Robert See also Moore
Morehead, Mary Ann Hewitt (Hooe)
Turner
Moreland, Bartlett
Elizabeth (Hill)
Lucy
Mary
Morgan, Aaron
Allis
Ann
Benjamin
Bennet
Catherine
Charlotte (Anthony)
Charlotte (Jordan)
Comfort (Armitrader)

Daniel
Dorothy
Dorothy (Sawyer)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Kemper)
Elizabeth (Taylor)
Elizabeth (Torksey)
Ephraim
Grace
James
Jane
Jean
John
Morgan, Joseph
Juda
Lidia
Mary
Mary Catherine (Montague)
Moses
Nancy (_)
Ormond
Rebecca
Robert
Sallie
Sarah Gale
Spencer
Susanna (Kenner)
William
Zackquil
Morgan Co., Ga.
Morgan Co., Ohio:56 PM

"Morganham," Powhatan Co., Va.

Moring, Christopher

Rebecca (_)

Morris, Archibald

Benjamin S.

Elizabeth (Osborne)

George

Henry

Israel

James Round

Leah (Winder)

Lucy (Sturdivant)

Lydia

Margaret

Martha (Cheatham)

Mason (Simmons)

Nicholas

Sally (Osborne)

Susanna (Graves)

Tabitha (Cheatham)

William

Morrison, Catherine (Joyner) Chalmers

Clary G.

Edwin

Elizabeth Susannah (Gray) Wills

Ezra

Frances

Morrison, Frances Graves (Higginbotham)

Jane

Margaret (Higginbotham) Cox

Martha

Mary Dandridge
Mary () Walker
Peter
Thomas
Violet
Washington
Morse, Margaret
Morton, Agnes (Woodson)
Joseph
Mary
Susanna
Moryson, Francis
Mosby, Maudlin (Bedford) James
Micajah
Moscrot, John
Mosecroft, Katherine (Lupo)
Moseley, Abigail (Butt) Thelaball
Amy (Giles)
Anne
Ann (Bedford)
Ann (Hargrave)
Anthony
Argent ()
Arthur
Axwell
Bassett
Benjamin
Betty (Thorowgood)
Blandinah (Poole)
Christopher
Daniel

Dinah
Dinah (Scott)
Edith (____)
Edward
Edward Hack
Eliza Giles
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth (____) Axstell
Moseley, Elizabeth (Cox) Jameston
Elizabeth (____) Moseley
Elizabeth (Moseley)
Elizabeth (Thorowgood)
Elizabeth (Weblin) Langley
Ellen
Frances
Frances (____)
Frances (Boush) Wyllie
Frances (Stringer) Taylor
Francis
Hannah
Hannah (?Hack)
Hannah (____) Rawlings
Hillary
Hinson Wager (Harris)
Isabella (Burgess) Wilson Godfrey
John
Joseph
Judith
Magdalene (Guerrant)
Margaret (Land)

Margaret (Wade)
Margaret (Smith) Land
Martha (Camp)
Martha (Cocke)
Martha (Ligon)
Martha (Watkins)
Mary
Mary Bassett
Mary (Bassett) Daingerfield
Mary (Gookin)
Mary (Ligon)
Mary Ligon
Mary (Sayer)
Mary (Watkins)
Matthew
Rebecca (Newton)
Richard
Robert
Rose (Thorowgood) Lawson
Sally ()
Sarah
Sarah (Hancock)
Sarah (Taylor)
Moseley, Susannah ()
Susanna (Burnet) Blackmore
Thomas
William
Moss, Benjamin
Catherine (Chisman)
Charles
Edward

Elinor (_)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Goodwin)
Elizabeth (Watkins) Wooldridge
Isabella (_)
James
Jane Cowper
John
Martha Ann (Jordan)
Mary
Reuben
William
Moultrie, William
“Mount Airy,” Richmond Co., Va.
“Mount Clare,” Baltimore Co., Md.
“Mount Custis,” Accomack Co., Va.
“Mount Lubentia,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Mount Marsh, Charles City Co., Va.
“Mount Moriah,” King George Co., Va.
“Mount my Lady,” Henrico Co., Va.
Mt. Pleasant, Ohio
Mt. Pleasant, Va.
“Mount Pleasant,” Dorchester Co., Md.
“Mount Pleasant,” Gloucester Co., Va.
“Mount Prospect,” Essex Co., Va.
Mt. Sidney, Va.
Mount Sterling, Ky.
“Mount Vernon,” Fairfax Co., Va.
Mt. Zion, Md.
Mountain Creek Baptist Church, Prince

Edward Co., Va.
Mountcastle, John [Jonathan]
Tamsey (Sandidge)
Mountfort, Dovey (____)
Mountfort, Elizabeth
Frances
Filmer
Jane [Jean]
Jane (Scasbrook) Duke
Joseph
Lucy (____)
Lucy (Holt)
Mary (Camp)
Mildred
Milley(____)
Robert
Rose (____)
Sarah (____)
Susannah
Thomas
Wade
William
Zachariah
Mountjoy, Nancy (Lee)
Mouring, Anne (Anderson)
John
Moxley, Anne Dent (Ireland) Hooe
Hester (Beall)
Oliver
Thomas
Much Baddow, Essex, Eng.

Mudy's Creek, Lunenburg Co., Va.
Mulberry Fields, N.C.
"Mulberry Hall," Gloucester Co., Va.
Mulberry Island, Warwick Co., Va.
Mulberry Island Parish, Warwick Co., Va.
Mullikin, Elizabeth (Gaither)
 Osborn W.
Mullins, Lettice
 Ruth (Greenwood)
Mullryne, Catherine
 Claudia (Cattell)
John
Mary
Sarah
Mumford, Mary (Wilson)
 Sarah (Booker)
Mumford, Thomas
Mundin, John
 Mary (Holmes)
Munford, Frances Moseley
 James
 Jane [Jean] (Watson)
 Martha Williams (Scott)
 Prudence (Ward)
Thomas Boiling
Ursula Anne
William
Murdaugh, John
 Joseph
 Josiah
 Lemuel

Lydia (Barber)
Mary
Millicent (Cheadle) Trotter
Miriam
Mirian (Jordan)
Sarah (Hargraove) Sebrell
Murdock, Peggy
William
Murfee, Temperance
Murph, Conrad
Mary Ann (____) Hampton
Murphy, Patty
Polly
Murray, Betsy
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Green)
Mary (Davis)
Sally Scott
William
Murrell, James
Obedience (Rudd)
Muscatine Co., Iowa
Muse, Dorothy (Swanson)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Swanson)
Fanny (Chattin)
Frances (Swanson)
Henry Lawson
Joel
John
Muse, Nancy (Swanson)

Samuel Allen
Musgrove, Aria
Harrison
Mary (Warren) Briscoe
Muskingum Co., Ohio
Myrick, Amie [Ammi] (Jordan)
Mary () Gray
Owen
“Myrtle Grove,” Talbot Co., Md.

Nailine, Ellender
Nance, Judith
Nanjemoy, Md.
“Nanjemoy Manor,” Charles Co., Md.
Nanjemoy Parish, Charles Co., Md.
Nansemond Co., Va.
Nansemond Indians
Nansemond River
Nansemond [Nanzimum] Town [Indian]
Nanticoke Hundred, Somerset Co., Md.
Nanticoke Indian War
Nanticoke River (Md.)
Nash, Elizabeth
Mary
William
Nash Co., N.C.
Nashville, Tenn.
Nassawattocks Creek, Northampton Co., Va.
Natchez, Miss.
Natchez Dist., Miss.
Natick, Mass.

National Trust (England)
Naunton family
“Naylor's Hole,” Richmond Co., Va.
Neal, Penelope Jane (Jordan)
Ralph
Neale, Ann (Gill)
Catherine (Fauntleroy)
Neale, Elizabeth (Calvert)
Henrietta Maria
James
Reuben
Richard
Sarah (Jordan)
Neall, Nancy H. (Washington)
Nealsvble, Md.
Neblett, Elizabeth (Chappell) Watkins
Coleman
Sterling
“The Neck,” Gloucester Co., Va.
Neck of Land, Charles City Co., Va.
Neck of Land, Henrico Co., Va.
Neck of Land, James City, Va.
Needham, Frances (Kerby)
Joseph
Needier, Ann
John
“Needwood,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Neilson, Hugh
Sarah (Heale)
Nelson, Abby (Byrd)
Ann (Carter)

Benjamin
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Burwell)
Elizabeth (King)
Frances (Housden) Tucker
Hugh
Jane Byrd (Page)
John
Judith (Page)
Lucy (Armistead)
Lucy (Chiswell)
Lucy (Grymes)
Margaret
Margaret (Reade)
Mary
Mary (Grymes)
Mary Hartwell (Taliaferro)
Nathaniel
Polly
Nelson, Robert
Sallie Cary
Sarah (Cary)
Susannah (Robinson)
Thomas
William
Nelson Co., Ky.
Nelson Co., Va.
Nepean, Charlotte (Tilghman)
Molyneux Hyde
Neptune (ship)
Netherland, Frances

Jane (Montague)
Wade
Neville, Susannah
Nevis, West Indies
New Bern, N.C.
“New Bottle,” Gloucester Co., Va.
New Castle Co., Del.
New Chiskack [Chiskiac]
New Garden, N.C.
New Glasgow, Va.
New Hanover Co., N.C.
New Jersey
 Council
 Provincial Congress
New Kent Co., Va.
“New Light” Presbyterians
New London, Va.
New London Academy
New Norfolk Co., Va.
New Orleans, La.
New Point Comfort Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.
New Providence, Bahamas
New River
New Town Haven River, Nansemond Co., Va.
New Windsor, Md.
New York
 Governor
New York, N.Y.
Newbegun Monthly Meeting, Pasquotank Co., N.C.
Newberry Co., S.C.
Newbury, Mass.

Newby, Ann (____)

Dorothy

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Jordan)

Francis

Gulielma

Joseph

Mary

Patience (____) Jordan

William

Newcastle, N.H.

Newce, William

Newcetown, Ireland

Newell, George

Rebecca (Pate)

Newfoundland

“Newington,” Cumberland Co., Va.

Newington Butts, Surrey, Eng.

“Newinton,” St. Mary's Co., Md.

Newman, Anthony

Elizabeth

Tabitha

Newmarsh, John

Mary (Gookin) Gedney Cotton

Newport, R.I.

Newport, Tenn.

Newport News, Va.

Newport Parish, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Newsom, Alice (Stagg)

Anthony

Barham

Charity
Charles
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Gray)
Ephraim
Exum
Francis
Joab
John
Jordan
Newsom, Joseph
Laney
Lucy
Martha (Holt)
Martha (Ruffin)
Martha Ruffin
Mary
Mary (Jordan)
Mary (Simmons)
Mary (Stark)
Nathaniel
Pheriby
Robert
Sarah
Sarah ()
Sarah (Crafford)
Susannah ()
Tahpenes (Holt)
Thomas
William
Newton, Amy (Hawkins)

Ann
Anne (____) Ellegood
Anne (Lawson)
Anne (Nicholas)
Anthony
Apphia (Wilson)
Cincinnatus
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Sayer)
Frances
Frances (Mason)
George
Lemuel
Margaret
Margaret (Porten) Haire
Martha (Tucker)
Mary
Nathaniel
Rebecca
Rebekah (Ellegood)
Thomas
William
Wilson
Newton, Mass.
Newton Co., Ga.
Newton Co., Mo.
Newtown, Va.
Nice, Nancy (Coleman)
Rebecca (Warrington)
William
Nice & Thornton

Nicholas, Anne
Dolly Pleasants (Briggs)
John
Richard
Susanna
Susanna (_)
Nicholas Co., Ky.
Nicholasville, Ky.
Nichols, Edward
Henry
Jane
Mary (Gaither) White
Sarah (Fuller) See also Nicols
Nicholson, Amelia (Briggs)
Ann
Christopher
Elizabeth (Fletcher)
Etheldred
George
Grace
Harris
James
Joseph
Joseph Hopper
Joshua
Loret (Tatem)
Lydia
Lydia (Cawson)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary (_)

Mary (—) Gray
Mary (Henley)
Mary (Hall)
Matthew
Miriam
Nathan
Nicholson, Nicholas
Patience (Wright) Porter
Pembroke (Hunter)
Rachael
Rebecca (Lloyd)
Robert
Sarah
Sarah (White)
Susannah
Tabitha (Lowery)
Thomas
William
Nickson, — See also Nixon
Nicols, Ann
Anna Maria
Anna Maria (Lloyd)
Deborah (Lloyd)
Dorothy (Feddeeman) Rolle
Elizabeth (Hackett)
Elizabeth (Robins)
Elizabeth (Smyth)
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Chamberlaine)
Henry
James Lloyd

Jeremiah
Jonathan
Lloyd
Mary (Blake)
Robert Lloyd
Samuel
Sarah (Hollyday)
Susan (Gulley)
Susannah
Susannah (Robins) Chamberlaine
William See also Nichols
Nielson, Charles
Charlotte (Foushee) Montague Washington
Nimmo, Anne (Woodhouse)
Elizabeth (Boush)
Elizabeth (McClanahan)
Nimmo, Frances (White)
Gershom
Jacob
James
Jennett
Johnson
Mary
Mary (Johnson)
William
Ninety Six Dist, S.C.
Nivison, Ann (Tazewell)
Catherine (Boush)
John
William
Nixon, Damaris

Gantry
Mary
Mary (Graves)
Richard See also Nickson
Noble, Elizabeth (Beall)
George
Mary
Nock, Benjamin
Elizabeth (_)
Levin
Patience
Peggy (_)
Rose (Armitrader)
Samuel S.
William
Nolley, Barksdale
Tabitha (Bird) Williams
“Nomini Hall,” Westmoreland Co., Va.
“Norborne,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Norfleet, Hannah (Ruffin)
Marmaduke
Sarah Walton
Norfolk (ship)
Norfolk, Eng.
Norfolk, Va.
Norfolk Co., Va. See also Lower Norfolk Co., Va.
Norfolk Revenger (galley)
Norris, Ann (Ligon)
Athaliah Kezia (_)
Mary
Susan

North Carolina
Assembly [Legislature]
House of Commons [Representatives]
Senate
Constitutional Convention
Continental Line; (7th Regt.); (8th Regt.); (3rd Regt.)
Convention
Council
General Court
Militia (3rd Regt.)
Provincial Congress
North Court, Isle of Wight, Eng.
North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Va.
North Garden, Albemarle Co., Va.
North Mountain, Augusta Co., Va.
North Point, Baltimore Co., Md.
North River, Gloucester Co., Va.
“North Wales,” Fauquier Co., Va.
“Northampton,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Northampton Co., N.C.
Northampton Co., Va.
Northrup, Ann (Hampton) Collins
Northumberland Co., Va.
Northumberland C.H., Va.
Northwest Parish (N.C.)
Norvell, Ann (Wyatt)
William
Norwich, Conn.
Norwood, Edward
John
Mary

Mary (Gaither)
Samuel
Sarah (Davis)
Nott, Edward
Nottingham, Bridget (____)
Isaac
Joseph
Mary (Holt) Kendall
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (Freshwater)
Nottingham, Md.
“Nottingham,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Nottoway Co., Va.
Nottoway Parish, Amelia Co., Va.
Nottoway Parish, Southampton Co., Va.
Nottoway River
Nowlin, Ann (Powell)
David
Noxubee Co., Miss.
Noy, Mary
Nuckolds, Andrew Knight
Patsy (Graves)
Nuckolls, (Miss)____
Nutmeg Quarter Parish, Warwick Co., Va.
Nutt, Mary
Nuttall, Eleanor
Elizabeth
Nutting, Elizabeth (Booth)
Jane
Nutting, Mary

Thomas

“Oak Hill,” Mecklenburg Co., Va.

“Oak Ridge,” Nelson Co., Va.

Oakes, Joannah (Graves)

John

Oakland, St. Charles Co., Mo.

“Oakland Manor,” Howard Co., Md.

“The Oaks,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

O'Bryan See Briant Occaneechee

Occaneechee [Occonechy] Neck

Occabeechee [Ochanechee] Town

Occohannock, Va.

Occohannock Creek, Accomack Co., Va.

Octagon Chapel, Bath, Eng.

O'Daniel, __

Odell, Eleanor (Hendrix)

James

John

Margaret (Beall)

Martha (Duckett)

Martha (Prather)

Mary

Reginald [Rignall]

Sarah

Sarah (Beall)

Thomas

O'Derry, Martha (_)

William

Offley, Abigail

Anne

Anne (Osborne)
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Moore)
Henry
Hewett
John
Katherine
Robert
Sarah
Stephen
Offley, Susan
Thomas
Ursula (Clarke)
Offley Hoo, Hanover Co., Va.
Offutt, Everline
Mary
Osburn, Elizabeth (Hancock)
Ogeechee River (Ga.)
Ogle, Ann (Tasker)
Anna Maria (Cooke)
Benjamin
Meliora
Samuel
Oglesby, Celia (Witt)
Elizabeth (Price) Curd
Jesse
Richard
Oglethorpe Co., Ga.
Ohio
Supreme Court

Ohio Co., Ky.
Ohio Co., W.Va.
Ohio River
O'Laughlin, Catherine (Hooe)
Cornelius
Old Bailey Court, London, Eng.
Old Fort, Surry Co., Va.
Old Man's Creek, Charles City Co., Va.
Old Plantation, Northampton Co., Va.
Old Point Comfort, Va. See also Point Comfort
Old Poquoson River, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Oldham, Elizabeth (Basye)
Judith (_)
Rawleigh
Richard
Susanna (Sydnor)
William
Oldham Co., Ky.
Oldis, ___
Oldton, Anna (Gorsuch) Todd Jones
John
Mary (___) Watkins
“Olive Hill,” Chesterfield Co., Va.
Oliver, Sarah
Tabitha
Onancock, Va.
O’Neal, Grace
Onslow Co., N.C.
Ontario, N.Y.
Ontario Co., N.Y. Opecancanough (Indian chieftain)
Opie, Anne (Metcalf)

Elizabeth (McAdam)

John

Lindsay

Sarah (Heale)

Susanna

Thomas

Orange Co., N.C.

Orange Co., Va.

Orange C.H., Va.

Orange Presbytery (N.C.)

Orangeburg Dist., S.C.

Orme, Eleanor

Mary(Sewell)

Moses

Patrick

Peter Butt

Priscilla (Taylor)

Sarah (Graves)

Verlinda (Taylor)

“Ormsby,” Caroline Co., Va.

Orr, Susan

Osborne, Abner

Agnes

Agnes (Branch)

Amy (Gilliam)

Anne

Ann (Friend)

Anne (Hewitt)

Ann (Jones)

Ann (Sterling)

Ann (Worsham)

Anthony
Archard
Benjamin
Osborne, Betty Ward (Estes)
Branch
Daniel
Daniel Worsham
Drucilla [Priscilla]
Edith Harris
Edith (Harris) Trent
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth Clack
Elizabeth (Eppes)
Elizabeth Eppes
Elizabeth (Gayle)
Elizabeth (Hendricks)
Elizabeth (Roberts)
Elizabeth (Sheppey) Brown
Ellen (Goulding)
Frances
Frances (Finney)
Frances (Friend)
Frances (Hancock) Waddill
Francis
Jane
Jane Thornton
Jeriah (_)
Joan (Plestead)
Joane

John
John Hendrick
Jones
Joseph
Lettice (Mullins)
Lucy
Margaret
Martha
Martha () Branch
Martha Field (Walthall)
Martha Frances (Collier)
Martha (Jones)
Mary
Mary ()
Mary (Alibone)
Mary (?Hardaway)
Osborne, Mary Hardaway
Mary Sterling
Mary (Walthall)
Michal
Mildred (Carter)
Nancy (Fowlkes)
Philip
Phoebe
Rachel Anne
Rebecca (Goode)
Reps
Sally
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Burchett)

Sarah Tanner
Sisely
Susannah R. (Goode)
Tabitha
Thomas
William
William Finney
William M.
O'Sheal, Alice Apsley
Anne (Boush)
Catherine (Veal)
David
Elizabeth
Samuel
Ottringden, Kent, Eng.
Otter Dams, Elizabeth City Co., Va.
Oudelant, Christian (Taberer)
Ould, Paulina (Gaither)
Robert
Outland, Elizabeth (Jordan)
Outten, Isabell (Stringer) Denwood Selby
Obed

Owen, Charlotte (Montague)

Jesse

John

Mary

Obedience (Ligon)

Patience Tillotson

William

Owen Co., Ky.

Owens, Agnes (Gaither)

Thomas

Owensboro, Ky.

Owings, Anna

Elizabeth M.

Hannah (Hood)

Jesse

Joseph

Juliana

Maria

Mary Govane

Mary (Warfield)

William

Oxford, Md.

Oxford University

“Oxwell,” Talbot Co., Md.

Oystershell Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.

Paca, Ann Mary (Chew)

Henrietta Maria

John Philemon

Juliana Carroll (Tilghman)

William

Pace, Agnes (Aycock)

Amy

Amy (_)

Anne

Barnabas

Catherine (?Gatewood)

Cebelle (?Matthews)

Celia

Celia (Boykin)

Charles

Darius

Dredzil

Drury

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (_)

Fanny

Frances

George

Hardy

Izabella (Smyth)

James

John

Pace, Knowles

Lavinia (Fowler)

Lucretia

Lucy (_)

Martha

Mary

Mary (_)

Mary (Bussey)

Mary (Newsom)

Nathaniel
Obedience (____)
Penelope
Polly (Casey)
Rebecca
Rebecca (____)
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (____)
Sarah (Macock)
Silas
Solomon
Stephen
Tabitha
Thomas
William
Winifred
“Pace's Paines,” Surry Co., Va.
Pagan Point Creek, Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Page, Ada
Alice Grymes
Alice (Lukin)
Bridget (Robinson) Parramore
Charles
Frances (Burwell)
Jane (Byrd)
Jane Byrd
John
Judith
Sallie Cary (Nelson)
Stephen

William
Page's Warehouse, Hanover Co., Va.
Pain, Mary (Gookin)
Thomas
Paine, Agnes (Wade)
Catherine
Catherine (Lidford)
Edmund
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Ellett)
Elizabeth (Pigg)
Frances
Jane (Bush)
John
Laban
Lettice
Lucretia
Mary
Mary (Hill)
Mary (Montague)
Mildred (_)
Millicent
Philemon
Polly (Gray)
Rachel (Wilson)
Reuben
Sarah
Thomas
William See also Payne
Palmer, Benjamin
Edward

Judith (Cundiff)
Lucy
Mary (Alston)
William
Palmore, Elijah
Mary Ann Pride (Cheatham)
Pamlico River, Edgecombe Co., N.C.
Pamplin, Armstead
Lucy (Ligon)
Pamunkey Indians
Pamunkey Neck
Pamunkey River
Panther Creek, Halifax Co., Va.
“Paradise,” Henrico Co., Va.
Pardshaw Cragg, Cumberland, Eng.
Parham, Amy
Ann (Bell)
Parham, Elizabeth (_)
Frances
Lucretia (Sturdivant) Parham
Martha
Martha (Wynne)
Matthew
Robert
Sarah (_)
Stith
Thomas
Paris, Ky.
Parish, Susannah
Park, Andrew
Sarah D. (Gaither)

Thomas
Parke, Daniel
Parker, Ann
Ann (Hutchison)
Aria (Gaither)
Benjamin
Dorothy (Jordan) Hay Browne
Eleanor (Gaither)
Eliza
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hutchison) Pile
Gabriel
George
Grace (_)
Hutchison
Jane (_)
Juliet J. (Scarborough)
Margaret A. (Parramore)
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Pullen)
Susanna
Susannah (Parrott)
Thomas Parramore
William
William A.
“Parker's Range,” Talbot Co., Md.
Parks, Catherine (Paine)
Jane
John
Marshall

Parks, Martha Sweeney Frances Sayer (Boush) Jordan
Tabitha (Young)
William
Parlett, Sarah (Gorsuch)
William
Parr, Anthony
Betsey (Daniel)
Betsy Holladay
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Jordan)
Florentine (Callcote)
Hannah (_)
John
Jordan
Lois (Jordan)
Mary
Mary (Johnson)
Nancy (Matthews)
Peggy
Polly (Heath)
Richard
Tabitha (Newman)
Thomas
William
Parramore, Abigail (_)
Abijah (Manlove)
Amy (_) Pitts
Ann (Hack)
Anne Mary
Anne (Melson)
Ann Teackle

Arnall
Arnold
Benjamin
Betty
Bridget
Bridget (_)
Bridget (Robinson)
Comfort
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth C. (Custis)
Elizabeth (Drake)
Elizabeth (_) Knight
Parramore, Elizabeth (_) Shehee
Elizabeth (Sturgis)
Ellinor
Ellinor (Walker)
Emory
Esther
Esther (Burton)
Esther Burton
Ezekiel
Ezra
Frances
Hamutal
Harriet Burleigh Dailey (Parramore)
Henrietta
Henrietta S.
Isaac
Isabell (_)
James

James H.
Jane (_)
Jesse
Joanna Custis (Hope)
Job
John
John Custis
Joseph
Joshua
Keziah
Margaret A.
Margaret (Teackle)
Marianna
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Burleigh D.
Mary (Darby)
Mary (Frigs)
Mary (Johnson)
Mary (____) Warder Studson Robinson
Mary (Wright)
Mathew
Matthew
Moses Bones
Nathanael
Parramore, Obedience
Patrick
Phillis (_)
Rachel (_)
Richard
Robins

Robinson
Rosanna
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Custis) Justice Abbott Grinnalds
Sarah Emery (Tabb)
Sarah (James)
Sarah (Justice)
Sarah (Seymour)
Sarah Seymour
Sinah
Stephen
Susannah (____) Caldwell
Susannah M. (Custis)
Temperance
Thomas
William
“Parramore's Double Portion,” Worcester Co., Md.
“Parramore's First Choice,” Somerset Co., Md.
“Parramore's Misfortune,” Somerset Co., Md.
“Parramore's Pleasure,” Somerset Co., Md.
Parrett, Judith (Yerby)
William
Parrot, Frances (Yerby) Peed
John
Parrott, Susannah
Parry [Perry], William See also Perry
Parsons, Fanny (Montague)
Jane (____) Gregory
Jesse
Joseph

Nancy
Samuel
Parsons, Sarah (Pleasants) Pleasants
Susannah (Woody)
“Parson's Landing,” Talbot Co., Md.
Partin, Lucy (Clary) Meiss
Mary
Pasbehaigh, James City Co., Va.
Pasquotank Co [Pct.], N.C.
Pasquotank Monthly Meeting
Pasquotank River
Pasteur, James
Letitia (Langley)
Patapsco River (Md.)
Pate, Anne [Nancy]
Ann(Reade)
Betsy
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Cardwell)
Hannah (Philips) Williams
Jacob
Jeremiah
Matthew
Molly
Rachel
Rebecca [Becca]
Sarah
Thomas
Zilla (Broach)
Patience (ship) “Patowmeck Above Ye Inhabitants” (map)

Patrick Co., Va.
Patterson, Dinah (Hancock)
Frances
John
Maria B.
Pattison, Janett
Patuxent Iron Works, Prince George's Co.
Md.
Paullin, Elizabeth (____)
Thomas
Payne, George
George Woodson
Jane (Smith) Chichester
Payne, John
Nancy (Howson)
Nancy (Price)
Sarah (Newsom)
Susanna
Thomas
Walter See also Paine
Payton, E. See also Peyton
“Peach Blossom,” Talbot Co., Md.
Peachey, Elizabeth (Tarpley)
Leroy
Mildred (Smith)
Peachtree Creek, Bute Co., N.C.
Pead, Catherine
George
John
Mary (____) See also Peed
Peale, Mary (Studson) Bell

Sarah
Thomas See also Peele
Pearce, Anna Maria (Tilghman)
Belasha [Paletiah]
Benjamin Notley
Benony
David
Edward
Eleanor
Elizabeth
George
Harriot (Gaither)
Henry Ward
Isabella
James
James Riley
John
John Waters
Levey
Lydia (_)
Margaret
Martha (_)
Pearce, Martha (Gaile)
Mary (_)
Mary (Evans)
Peter
Rachel (_)
Ruth
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Langley)

Sarah (Sprigg)
Sarah (Warfield)
Thomas
William See also Peirce, Pierce
Pearse, Mary
Pearson, Frances Watson
William
Pease, Katherine
Peck, Polly (Abbott)
Samuel
Pedee River (S.C.)
Peebles, Mourning (Hargrave)
Peter
Peed, Frances (Yerby)
Isaac
Joel
Peggy (Mason) Bartee See also Pead
Peele, Mary See also Peale
Pegram, John
Martha (Sturdivant)
Peirce, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Jeremiah
Joane
Joane(_)
John
Margaret
Mary
Thomas
William See also Pearce, Pierce
Peirsey, Abraham

Piersey, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Draper)
Frances (Greville) West
John
Judith
Mary
Peirsey's Hundred, Prince George Co., Va.
Peirson, Elizabeth (Ligon)
Sherwood
Pemberton, Israel
Mary
Mary (Stanbury) Hill Jordan
Sarah
“Pemberton,” Somerset Co., Md.
Pembroke College, Cambridge University
Pemmell, John
Pender, Faith (Ruffin) Bridgers
Pendleton, Elizabeth
James
Pendleton
Thomas
Pendleton Co., S.C.
Penick [Penix], Ann
Jeremiah
Jerusha
John
Martha (Walker)
Mary Ann (Price)
Nathan
Tabitha (Rudd)
Penn, Elizabeth (Dent)

George
William
Pennington, Celia (DeLoach)
Isaac
Lucy (____)
Thomas
Pennsylvania
Chief Justice
Continental Line (Flying Camp)
Council
Land Office
Penrith, Cumberland, Eng.
Peppett, Temperance
Pepys, Mary (Gosnold)
Richard
Samuel
Perciful, Caroline
Eleanor (Gaither)
Richard
Peregoy, Charles
Ruth (Gorsuch)
Perkins, Bethenia (Bostick) Hampton
Charles
Elizabeth (Price)
Elizabeth (Torksey)
Joseph See also Purkins
Perkinson, Elizabeth [Betty] (Bevill)
Seth
Perquimans Co., N.C.
Perquimans River
Perrin, Susannah

Perry, Ann (Wheeler) Fogg Clagett

Anna (_)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Harris)

Elizabeth (Clements)

Elizabeth (Hutton)

Elizabeth (Menefie)

Elizabeth (Withers)

Henry

Ignatius

Izabella (Smyth) Pace

John

Joseph

Mary

Micajah

Nicholas

Rebecca

Richarda (Playtr)

William See also Parry

Perry Co., Ala.

Perry Co., Ill.

Perry Co., Tenn.

Perry's Point, James River

Perse, Damaris (Nixon)

Joseph

Persimmon Branch, Chesterfield Co., Va.

Persimon Ponds, Warwick Co., Va.

Person, Mary (Atkinson)

Person Co., N.C.

Pescud, Elizabeth (Moss)

Peter, Clarimond

Clarimond (Holt)
Eleanor (Orme)
Elizabeth (Cocke)
Jane Dunlop
John
Margaret (Buchanan)
Robert
Thomas
Peters, Hannah
Petersburg, Va.
Peterson, Anna
Elizabeth
John
Lucy (Osborne)
Lucy Osborne
Martha (Thweatt)
Peter
Petworth Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.
Pettit, Anne (Fauntleroy)
John
Margaret
Mary (Parramore) Custis
Susan
William
Pettway, Elizabeth (Crafford)
John
Lucy (Holt) Barham
Pettus, Ann (Hart)
Susannah (Graves)
William
Petty Coat Lane, London, Eng.

Pew [Pugh], Henry

Jane

Jane (Womack) See also Pugh

Peyton, Ann (Hooe)

Elizabeth

Frances

Frances (Cooke)

John

John Rowzee

Mary See also Payton

Phelps, Anne

Absolute

Barbara (Davis)

Bazil

Benjamin

Dorothy

Dorothy (Jordan)

Edward

Edward Gaither

Gaither

Jonathan

Leah (Gaither)

Rose (Bazil)

Sarah

Walter

Phi Beta Kappa

Philadelphia, Pa.

Philadelphia Hospital

Philips, Aaron

Ann

Anne (Stone)

Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Reade)
Hannah
John
Mary
William
Phillimore, John
Phillips, Courtney
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Rawlings)
Frederick
Hartwell
Jane [Jean] (Hancock)
John
Phillips, Martha (Crafford)
Mary
Mary (Swann)
Moses
Priscilla
Nancy (Jones)
Rebecca
William
Phipps, Polley (Montague)
Thomas
Phripp, Ann
Frances (Mason)
Hannah (Moseley)
John
Mary Anne (Thorowgood) Thorowgood Walke
Matthew
Sally (Keeling)

Pianketank [Peyanketank] River, Gloucester/
Middlesex Co., Va.

Pickett, Barbara (Gorsuch)

George

Rachel

Rachel (Gaither)

William

Pickman, Martha

Pierce, Alice (____)

Elizabeth

Martha

Mary (Calvert)

Spencer

William See also Pearce, Peirce

Piercy, Sophia Mary

Pierpont, Sarah

“Pierponts,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Pierson, Milly Maria (Gaither)

Philip

Pigg, Elizabeth

John

Lucretia (Paine)

Piggot, Frances (Robins) Littleton

Francis

Mary (____) Culpeper Michael

Pike, Henry

Pike, Jane (____)

Pike Co., Ga.

Pike Co., Mo.

Pile, Benjamin

Eleanor

Elizabeth
Elkizabeth (Hutchison)
Elizabeth (Sprigg)
Lucretia (Keys)
Margaret (Wright)
Mary
Mary Wright
Nancy (Jones)
Rebecca (Clifton)
Richard
Robert
Ruth (Roberts)
Thomas
William
“Pilgrim's Rest,” Prince William Co., Va.
Pincham, Elizabeth (Dennis)
Jane (Price)
Mary
Peter
Samuel
Pinchback, John
Mary (Rudd)
Pindell, Margaret (Gorsuch)
Thomas
Pindle, Mary (Belt) Hall Sprigg
Thomas
Pine, Betsey (Montague)
Lewis
“Pine Hill,” King George Co., Va.
Pinkard [Pinckard], Alice (Ball)
Anne (Gaskins)

Charlotte
Cyrus
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Waddy) Dameron
James
Jane (Hurst)
John
Nancy
Pinkard [Pinckard], Robert
Sarah Ann (Gaskins)
Sarah (_) Gaskins
Sarah (Swanson)
Thomas
Pinkethman, Mary
William
Pinner, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Pinner)
Jeremiah
John
Josiah
Mary
Mary (_)
Sarah (Scott)
Tabitha (Granbery)
Thomas
William
Piper, Priscilla (Gillis)
Pirates, trial of
Piscataway, Md.
“Piscattaway Forest,” Prince George's Co.
Md.

Pisgah Presbyterian Church, Woodford Co.

Ky.

Pitman, Arthur

Pitt, Ann (Kendall)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Frances

Elizabeth (Morris)

Esther

Hannah (Gray) Barlow Emmerson

Jabez

John

Mary (Bridger)

Robert

Susanna

Susannah (Robins)

Pitt Co., N.C.

Pittard, Sally

Pitts, Amy (____)

Mary

Peggy

Sarah (Sewell)

Thomas

Pitts, Vianna Gray

Pitt's Neck, Accomack Co., Va.

Pitt's Warehouse, Accomack Co., Va.

Pittsburgh, Pa.

Pittsylvania Co., Va.

“Plain Dealing,” Talbot Co., Md.

Plater, Anne (Buford) Doyne

George

Platt, Gilbert

Mary (____) Tanner
“Pleasant Fields,” Frederick Co., Md.
“Pleasant Green,” Fairfax Co., Va.
“Pleasant Grove,” Albemarle Co., Va.
“Pleasant Hill,” Prince George's Co., Md.
“Pleasant Hill,” Montgomery Co., Md.
Pleasants, Ann
Ann (Emblen)
Ann P. (Franklin)
Ann (Randolph) Scott Pleasants
Anna
Charles
Deborah
Dorothy
Dorothy (Brooke)
Dorothy (Cary)
Dorothy (Jordan)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth B.
Elizabeth (Brooke)
Elizabeth (Clarke)
Elizabeth (Jordan)
Elizabeth (Pleasants)
Elizabeth (Randolph)
Elizabeth (Scott)
Elizabeth Tucker (Pleasants)
Exum
Henrietta Maria
Isaac Webster
Israel
Jacob

James
James Brooke
Pleasants, Jane
Jane (Pleasants)
John
Joseph
Lydia
Margaret
Margaret (Jordan)
Margaret (Pleasants)
Maria (_)
Mary
Mary (Jordan)
Mary (Ladd)
Mary (Pleasants) Logan
Mary (Pemberton)
Mary (Pleasants)
Mary (Thomas) Hill
Mary (Webster)
Mary (Woodson)
Miriam (Murdaugh) Hunnicutt
Peggy (Jordan)
Philip
Robert
Robert Cary
Robertson
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Pleasants)
Susannah Lawson (Rose)
Susannah (Webster)

Tarleton Woodson
Thomas
Thomas Snowden
Thomas Willing
William Henry
“Pleasants Green,” Goochland Co., Va.
Pledge, Esther
Ursula (Woodson)
Plummer, Dinah
Judith
Plunkett, Elizabeth
Plymouth, Eng.
Plymouth, Mass.
Pocatink Swamp, Surry Co., Va.
“Pocketty Norton,” Somerset Co., Md.
Pocomoke, Md.
Pocomoke [Pocomoke] Creek, Accomack Co.
Va.
Pocoson River
Poinsett, John
Mary (____) Cattell
Point Comfort, Va.
Old See Old Point Comfort
Point Comfort Island
“Point of Honor,” Campbell Co., Va.
Point Lookout, Md.
Point Pleasant, W.Va.
Pointer, Elizabeth (Ligon)
Samuel
Poland [Polling], Jane (Price)
Sally (____)

Thomas
Pole Green Church, Hanover Co., Va.
Polk, Anna
Esther (Winder) Handy
William
Pollantine, Rachell (____)
Pollard, Lucy
Pollit, Elizabeth (Gillis) Fountain
Pollitt, Mary (Gillis)
Thomas
Pollock, Cullen
William
Rebecca Ridgely (Warfield)
Polly (sloop)
Pomeroy, Joan
Roger
Ponsonby, Anne (Atkinson)
John
Pontheire, Sarah (____) Mullryne
Poole, Anne
Blandinah
Dennis
Esther
Esther (____)
George
Henrietta (Gaither)
Henrietta Hanson
John
Mary (Ward) Workman
Priscilla Woodward (Sprigg)
Poole, Richard

Tomsey (Hammond)
William
Pooley, Greville [Grevell]
Pope, (Mrs.)__
Ann (Mayo)
Joseph
Mary
Polly
Sally
Sarah (Taylor)
Thomas
Popham, George
“Poplar Grove,” Mathews Co., Va.
“Poplar Grove,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“Poplar Neck,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Poplar Springs, Md.
“The Poplars,” Nottoway Co., Va.
Poropotank Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.
Port Royal, Va.
Port Royal expedition
Port Tobacco, Md.
Porteen, William
Porten, Alice (Mason) Hodge
Anne
Craddock
Daniel
Elizabeth (Vaulx) Craddock
Margaret
William
Porter, Abigail
Anne (Woneycott)

David
John
Patience (Wright)
Phebe W.
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Watkins)
Ursley (Sublet) Ferguson
William
Porteus, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Jenings)
Judith (Cockayne)
Porteus, Mildred (Smith)
Robert
Portman, Robert
Portsmouth, N.H.
Portsmouth, Va.
Portsmouth Parish, Norfolk Co., Va.
Pory, John
Posey, Mary (Alexander) Thornton
Thomas
Post of Arkansas, Ark.
Potomac Creek, Stafford Co., Va.
Potomac Path, Loudoun Co., Va.
Potomac River "Potomac View," King George Co., Va.
Pott, Elizabeth (____)
Francis
John
Potter, Ann (Welbourne)
Catherine (Fuller)
Ebenezer

Edward
Elizabeth (Throckmorton)
John
Potts, John
Poulson, Elizabeth (James) Guy
James
Povall, Betty
Richard
Powell, Ann
Benjamin
Daniel
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)
Elizabeth (Ligon)
Esther (Bartlett)
Frances
Hannah (Parrot)
Henry
Howell
Jacob
James
Joanna
Joanna (Pryor)
Powell, John
John Sampson
Joseph
Lydia
Mary
Mary (Pinner)
Mary (Riddle)

Mary (Sherwood)
Mildred (Irving)
Nicholas
Polly
Polly (Graves)
Rebecca
Sarah
Sarah (Edmondson)
Susanna
Susanna (Pitt)
Susanna (Kendall) Godwin
Thomas
William
“Powell's,” Chesterfield Co., Va.
Powell's Creek, Prince George Co., Va.
Powers, Isaac
Sarah (Burney) Throckmorton
“Powhatan,” Henrico Co., Va.
Powhatan Co., Va.
“Poynton Manor,” Charles Co., Md.
Poyntz, Anne (Caesar)
John
Poythress, Agnes
Elizabeth
Mary (_)
Prather, Amelia
Ary (Gaither)
Deborah (Ayton)
Eleanor
Eleanor (Gaither)
Elizabeth (Clagett)

Elizabeth (Nuttall)
John
John Smith
Martha
Martha (Jacob)
Prather, Mary (Franklin)
Rachel (Gaither)
Rachel Odell
Sarah
Sarah (Beall) Odell
Thomas
Verlinda (Robey)
Walter
William
Pratt, Elizabeth
Frances
Margaret
Sarah (_)
Susannah
Preeson, Esther (Cable)
Joseph
Margaret (Bowdoin)
Presson, Elizabeth
Richard
Preston, Anne (_) Gundry
Edward
Eleanor
Elizabeth
Rebecca
Richard
Preston Co., W.Va.

Pretlow, Ann (Scott)

Joseph

Price, Agga

Alce (_)

Amy (Starkes)

Andrew F.

Ann

Ann (_)

Ann (Haskins)

Ann Maria (Booker)

Ann O. (Miller)

Anna (Fishback)

Annie (_)

Barrett

Benjamin Haskins

Bird

Cassandra Sappington (Scott)

Catherine

Catherine (Bird)

Price, Catherine (Gaines)

Charles

Charlotte Elizabeth (Hart)

Corrilla (Mansell)

Cutbird

Cuthbert

Daniel

Daniel Branch

Edwin

Elisha

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (_)

Elizabeth (Crockett)
Elizabeth (Fowlkes)
Elizabeth (Fulcher)
Elizabeth Littlepage (Hudson)
Elizabeth (Perriere [Puryear])
Elizabeth (Strong)
Elizabeth (Williamson)
Elizabeth Womack
Frances
Frances (____)
Frances (Bird)
Frances (Booker)
Frances (Branch)
Francis
Hannah
Hannah (Williamson)
Harriet (Spencer)
Harriet W. (Price)
Jacob
Jacob Fishback
James
James Daniel
James T.
Jane
Jane (Pew)
Jefferson
Jerusha (Penick)
John
John R.
John Randolph
John William

Joseph
Price, Josiah
Joyce
Josiah Marshall
Judith
Judith (Womack)
Louisa
Lucretia J. (Fowlkes) Fowlkes
Lucy
Lucy (_)
Lucy (Coleman)
Lucy R.
Lucy (Williamson)
Lydia (Morris)
Major
Marady
Marcilla
Margaret
Margaret (_)
Maria Reed (Miles)
Martha
Martha Elizabeth (Byrd) Purnell
Martha (Head)
Martha (Strange)
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Ann
Mary Belle (Lee)
Mary D. (Wilmot)
Mary(_) Holt
Mary Jane (Stuart)

Mary (Johnson)
Mary (McDaniel)
Mary (Morton)
Mary R. (Lewis)
Mary (Spencer)
Mary Susan (Bayne)
Mary (Venable)
Mary W.
Mary (Williamson)
Mathew [Matthew]
Michal
Mildred (Clarke)
Molly
Nancy
Price, Nancy (____)
Nancy (Allen)
Nancy Harrison (Wilson)
Nancy (Thompson)
Nathaniel
Pamela Williamson
Patience Tillotson (Owen)
Phebe
Phebe Haskins (Price)
Philemon Bird
Polly (Wade)
Pugh
Pugh Williamson
Ransome
Richard
Robert
Robert Pugh

Sally (Church)
Sally (Graves)
Samuel
Samuel D.
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Baulding [Baldwin])
Sarah (Lewis)
Sarah (Marshall)
Sarah (Walker)
Sooky
Sterling
Susan (Lawson)
Susan (Scott)
Susannah
Susannah (Booker)
Susanna (Burton)
Susanna (Carter)
Susanna (Cocke)
Susannah (Gilchrist)
Susannah Williamson (Allen)
Sylvia
Tabitha
Temperance H. (Wadkins) Hundley
William
Williamson
Prichard, Col._____
Pricket's Fort, Monongalia Co., W.Va.
Pride, Ann
Halcott
HalcottBriggs

Lucy
Mary
Mary (Briggs)
Pridgen, Betty
Martha (Ruffin)
Thomas
William
Prince Edward Co., Va.
Prince George Co., Va.
Prince George's Co., Md.
Prince George's Parish [Rock Creek], Montgomery Co., Md.
Prince William Co., Va.
court house
Princess Anne, Md.
Princess Anne Battalion, Somerset Co., Md.
Princess Anne Co., Va.
Princeton, Ky.
Princeton College [University] See also College of New Jersey Pring,
Martin
Pritchard, Benjamin
Elizabeth (Newby)
Elizabeth (White)
Joseph
Pritchard, Mary
Peninah (White)
Sarah
Sarah (Barrow)
Pritchett, Jean
Procter, Mary (Bennett)
Proctor, Bridget (Green)
George

Hester [Esther] (Williamson)
Jeremiah
John
Reuben
Susannah (_)
Proctor's Creek, Henrico Co., Va.
“Prospect Hill,” Richmond Co., Ga.
Prosperous (ship)
Prosser, John
Mary P. C. (_)
Provens, Betsy Holladay (Parr)
John
Providence (ship) Providence, Anne Arundel Co., Md.,
“Providence,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Pryor, Dickerson
Frances (Langley) Frazier
Jesse
Joanna
Judith (Harris)
William
Pue, Elinor
Pugh, Esther (Robins)
Lot
Rachel (Anthony)
Theophilus See also Pew
Pulle, Bennett
Pullen, Ann
Ann (_)
Betty
Charity (_)
Elizabeth (Cundiff)

Ephraim
Henry
John
Pullen, Leroy
Lydia (_)
Mary
Mary(Stott)
Moses
Nathaniel
Peggy (Adams)
Rachel (Sturdivant)
Sarah
Thomas
William
Winifred (_)
Winifred (Everett)
Winifred (Marsh)
Pulliam, Ann (Penick)
Betsey
Frances (Price)
George
George Washington
Nancy
Pattey
Polly Price
Thomas
Pungoteague River, Accomack Co., Va. The Purchase (N.Y.)
Purdy, Ann
Edmund
Purefoy, Alice (Faunt)
Anne (_)

Anne (Rooke)
Barbara (Dixwell)
Frances
Humphrey
Joice (Harwick)
Lucy (_)
Martin
Mary
Nicholas
Simon [Symon]
Susan (Andrew)
Thomas
Purkins, Washington H. See also Perkins
Purnell, Andasia Robins
Aralanta
Purnell, Arralanta Robins
Benjamin
Catherine G.
Chessed
Denny
Elisha
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Esther
Esther (Robins)
Esther Robins
George
George Washington
Henrietta (_)
John
John Godden

John Selby
Lemuel
Littleton Robins
Margaret Campbell (Henry)
Martha Elizabeth (Byrd)
Mary Anne
Mary Ann (Selby)
Mary (Ironshire)
Mary (Robins)
Mary Selby
Mary (Simpson) Fassitt
Robert
Sarah (Irving)
Thomas Robins
William
“Purton,” Gloucester Co., Va.
Puryear [Perriere], Elizabeth
Sarah (_)
Pusey, Ann (Boush)
Joshua
Putnam Co., Ga.
Putnam Co., Ind.
Putney, Rebecca

Quarles, Frances
John
Lucy (Brockenbrough)
Susanna (Hampton)
William P.
“Queen Hith” [“Queen Hive”], Warwick Co, Va.
Queen Anne, Md.

Queen Anne's Co., Md.

Queen Anne's County Free School

Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's., Md.

Queen's Co., Ireland

Queen's Creek, York Co., Va.

Queenstown, Md.

Quincy, Dorothy (Flynt)

Edmund

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Gookin) Eliot

Joanna (Hoar)

Mary

Rackliff, Catherine

Martha (Fassitt)

Sarah

"Radcliff," Campbell Co., Va.

Radford, Rebecca (Winston)

William

Rae, Abigail (Conner)

James

Nancy

Ragsdale, Drury

Elizabeth (Sturdivant)

Jemima

Rachel

Raiford, Mary (Hancock)

William

Railey, Sarah

Rain, Deujates (Hancock)

William

Rainslip, Midx., Eng.

Raleigh (ship)

Raleigh, Bridgett

Carew

Catherine (Champernowne)

Walter

Raleigh Parish, Amelia Co., Va.

Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, Va.

Raley, Elizabeth (Fleming) Jordan

Thomas

Raman, Elizabeth

William

Rampayne, Johanna (Caesar)

John

Ramsay, Ann (Phripp)

Dennis

James

Margaret (Taylor) Boush

Ramsey, Margaret

Ramshaw, William

Randall, Delilah

John

Ruth (Davis)

Randolph, Ann

Charles M.

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hughes)

Isham

Jane (Rogers)

Mary

William

Randolph, Tenn.
Rands, Thomas
Rangeworthy, Gloucs., Eng.
Ransdell, Martha (Hooe)
Ransom, (Miss)____
Ransome, Elizabeth
 John F.
Ranson, John
 Margrett (____)
Ranson, Leics., Eng.
Ransone, Ann
“Ranter's Ridge,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Rappahannock Co., Va.
Rappahannock (Old) Co., Va.
Rappahannock River
Rasin, Ann
 George
 Mary
 Sarah
 Sarah (Powell)
 William
Ratcliff, Elizabeth
 John
Ratcliff, Katherine
 Mary (Bates)
 Rebecca
 Richard
 Sarah (Bates)
 William
“Ratcliffe,” Talbot Co., Md.
Rattlesnake Branch, Sussex Co., Va.

Rawdon, Nova Scotia

Rawlings, Ann [Nancy]

Betty

Burwell

Drury

Elizabeth

Fanny

Francis

Gregory

Hannah (_)

Hannah (Knott)

Henry

Isaac

James

Jesse

John

Lucy

Lydia

Lydia (_)

Mally [Polly]

Marcus

Martha (Gray)

Mary

Mary (_)

Mary (Abernathy)

Mary Ann

Nancy

Naomi (_)

Patty

Rebecca

Rebecca (Weaver)

Richard
Sally
Sarah
Sarah (Hall)
Rawlings, Sarah (Holt)
Sucky
William
Ray, Barnett C.
DabneyG.
Deborah (Gaither)
Elizabeth (Warfield)
James +
Luke
Pamelia (Cash)
Sarah (_)
Raymond, Margaret
Read, Bethia (Tiller)
Edmund
Fannie (Washington)
Henry
John
Pauline (Cabell)
Rebecca (Holt)
Thomas J.
“Readbourne,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Reade, Amy
Anne
Anne (_)
Ann (Allen)
Ann (Booth)
Benjamin

Dorothy
Dorothy (Clack)
Dorothy Clack (Reade)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Martiau)
Elizabeth (Moss) Pescud
Frances
Frances Rebecca (Davis)
Frances (Yates)
Francis
George
Gwyn
Harry Ann (Whiting)
Hawkins
James
Jane
Jane (Chisman)
Reade, Jane Lynn (Lackland)
Johanna (Jones)
John
John Magruder
Joyce
Judith Armistead
Judith (Plummer)
Lucy
Lucy (_)
Lucy (Gwyn)
Margaret
Martha (Short)
Mary
Mary Ann (Clarke)

Mary (Folks)
Mary (Lilly)
Mary (Sclater)
Mildred
Mildred (Windebank)
Rachel (Kerby) Smith
Robert
Sally
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Magruder)
Sarah (Tompkins)
Susannah
Thomas
William
Reagan, James
Mary Dandridge (Morrison)
Rebecca (ship)
Red Point, Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Red Tavern, Claiborne Co., Miss.
Redd, Elizabeth
Frances Tyler
Redding, John
Redford, Andrew
Demaris (Cox)
Elizabeth
Mary (Jones)
Redford, Milner
Sarah (Price)
Ursula (Woodson) Pledge

Redman, Eleanor
Reed, Ann Teackle (Parramore) Walker
Elizabeth (Hatch)
Enoch
Patience
William
Reedy Branch, Chesterfield Co., Va.
Reese, Sarah
Reeves, Charlotte Felicity (Conner) Crawford
Reid, Cassandra (Gaither)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Yancey
Elvira (Gaither)
James
Thomas
Reily, Amy (Higginbotham)
Isaac McD.
Reine, Sarah E.
Remington, Abraham
Ann (Cattell)
Sarah
Respass, Esther (Harmanson) Burton
Elizabeth (Harmanson) Kendall
John
Thomas
“Retirement,” Chrlotte Co., Va.
“Retirement,” Montgomery Co., Md.
Returne (ship)
Revell, A.
Ann (Ker)
Edward

Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Robins)
John
Joice (Robins)
Revenge (ship)
Reynolds, Elizabeth
Rhoades, Sallie (Ruffin)
William
Rice, Ann
Charles
Rice, Isham
John
Joseph
Mary (Cheatham)
Sarah
Susannah (Gilchrist) Price
“Rich Hill,” Charles Co., Md.
“Rich Hill,” Frederick Co., Va.
“Rich Neck,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
“Rich Neck,” Talbot Co., Md.
Richards, Elizabeth C. (Montague)
Isabell
John
Lettice
Lettice (Granger) Cripps Ashby
Margaret (____) Mathews Skrine
Richard
Robert
Thomas
Richardson, Antony
Elias

Margaret (Mears)
Milly (Jordan)
Miriam (_)
Nancy
Rebecca
William
Richason, Richard
Richeson, Bowker
Grace
Nancy (Cheatham)
Peter
Sarah (_)
Richland Co., S.C.
Richmond, Elizabeth
William
“Richmond,” Talbot Co., Md.
Richmond, Va.
Richmond Co., Ga.
Richmond Co., N.Y.
Richmond Co., Va.
“Richmond Hill,” Cecil Co., Md.
Richmond Library Society
Ricketts, Mary
Mary Ann
Ricks, Mary
Mourning
Patience
Riddick, Esther (Robins) Pugh
Lemuel
Riddle, Mary
Ridgely, Actious (Gaither)

Amelia
Anne
Bazil
Catherine
Elizabeth
Martha
Nicholas
Rebecca
Ruth(Dorsey)
Sarah
Sarah (Worthington)
Susanna
Ridgway, Sarah (Gorsuch)
William
Ridley, Mary (Williams)
Thomas
Riggs, Henrietta
Jane Thomas
John
Mary
Mary (Davis)
Rachel
The Right of Inhabitants of Maryland
Riley [Rilee], Catherine (Montague) Montague
Frances
John
Mary
Ringgold, Anna Mariua
Anna Maria (Earle)
Maria (Cadwalader)
Mary (Blake)

Ringgold, Mary (Galloway)
Rebecca (Wilmer)
Samuel
Thomas
Ripon, Eng.
Ripple Court, Kent, Eng.
“Rippon Lodge,” Prince William Co.
Ritson, Thomas
Rivers, Amy
Martha (Hunt)
Thomas
Rives, Margaret Jordan (Cabell)
Robert
Roberson, Martha
Roberts, Ann (Cheatham)
Ann (Fraser) Cattell
Benjamin
Edward
Elizabeth
Joyce (Ashley)
Mary (Pincham)
Mary (Tilghman)
Owen
Rachel
Robert
Ruth
Thomas
William
Robertson, Ann
Ann (Talbott)
Donald

Elijah
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hammond)
Lucy
Mary Epes
Mary (Jordan)
Mary (Warfield)
Pleasants
Polly
Tabitha
Verlinda
Robins, Alice
Andasia
Robins, Andasia Robins (Purnell)
Ann McClannahan
Ann S. (Jacob)
Anna Maria
Anna (Spence)
Aralanta
Aralanta (Purnell)
Aralanta Purnell
Barbara
Bowdoin
Catherine
Comfort (Stockley)
Daniel
Daniel Gore
Dorothea
Dorothy (Goodman)
Edward
Edward Teackle

Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Bowdoin)
Elizabeth (Horsey)
Elizabeth (Purnell)
Elizabeth (Stott)
Elizabeth W.
Esther
Esther (Littleton)
Esther Littleton
Frances
George
Grace
Grace (O'Neil) Waters
Harriet (Duer)
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Tilghman)
Isabel (McLenaghan)
James
James Bowdoin
John
John Purnell
Joice
Joyce (Gore)
Katherine (Teackle)
Leah (Whalley)
Robins, Littleton
Margaret
Margaret Ker (Bayly)
Margaret (Teackle)
Margaret Teackle

Margaret (Teackle) Stringer
Maria
Mary [Mary Spence]
Maria Hopkinson (Smith)
Martha (Horsey)
Mary
Mary Ann (____)
Mary (Bulkley)
Nehemiah Stockley
Nelson
Obedience
Peleg
Richard
Sarah
Sarah (Harmanson)
Sarah (Horn)
Susanna
Susanna (Godwin)
Susanna (Teackle)
Teackle
Temple Nelson
Thomas
William Bowdoin
Robinson, Anne
Anthony
Bridget
Christopher
Elizabeth (Bayne)
Frances (Reade)
George
Hannah (Fauntleroy)

John
Lydia (White)
Mary
Mary (Ivy)
Mary (Kerby)
Mary (Newby)
Mary (Philips)
Mary (____) Warder Studson
Robinson, Maximilian
Mildred
Mildred R. (Smith)
Polly
Rachel (Pate)
Rebecca
Richard
Robert
Robert Read
Sarah
Susannah
Thomas
William
Robuck, William
Rochester, Kent, Eng.
Rock Creek Parish See Prince George's Parish
Rockawalking Church, Somerset Co., Md.
Rockbridge Co., Va.
Rockey Run, Amelia Co., Va.
Rockingham Co., Va.
“Rockland,” Washington Co., Md.
Rockville, Md.
Rocky Branch, Louisa Co., Va.

“Rocky Mills,” Hanover Co., Va.

Rodes, Lucy

Roe, Ann

Ann (_)

Edward See also Rowe

Roebuck (ship)

Roebuck, Robert

Rogers, Agnes

Ann

Frances

Frances (Montague)

Hamutal (Parramore)

Jackson

Jane

John

Keziah

Martha (Ligon) Wright

Mary

Mary (Johnson)

Rogers, Nathaniel

Palmer [Parmour, Parramore]

Phillis (Hobson) Mason

Polly

Robert

Samuel

Susanna (_)

William

Rogersville, Mo.

Rolfe, Joane (Peirce)

John

Rolfe's Creek, Surry Co., Va.

Rolle, Dorothy (Feddeeman)
Romney, W.Va.
Ronald, Ann (Waller)
Catherine Murray (Winston)
Elizabeth (Kendall)
William
Rooke, Anne
Roostown, Pa.
Rootes, Anne
Edmund Wilcox
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Frances (Wilcox)
George
George Mackie
John
Lucy
Martha Jacuelin (Smith)
Mary
Mary Ann (Walker) Bell
Mary P. C. (____) Prosser
Mildred
Mildred (Reade)
Nelson
Philip
Priscilla
Sarah
Sarah (Miller)
Sarah (Reade)
Sarah Ryng (Battaile)
Thomas Reade

Roper, Katherine (Graves)
Verlinda
William
Rosarlo (galleon)
Roscow, William
Rose, (Mrs.)__
Ann Fitzhugh
Anne Shepherd (Garland)
Bennett
Caroline M.
Caroline Matilda (Jordan)
Charles
Charles R.
Elizabeth (Goodrich) Clinch
Elizabeth (Robertson)
Emily
Frances Taylor (Madison)
Henry Jordan
Hugh
Hugh F.
James Alexander
Jane (Irving)
Jane Maria
John M.
Judith Lucinda
Lucinda
Mary Jane (Carr)
Mary Seymour Hall (Allason)
Mildred I.
Mildred (Jordan) Irving
Patrick

Paulina
Robert A.
Robert Henry
Sarah Ann
Sarah (Bradford) Taylor
Sarah E. (Walker)
Sarah (Jordan)
Susannah Lawson
William
William Henry
“Rose Hill,” Amherst Co., Va.
“Rose Hill,” Caroline Co., Va.
“Rose Isle,” Amherst Co., Va.
Roseter, Anne
“Rosewall,” King and Queen Co., Va.
“Rosewell,” Gloucester Co., Va.
Ross, Ann Booth (Fuller)
David
Henrietta Maria (Bordley)
Mary
Phoebe
William
Ross Co., Ohio
Rottenberry, John
Mary, 244a
Susanna (____)
Rounds, John
Priscilla (Gillis) Piper
Rousby, Ann
Anne (Burford) Doyne Plater
John

Rouse, Robert
Rout, FiliaChristi (Akehurst) Jordan
Robert
Rouverie, Anna (Langley)
George
Rowan Co., N.C.
Rowe, Ann (_)
William C. See also Roe
Rowell, Richard
Sarah (Gray)
Rowen, Henry
John
Rowles, Sarah
Rowlett, Mabel (Walthall)
Mary (Ligon) Anderson
Polly
Peter
Rowsey, Mary (Peirce)
Roxbury, Mass.
“Roxbury,” New Kent Co., Va.
Roxdale, Henrico Co., Va.
Roy, Beverly
Jane Seymour
Judith Skipwith Peyton
Mary (Blair)
Roy, Seymour H.
Susannah (Hooe)
Thomas
Royal Virginia Regiment
Royall, Capt._____
Elizabeth (Jones)

John
John Bedford
Joseph
Littleberry
Pamelia Williamson (Price)
Royalton, Ohio
Royster, Patsy C.
William
Rozer, Eleanor (Hall)
Eleanor M.
Thomas Whitenhall
Rudd, Ann
Ann (Cheatham)
Avis
Catherine (White)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth H.
Hannah
James
John
Joseph
Margaret
Martha
Mary
Nancy
Obedience
Phebe
Phebe (Cheatham)
Rebeckah
Samuel
Sinai (Clarke)

Tabitha
Thomas
William
Ruffin, Anne
Anne (Bennett)
Avarilla (DeLoach)
Bartholomew
Benjamin
Ruffin, Charity Ann
Edmund
Eliza (_)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth Amanda
Elizabeth (Eddings)
Etheldred
Ethelred
Faith
Faith (Gray)
Francis
George
Gray
Hannah
Hannah (Cocke)
Hardy Davis
Henry
Henry John Gray
James
James Edwin
James L.
Jane (Skipwith)

John
Joseph
Lamon
Lucy
Lucy (Simmons)
Malinda (Vaughan)
Margaret Elizabeth
Martha
Martha (_)
Mary
Mary Ann (Staunton)
Mary (Draughon)
Mary (Tantt)
Nancy
Olivia
Penelope
Polly
Purity
Rebecca
Rebecca (Cocke)
Rebecca (Sturdivant)
Richard
Ruffin, Robert
Rutha (Vaughan)
Sallie
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Crafford) Newsom
Sarah (Edmunds)
Sarah (Hill)
Sarah (McWilliams)

Susanna (Harris)
Thomas
Thomas Wells
William
William Haywood
Ruley, Anne
Rumbold, Walker and Tabb
Rumney Marsh Point, Surry Co., Va.
“Rural Hill,” Berkeley Co., W.Va.
Rushville, N.Y.
Russell, Albert
Ann Frances Harris (Hooe)
Ann (Throckmorton)
Catherine (Hooe) O’Laughlin
James
Delyonell
Dorothy (Scrosby) Buckner
Frances
Hinde
James
John
Joseph
Sarah (____) Reade
Russillo, John
Ruth, Mary
Rutherford, Sarah (Winston)
Thomas
Rutherford Co., N.C.
Rutherford Co., Tenn.
Ryall, Charles
George

Isabel
John
Mary (_)
Mary (Lupo)
Ryall, Samuel
Thomas
Ryan, Ann
Frances
James
Jemima (Harris)
“Ryon's Grove,” Somerset Co., Md.

Sadler, Susanna (Bennett)
Sage, Julianna (Caesar)
Thomas
St. Alphage, Canterbury, Eng.
St. Andrew Holborn, London, Eng.
St. Andrew's Church, Sussex Co., Va.
St. Andrew's Parish, Brunswick Co., Va.
St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley Co., S.C.
St. Andrew's Society, Charleston, S.C.
St. Anne's, Blackfriars, London, Eng.
St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle Co., Va.
St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md.
St. Anne's Parish, Essex Co., Va.
St. Antholin's, Budge Row, London
“Saint Aubins,” Easton, Md.
St. Augustine's, London, Eng.
St. Bartholomew, B.W.I.
St. Bartholomew's Parish, S.C.
St. Benet, Gracechurch, London, Eng.

St. Botolph Without Aldgate, London, Eng.
St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk Co., Vaa.
St. Charles, Mo.
St. Charles Co., Mo.
St. Dionis Backchurch, London, Eng.
St. Dunstan in the West, London, Eng.
St. Dunstan's, Stepney, Midx., Eng.
St. Francisville, La.
St. George, Dorchester, S.C.
St. George's Parish, Ga.
St. George's Parish, S.C.
St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Va.
St. Giles in the Fields, Midx., Eng.
St. Helena Parish, S.C.
St. Helen's, London, Eng.
St. James, Westminster, London, Eng.
St. James Church, Bury St. Edmunds, Eng.
St. James Northam Parish, Goochland Co., Va.
St. James Santee Parish, S.C.
St. John, Ga.
St. John's, Newfoundland
St. John's Church, Miles River, Talbot Co., Md.
St. John's College, Annapolis, Md.
St. John's [*sic*] Parish, Goochland Co., Va.
St. John's Parish, King William Co., Va.
St. John's Piscataway [Broad Creek] Parish, Montgomery Co., Md.
St. Louis, Mo.
St. Louis Co., Mo.
St. Luke's Church, Isle of Wight Co., Va.
St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md.
St. Luke's Parish, Southampton Co., Va.

St. Margaret's, Westminster, London, Eng.
St. Margaret's Parish, Caroline Co., Va.
St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper Co., Va.
St. Martin's, Worcester Co., Md.
St. Martin's Parish, Hanover/Louisa cos., Va.
St. Mary le Bone Parish, Midx., Eng.
St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, Surrey, Eng.
St. Mary's, Chester, Eng.
St. Mary's City, Md.
St. Mary's Co., Md.
St. Mary's Whitechapel, Midx., Eng.
St. Mary's White Chapel Parish, Lancaster Co., Va.
St. Matthew's Parish, Ga.
St. Michael Bassishaw, London, Eng.
St. Michaels. Md.
St. Michael's, Chester, Eng.
St. Michael's Parish, Talbot Co., Md.
St. Nicholas, Whitehaven, Eng.
St. Paul's Church, Edenton, N.C.
St. Paul's Church, Norfolk, Va.
St. Paul's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md.
St. Paul's Parish, Berkeley Co., S.C.
St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., Va.
St. Paul's Parish, Kent Co., Md.
St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Va.
St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md.
St. Peter, Paul's Wharf, London, Eng.
St. Philip's Church, Charleston, S.C.
St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Va.
St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md.
St. Sepulchre, London, Eng.

St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen Co., Va.
St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.
St. Stephen's Parish, Worcester Co., Md.
Salem, Ga.
Salem, Mass.
Salisbury, Md.
Salisbury, Mo.
Salisbury, N.C.
Salisbury, Wilts., Eng.
 Cathedral
“Salisbury,” Chesterfield Co., Va.
“Salisbury,” King George Co., Va.
Sallard, Judith (Basye)
Salter, Mary
Salusbury, Judith (_)
 Letitia
 Thomas
Sammons, Betty (Rawlings)
Sampson, Ann (Curd)
 Elizabeth (Basye)
 Elizabeth (Biggs)
George
Richard
Sampson Co., N.C.
Sampson's Branch (N.C.)
Samuel (ship)
Sanbourne, Daniel
 Elizabeth
 Sarah (_)
Sanderson, Elizabeth (_)
 Richard

Sanford, Jane

Sandidge, Belinda (Smith)

Claiborne

Clara Graves (Higginbotham)

Dabney

Dolly

Dudley

Elizabeth (Graves)

Elizabeth Steward

Jane (Higginbotham)

John

Lindsay

MaryC.

Nancy (Smith)

Olive

Tamsey

Tamsin (Higginbotham) Cash

William

Sandridge, Devon, Eng.

Sands, John

Lucy (Newsom)

Sandusky, Ohio

“Sandy Point,” Westmoreland Co., Va.

Sandy Point Creek, Lancaster Co., Va.

Sandys [Sands], David

Edwin

George

Sanford, Richard

Sanford, Sarah (Twyman)

Sangamon Co.

“Sanghall,” Cheshire, Eng.

“Sangwhaire,” Ayrshire, Scotland

Sappony Creek, Sussex Co., Va.

“Saratoga,” Breckinridge Co., Ky.

Satchell, Charles

Elizabeth (Stringer)

William

Sater, Hannah (Stansbury)

Henry

Satterwhite, Ann (____)

Ann (Graves)

Clary

Frances (Morrison)

Jane

John

Reuben Joseph

“Saturday's Work,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Saunders, Ann (Winslow)

Elizabeth (Jordan)

Margaret

Robert

Sally

Sarah (Bowdoin)

William

Savage, Caleb

Elishe (Godwin) Johnson

Flavia

Habijah

Hannah (____)

Hannah (Tyng)

John

Littleton

Mahala (Warren)
Margaret (Burton)
Mary (Godwin)
Mary (Robins)
Preson
Savannah, Ga.
Savannah River
Sawyer, Charles
Dorothy
John
Sawyer, Lucy
Margaret (Cotton)
Mary
Mary (Morgan)
Thomas
Saxe-Gotha, S.C.
Sayer, Arthur
Charles
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Walke)
Frances
Frances (Mason) Newton
Francis
Margaret
Margaret (Lawson) Thorowgood
Mary
Mary (Hoggard)
Saylor's Creek, Amelia Co., Va.
Scarborough, Anne (Kendall)
Ann M.
Ann (Mayo) Pope DelaMare

Anna (Peterson)
Augustine
Benjamin
Charles H.
Dorothy (Eddington)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hatch) Reed
Elizabeth (Raman)
Emile E.
Frances (Macrora)
Francis M.
George
John
John H.
Judith E.
Julia (Bernard)
Juliet J.
Laura J.
Lucy
Lucy (Sawyer)
Macrora
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Kendall)
Margaret L.
Scarborough, Mary
Mary (Willson)
Peterson
Richard
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (____)

Susan (Pettit) Fisher

Tabitha E.

Tabitha (Young)

Tamar

Thomas

Thomas E.

Virginia E.

William

William E. D.

Scarburgh, Charles

Edmond Memoria

Edmund

Jean (Ker)

Mary Ann () Kendall

Scasbrook, Elizabeth

Elizabeth Cary

Elizabeth (?Farlow)

Hannah

Jane

John

Martha

Mary

Mary (Martiau)

Sceady, Elizabeth

Schell, Margaret de la Plaud

“Schieveling,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Schrever, Bartholomew

Elizabeth

Mary () Heath

Sarah (Hull)

Schroeder, Elizabeth

Sclater, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Sclater)
James
John
Mary
Mary (Kerby)
Mary (Nutting)
Sclater, Richard
Scotland Mill Creek, Northumberland Co., Va.
Scotland Neck, Halifax Co., N.C.
Scone's [Skowen's] Dams, Warwick Co., Va.
Scott, Abigal (_)
Agnes Branch
Ann
Ann (Randolph)
Cassandra Sappington
Catherine (Stone)
Christian (Jordan)
Cornelius
Daniel
Dinah
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth Archer
Elizabeth (Belson)
Elizabeth (Cunningham)
Elizabeth H. C. (Bigger)
Elizabeth (Jordan)
Esther (Warren)
Frances Branch

James
James Jordan
Jane (Haskins)
John
Joseph
Judith
Margaret (McFarland) Booker
Martha (Williams)
Martha Williams
Mary
Mary C. (Wilson)
Mary (Murdaugh)
Michal (Osborne)
Miriam (Godwin)
Rebecca (Woneycott)
Rice
Robert
Ruth
Samuel
Scott, Sarah
Stephen
Susan
Tenant
Thomas
William
Winifred (Basye)
Scott Co., Ky.
Scott's Creek, Warwick Co., Va.
Scownes, Humphrey
Scraping Branch, Henrico Co., Va.
Screven Co., Ga.

Scrosby, Dorothy
Scudamore, Penelope
Sea Flower [Seaflower] (ship)
Sea Nymph (ship)
Seager, Oliver
Seale, Elizabeth D.
 John
 Margaret (Jordan)
Sears, Jane
 Mary
Seaton, Bayley
 Mildred (Washington)
Seaventure (ship)
Seawell [Sewell], Ann
 Elizabeth
 Henry
Seay, Ann
Sebree, James
 Jean (Basye)
Sebrell, Benjamin
 Daniel
 Frances (Stoner)
 Jordan
 Margaret (Jordan)
 Mary (Cornwell)
 Moses
 Nicholas
 Samuel
 Sarah (Hargrove)
 Susannah
Sedgwick, John

Sarah (Gaither) Warfield
Sefton, Lanes., Eng.
Segar, Jane
Penelope (Montague)
William
Selby, Elizabeth (Fassitt)
Elizabeth (Houston)
Ezekiel
Isabell (Stringer) Denwood
Mary
Mary Ann
Sarah (Fassitt)
Thomas
Selden, Elizabeth
James
Mildred (Ball)
Seller fork, Deep Creek, Amelia Co., Va.
Sellers, Arianna
Sellman, Margaret
Sarah Ann Shipley
Separate Baptist Church, Sappony Creek, Sussex Co., Va.
Seven Islands, Buckingham Co., Va.
Severn River
Severne [Seaverne], Gloucester Co., Va.
Sewall, Elizabeth
Mary
Seward, Ann
Ann (Drew)
Elizabeth
Henry
John

Mary
Mary Ann (Faulcon)
Mary (Holt)
Mary (Williams) Ridley
Nanny
Sarah (Nicholson)
Susannah
Thomas
William
William Caufield
Sewell, (Miss)____
Achsah
Augustine
Hannah (Carroll)
John
Sewell, Lydia (Baldwin)
Mary
Mary (Marriott)
Mary (Pitts)
Mary (Twormstedt)
Sarah
William
Seymour, Elizabeth (Ker)
Isabel (Ker) Bowman
Sarah
William
Shackleford, ____
Francis
Nancy
Shadwell School, Leics., Eng.
Shapleigh, Hannah (____)

Sharp, Ann (Birckhead)
Ann (Harrison) Birckhead
Henry
Isaac
John
Peter
Rachel (Dickinson)
Ruth
Samuel
Solomon
William
Sharpe, Elizabeth (Redford)
Jasper
Mary (Goldinge) Gosnold
Shawneetown
Shay, Agnes (Trader)
Eli
Sarah (King)
Shays, Mary (____) Enslow Woneycott
Shearman, Ann
Shehee, Elizabeth (____)
Sheild, Eleanor
Mary
Robert
Sarah (____)
Shelburn, Elizabeth (Pate)
James
Shelby, Elizabeth (Pile)
Isaac
Shelby, John Evan
Shelby Co., Ky.

Shelby Co., Tenn.
Shelton, (Miss)____
Shenandoah Co., Va.
Shenandoah River
Shenston, Staffs., Eng.
Shepherd, Anne (Boush)
Catherine (Harmanson)
Edmond Memoria (Scarburgh)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (O'Sheal)
Elizabeth (Price)
John
Margaret
Morris
Samuel
Solomon
Sheppard, Benjamin
Catherine
Elizabeth
Mary
Nancy
Sheppey [Shipy], Elizabeth
Thomas
Sherburne, Mass.
Sherman, Ann (Booth) Reade
Shermer, John
Sherrill, Susan
Sherwood, Gracer
Mary
William
“Sherwood Manor,” Talbot Co., Md.

Shields, Elizabeth (Higginbotham)
James
Judith Scott (Cabell)
Polly Meriot
Shiloh Baptist Church, Camden Co., N.C.
Shipley, Charles
Criscilla (Gorsuch) Gorsuch
Elizabeth
Ruth
Sarah Welling (Warfield)
Talbot Griffith
Shipp, William
Shipwarde, John
Shirley Hundred, Charles City Co., Va. See also West and Shirley Hundred
Shirley Hundred Island
“Shoal Creek,” nr. Cambridge, Md.
Shockoe Warehouse, Henrico Co., Va.
Shoemaker, Ann
“Shooter's Hill,” Middlesex Co., Va.
Shore, Catherine (Winston)
Elizabeth Eppes (Branch)
Henry Smith
Jane Gray (Wall)
Martha Bickerton (Winston)
Thomas
Shores, Sarah
Short, Ann
John
Marth
Martha (_)
Sarah

Theodosia (Matthews)
William
Short Creek Monthly Meeting (Ohio)
Shortridge, George
Shrigly, Deborah
Sidmonton, Hampshire, Eng.
Sidney, Sir Henry
“The Sign of the Wheat Sheaf,” Baltimore, Md.
Simmons, Ann
Anna (Drewry)
Benjamin
Catherine
Charles
Daniel
David
Edwin
Eleanor (Butts)
Eliza (Spratley)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hughes)
Elizabeth Mansell
Ermine (_)
Frances (Cocke)
Simmons, Henry
Jane
Jane (Lewis)
John
Katherine
Katherine (Holt)
Keziah
Lemuel

Lucretia (Jones)
Lucy
Lucy (Simmons)
Lucy (Terrell)
Lucy (Thorp)
Martha
Martha (Embry)
Mary
Mary (Cocke)
Mary (Gray)
Mary Stith (Mead)
Mary (Wainwright)
Mason
Rebecca
Rebecca (_)
Rebecca (Andrews)
Rebecca (Holt)
Rebecca (Simmons)
Rebeckah
Rebeckah (Lucas)
Sarah
Sarah (Butts)
Spratley
Susanna
Susanna (?Hardaway)
Susanna (Jones)
Temperance (Murfee)
Thomas
William
Simpkin, Mary (Gorsuch)
Simpson, Anne

Edward
Elizabeth
Francis
Gaither
Harriet
Simpson, Judith
Martha
Mary
Nancy
Richard
Sally
Sarah
Sarah (Fuller) Cheatham
Sophia (Wilkins)
Thomasine (Worthington) Warfield
Tomasis (Worthington)
Tomsey
Wallis (Warfield) Spencer
Sims, Elizabeth (Everitt) Washington
Sinclair, John
Mary (Mackie) I' Anson
Sarah
Sinepuxent Battalion, Worcester Co., Md.
Singleton, Jane (Taylor)
Jeconias
Margaret (Sayer)
Nancy
Peter
Skinler See Sinclair Sipsey, John
Sittenburne Parish, Essex Co., Va.
Skerme, Edward

Mary (____) Jones
Skiffes Creek, Warwick Co., Va. See Keith's Creek Skimino, York Co., Va.
Skimino Creek, York Co., Va.
Skinner, John
Sarah (Hargrove) Sebrell Murdaugh
Skinquarter Creek, Henrico Co., Va.
Skipwith, Jane
Skirvin, Margaret
Mary (Jones)
William
Skrine, Margaret (____) Mathews
William
Slan, Mary (Livingston)
Thomas
Slatter, Elizabeth
Sarah
Slaughter, Ann (Johnson) Johnson
Arthur
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hampton)
Elizabeth (Marshall) Locke
Frances (Cash)
James
Jane (Alexander)
John
John Field
Katherine H. (Slaughter)
Martha
Mary (Huston)
Matthew
Mildred (Bowcock)

Richard
Robert Fontaine
Sarah
Sarah Dinwiddie Harrison (Fowke)
Sophia Mary (Pierrcy) Treat
Susan Clayton
Tabitha
William Harrison
Sledge, Mary A.
Slemons, John Brown
Mary (Wilson)
“Sligo,” Prince George's Co., Md.
Sloss, Mary Stoughton
Smacks Creek, Amelia Co., Va.
Smallwood, William
Smart, Tabitha
Smaw, Elishe
Smalley, Elizabeth (Pinner)
William
Smith (Miss)_
Abigail (Mason) Ellegood
Alice
Alice Grymes (Page)
Alice (Judd)
Alice (Tarpley)
Ann
Ann (_)
Ann (Alexander)
Smith, Ann Bennett
Ann (Ruffin)
Anna Maria (Tilghman) Goldsborough

Arthur
Augustine
Baldwin Mathews
Belinda
Burgess
Caleb
Catherine
Catherine (Montague)
Charles
Colethorpe
Demaris (Gibbons)
Drew
Eliza
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Bowie)
Elizabeth Custis (Teackle)
Elizabeth (Slatter)
Elizabeth (Waddrop)
Elizabeth (Welbourne)
Esther (Poole)
Esther (White)
Frances
Frances (Burgess)
Frances (Russell) Griffin
George
Hannah (_) Shapleigh
Helen
Holland (Davis)
Isaac
James
Jane

Joane (Peirce) Rolfe
Job
John
Joseph
Joyce (Hunter) Boush
Judith
Lawrence
Lucy
Lucy (Lee)
Smith, Lucy (Smith)
Margaret
Margarey (Stone)
Maria Hopkinson
Martha
Martha Jaquelin (Smith) Rootes
Martha Mary
Martin
Mary
Mary Beverley
Mary (Calthorpe)
Mary Jacquelin
Mary (Jaquelin)
Mary (Mathews)
Mary [?Margaret] (Price)
Mary (Smith) Ball Lee
Mary (Warner)
Mary (Worsham)
Mildred
Mildred (Chisman)
Mildred R.
Mildred (Reade) Goodwin

Mildred (Rootes)
Mollie
Nancy
Nancy Clark
Pattie
Philip
Rachel (Kerby)
Richard
Robert
Robert Ruffin
Roger
Sally (Throckmorton)
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Bell)
Sarah (Carver)
Sarah (Dickinson)
Sarah (Hill) Ruffin
Sarah (Jackson)
Sarah (Powell) Johnson
Sarah (Slatter)
Sarah Walton (Norfleet)
Smith, Susanna
Thomas
Verlinda (Stone)
Walter
William
William Ruffin
Winney
Smith Co., Tenn.
Smithfield, N.C.

Smithfield, Va.
“Smithfield,” Essex Co., Va.
“Smithfield,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.
Smith's Ferry, W.Va.
Smith's Mount, Surry Co., Va.
Smithson, Charles
Elizabeth (Cheatham)
Smithwick, Hannah (Kent)
John
Smoot, Abigail Hunter (Tebbs)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Barton)
Frances
George Clarke
John Alexander
Maria (_)
Mary
Matilda (_)
Philip Barton
Rachel
Sarah (Alexander) Fendall
Susannah Mackall
Thomas
Wilks
Smyrna, Va.
Smyth, Elizabeth
Izabella
Margaret
Mary
Sarah
Thomas

Smythe's [Southampton] Hundred, Charles City Co., Va.
“Smythe's Mount,” Surry Co., Va.
Smythson, Judith (Peirsey)
Snaile, Bridget (Whitehurst)
Snaile. Henry
 Mary
Snale, Ann
 Elizabeth Ann
 Elizabeth (Ivy)
Robert
Thomas
William Ivy
Snead, Margaret (Ker)
 Mary
 Smith
Sneed, Edward S.
Snow Hill, Md.
Snowden, Ann
 Anne (Ridgely)
 Deborah
 Elizabeth (Thomas)
 Henry
 Mary (Wright)
 Richard
 Thomas
“Snowhill,” Prince William Co., Va.
Soane, William
Society for the Propagation of the Gospel
Sodus Point, N.Y.
“Soldier's Claim,” Cabell Co., W.Va.
“Soldier's Joy,” Nelson Co., Va.

“Soldier's Retreat,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
Somers, Sir George
Somers Island Company
Somers Islands See also Bermuda
Somerset Co., Md.
Somerset Parish, Somerset Co., Md.
Somervill, Susan
South Anna River
South Carolina
Assembly
Commons House [House of Representatives]
Senate
South Carolina
Constitutional Convention
Continental Line; (1st Regt.), (2nd Regt.),; (3rd Regt.),; (5th Regt.),; (6th Regt.)
Privy Council
Provincial Council
Secretary of State
South Carolina College
South Carolina Jockey Club
South Farnham Parish, Essex Co., Va.
“South Point,” Worcester Co., Md.
South River, Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Southall, John
Southampton (ship)
Southmpton, Eng.
Southampton Co., Va.
Southerland, Ann (Watkins) Collings
Samuel
Southerlin, Sarah

Southern, Lettice
Southward [Southworth], Charles
Rebecca (Rawlings)
Southwark Parish, Surry Co., Va.
Sowe, Warwickshire, Eng.
Soyars, Joyce (Price)
William
Spann, Richard
Sarah
Spartanburgh Co., S.C.
Speake, Henrietta (Barnes)
Henry
Hezekiah
Theodocia (Barnes)
Thomas
Spearman, James
Luca (Graves)
Spears, Hannah
John
Margaret Maria (Bates)
Spedden, Ann (Linthicum)
Impy
Spence, (Miss)____
Adam
Andasia
Andasia (Robins)
Anna
Elizabeth Washington
Esther (Purnell)
George
Judah

Margaret (Thomas)
Mary(____)
Mary Anne (Purnell) Dennis
Thomas Robins Purnell
Spencer, Elizabeth Womack (Price)
Hannah Presnal
Harriet
John
Mary
Sarah
Wallis (Warfield)
William
Spencer Co., Ky.
Spiller, Louisa (Edwards) Ball
Patrick
Spillman, Thomas
Spooner, Elizabeth B. (Wallace)
George William Bernardiston
George Wilson
Jane (Alexander) Ashton
Mary L. (_)
Sally B. (White)
Spotswood, Sarah
Spotsylvania Co., Va.
Spratley, Eliza
Spreyton, Devonshire, Eng.
Sprigg, Amy
Ann
Sprigg, Ann (Taylor)
Corbin
Deborah (Woodward)

Edward
Eleanor
Eleanor (_)
Eleanor (Nuttall)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Belt)
Elizabeth (Brookes)
Elizabeth (Clark)
Elizabeth (Galloway)
Elizabeth (Pile)
Elizabeth (Wootten)
Esther
Frederick
Gilbert
Hannah
Hannah (Lee) Bowie
Harriet
Jacob
James
John
John Clark
Joseph
Katherine (Graves) Roper
Lettice
Levin
Lucy
Lucy Belt (Sprigg) Dorsey
Margaret
Margaret (Marriott)
Margaret (Weems) Elzey

Margery (Wight)
Martha (Caile)
Mary
Mary Belt
Mary (Belt) Hall
Osborn
Philip
Priscilla
Priscilla Woodward
Rachel
Sprigg, Rachel (Belt)
Reason
Richard
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Cresap)
Sarah (Gantt)
Thomas
Violetta (Lansdale)
William
“Spring Bank,” Somerset Co., Md.
Spring Creek, Launenburg Co., Va.
“Spring Grove,” Caroline Co., Va.
“Spring Hill,” Amherst Co., Va.
Spring Swamp chapel, Sussex Co., Va.
“Springfield,” nr. Fayette, Miss.
“Springfield,” Hanover Co., Va.
“Springwood,” Loudoun Co., Va.
Spurrier, Matilda
Squirrel (ship)
Stabler, Deborah (Pleasants)

Edward
Mary (Pleasants)
William
Stafford, Benedict
Hannah (Sturdivant)
Stafford Co., Va.
Stagg, Alice
Stallard, Nancy (Taylor) Basye
Walter
Stallings, Capt.____
Eleanor (Sprigg) Stallings
Joseph
Thomas
Stamp Act Congress
Stanard, Elizabeth Beverley
Mary
Stanbury, Mary
Mary (Wills)
Nathan
Stanley [Standley] Hundred, Warwick Co., Va.
Stansbury, Arianna (Sellers)
Benjamin
Catherine (_)
Charles
Daniel
David
Elijah
Elizabeth (Buck)
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)
Elizabeth (Johnson)
Elizabeth (_) Stansbury

Hannah
Hannah (Gorsuch)
Henrietta Maria (Fowler)
James
Jane
Jemima (Gorsuch)
John Dixon
Luke
Rachel
Ruth (_)
Ruth (Lemmon)
Ruth (Welsh)
Sarah
Sarah (Bowen)
Sarah (Gorsuch)
Susanna (_)
Thomas
William
Stanton, Robert
Star Chamber
“The Star-Spangled Banner”
Stark, Grace (Baker)
John
Mary
Mary (Hay)
Mary (Winn)
Robert
Sarah (Jordan) Neale
Starke, Martha (Price)
Mary Ann (Walker) Bell Rootes
Rebecca

Robert B.
Thomas
Starkes, Amy
Starr (ship)
Staten Island, N.Y.
Staunton, Mary Ann
Stearns, Hannah
Hannah (Manning)
Samuel
Steel, John
Sarah (Jones)
Steele, John
Mary (Holt) Hansford
Stegge, Elizabeth (____)
Sarah (____)
Stephens, Elizabeth (Peirsey)
George
Richard See also Stevens
Stephensburg, Frederick Co., Va.
Stephenson, Hugh
Martha See also Stevenson
Stepney, Midx., Eng.
Steptoe, Anne
James
Judith
Sterling, Ann
Steuart, Susanna Maria See also Stewart, Stuart
Stevens, John
Lucy (Bennett)
Nancy (Warfield)
Sarah (Montague)

Thomas See also Stephens
Stevensburg, Culpeper Co., Va.
Stevensburg Academy
Stevenson, Ann
Catherine Beverley (Whiting)
Elizabeth E.
Frances
Frances (Lowry)
Jane
John
Martha Anderson (Craig)
Mary Booker (Craig)
Sarah
Stevenson. Thomas
William See also Stephenson
Stewart, Ann (Pace)
Daniel
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Cocke)
James
John
Judith
Mary (Hamilton)
Sarah
Sylvia (Clary) See also Steuart, Stuart
Stewart Co., Ga.
Stier, Elizabeth (Hammond) Hammond Hammond
Frederick
Stimson, Francis
Richard
Rebecca (Gaither)

Ruth
Stith, Ann (Dade)
Ann Dade
Buckner
Catherine
Jane
Jane (____) Gregory Parsons
John
Stocker, John
Stockley, Comfort
Margaret T. (Boisnard)
Nehemiah
“Stockley,” Nansemond Co., Va.
Stodgehill, Durrell
Lucy (Higginbotham)
Stodghill, Sarah
Stokes, Ann (Short)
Frances (Booker)
James R.
Jane
Lucy
Martha Anderson (Gray) Stevenson Lowry
Nancy (Price)
Stokes, Phebe
Silvanus
William
Stokes Co., N.C.
Stone, Ann
Ann (Hanson) Mitchell
Anna (Beasley)
Barton

Barton Warren
Benjamin
Bethia
Betsy (Murray)
Catherine
Catherine (____)
Celia Wilson (Bowen)
Chloe
Daniel
Daniel Jenifer
David
Eleanor
Eleanor (Bayne)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (____)
Elizabeth Anne
Elizabeth (Campbell)
Elizabeth (Graves)
Elizabeth (Howard)
Elizabeth (Jenifer)
Elizabeth Land
Frederick
Grace
Hannah (____)
Hawkins
Jane (Duke)
John
John Hoskins
Johnson
Josias
Katherine

Katherine (____)
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Brown)
Margarey
Margery (____)
Martha (Bedell)
Stone, Martha (Hoskins)
Mary
Mary (____)
Mary (Couden)
Mary Hanson (Briscoe)
Mary (Warren) Briscoe Musgrove
Matthew [Mathew]
Michael Jenifer
Precious
Rachel
Rachel (Smoot)
Richard
Sally (Keeling) Phripp
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Douglas)
Sarah (Hanson)
Sarah (Speake)
Silva (____)
Theodosia
Theodosia (Wade)
Thomas
Verlinda
Walter
Warren

William
William Barton
Stonehouse Creek, New Kent Co., Va.
Stoner, Frances
Hannah
Stono, S.C.
Stono River (S.C.)
Storey, Lucy (Hatcher)
Storke, Anne Rosetta Byron (Wray)
Elizabeth (Washington)
Frances (hooe)
John
Margaret
Mary (Dent) Ashton
Mary (Jett)
William
Story, Elizabeth
Temperance
Stott, Elizabeth
Mary
Stoughton, Elizabeth
Stowe, Susanna Butterfield
Strachan, Alexander Glass
Lucy (Pride)
Strachey, William
Stran, Ann
Elizabeth
Jane
John
Mary P.
Sally

Sarah
Sinah (Parramore)
William
Strange, Martha
“Stratford,” Westmorelnd Co., Va.
Stratton, Edward
Elizabeth (Stott) Robins
Esther (Guy)
Frances (Moseley) Ligon
Henry
John
Judith
Martha (Cheatham) Beasley
Sarah
Sarah (Ligon)
William
Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen Co., Va.
“Strawberry,” Berkeley Co., S.C.
“Strawberry Hill,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Strawn, Ind.
Street, Frances
Judith
Strickland, Amy (Pace)
John Perry
Leah (Jeffreys)
Solomon
Stringer, Anne
Ann (_)
Stringer, Ann (Teackle)
Anne Teackle
Elishe [Alicia] (Harmanson)

Elizabeth
Elkington
Esther
Flavia (Savage)
Frances
Grace
Grace (Robins)
Hillary
Isabell
James
John
John Floyd
Littleton
Margaret
Margaret (____)
Margaret (Teackle)
Mary
Mary (Godwin)
Peggy Smart
Rachel (Wilkins)
Sarah
Smart (____)
Susanna (____)
Thomas
William
William Floyd
Stringfellow, Henrietta Maria (Blake)
Stripe, Mary
Moses
Strode, Elizabeth
Strong, Elizabeth

Strood, Kent, Eng.

Stuart, Charles

 David

 Frances (Alexander)

 Helen (Wray)

 John

 John Alexander

 Martha

 Mary (_)

 Mary A. Washington (Wray)

 Mary Fell (Baynes)

Stuart. Mary Jane

 Mary (Marshall)

 Philip

 Sarah Keene (Ashton)

 William Gibbons See also Steuart, Stewart

Stubbs, Hannah (Montague) Campbell

 Jane (Segar)

 John

 John Segar

 Mildred (Smith)

Studson, John

 Mary

 Mary (_) Warder

Sturdivant, Abner

 Amy

 Anderson

 Ann

 Ann (_)

 Ann Isham

 Ann (Sturdivant)

Ann (Thompson)
Anne (Wynne)
Anthony
Benjamin
Betsy Collier
Biggin
Catherine
Charles
Charles William
Chichester
Christobel
Daniel
Drusilla (Hobbs)
Edith
Edmund
Edward
Edward C.
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Turner)
Elizabeth (Whitfield)
Elizabeth (Williamson)
Fanny (Callis)
Frances
Sturdivant, Frances (_)
Frances (Parham)
Frances (Tomlinson)
Frances W. (Burnett)
Francis D.
Hallom
Hannah

Henry
Henry W.
Hebert A.
Isaac
James
Jane
Jemima
Jemima (Threwitts)
Jesse
Joel
John
John Andersdon
Joseph A.
Catherine (____)
Lettitia (Callis)
Llewellyn
Lucas
Lucretia
Lucy
Lucy (____)
Lucy (Farguson)
Margaret
Margaret (____)
Martha
Martha Hall (King)
Martha (Parham)
Mary
Mary (____)
Mary Epes
Mary (Green)
Mary (Pope)

Mary (Thweatt)
Matthew
Matthew P.
Molly
Nancy
Nancy (Brintle)
Nancy (Hollingsberry)
Sturdivant, Oliver
Patsy (Tomlinson)
Peggy (Pitts)
Peter
Pressilla
Rachel
Rachel (_)
Rachel (____) Fennell
Rebecca [Rebeckah]
Rebecca (Dicks)
Rebecca (Robinson)
Robert
Sally
Sally (Wynne)
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Hallom) Woodward
Sarah (Hines)
Sarah (Oliver)
Selah (Hobbs)
Silas
Stephen
Susanna
Susanna (Collier)

Tabitha (_)
Thomas
Thompson
Wheelis
William
Williamson
“Sturmon,” Nelson Co., Va.
Sturgis, Elizabeth
Jacob
Sublet [Soblet], Benjamin
Benjamin Branch
Charles Jordan
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Jordan)
Fanny (Taylor)
Frances (Key)
Lewis
Marte (_
Martha
Mary (Akin)
Mary Scott
Sublet [Soblet], Mary (Sumpter)
Matthew
Polly (Davis)
Samuel
Sarah
Ursley
Sublett, Mary Scott (Sublet)
William
Mary M.
Nancy (Shackleford) Cheatham

William
Suffolk, Mass.
Suffolk, Va.
Sugarland Hundred, Frederick Co., Md.
Suffolk Parish, Nansemond Co., Va.
Suggett, Benjamin
 Nancy (Sturdivant)
Sulley, Thomas
Summers, Anne (Lovelace)
Dorcas
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Thompson)
Elizabeth (Whitby)
Francis
John
Joseph
Liza
Mary
Rebecca (Jacob)
William
William Ing
Sumner Co., Tenn.
Sumpter, Mary
Sumpter Co., Ala.
Sumter Co., S.C.
Supply (ship)
Surry Co., N.C.
Surry Co., Va.
Susan (ship)
Susan Constant (ship)
Susquehanna Indians

Susquehannock Indians
Sussex Co., Del.
Sussex Co., Va.
Sussex C.H., Va.
Sutton, John
 Mary (DeLoach)
Suter, Alexander
 Susannah (Reade)
Swain, Ann (Pullen)
Swallow (ship)
“Swan Harbor,” Cecil Co., Md.
Swan Point (Va.)
Swann, __
 Judith
 Mary.
 Thomas
Swanson, Clary
Claude A.
 Dorothy
 Elizabeth
 Elizabeth (Muse)
 Fanny Chattin (Muse)
Frances
Francis
Graves
Mary
Mary (Graves)
Mary (McGuire)
Nancy
Nancy (Wilkinson)
Nathan

Sally C. (Brown)
Sarah
William
William Graves
Swearingen, Daniel
Eleanore (Dawson)
Elizabeth (Dawson)
Fannie (Baker)
John
Swearingen, Martha (Beall)
Obediah
Rachel (Beall)
Rebecca (Dawson)
Samuel
William
“Sweden,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Sweeney, George
Sarah Burdette (Hooe)
Sweeny, Elizabeth (Wilson)
Lazarus
Sweet Springs, Va.
Sweny [Sweeney], Ann
Ann (Wythe)
Charles
Edmund
George
Martha (Moore)
Martha (_)
Swepson, Mary (Mallory) Tabb
Richard
Swift, Isabella (Harrison) Jadwin

Wilson
Swift Creek, Chesterfield Co., Va.
Switzer, Caty (Bird)
Leonard
Sydnor, Ann
Anthony
Betty
Catharine
Catharine (Taylor)
Elizabeth (Cocke) Cross
Elizabeth (Hinton)
Elizabeth (Taylor)
Fanny Mitchell
Fortunatus
Frances (____)
John
Joseph
Judith
Ruth
Sarah (Garland)
Susanna
William
Syme, Sally
Symonds, John
Rebecca (Jennings)
Symons, Elizabeth

Tabb, Ann (____) Allaman
Anne (Eliason)
Anne (White)
Augustine

Dorothy
Dorothy (Harwood)
Edmund
Edward
Edward Lowry
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Elliott)
Elizabeth (Lowry)
Elizabeth Marianna (Mayo)
Elizabeth (Mayo)
Elizabeth (Talbot)
Frances
Frances (Peyton)
George
Hannah (Moseley) Phripps
Humphrey Toy
Joanna (Tompkins)
John
Johnson
Lucy (Todd)
Martha
Martha (____)
Martha (Hand)
Mary
Mary () Hollier
Mary (Lowry)
Mary (Mallory)
Mary Marshall
Mary (Moore)
Mary (Peyton)
Mary (Sclater)

Robert
Sarah Emery
Susannah (Gould)
Thomas
William
Tabbs, Abigail Hunter
Taberer, Christian
Thomas
Tait, Elizabeth
Talbot, Elizabeth
Mary
Talbot Co., Md.
Talbott, Ann
Benjamin
Edmund
Elizabeth (Green)
Julianna (Dorsey)
Mary
Sarah
Sarah (Gaither)
Sarah (Gaither) Warfield Sedgwick
Thomas
Talbott, Elizabeth (____) Langley
Isaac
Taliaferro, Catherine
Christopher W.
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Mathews)
John
Lucy
Lucy (Alexander)

Lucy Reid (Tompkins)
Lucy Thornton (Hooe)
Martha
Mary
Mary Hartwell
Robert
Sarah
Sarah (Smith)
Tallmache family
Tankersley, Chloe (Ingram)
Peter
Tanner, Branch
Daniel
Joseph
Mary
Tanner, Mary (____)
Sarah
Tanner's Creek, Norfolk Co., Va.
Tanner's Creek Pct. [Dist.], Norfolk Co., Va.
Tanj Powhatan Indians
Tappahannaes [Tappahannock] Indians
Tar River (N.C.)
Tarboro, N.C.
Tarlton, Susanna
Tarpley, Alice
Elizabeth
Winifred Griffin
Tartanson, Francis
Harriet (Mason)
Tasker, Ann
Lovet

Tattnall, John Mullryne

Josiah

Mary (Mullryne)

Tatum, Mary

Nathaniel

Obedience (Beasley)

Zachary

Taunton, Mass.

Taverner, Elizabeth

Tayloe, Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Kingsmill)

John

William

Taylor, Aaron

Abigail

Alice

Alice (Gaskins)

Alice (Smith)

Amanda (Boggess)

Angean

Ann

Ann (_)

Ann (Blaws)

Ann (Lee)

Anne (Lewis)

Ann (Osborne) Donald

Ann (Tompkins)

Taylor, Ann (Vezey)

Anna

Argyle [Arguile]

Bartholomew

Benjamin
Betsey
Betty (White)
Bradford
Brunella
Catharine (_)
Catherine
Catherine Taliaferro (Buckner)
Catherine (Young)
Charles
Charlotte (McAdam)
Comfort (Anderson)
Dorcas
Dorcas (Walters)
Dorothy (Granger)
Edmund
Elias
Elisher
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Barham)
Elizabeth (Carter)
Elizabeth (Fishback)
Elizabeth (Ingram)
Elizabeth (Kavanaugh)
Elizabeth Lee
Elizabeth Steptoe (Blackwell)
Elizabeth (Therriatt)
Elizabeth (Wildey)
Eve (Ball)
Fanny

Frances

Frances (____)

Frances (Moore)

Frances (Stringer)

Hannah

Hannah (Bradford)

Isaac

James

James Ball

Jane

Taylor, John

John Young

Joseph

Judith

Judith (Hadwell)

Judith (____)

Katy

Lazarus

Leanna

Leroy

Lucy

Margaret

Margaret (____)

Margaret (Gillis)

Mark M.

Martha

Martha (Brunskill) Booker

Martha (Osborne)

Mary

Mary (____)

Mary Ann

Mary (Ball)
Mary Ball (Taylor)
Mary (Bradford)
Mary (Burbury)
Mary (Nash)
Mary (Tebbs) Ashby
Mary (Vezey)
Mary (Wight)
Maryan
Michael
Moses
Nancy
Near (Trader)
Parmenas
Patty
Peggy (_)
Priscilla
Rebecca (Moore)
Reuben
Richard
Robert
Sally Kenner
Samuel
Taylor, Sarah
Sarah (Bradford)
Sarahann
Susan
Susan (Sherrill)
Susannah
Theodosia (Barnes) Speake
Therriatt

Thomas
Thomas Augustus
Thomas Osborne
Thomasin
Thomazine
Tullard
Verlinda
Verlinda (Doyne)
Wildey
William
Winifred
Taylor, Newsom and Wray
Taylor's Church, Fauquier Co., Va.
Taylor's Church, Louisa Co., Va.
Taylorsville, Ky.
Tazewell, Ann
Catherine (Boush) Nivison
Dorothea Elizabeth (Waller)
Henry
John
Littleton
Mary (Gray)
Leah
Sarah (Boiling)
William
Tazewell Co., Va.
Teackle, Ann
Ann (Upshur)
Caleb
Elizabeth (Custis)
Elizabeth Custis

Elizabeth (Harmanson)
Elizabeth (Upshur)
John
Katherine
Leah
Teackle, Levin
Lucretia (Edmondson)
Margaret
Margaret (Nelson)
Mason
Sarah
Severn
Susanna
Susanna (Upshur)
Thomas
Tears, Eleanor (Bayne) Stone
Hugh
Teasdale, Margaret (Langley)
Tebbs, Mary
“Teddington,” Charles City Co., Va.
Temple, Catherine (Tompkins)
William
“Tmple Farm,” York Co., Va.
Tenant, Elizabeth (Hunter)
Elizabeth (Thorowgood)
Samuel
Tennessee
Assembly
Senate
Territorial Assembly
Governor

Terrell, Abigail
Blackabee
Lucy
Patience
Thacker, Ann
Thames, Ontario, Canada
Thelaball, Abigail
Abigail (Butt)
Ann
Ann (_)
Ann (Wishart)
Anthony
Courtney (Phillips)
Dinah
Dyer
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Brent)
Elizabeth (Mason)
Thelaball, Elizabeth (Wilson) Sweeny Boush
Francis
George
James
Joyce (Langley)
Keziah
Lemuel
Lewis
Lucy (Ashley)
Margaret
Margery (_) Ivy
Martha
Mary

Mary (_)
Mary Ann (Boush)
Mary Theresa
Nathaniel
Prudence
Richmond
Robert
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah Dyer
Susanna (Weblin)
Thomas
William
Theobalds, Ann (Warfield)
Samuel
Therriatt, Elizabeth
William
Thomas (Indian)
Thomas, Ann (Seward)
Benony
Bridget
Charles
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Knott)
Grace
Henrietta Maria (Earle) Clayton
Joanna (Powell)
John
Jordan
Thomas, Judith (Wyatt)

Katherine (Boughton)

Margaret

Mary

Mary Metcalf

Mary (Stone)

Norborn

Samuel W.

Sarah

Sarah (Powell)

Susan

Thomas

William

Thompson, Ann

Betsy

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Howison)

Elizabeth (Nelson)

Elizabeth (Rootes)

Ellen (Montague)

Francis

Hannah (Bell)

John

Mary E. (Washington)

Mildred

Mildred (Reade)

Nancy

Philip Rootes

Sarah

Sarah (Slaughter)

Susannah (Davenport)

William

Thomson, Catherine
Catherine (Twyman)
John
Mary (Lewis) Cobbs
Waddy
Thomsonville, Tenn.
Thorn Creek, Pittsylvania Co., Va.
Thornborough, Thomas
Thorne, Jonathan
Mary (Wight) Taylor
“Thornhill,” St. Louis Co., Mo.
Thornton, Anne (Bedford)
Ann (Curry)
Thornton, Anne Walker (Buckner)
Anthony
Charles Taliaferro
Eliza (Caldwell)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Gregory) Willis
Elizabeth M. (Owings)
Frances (Gregory)
Francis
George
James Bankhead
John
Judith Presley (Thornton)
Katherine Taliaferro
Lewis
Lucy
Martha (Stuart)
Mary (Alexander)

Mary (Jones) Jones
Mary Reade
Mary (Rootes)
Mary Smith (Towles)
Mildred
Mildred (Gregory)
Mildred (Grymes)
Mildred Rootes (Thornton)
Philip
Prudence (Ward) Munford
Reuben
Sally (Caldwell)
Sarah (Taliaferro)
Sterling
Walker
William
Thorowgood, Adam
Betty
Dinah (Mason)
Elizabeth
Margaret (Lawson)
Mary Ann (Thorowgood)
Mary (Sayer) Moseley
Mary (Thelaball)
Pembroke
Robert
Rose
Thorowgood, Sarah (Offley)
Thorp, Lucy
Thorpe, Elizabeth (Jordan)
Elizabeth (Simmons)

Lewis
Moses
Sarah (Nicholson) Seward
Three Creeks, Brunswick Co., Va.
Three Forks, Ky.
Threlkeld, Frances Richards
Mary
Threwitts, Anne (_)
Elizabeth (Sturdivant)
Frederick
Jemima
Peter
Throckmorton, Albion
Ann
Ariss
Betty (_)
Dorothy
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Cooke)
Elizabeth (Philips)
Fannie
Frances
Gabriel
James Edmundson
John
Judith
Judith (Edmundson)
Lewis Read
Lucy
Lucy (Throckmorton)

Martha Todd
Maria
Mary
Mary Anne (Dade)
Mary Ann (Hooe)
Mary (Dixon)
Mary (Lewis)
Mary (Reade)
Mary (Throckmorton)
Mary (Webb)
Throckmorton, Matthew Read
Mildred (Washington)
Throckmorton
Mordecai
Rebecca (Richardson)
Robert
Sally
Sally (_)
Sarah A. (_)
Sarah (Burney)
Sarah (Cooke)
Sarah (Dudley)
Sarah E. (Reine)
Sarah McCarty (Hooe)
Sarah (Smith) Cooke
Susannah (Dixon)
Susanna (Morton)
Thomas
Thomas Reade
William
William Todd

Thrush, Clement
Thurman, Elizabeth
Thweatt, Charles
Elizabeth (Sturdivant)
James
Lucy Osborne (Peterson)
Martha
Mary
Tiernan, Elizabeth (Cabell)
Tilghman, Ann
Ann (Kent)
Anne (Lloyd)
Ann (Shoemaker)
Ann (Tilghman)
Anna (Francis)
Anna Katherine (Tilghman)
Anna Maria
Anna Maria (Lloyd)
Anna Maria (McMurtrie)
Anna Maria (Ringgold)
Anna Maria (Tilghman)
Anna Maria (Turbutt)
Anna (Polk)
Tilghman, Augusta (Elphinstone)
Benjamin
Caroline
Charles Carrll
Charlotte
Deborah (Lloyd)
Edward
Eleanor (Hall) Rozer

Eleanor M. (Rozer)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Buely)
Elizabeth (Chew)
Elizabeth (Johns)
Elizabeth Tench
Elizabeth (Tilghman)
Elizabeth (Van Wyck)
Emily
Frances (Van Wyck)
Frisby
George
Harriet
Harriet (Haddaway)
Harriet (Milbanke)
Harriett (Hynson)
Henrietta Maria
Henrietta Maria (Forman)
Henrietta Maria (Tilghman)
Henry
James
John
John Lloyd
Juliana Carroll
Lloyd
Louisa (Lamar)
Margaret
Margaret Elizabeth
Margaret Elizabeth (Allen)
Margaret (Lloyd)
Margaret (Tilghman)

Maria
Maria (Gibson)
Maria Lloyd (Hemsley)
Tilghman, Martha (Hall)
Mary
Mary Elizabeth
Mary (Gibson)
Mary Lloyd (Tilghman)
Mary (Tilghman)
Matthew
Matthew Ward
Peregrine
Philemon
Rebecca (Waln)
Richard
Richard Edward
Robert Lloyd
Sarah
Sarah (Smyth)
Susanna
Susanna Maria (Steuart)
Tench
Thomas Ringgold
William
William Gibson
William Hemsley
“Tilghman's Hermitage,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
Timber Branch, Henrico Co., Va.
“Timber Neck,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Tiller, Bethia
Miller

Tillotson Parish, Buckingham Co., Va.

Tilman, John

Mary (Simmons)

Timberneck Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.

Tims, Frances (Bennett)

Timson, Elizabeth

John

Juxon

Mary

Samuel

Timson's Neck, York Co., Va.

Tingle, Caleb

Catherine ()

Tingle, Daniel

Elijah

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Fassitt)

Hannah

James

John

Margaret

Mary

Sarah

William

Tinsley, Mary

Tipton Co., Tenn.

Todd, Angelina (Mallory)

Anne

Anne (Rpbinson)

Anna (Gorsuch)

Averilla

Christopher
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Bernard)
Elizabeth (Mason)
Frances
Frances (Tabb)
James
Johanna
John
Penelope (Scudamore)
Mallory
Robert
Ruth
Sarah
Thomas
“Toddsbury,” Gloucester Co., Va.
Tolleshunt Major, Essex, Eng.
Tomlinson, Patsy
Frances
Tompkins, Abigail (Watson)
Alexander
Ann
Ann (Chiles)
Ann (Dickerson)
Ann (Fleet)
Ann (Kendall) Custis
Ann Overton (Cosby)
Tompkins, Ann Temple
Ann (Tompkins)
Bailey
Benjamin

Bennett
Catherine
Catherine R. (Tompkins)
Charles
Christopher
Clark
Daniel
Dorothy
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Buafort
Elizabeth (Byrd)
Elizabeth (Catlett)
Elizabeth (Cobbs)
Elizabeth (Goodloe)
Elizabeth (Goodwin)
Elizabeth Mildred Gwynne
Elizabeth (Redd)
Elizabeth (Smith)
Evelyn (Byrd)
Frances (Quarles)
Frances Tyler (Redd)
Francis
George
Gwynne Reade
Henry
Humphrey
James
Jane
Jane (Ford)
Joanna
John

Joseph Temple
Joyce
Joyce (Reade)
Joyce Reade
Lucy
Lucy Gwin
Lucy Reid
Maria B. (Patterson)
Martha
Mary
Tompkins, Mary Elliott
Mary (Goodloe)
Mary Overton
Nancy
Peggy Custis
Polly (_)
Rebecca Hudson (Farrar)
Richard
Robert
Roger Quarles
Sally Ann (May)
Sarah
Sarah (Shores)
Susanna
Theodosia (Logan)
William
William Fleet
William Overton
Toms, Miriam
Rebecca
Toomer, Sarah

Toplis, Elizabeth
Lucy (Hill)
Mary
William
Torbay, Devonshire, Eng.
Torksey, Ann (_____
Anna
Benjamin
Caleb
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_____
Elizabeth (Burgess)
Ellit
Ezekiel
Henry
Jesse
John
Joseph
Margaret (Raymond)
Mary
Mary (_____
Mary (Scarborough) Frence
Miriam (_____
Nathaniel
Torksey, Philip
Rebeckah (_____
Robert
Sarah
Susanna
Susannah (_____
Tamer

Thomas
William
Totopotomoy Creek, New Kent Co., Va.
“Totter-down-Hill,” Culpeper Co., Va.
“Tower Hill,” King and Queen Co., Va.
“Tower Hill,” Southampton Co., Va.
Towles, Mary Beverley (Smith)
Mary Smith
Thomas
Town Fork, Stokes Co., N.C.
Townley, Mary
Townsend, Hamutel
Jeremiah
William
Townshend, Frances
Toy, Elizabeth
Tracy, William
Trader, Agnes
Anne
Arthur
Comfort
Elizabeth
George
James
Lucretia (Fisher)
Mathew
Moses
Near
Ommey
Patience (____)
Richard

Robert

Sabra(_)

Sacker

Stephen

Susannah

Tegal

Trader, William See also Armitrader

Transylvania University

“Traveller's Rest,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.

Travers, Elizabeth

Travis, Amy

Ann (Johnson)

Champion

Clarissa (Waller)

Edward

Edward Champion

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (_)

Elizabeth (Boush)

Elizabeth (Marable)

Elizabeth (Tait)

John

Judith (Langhorne)

Rebecca (_)

Rebecca Elizabeth

Susannah (Hutchings)

Susannah Hutchings

Walter

Travis' Point, York Co., Va.

Treasurer (ship)

Treat, Sophia Mary (Piercy)

Tred Avon Meeting (Md.)
Tred Avon River (Md.)
Tree of Liberty (newspaper)
Trenethick, Cornwall, Eng.
Trent, Edith (Harris)
Elizabeth
Henry
Trevethan, Dinah (Mason) Thorowgood Wilson
William
Trezevant, Catherine (Cocke) Wyatt
John
Nancy (Bell)
Trigg, Elizabeth (Montague)
James
Jane
Trimble Co., Ky.
Trinity Church, Columbia, S.C.
Trinity Church, Newport, R.I.
Triplett, Betty Ann
Triplett, Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Hampton)
Mary
Thomas
Troster, John
Troth, Judith
William
Trotman, Elizabeth
Trotter, Ann
Ann (_)
Anna [Ann] (Pleasant) Jordan
Armiger

Millicent (Cheadle)
Thomas
William
Troup, John Irvine
Sarah (Hemsley)
Troy, Mo.
True, Mary (Crouch)
Trueheart, Mary
Truitt, Jessey
TrumbullCo., Ohio
Truro Parish, Fairfax Co., Va.
Tubman, Charles
Mary Gaither (Keene)
Robert Francis
Susan Ann
Tuckahoe Creek, Goochland Co., Va.
Tucker, Athaliah Kezia (____) Norris Hunt
Benjamin
Branch
Colston
David
Elizabeth (Washington)
Frances (Housden)
Frances (Jones)
Isaac
Jane
Joanna (Corbin)
John
Martha
Millicent (Cheatham)
Tucker, Rebecca Elizabeth

Rebecca Elizabeth (Travis)

Robert

Sally

Travis

Tuggle, Mary (Swanson)

Tunstall, Catherine (____)

Edmund

Katherine

Turbutt, Anna Maria

Turkey Branch, Goochland Co., Va.

Turkey Island, Henrico Co., Va.

Turkey Island Creek

Turkey Island Point, Henrico Co., Va.

Turley, Charles

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Cheatham)

Samuel

Sarah (Cheatham)

Turman, George

Violette (Higginbotham)

Turner, Ann (____)

Catherine (Montague)

Daniel

Edith

Elizabeth

George

James

Mary

Mary (Lowry) Tabb

Mary (Tabb)

Moses

Pascow
Peggy
Phebe (Ligon)
Philip
Rachel (Warfield)
Richard Warfield
Sam
Stephen Dickerson
Turpin, Caroline M. (Rose)
Hezekiah
Jane (Cheatham)
Martha (Osborne) McCallum
Turpin, Michael
Obedience
Philip
Twickenham, Midx., Eng.
Twiggs Co., Ga.
Twormstedt, Mary
Twyman, Abraham
Agatha
Agatha (Burford)
Ann (Twyman)
Ann (_)
Catherine
Catherine (Montague)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Garnett)
Frances
Frances (Rogers)
George
James

Joseph
Lucy (Rodes)
Margaret (Griffin)
Mary
Mary (Walker)
Reuben Cowherd
Ruth
Samuel
Sarah
Tabitha Montague
William
Winifred (Cowherd)
Tyancokey Swamp, Edgecombe Co., N.C.
Tye River
Tyger (ship)
Tyler, Catherine
Hannah
Katherine (____) Young Montague
Richard
Tylor, Sally
Sarah (____) Caple
Tyng, Edward
Hannah
Mary (Sears)
Tyus, Elizabeth Mary
John
Tyus, Mary (Rottenberry)

Underbill, Abigail

Amos

Elizabeth (Granger)
Tabitha
Thomas
Underwood, Margaret (—)
“Unexpected,” Somerset Co., Md.
Union Academy, Appomattox Co., Va.
Union Co. [Dist.], S.C.
“Union Hill,” Nelson Co., Va.
United States
Army
 Artillierists and Engineers (2nd)
 Continental Dragoons (1st);(3rd)
 Hospital
 Infantry (1st); (3rd),; (24th),; (35th)
Attorney General
Congress
 House of Representatives
 Senate
Constitutional Convention
Continental Congress
General Land Office
Navy
President
Secretary of War
Unity, Md.
University of Edinburgh
University of Maryland
University of Pennsylvania
Upper Chippokes [Chippoaks] Creek, SurryCo., Va.
Upper Clatford, Hampshire, Eng.
Upper Durham Hundred, Charles Co., Md.

Upper Marlborough, Md.
Upper Norfolk Co., Va.
Upper Parish, Nansemond Co., Va.
Upper Providence, Pa.
Upper Wicocomico Parish, NorthumberlandCo., Va.
Upshur, Ann
 Elizabeth
 Rachel
 Sarah Downing
 Susanna
Urbanna, Va.
Urquhart, John
 Mary (Simmons)
 William
Utie, John
Utie's [Utey's] Creek, York Co., Va.
Uzzell, Mary (Parr)
 Thomas

Valentine, Annis
 Elizabeth
Valley Forge, Pa.
Van Amburgh, Benjamin
 Elizabeth (Fowlkes) Price
Van Buren, Ark.
Vanderleyden, Ariana
Van Horn, Cornelia
Vanhorn, Gabriel G.
 Jane (Ayton)
Van Wyck, Elizabeth
 Frances

Varina Parish, Henrico Co., Va.
Varner, Catherine
 Mary Ann
Vass, Catherine
 Catherine (Montague)
 Catherine (Montague) Turner
Henry
Jane (Price) Montague
Vincent
Vaughan, Ann Carter
Vaughan, Averilla
 Dorothy
Lucy (Hunt) Harwell
Nancy
Malinda
Robert
Rutha
Sarah
William
Vaulx, Elizabeth [Elisheba] (_)
 Elizabeth
“Vaus Hall,” York Co., Va.
“Vaux Hall,” Baltimore Co., Md.
Veach, Eleanor (Gaither)
Veal, Catherine
 Frances (Woneycott)
Venable, Mary
“Venison Park,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Verling, Elizabeth (Conner)
 William
Vernon, Jane (Hampton)

Versailles, Ky.
Vezey, Ann
George
Mary
Vick, Jacob
John
Mourning
Patience (Jordan)
Patience (Whitehead)
Vickers, Ann (Hatcher)
John
Martha
Mary (Hatcher)
Mille (Hatcher)
Sarah (Hatcher)
Vicksburg, Miss.
Vincent, Joane (____)
William
Vines, Anne
Mary (____)
Mary (Hill)
Thomas
Vinson, Dorcas (Taylor)
“Violet Bank Farm,” Chesterfield Co., Va.
Virgaes Creek, Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Virginia
Auditor General
Constitutional Convention
Continental Line
1st Cavalry
Dragoons

3rd Light Dragoons
1st Regt.
3rd Regt.
4th Regt.
5th Regt.
6th Regt.
7th Regt.
8th Regt.
9th Regt.
10th Regt.
11th Regt.
13th Regt.
14th Regt.
15th Regt.
Illinois Regt.
Conventions
Council
Court of Appeals
General Assembly
Burgesses, House of
Virginia
General Assembly
Burgesses, House *of-continued*
Delegates, House of
Senate
French and Indian Ward Regt.
General Court
Governor
Militia
37th Regt.
39th Regt.

54th Regt.

57th Regt.

58th Regt.

63rd Regt.

Navy

Privy Council

State Lined Regt.

State Garrison Regt.

Virginia Gazette

Waddill, Frances (Hancock)

Martha

Waddilow, Nicholas

Waddle, Rachel

Waddrop, Alexander

Ann

Ann (Cocke)

Waddrop, Elizabeth

John

Lilias

Margaret

Mary (_)

Waddy, Ann (Dameron)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Dameron)

Grace

John

Mary

Thomas

Wade, Agnes

Eleanor

James
Jane
Letty (Martin)
Margaret
Mary () Duke
Polly
Theodosia
Wailes, Ann (Handy)
Benjamin
Wain See Warn Wainwright, Mary
Wake Co., N.C.
Wakefield, (Miss)____
“Wakefield,” Westmoreland Co., Va.
Wakelin, Anne () Purefoy
Mathew
Walden, Ambrose
Elizabeth (Taylor)
Ellen
“Wales,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Walke, Anthony
Elizabeth
Mary Ann (Thoorowgood) Thorowgood
Susannah (Bedford)
Walker, Ann Teackle (Parramore)
Catherine
Clara Stubs
Walker, David
David Shelby
Elizabeth (Gregory) Willis Thornton
George Hightower
Hannah () Hunt

Hugh
Hugh W.
James
Jane
Joel
John
John Alleyne
John B.
Maria S. (Fry)
Martha
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Ann
Mary (Barbour)
Mary Catherine (Montague) Morgan
Mary Jane (Jordan)
Mary (Wills) Dowsing
Phebe (Cheatham)
Sarah
Sarah E.
Sarah (Moseley)
Susan
Susannah
Thomas
Walkern, Herts., Eng.
Wall, Edwin
Elizabeth (_) Clay
James
Jane Gray
John
Lucy

Lucy (_)
Martha
Mary
Mary (Turner)
Peter Gray
Sarah
Sarah Elizabeth
Wall, Sarah (Gray)
Wallace, Alexander
Elizabeth B.
Elizabeth (Hooe)
Frances (Montague)
Gustavus Brown
John
Mary (Hooe)
Thomas
Waller, Ann [Nancy]
Benjamin
Clarissa
Dorothea Elizabeth
Ellinor
Martha
Martha (Hall)
Mason (Wilson)
Robert
Walley, Hannah
Wallingford Parish, James City Co., Va.
Wallington, Kintbury Parish, Berks., Eng.
Wallop, John
Rebecca
Wain, Rebecca

"Walnut Springs," Henderson Co., Ky.

Walrond, John

Margaret

Walsham, Lancs., Eng.

Walter, Elizabeth

John

Lucy

Mary (Cattell)

William

William Cattell

Walters, Dorcas See also Watera

Walthall, Anne

Anne (_)

Betsy (Baugh)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth [Betty] (Nevill) Perkinson

Elizabeth (Foster)

Elizabeth (Walthall)

Walthall, Frances (_)

Francis M.

Henry

Mabel

Martha

Martha Field

Mary

Phebe

Phebe Baugh

Phebe (Ligon)

Richard

Sarah (_)

Thomas

William
Walton, John
Susanna W. (Bates)
Thomas H.
William
Wapping, Midx., Eng.
Wapple, John
Mary (Knott)
Warburton, Betsey (Harris)
Frances (Booker)
John
Ward, Amelie (Lloyd)
Ann
Ann (Jones)
Barbara (Phelps)
Benjamin
Catherine (Crawley)
Edward
Henry
John Gifford
Margaret
Margaret (Lloyd)
Martha
Mary
Matthew Tilghman
Prudence
Prudence (Jones)
Rowland
Sarah Ann (Branch)
Sarah (Ward)
Seth

Tabitha
Ward, Thomas
William
Warder, Mary (_)
Robert
Ware, Judith (Scott)
Peter
Rachel (Greenwood)
Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.
Warfield, Achsah
Achsah (Dorsey)
Achsah Dorsey
Alexander
Alfred
Allen
Amelia
Amelia (Ridgely)
Amos
Ann
Ann (Allensworth)
Anne (Delashmutt)
Ann (Gassaway)
Ann (Mactier)
Ann (Purdy)
Ann (White)
Ann (Wood)
Anna
Anna (Warfield)
Anna (Hobbs)
Araminta
Ariana (Dorsey)

Ariana Worthington (Watkins)

Arnold

Asenath (Hobbs)

Aze

Beale

Bela[Beal]

Beni

Benjamin

Brice

Caleb

Califf

Catherine

Catherine (Browne)

Catherine (Dorsey)

Warfield, Charles

Charles A.

Charles Dorsey

Charles Milton

Clara (White)

Clarissa

Corilla Elizabeth (Hobbs)

Daniel

David

Davidge

Deborah

Deborah (Dorsey)

Dennis

Dinah

Edmond

Edward

Eleanor

Eleanor (Merriweather)
Eli
Eli Gaither
Elijah
Elinor
Elisha
Eliza
Eliza (Miller)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Alder)
Elizabeth Ann
Elizabeth (Dorsey)
Elizabeth (Duvall)
Elizabeth J. (Johnson)
Elizabeth (L'Amoreaux)
Elizabeth (Warfield)
Elizabeth (Welling)
Elizabeth (Woodward)
Ellen Bowie (Magruder)
Elmira (Burbank)
Ephraim
Eunice (Etchison)
Evan
Fielder
Frances (Dorsey) Chapman
George
George Hanson
Warfield, George W.
Greenberry
Greenbury Ridgely

Hamutal (Marriott)

Harriet Burgess

Henry

Huldah (Metcalf)

James

James Harvey

Jane (Trigg)

Jemima (Dorsey)

John

John Davidge

John Holland

John Wesley

John Worthington

Joseph

Joshua

Juliet [Julia]

Juliana (Owings) Dorsey

Juliet (Dorsey)

Kitty

Laban

Lancelot [Launcelot]

Larkin

Leah (____) Barnett

Lemuel

Levin

Lindsey

Lloyd

Louisa

Lucretia

Lucretia (Welsh)

Luke

Luther
Lydia ll
Lydia (Welsh)
Margaret
Margaret (Browning)
Maria (Barr)
Marian (Caldwell)
Marion
Mary
Mary (_)
Mary Ann
Warfield, Mary Ann (Jones)
Mary Ann (Warfield)
Mary (Barr)
Mary Betsy
Mary C. (Hutchings)
Mary (Delawder)
Mary (Gaither)
MaryGaither
Mary (Harwood)
Mary Ridgely
Mary (Warfield)
Matilda
Matilda (Spurrier)
Milcah (Davis)
Nancy
Nancy [Ann] (Gassaway)
Nancy (Bosley)
Nancy (Livingston)
Nancy (Rae)
Nicholas

Nicholas D.
Nicholas Dorsey
Nicholas R.
Nicholas Ridgely
Patience (Kirby)
Philemon Dorsey
Philip
Polly
Polly (Robertson)
Polly (Warfield)
Prestley
Rachel
Rachel (Chambers)
Rachel (Dorsey)
Rachel (Marriott)
Rachel (Riggs)
Rachel (Welsh)
Rebecca
Rebecca (Burgess)
Rebecca (Gaither)
Rebecca (Ridgely)
Rebecca Ridgely
Reuben
Rezin
Richard
Warfield, Robert
Rufus
Ruth
Ruth (_)
Ruth (Burgess)
Ruth (Davis)

Ruth (Gaither)
Ruth (Griffith) Dorsey
Sally
Sally Ann (Watkins)
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah Ann
Sarah (Caldwell)
Sarah (Collins)
Sarah (Dorsey)
Sarah G.
Sarah (Gaither)
Sarah (Gambrell)
Sarah (Griffith)
Sarah (Pierpont)
Sarah (Warfield)
Sarah Welling
Sarah Wood (Hincks)
Seth
Seth Washington
Singleton
Smith
Surratt Dickerson
Susan (Orr)
Susan (Waters)
Susannah (Dickerson)
Susannah (Hobbs)
Susanna (Holland)
Sylvanus
Thomas
Thomasine (Worthington)

Tilghman D.
Vachel
Wallis
William
William W.
Zadock
“Warfield's Forest,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
Waring, Elizabeth
Thomas
Warminster, Va.
Warn Wain], Martha
Warner, Augustine
Elizabeth
George
Mary
Mary (Townley)
Mildred
Mildred (Reade)
Richard
Robert
“Warner Hall,” Gloucester Co., Va.
Warrany Creek, James City Co., Va.
Warren, Adah (Kellam)
Allen
Ann
Ann (Hart)
Anne Mary (Parramore) Dixon
Barton
Elizabeth
Esther
Hezekiah

Hillary
Jesse
John
Mahala
Martha (Thompson)
Mary
Mary Mason (Wright) Bennett
Mathew
Warren Co., Ga.
Warren Co., Ky.
Warren Co., N.C.
Warren Co., Ohio
Warren Co., Tenn.
Warrensburg, Tenn.
Warrenton, Va.
Warrenton Springs, Va.
Warraqquoake [Warisquoacke, Wariscoyack]
Warrasquoake Co., Va. See also Isle of Wight Co., Va.
Warrasquoake [Wansquopacke] Creek, Isleof Wight Co., Va.
Warrasquoake [Wariscoyack] Indians
Warrasquoake River
Warrington, John
 Mary Theresa (Thelaball)
 Nancy
 Polly
 Rachel (Pate) Robinson
 Rebecca
 Sarah Hatfield
Warthen, Rebecca
Warwick, Agatha (Buford) Twyman
 Catherine (Montague) Twyman

Elizabeth (_)
Jane
John
Penelope Cheney
Philip
Thomas
Warwick Co., Va.
Warwick River
Wash, Amelia (Jones)
William
Washington, Ann [Nancy]
Anne (Aylett)
Anne (Fairfax)
Anne (Steptoe) Allerton
Ann (Thacker)
Arthur
Augustine
Betty
Butler
Catherine
Catherine (Whiting)
Charles
Charlotte (Foushee) Montague
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Everitt)
Elizabeth H. (Wharton)
Elizabeth (Macon)
Washington, Fannie
Frances
George
Gilbert Gray

Gray
Hannah
Hannah (Bushrod)
Hannah (Fairfax)
Hannah Presnal (Spencer)
Henry
James
James Gray
Jane
Jane (Butler)
Jane (Champe)
Janet (Love)
John
John Augustine
John Hooe
Lawrence
Louisa (Chapman)
Margaret (Storke)
Martha (Dandridge) Custis
Mary
Mary (Alibone) Osborne
Mary Ann (_)
Mary (Ball)
Mary E.
Matthew
Mildred
Mildred (Thornton)
Mildred (Warner)
Nancy H.
Nancy (Harrison)
Nathaniel

Priscilla
Robert
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Gray)
Sarah (Hancock)
Sarah (Hooe)
Sarah (Rootes)
Selah [Celia] (Hancock)
Susan P. (Trimble)
Washington, Susan (Thomas)
Susannah (Perrin) Holden
Thomas
Warner
William L.
Washington, D.C.
Washington Academy, Chestertown, Md.
Washington College, Chestertown, Md.
Washington Co., Ala.
Washington Co., Ark.
Washington Co., Ga.
Washington Co., Ky.
Washington Co., Md.
Washington Co., Pa.
Washington Co., Tenn.
Washington Co., Va.
Washington-Henry Academy, Hanover Co., Va.
Water See Waters
“Water View,” Warwick Co., Va.
Waters, Azel
Cyrus

David
Edward
Elizabeth Ann (Warfield)
Elizabeth Smith
Grace (O'Neil)
Henry
John
Katherine (_)
Lucretia (Griffith) Davis
Margaret
Margaret (Robins)
Mary
Mary Elizabeth (Hack) Denwood
Nathan
Rebecca (Lawrence)
Sarah
Susan
Susannah (Gaither)
Waters, Walter Warfield
William
Watkins, Ann
Ann (White)
Arianna (Worthington)
Ariana Worthington
Charles
Edith
Edward
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Chappell)
Elizabeth (Goode)
Elizabeth (Hudson) Clay

Frances (____)
Henry
James
John
Lucy (Curd)
Margaret
 Margaret (Conner)
Martha
Mary
Mary (____)
Mary (Hudson)
Mary (Osborne)
Mary (Walthall)
Nicholas
Phebe (Hancock)
Phebe (Watkins)
Rachel
Robert
Sally Ann
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (Hatcher)
Silas
Temperance H.
William
Watson, Abigail
Amey
Amey (Jones)
Ann (Randolph)
Elizabeth
George

Jane [Jean]
Watson, Jane (____)
John
Keziah (Dowty)
Sarah
William
Watt, James
Mason (Kendall)
Watts, Anthony
David
John
Mary
Rebecca (Wallop) Kendall
Ruth (Twyman)
Tabitha
Thomas
Waugh, Mary
“Waverly,” Clay Co., Miss.
Wayman, Amelia
Wayne, Gen. Anthony
Wayne Co., Ky.
Wayne Co., Miss.
Wayne Co., N.Y.
Wayne Co., N.C.
Wayne Co., Tenn.
Wayne Co., W.Va.
Weatherford, Texas
Weatherby, David
Elizabeth (Hanson)
Weatherly, Jesse
On Weaver, George I.

Isaac
Martha H. (Jordan) McCartney
Rebecca
Webb, Abdner [Abner?]
Affiah (Wilson) Langley
Conrad
Dorothy (Throckmorton)
Edmond
Elizabeth
Georgianna (Braxton)
James
John
Judith
Judith (Basye)
Leanner
Webb, Leanner (Basye)
Lucy (Osborne)
Mary
Nancy
Needier
Richard
Thomas
William
Winifred Griffin (Tarpley)
Webber, Philip
R.
Weblin, Elizabeth
George
Sarah (_)
Susanna
Webster, Mary

Susannah
Wedderburn, Ann (Grymes)
William
Wederstrandt, Charles Theodore
Conrad Theodore
Helen (Smith)
John Charles
Mary (Blake)
Philemon Charles
Robert Charles
Weeks, Abraham
Lettice
Thomas
Weems, James
Margaret
Welbourne, Ann
Arcadia (_)
Daniel
Elizabeth
Mason
Mason (Kendall) Watt
Samuel
Sarah (_)
Thomas
Welch, Elizabeth (Davis)
John
Judith (Webb)
Mary Ann (Warfield)
Rezin
Welch, Sarah See also Welsh Weld, Barbara
Weldon, Amy

Welles Monthly Meeting (N.C.)

Welling, Elizabeth

Wells, Elizabeth

George

Mary (Gouldsmith) Gibson

Matthew

Sarah

Welsh, Lucretia

Lydia

Lydia (Warfield)

Rachel

Ruth

Ruth (Gorsuch)

Warner

William See also Welch

Wesson, Ann (Clary)

James

West, Capt.____

Anne (Custis)

Ann (Godwin)

Cato

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Ann

Frances

Frances (Greville)

Francis

Jane

John

Maria (Lloyd)

Martha Wills (Green)

Mary

Nathaniel
Richard Williams
William
West and Shirley Hundred, Charles City Co., Va. See also Shirley Hundred
West Augusta
West Barnstable, Mass.
“West Creek,” Nottoway Co., va.
West Feliciana Parish, La.
West Ham, Essex, Eng.
“West Hill,” Petersburg, Va.
West Point, N.Y.
West River (Md.)
Westbrooke, Jane (Simmons)
Lucy
Person
Westcote, Rachel (Ashby)
Stephen
Westcott, W.
Western Branch, Norfolk Co., Va.
Western Branch Pct., Norfolk Co., Va.
“Western View,” Culpeper Co., Va.
Westminster, London, Eng.
Westmoreland Co., Va.
Weston, Herts., Eng.
“Weston,” Prince George's Co., Md.
“Westover,” Charles City Co., Va.
“Westover,” Somerset Co., Md.
Westover Parish, Charles City Co., Va.
West's Creek, Amelia Co., Va.
West's Creek, Princess Anne Co., Va.
“Westwood,” Henrico Co., Va.

“Wetuxeduet” [“Wectuxian”], Somerset Co., Md.
Weyanoke, Charles City Co., Va.
Weyanoke Indians
Weymouth, Capt.____
Whalley, Elias
Leah
Sarah (Peale)
Wharton, Austin
Elizabeth H.
Margaret Maria (Bates) Spears
“Wheatland,” Buckingham Co., Va.
Wheeler, Ann
Averilla (Gorsuch) Worrell
Keziah
Mary
Nathaniel
Whetstone Point [Fort McHenry], Md.
Whig National Convention
Whipponock Creek, Dinwiddie Co., Va.
Whiskey Rebellion
Whitaker, Frances (Wynne)
Whitaker, William
Whitby, Elizabeth
Katherine (Gorsuch)
William
White, Absilla (Knight)
Achsah
Ann
Anne (Barrow)
Ann (Cornwell)
Armiger

Benjamin
Betty
Betty (White)
Caleb
Cassandra (Beall)
Catherine
Clara
Cornelius
Dempsey
Dinah (Langley)
Doratha
Dorothy (Holt)
Dorothy Reade (Armistead)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Symons)
Esther
Frances
Francis
George
Gulielma (Newby)
Gulyelma
Hannah
Jacob
James
Jesse
John
Jonathan
Jordan
Joseph
Joshua
Josiah

White, Lucy (Hancock)

Lydia

Lydia (Winslow)

Margaret

Margaret (Saunders)

Mary

Mary (_)

Mary (Clary)

Mary (Davis)

Mary (Gaither)

Mary O. (_)

Mary (Robinson)

Mary (Sayer)

Mary (Smith)

Matthew

Millicent [Milicent]

Millicent (Henley)

Miriam (Toms)

Mourning

Mourning (Cornwell)

Nathan

Parthenia (White)

Peninah

Rachel

Rachel (Gaither)

Rachel (Jordan)

Rachel (Winslow)

Rebecca

Rebecca (Toms)

Regina

Richard

Robert
Ruth
Sally B.
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah (_)
Sarah (Cosand)
Sarah (Jordan)
Sarah (Winslow)
Stephen
Thomas
Toms
Unity
William
White, Zachariah
“White Apple,” Adams Co., Miss.
“White Hall,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.
“White House,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“White Marsh,” Gloucester Co., Va.
White Oak Swamp, Prince George Co., Va.
White Plains, N.Y.
Whitehaven, Cumberland, Eng.
Whitehead, John
Miriam (Murdaugh)
Patience
Whitehurst, Bridget
Elizabeth (_)
Fanney
James
William
Whitemarsh, Martha

Richard
White's Island, Norfolk Co., Va.
Whitfield, Catey(_)
Elizabeth
Mary (Hancock)
Whiting, Catherine
Catherine Beverley
Charles
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Seawell)
Elizabeth (Toy)
Frances
Hannah (Washington)
Henry Ann
Henry
Jane
John
Lettice (Lee)
Matthew
Sarah (Montague)
Susanna
Thomas
Whitledge, Mary
Whitlock, Sarah (Jordan)
Whitmore, Mary (_) Pace
Nicholas
Whittington, William
Whittle, Conway
Eleanor (_)
Frances Moseley (Munford) Boush
Whitworth, Elizabeth (Wills)

Thomas
Wiatt, Francis
Sally (Reade) See also Wyatt
Wickes, Katherine
Wickham, ____
Elizabeth Selden (McClurg)
John
Mary Smith (Fanning)
Wicomico Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.
Wicomico Presbyterian Church (Md.)
Widgeon, John
Wiggins, Frederick
Nancy (Smith) Jordan
Winifred
Wiggs, Elizabeth
Wight, Ann (Greenfield)
John
Margery
Mary
Wilbraham, ____
Wilcox, Edmund
Frances
Wilcoxon, Ann Riggs (Gaither)
Horatio
Wilde, John
Wildey, Elizabeth
William
Wilkerson Co., Miss.
Wilkes Co., Ga.
Wilkes Co., N.C.
Wilkins, Charles

John
Mary (Parramore) Custis Pettit
Rachel (Wilkins) Stringer Fitchett
Sophia
William
Wilkinson, ____
Wilkinson, Ann (_)
Barbara (Gorsuch) Pickett
Hannah (Clinch)
James
Mack
Margaret (Rudd) Cheatham
Martin
Mary
Nancy
Phoebe
Wilkinson Co., Miss.
Willan, Herts., Eng.
William III, King
William and Mary, College of
Grammar school
William and Thomas (ship)
Williams, Agnes (Rogers)
Ann
Anne P. M.
Baruch
Benjamin
Catherine (Greenhill)
Catherine Holland
Cave (King) Magruder
Charles

Drury
Edward
Eleanor
Eleanor (Prather)
Elizabeth [Betsy]
Elizabeth Ellen
Elizabeth (Scott)
Elizabeth (Watson)
Frances (____) Ashby
Hannah (Philips)
Henry
Hilleary
Hubbard
John
Lewis
Lilburn
Lucy
Williams, Lucy (Sprigg)
Margaret (Sellman)
Margaret (Sturdivant)
Martha
Mary
Michal (Price)
Mildred (____) Bennett
Nicholas
Osborn
Prudence (Gorsuch)
Pugh
Rachel Anne (Osborne)
Rachel Williams (Duckett)
Ruth (Gorsuch)

Sally
Samuel
Sarah (Hunnicutt) Jordan
Sarah (Simmons)
Susanna Frisby (Cooke)
Susanna (Ligon)
Tabitha
Tabitha (Bird)
Thomas
Thomas Roper
William
William Elie
Williamsburg, N.Y.
Williamsburg, Va.
Williamson, Alexander
Burwell
Elizabeth
George
Hannah
Hester [Esther]
Jacob
John
Lucy
Martha
Mary
Mary (Anderson)
Sarah
Sarah (Price)
Susanna (Carter) Price
Williamson, Thomas
Wilmouth

Williamson Co., Tenn.

Williamson's Branch, Edgecombe Co., N.C.

Willis, Agnes (_)

Alicia

Ann

Anne Byrd (Carter) Champe

Ann (Cocke) Heath

Ann Price

Augustine

Betty

Elizabeth

Elizabeth E. (Stevenson) Bromfield

Elizabeth (Gregory)

Elizabeth (Simmons)

Elizabeth (Smith) Harrison

Ellender (Nailine)

Francis

Henry

Isabella

Jane

John

Lewis

Lucy

Mary (Champe)

Mary (Price)

Mildred (Lewis)

Mildred (Smith)

Mildred (Washington) Lewis Gregory

Nancy (_)

Price

Robert

Roxe (Armitrader)
William
Williamson
Willis River, Buckingham/Cumberland cos., Va.
Willison, James
Mary (I'Anson)
Willoughby, Ann
Ann (Mason)
Thomas
Willoughby's Point, Norfolk Co., Va.
“Willow Grove,” Northampton Co., Va.
Wills, Ann
Ann (Boyd)
Ann (Harwood)
Anna (Kerby)
Elias
Elizabeth (Cole)
Elizabeth (Gray)
Elizabeth Rebecca (Green)
Elizabeth (Roberts) Harwood
Elizabeth (Sclater)
Elizabeth Susannah (Gray)
Emanuel
Filmer
Francis
Hannah (_)
Harwood
Henry
James
Jo:
John

Judith (Nance)
Lucy (Green) Dunn
Martha
Martha H.
Mary
Mary (?Burt)
Mary (Condon)
Mary (Godwin)
Mary (Watkins)
Mildred (?Dowsing)
Miles
Nancy (Arlington)
Nancy (Chick)
Nathaniel
Pate
Patty (Murphy)
Polly (Murphy)
Robert
Sarah
Sarah Godwin
Susanna (____)
Temperance (____)
Thomas
Wills, William
Wills Creek, Cumberland, Md.
Willson, Mary
Willson, Penefee [Purefoy] Booker (Barrett)
Thomas Branch
William
Wilmer, Rebecca
Wilmington, Del.

Wilmington, N.C.
Wilmington Parish, James City Co., Va.
Wilmot, Mary D.
Wilson, Abiah (Anderson)
Affia
Alexander
Ann
Ann Drummond (Gunby)
Ann (Seay)
Ann Seay
Apphia
Barbara (Bullock)
Benjamin
Betsy
Catherine Matilda (Bourdon)
Catherine (Warfield)
Charles
Christopher
Daniel
David
Denwood
Dinah (Mason) Thorowgood
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (_)
Elizabeth (Boush)
Elizabeth (Cheatham)
Elizabeth (Denwood)
Elizabeth (Goodrich)
Elizabeth (Hansford)
Elizabeth (Haynes)
Elizabeth Joseph (Bourdon)

Elizabeth (Sprigg)
Elizabeth (Tilghman)
Elizabeth (Trent)
Elizabeth (Trent) Black
Elizabeth Woodson (Venable)
Wilson, Ephraim
Ephraim King
Esther
Euphan
Fielder
Frances (Langley)
George
Goodrich
Henrietta
Henry
Isabella (Burgess)
James
James S.
Jane
Jane (Stansbury)
Joan
John
John Custis
Josiah
LaGrande Whitehead
Lemuel
Margaret [Peggy]
Margaret (Cawson)
Margaret (Custis)
Margaret (Skirvin)
Martha

Mary
Mary (_)
Mary C.
Mary (Chichester)
Mary (Gale)
Mary (Hayward)
Mary (Scarborough)
Mary (Wilson)
Mason
Mathew
Milcah (Gale)
Molly
Nancy
Nancy Harrison
Nancy (Jones)
Nelly (Handy)
Peggy
Peggy Custis (Tompkins)
Wilson, Peggy (Wilson)
Priscilla (Winder)
Prudence (_)
Rachel
Sally
Samuel
Sarah
Sarah Custis (Handy)
Sarah (Montague) Whiting
Sarah (Waters) Done
Solomon
Tabitha
Tabitha (Cheatham)

Tabitha (Mason)
Thomas
Unity
William
William Witherspoon
Willis
Wilson Co., Tenn.
“Wilson's Discovery,” Somerset Co., Md.
Wims, Martha (Slaughter) Hord
Samuel
Winans, Aralanta
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Robins)
George
Winchester, Va.
Winchester Cathedral
Windebank, Mildred
Winder, Betty (Jones)
Charlotte (Henry)
Esther
Esther (Gillis)
Jane
Jane (Dashiell)
John
Leah
Levin
Mary (____) Denwood
Mary Stoughton (Sloss)
Priscilla
Susanna (Harmanson)
Thomas

William
Windley, David
Windsor, Edward, Duke of
Windsor family
Windsor, Conn
Winfrey, Mary (Cobbs)
Reubin
Wingfield, Edward Maria
Phebe
family
Winn, Dicey Matilda (Bedford)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Byrd) Ford
Elizabeth (Webb)
Ellen (Hobson)
John
Margaret
Mary
Minor
Rebecca
Rosamond
Rosamond (Hampton)
Sarah
Susanna
William
Winslow, Ann
John
Joseph
Lydia
Mary (White)
Millicent (Henley) White

Rachel
Rachel (ite)
Samuel
Sarah
Winston, Alice
Alice (Taylor)
Alice (Winston)
Anthony
Caroline (Wyatt)
Catherine
Catherine Murray
Edmund
Geddes
Margaret
Martha Bickerton
Winston, Mary
Mary (Jordan)
Rebecca
Samuel Jordan
Sarah
William
Winter, Catherine Taliaferro (Hooe)
Margaret (Taylor) Dameron
Thomas
William
Winter Harbor, Mathews Co., Va.
Winter Harbor Creek, Mathews Co., Va.
Wise, Charles
Frances
John
Mary (Bowdoin)

Rachel (Goodwin)
Sarah Corbin (Cropper)
Sarah (_) Ray
Tully
William
Wishart, Ann
Jacomin
John
Joyce (Langley) Thelaball
Mary
Mary Teresa (Conner)
Thomas
Witcher, Denny
Joanna
John
Lucy (Graves)
Mary (Graves)
William
Withers, Elizabeth
Frances (Townshend) Dade
John
Withgott, Mary
Witt, Celia
Wolcott, Mary
Wolf River (Tenn.)
Wolfpit Branch, Sussex Co., Va.
Wollaston, Northants., Eng.
Womack, Jane
Judith
Womack, Richard
Woneycott, Affiah (Godfrey)

Anne
Edward
Frances
Margaret (Jenkins)
Mary
Mary (____) Enslow
Matthew
Nicholas
Rebecca
William
Wood, ____
Ann
Ann(Hallom)
Catherine (Price)
Charity Ann (Ruffin)
Elizabeth (Twyman)
Moses
William Johnson
Woodall, Betsy (Bird)
Woodbury Forest, Orange Co., Va.
Woodford Co., Ky.
Woodhouse, Anne
Elizabeth (Hawkins) Hayes
John
Woodhowse, Ham'on
Wooding, Robert
Woodlase, Ann
“Woodlawn,” Buckingham Co., Va.
Woodlief, Peter
Rebecca (Cocke) Ruffin
Woodman, Anne

Woodstock, Oxford, Eng.

Woodstock, Va.

Woodson, Agnes

Caroline Matilda

Charles

Elizabeth

Emily S.

Jane

Mary

Mary (Pleasants)

Polly (Hatcher)

Woodson, Stephen

Susannah

Ursula

Woodville, Miss.

Woodward, Christopher

Deborah

Elizabeth

Samuel

Sarah (Hallom)

Woody, Susannah

“The Woodyard,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Woolams, Susanna

Wooldridge, Agnes (Osborne)

Daniel

Edith Harris (Osborne)

Edmund

Elizabeth (Watkins)

Mary (Bass) Clay

Rhoda

Thomas

Woolen, Catherine (Montague)
Thomas
Wooley, George
Mary
Woolfolk, Austin
John
Louise Levins (Collier)
Margaret Taylor (Collier)
Woolf's [Wolves] Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.
Wooller, John
Edward
Woolsey, Ark.
Woolwich, Kent, Eng.
Wootten, Agnes (Chambers)
Anne (_)
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Sprigg)
John
Laney (Newsom)
Mary
Mary Mackall (Bowie)
Mary(Offutt)
Mary Sprigg
Wootten, Patty
Pheriby (Newsom)
Richard
Singleton
Thomas Sprigg
Turner
William Turner
Worcester Co., Md.

Worcester Co., Mass.

Workman [Wortman], Ann

Anne (Offley)

John

Martha

Mary

Mary (Ward)

Phyllis (Brakes)

Thomas

“World's End,” Henrico Co., Va.

Wornham, Elizabeth (Taylor)

Worrell, Averilla (Gorsuch)

Caleb

John

Rachael (Gorsuch)

Worsham, Agnes (Branch) Osborne

Ann

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Graves) Addison

Elizabeth (?Uttlebury)

John

Llewellyn

Lucy (Jones)

Ludwell

Margaret (—)

Mary

William

Worthington, Ann (Gassaway) Warfield

Anne Hammond (Dorsey)

Ariana

Arianna

Catherine
Catherine (Dorsey)
Elizabeth
Worthington, Elizabeth (Griffith)
Elizabeth (Ridgely)
James
John Henry
Nicholas
Rachel
Sarah
Thomas
Thomasine
Tomasis
Upton
Wray, Anne Rosetta Byron
Helen
Mary A. Washington
Wren, Mary
Wrenn, Francis
John
Prudence (Davis)
Thomas
Wright, Abba (Conner)
Alice
Ann
Ann (Phripp)
Anna
Charles
Deborah (Earle)
Eleanor (Sprigg)
Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hodges)
Frances
Henry
Jeremiah
John
John Phripp
Margaret
Margaret (Langley)
Martha [Patsy] (Hatcher)
Martha (Ligon)
Mary
Mary Mason
Mary (Sawyer)
Matthew Phripp
Patience
Robert
Stephen
Wright, Wesley
William
Winifred () Colfield
Winifred (Wiggins) Hoskins
Wrong, Elizabeth
Wyandotte Co., Ohio
Wyatt, Ann
Caroline
Catherine (Cocke)
Flora (McDonald)
Sir Francis
Hubbard
John
John Jordan

Judith
Mary (Brown)
Samuel Jordan
Sarah (Brown)
Susanna
Wilhelmina (Jordan) See also Wiatt
“Wye,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“Wye Hall,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.
“Wye House,” Talbot Co., Md.
Wye River, Talbot Co., Md.
Wyke, Margaret
Wyllie, Frances (Boush)
Wyman, Ann (Warfield)
John
Wynne, Anne
Ann (Cary)
Edith (Sturdivant)
Edmund
Elizabeth
Elizabeth Curtis (Wynne)
Frances
Frances (Harwood)
Gray
Humphrey Harwood
John
Lucy
Lucy (Hill) Toplis
Martha
Wynne, Mary (Llewelling)
Mary (Sclater)
Robert

Sally
Thomas
William Harwood
Wythe, Ann
Wythe Co., Va.
Wyvill, Ann(Keene)
Robert

Yale College
Yarmouth, Mass.
Yates, Bartholomew
Catherine
Frances
Harry Beverley
Jane (Montague)
William
Yates Co., N.Y.
Yeardley, Argoll
Francis
Sir George
Sarah (Offley) Thorowgood Gookin
Temperance (Flowerdew)
Yeldon, Beds., Eng.
Yellow Creek, Monongalia Co., Va.
Yelvertoft, Northants., Eng.
Yelverton, Gideon
Obedience (Hatcher)
Yeo, Leonard
Yeocomoco Neck, Westmoreland Co., Va.
Yerby, Charles
Frances

Judith
Judith (Harvey)
Margaret (Taylor)
Nancy
Thomas
William
Yieldhall, Rebecca
Sarah
Yieldhall, Sarah (Marriott)
William
Yonge, Lydia
York, Eng.
York Co., Me.
York Co., Pa.
York Co., Va. See also Charles River Co., Va.
York Hampton Parish, York Co., Va.
York Parish, York Co., Va.
York River
York Warehouse
Yorktown, Va.
Young, Ann
Catherine
Comfort (Parramore)
Eleanor
Elizabeth
Elizabeth (Justice)
Esther (Fassitt) Draper
Ezekiel
Frances W. (Burnett) Sturdivant
George
Jane (Tompkins)

John
Katherine (____)
Margaret
Mary
Nancy (Hampton)
Nathaniel
Ommey (Trader)
Peggy
Sarah
Tabitha
Tabitha (Bird)
Thomas
William
Younghusband, Elizabeth Tucker (Pleasants)
Younghusband, Pleasants
Isaac
Maria Pleasant
Mary (Pleasants)
Pleasant
Youngstown, Ohio
Yourha Swamp, Chowan Pct., N.C.

Zeeland
Zuill, Matthew

